



















THE NAKĀ'ID  
OF JARĪR AND AL-FARAZDAK.





# THE NAKĀ'ID OF JARĪR AND AL-FARAZDAK

EDITED BY

ANTHONY ASHLEY BEVAN M. A.

FELLOW OF TRINITY COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE,  
LORD ALMONER'S READER IN ARABIC.

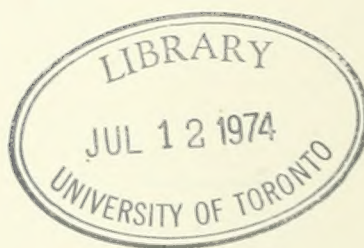
V O L. III.

(INDICES AND GLOSSARY)



LATE E. J. BRILL  
PUBLISHERS AND PRINTERS  
LEIDEN 1908-12.

PJ  
7700  
J3 N3  
1905  
v.3





## PREFACE TO VOL. III.

Soon after the publication of the last part of vol. II, I received a letter from the Rev. Anastase Marie de St. Elie, of the Carmelite Mission at Baghdad, informing me that he possessed a manuscript copy of the *Nakā'id*, dated A. H. 925. Through his kindness I have been able to obtain a transcript of this copy, which I here denote by the letter B (= Baghdad). The following facts concerning it may be of interest.

B consists of 402 pages, most of which contain 10 lines of writing. As I shall henceforth refer to the numbers of the pages, it is necessary to explain that the page which follows p. 75 is wrongly numbered 78, the next 79, and so on to the end. If at any future time this error is rectified by the possessor of the manuscript, the numbers which I give below must be rectified in like manner.

It is obvious at a glance that the text of B is derived from the Strassburg MS (S), which I have described in my *Introduction*, but whether B was copied directly from S, or is a copy of a copy, I do not venture to determine. As has been mentioned in the Introduction, many of the original leaves of S are now lost; these missing passages are all, so far as we can judge, found in B — namely, the latter part of the introductory section (pp. 1<sup>16</sup>—2<sup>20</sup> of the printed text), and the following Poems or parts of Poems

N <sup>o</sup>	pages of B
1 (beginning)	5
7 (end)	10, 11
8	11
9	11, 12
10	12
11	12
12	12, 13
13	13

N <sup>o</sup>	pages of B
33 (beginning)	43—47
49	139—143
50	143—147
51 (verses 9—26)	116, 117
52 (end)	136—139
53	148—153
54	153—165
55	165—169
56	169—171
63	171—179
64	180—187
65	187—194
66	194—199
71	199—202
72	203—206
73	206, 207
74	207—209
93 (verses 53 seq.)	377—379

On the other hand, the end of Poem 47 and the first 11 verses of Poem 48, which correspond to S fol. 55, are not found in B. This is possibly due to the loss of a leaf of B, but in that case we must suppose that the heading of Poem 48, *قال جرير بن عطية*, which stands at the top of p. 109, immediately before verse 12, was added by a later scribe. It is also to be noticed that in Poem 47 B transposes S fols. 53 and 54, that is to say, the passage which begins at the top of fol. 54a in S begins at the fifth line of p. 105 in B, and the beginning of S fol. 53a corresponds to the third line of p. 107 in B.

From what has been said it is evident that any value which B possesses is limited to those passages which are lost in S. Whether these portions of B accurately represent the original text of S is a question about which I cannot speak with absolute confidence, since my knowledge of B is based on a transcript. But a comparison of the transcript with S seems to show that B contains many errors from which S is free. Thus 3 short poems which are found in S (Nos 19, 85 and 86) are apparently omitted in B; similarly two whole verses and two half-verses are omitted by B on p. 255. Hence I am inclined to think that where S fails us the testimony of B must be accepted with some reserve.



In publishing this third and last volume of my work, I desire once more to express my gratitude to those Orientalists, in particular to Professor Nöldeke and Professor Wellhausen, who have so kindly furnished me with suggestions on a great number of difficult passages. My cordial thanks are due also to Professor August Fischer, from whom I have derived much valuable help in revising the latter part of the Glossary.

A. A. BEVAN.

Cambridge, June 1912.

## CONTENTS.

---

	Pag.
INDEX I, Poems and poetical fragments arranged according to rhyme and metre . . . . .	1
INDEX II, Parallel and illustrative passages from other works . . . .	21
INDEX III, Names of persons, tribes etc. . . . .	49
INDEX IV, Names of places . . . . .	251
<hr/>	
GLOSSARY . . . . .	273
APPENDIX, Persian words and phrases . . . . .	612
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS. . . . .	614

---



# INDEX I.

## POEMS AND POETICAL FRAGMENTS ARRANGED ACCORDING TO RHYME AND METRE.

This List does not take account of short quotations from Poems of which a completer text occurs elsewhere in the book, but when the same piece occurs twice both passages have been indicated. If two passages are separated by a *comma*, it is to be understood that each passage contains some verse, or verses, not contained in the other passage, whereas passages placed in *brackets* contain no additional verses. Pieces which exhibit the metrical peculiarity known as *ikwā* are indicated by a repetition of the rhyming letter with a different vowel (e. g. <sup>فَتَلِيمُ</sup> م).

B = Basīṭ	Mn = Munsariḥ	S = Sarī'
K = Kāmil	Mt = Mutaḳarib	T' = T'awīl
Kh = Khafīf	R = Rajaz	W = Wāfir
Md = Madīd	Rm = Ramal	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
	ا		B 1	الأعراس 1050 <sup>12</sup>	
T' 9	بكا 665 <sup>11</sup>		R 1	ورائيا 487 <sup>17</sup>	
	ب			ب	
Kh 1	والصحا 12 notes <sup>3</sup>		Mt 8	الكلب 1070 <sup>13</sup> (418 <sup>6</sup> )	
» 1	أغلا 555 <sup>11</sup>		R 2	يُحِبُّ 299 <sup>9</sup>	
» 1	العذراء 598 <sup>5</sup>		» 1	العرب 456 <sup>9</sup>	
T' 1	وما 382 <sup>7</sup>		» 1	مُنزَرَب 288 <sup>11</sup>	
W 8	الرعا 351 <sup>20</sup>		» 1	كذب 403 <sup>16</sup>	
» 1	الشرا 466 <sup>17</sup>		B 1	أدبا 41 <sup>16</sup>	
» 1	غلا 533 <sup>11</sup>		» 1	الغصبا 206 <sup>7</sup>	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
B 3	جَوَابَا 242 <sup>6</sup>		K 6	كُعْبُ 1025 <sup>17</sup>	
R 2	شَوَارِبَا 152 <sup>2</sup>		R 1	تَحْلَائِبُ 582 <sup>17</sup>	
» 6	حَلِيبَا 929 <sup>11</sup>		T 2	يَشَعْبُ 59 <sup>7</sup>	
T 7	وَتَجَنَّبَا 473 <sup>16</sup> (703 <sup>10</sup> )		» 2	تَلَحَّبُ 69 <sup>8</sup>	
» 1	وَلَا أَبَا 741 <sup>13</sup>		» 14	وَنُعَرِبُ 147 <sup>5</sup>	
» 2	وَزَيْنَبَا 939 <sup>13</sup>		» 1	أَجْرَبُ 256 <sup>6</sup>	
» 2	وَالِدَّةٌ دَبَّيَا 798 <sup>1</sup>		» 3	يُنَدَّبُ 393 <sup>1</sup>	
W 2	خُصَابَا 406 <sup>15</sup>		» 4	رَغَبُ 612 <sup>1</sup>	
» 3	هَابَا 429 <sup>13</sup>		» 7	وَيُسَكَّبُ 945 <sup>16</sup>	
» 114	وَالْعِنَابَا 432 <sup>13</sup>	53	» 8	وَتَحْرَبُونَ 946 <sup>12</sup>	
» 70	نَابَا 451 <sup>9</sup>	54	» 1	تَلَحَّيْبُ 1086 <sup>14</sup>	
» 4	عِتَابَا 675 <sup>4</sup>		» 3	الرَّغْدَبُ 217 <sup>11</sup>	
» 2	وَالْقَبَابَا 1061 <sup>4</sup>		» 2	كَذَّبُ 267 notes <sup>4</sup>	
» 6	الْقَطِيبَا 206 <sup>13</sup>		» 19	رَغَبُ 807 <sup>11</sup>	77
» 2	الْعَاجِيبَا 208 <sup>4</sup> (209 <sup>13</sup> )		» 15	وَذَاغِبُ 920 <sup>8</sup>	
B 1	الْكَلْبُ 132 <sup>13</sup>		» 3	تَدْوَنِبُ 1023 <sup>2</sup>	
» 1	التَّجَبُ 182 <sup>6</sup>		» 6	نُعَيْبُ 220 <sup>8</sup>	
» 1	يَنْتَسِبُ 206 <sup>1</sup>		» 3	فَضِيبُ 368 <sup>17</sup>	
» 1	يَنْشَخِبُ 591 <sup>12</sup>		W 10	وَنُوبُ 224 <sup>4</sup>	
» 1	وَالرَّكْبُ 1044 <sup>12</sup>		» 2	وَالصَّنْبُ 840 <sup>4</sup>	86
» 1	جَوَابُ 242 <sup>11</sup>		B 1	وَالرَّحِبُ 534 <sup>8</sup>	
» 1	وَجِلْبَابُ 552 <sup>11</sup>		» 3	يُوبُ 585 <sup>14</sup> (see	
K 3	عَضْبُصُ 245 <sup>8</sup>			1069 <sup>10</sup> seq.)	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
B 3	إِعْصَابِي 430 <sup>1</sup>		W 2	إِسْرَاب 241 <sup>1</sup>	
» 3	طُبُوب 807 <sup>5</sup>		» 2	كَعَاب 312 <sup>13</sup>	
K 5	الْأَجَاب 300 <sup>3</sup> , 535 <sup>15</sup> (536 <sup>5</sup>		» 4	الثَّوَاب 455 <sup>16</sup> (1076 <sup>9</sup> )	
	678 <sup>16</sup> )		» 5	العِنَاب 461 <sup>9</sup>	
» 5	شِبَاب 411 <sup>12</sup>		» 2	الرِّيَاب 804 <sup>4</sup>	
» 2	عَتَاب 895 <sup>15</sup>		» 2	وَالصَّنَاب 839 <sup>14</sup>	<b>85</b>
Kh 13	تَنَاب 1076 <sup>17</sup> (456 <sup>18</sup> )		» 18	سَبَاب 1027 <sup>9</sup>	<b>107</b>
Mt 1	لِلْمَعْرَب 881 <sup>0</sup>		» 54	بِالْحَنَاب 1031 <sup>2</sup>	<b>108</b>
» 9	بِالْحَنَاب 1086 <sup>16</sup>		» 15	الْكُتَيْبُ ب 57 <sup>6</sup>	
R 1	لِمْتَوَب 142 <sup>2</sup>		R 2	بَبَه 113 <sup>1</sup> , 730 <sup>20</sup>	
» 2	لِشَقَب 579 notes <sup>1</sup>		» 2	الْتَكَبَه 1080 <sup>17</sup>	
» 1	مِذَب 758 <sup>13</sup>		» 4	كَلَبَه 735 <sup>10</sup>	
» 3	الْأَجَنَاب 681 <sup>6</sup>		» 2	الْتَلَابَه 214 <sup>15</sup>	
» 4	الْتَلَاب 1097 <sup>4</sup>		» 1	نَنْتَابَه 150 <sup>7</sup>	
T 2	قَعْنَب 70 <sup>10</sup>		T 3	قَرْبَه 79 <sup>0</sup>	
» 3	لِمْشَرَب 680 <sup>5</sup>		» 5	أَقْرَبَه 807 (768 <sup>9</sup> )	
» 1	غَالِب 220 <sup>19</sup>		» 2	مَشَارِبَه 418 <sup>14</sup>	
» 2	غَالِب 382 <sup>11</sup>		» 16	أَقْرَبَه 608 <sup>18</sup>	
» 3	الْأَقَارِب 804 <sup>7</sup>		K 4	وَشَبَابِهَا 666 <sup>9</sup>	
» 19	جَنَاب 812 <sup>10</sup>	<b>78</b>	T 1	كِتَابِهَا 12 <sup>6</sup>	
» 3	جَنَاب 1044 <sup>6</sup>		» 3	جَوَابِهَا 381 <sup>5</sup>	
» 4	شَبِيب 37 <sup>2</sup>	<b>25</b>	» 4	حَمَابِهَا 666 <sup>4</sup>	
» 1	عَلَى دَحَب 316 <sup>7</sup>		» 11	فَاحِشِنَا 243 <sup>13</sup>	



verses	page	N°.
T 1	عَيْنِيهَا 984 <sup>6</sup>	
	ت	
R 1	وَالْمُرُوتِ 13 <sup>17</sup>	
T 1	أَجَرَّتِ 52 <sup>17</sup>	
» 7	ذَلَّتِ 338 <sup>10</sup>	
» 1	اسْتَقَلَّتِ 561 <sup>12</sup>	
» 3	وَقَلَّتِ 644 <sup>12</sup>	
» 1	لَاَسْتَقَرَّتِ 805 <sup>17</sup>	
» 2	تَعَلَّتِ 1046 <sup>3</sup>	
W 3	صُنِّيَعَاتِ 456 <sup>1</sup> (1076 <sup>14</sup> )	
» 35	مُقَلَّدَاتِ 768 <sup>13</sup>	71
» 36	بَالْعِدَاتِ 775 <sup>2</sup>	72
» 2	مُتَحَيِّرَاتِ 1095 <sup>4</sup>	
	ج	
R 1	فَحَاَجَّاجَا 694 notes <sup>5</sup>	
T 7	مَزَلَجَ 406 <sup>1</sup>	
R 1	تُحْكِمَ 858 <sup>1</sup>	
» 2	الزَّيْجِ 1051 <sup>1</sup>	
T 4	الْمُتَوَجِّ 362 <sup>10</sup>	
W 3	وَالضَّجَالِجِ 207 <sup>15</sup>	
R 1	تَوَاقُجُ 244 <sup>17</sup>	
	ح	
R 2	جَمُوحَا 5 <sup>5</sup>	

verses	page	N°.
T 2	جَنَاحَا 646 <sup>29</sup>	
R 2	اِنْقِصَاحُ 416 <sup>14</sup>	
T 2	وَمِسْطَاحُ 68 <sup>13</sup>	
» 64	تَرْوُحُ 499 <sup>3</sup>	57
» 1	تَذَبُّحُ 501 <sup>17</sup>	
» 11	مَسْرَحُ 510 <sup>15</sup>	58
W 9	اَلْقَبَاحُ 69 <sup>11</sup>	
» 6	صِدْحَا 338 <sup>2</sup>	
T 1	الْمُنْصَحِ 307 <sup>14</sup>	
» 4	طَامِحِ 837 <sup>3</sup>	83
» 15	الْصَفَائِحِ 837 <sup>12</sup>	84
W 2	اَللِّقَاحُ 208 <sup>1</sup>	
	د	
B 3	صَيِّدَا 142 <sup>11</sup>	
K 2	مُسْعِدَا 209 <sup>1</sup>	
» 3	مَسْعُودَا 736 <sup>2</sup>	
Mn 2	أَبْدَا 100 <sup>14</sup>	
R 2	مَسْعُودَا 735 <sup>19</sup>	
T 9	أَصْعَدَا 58 <sup>11</sup>	
» 1	مَبْنَدَا 364 <sup>18</sup>	
» 44	عَدَا 478 <sup>11</sup>	55
» 23	أَخْدَا 491 <sup>2</sup>	56
» 1	[مُسْمَر] اَلْمَسُودَا 643 <sup>14</sup>	5

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
W 1	الْجَرَادَا 805 <sup>15</sup>		B 2	الْخَدِيدِ 1087 <sup>11</sup>	
» 1	الْمَرَادَا 1025 <sup>8</sup>		» 1	وَالْبَدَى 63 <sup>3</sup>	
B 2	تَقْدُ 734 <sup>7</sup>		» 1	سُود 50 <sup>9</sup>	
» 1	مُورُودُ 65 <sup>5</sup>		K 5	مُوتِدِ 23 <sup>13</sup>	
K 6	تَقْدُ 674 <sup>12</sup>		» 1	بَقْدِ 213 <sup>2</sup>	
» 3	تَشِيدُ 299 <sup>17</sup>		» 2	الْمُسُودِ 240 <sup>18</sup>	
R 6	فَجِيدُوا 642 <sup>10</sup>		» 3	مُحَمَّدَا 489 <sup>8</sup>	
T 5	وَأَحْمَدُ 101 <sup>13</sup>		» 7	وَادِ 228 <sup>8</sup>	
» 8	تَأَوْدُ 107 <sup>16</sup>		» 1	تَعْدَادِ 628 <sup>18</sup>	
» 3	يَتَلَدُّ 315 <sup>9</sup>		» 3	وَنَبِيدِ 498 <sup>19</sup>	
» 2	مُنَدِّدِ 326 <sup>17</sup>		Mt 3	بَنَمَرِيدِ 738 <sup>7</sup>	
» 4	تَشِيدِ 412 <sup>6</sup>		» 44	مَبِيدِ 787 <sup>9</sup>	75
» 1	الْعَوَائِدِ 444 <sup>14</sup>		» 37	يُحْمَدِ 798 <sup>6</sup>	76
» 1	قَاعِدُ 813 <sup>7</sup>		» 4	يَتَلَدُ 1064 <sup>7</sup>	
W 1	زِيَادُ 621 <sup>1</sup>		R 2	الْمَسْجِدِ 737 <sup>1</sup>	
» 3	الْحَدِيدِ 107 <sup>12</sup>		» 2	وَرْدِ 416 <sup>16</sup>	
» 3	الْوُفُودِ 215 <sup>3</sup>		» 1	بَعْدِ 1059 <sup>11</sup>	
» 1	الْقِيُودِ 316 <sup>5</sup> (583 <sup>15</sup> )		» 1	الْتَلِيدِ 270 <sup>14</sup>	
» 2	الْبُعِيدِ 460 <sup>13</sup>		T 3	بَنِيدِ 671 <sup>8</sup> (409 <sup>7</sup> )	
» 5	الْحَدِيدِ 460 <sup>18</sup>		» 3	مُحْمَدِ 73 <sup>1</sup>	
» 3	بَعِيدِ 491 <sup>5</sup>		» 1	بَعْدِ 241 <sup>18</sup>	
» 6	بَرِيدِ 619 <sup>16</sup>		» 4	بَعْدِ 384 <sup>11</sup>	
» 1	بُعِيدِ 798 <sup>15</sup>		» 10	بُعِيدِ 610 <sup>16</sup>	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 2	السَّوَاعِدِ 752 <sup>6</sup>		R 4	مَرَّ 52 <sup>4</sup>	
" 2	خَنَدِ 806 <sup>9</sup>		" 1	جَبَرِ 1086 <sup>6</sup>	
" 23	عَلَدِ 981 <sup>6</sup>	102	S 1	تَبْعِيرِ 65 <sup>16</sup>	
" 51	عَمَدِي 985 <sup>6</sup>	103	B 2	نَرَّ 380 <sup>4</sup>	
" 4	سَعِدِ 1039 <sup>9</sup>	110	" 1	وَنَقَمَرِ 1050 <sup>11</sup>	
" 6	وَاحِدِ 1040 <sup>2</sup>	111	" 2	دِينَرِ 1052 <sup>3</sup>	
" 4	عَبَدِ 595 <sup>7</sup>		K 7	عَشَرِ 102 <sup>5</sup>	
" 4	بِاتَعِيدِ 365 <sup>15</sup>		" 1	تَبَرِ 765 <sup>11</sup>	
" 2	أُورِدِ 601 <sup>12</sup>		" 1	فَسِيرِ 428 <sup>6</sup>	
" 5	تَبْعَدِ 1083 <sup>7</sup>		" 3	[تَدَجُورِ] تَبُورِ 498 <sup>7</sup>	
W 1	مُرَدِ 39 <sup>13</sup>		Kh 1	ذُ لَمَرِ 7 <sup>1</sup>	
" 16	زِيدِ 90 <sup>17</sup> (408 <sup>4</sup> )		Mt 2	شَعَرِ 457 <sup>19</sup>	
" 6	زِيدِ 194 <sup>13</sup>		R 1	جَارِ 165 <sup>2</sup>	
" 3	أَلْمَرَدِي 1039 <sup>5</sup>	109	" 2	مُخَرِّ 203 <sup>5</sup>	
" 2	بِرَادِ 1085 <sup>17</sup>		" 2	مَحْصُورِ 735 <sup>5</sup>	
" 4	بِاتَعِيدِ 458 <sup>4</sup>		" 1	سِيرِ 1091 <sup>11</sup>	
T 1	جَدُودِهَا 24 <sup>4</sup>	13	T 3	تَيَسَّرِ 2 <sup>5</sup>	
" 3	جِيذَعِ 24 <sup>6</sup>	14	" 4	بِتَعَدَّرِ 215 <sup>9</sup>	
	ر		" 4	مَنْبَرِ 363 <sup>17</sup>	
Mt 1	وَشَرِ 364 <sup>16</sup>		" 3	فَدَحْدَرِ 621 <sup>9</sup>	
R 5	عَبَرِ 117 <sup>4</sup>		" 9	لَدَقَمِ 673 <sup>11</sup>	
" 3	بَشَمِ 313 <sup>3</sup>		" 5	فَتَبَدَّ 736 <sup>5</sup>	
" 2	عَسَمِ 661 <sup>16</sup>		" 6	أَعْبَمِ 944 <sup>12</sup> (1096 <sup>5</sup> )	



verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
T 114	يَتَغَيَّرُ 992 <sup>1</sup>	<b>104</b>	B 1	غَيَّرَ 758 <sup>2</sup>	
» 5	فَعَسَّكَرَا 1090 <sup>6</sup>		K 7	شَقَّرَ 242 <sup>16</sup> (1066 <sup>18</sup> )	
» 1	وَعَمَّرَا 245 <sup>6</sup>		» 2	بَجَّرَ 311 <sup>18</sup>	
» 1	تَدَوَّلُوا 831 <sup>6</sup>		» 117	سَتَعَبَّرَ 847 <sup>7</sup>	<b>92</b>
» 9	[جَابِرًا] خَابِرَا 1078 <sup>8</sup> (459 <sup>6</sup> )		» 90	سَطَّرَ 866 <sup>2</sup>	<b>93</b>
» 3	نَصَّرَا 369 <sup>12</sup>		» 3	سَغَّرَ 846 <sup>9</sup>	<b>90</b>
» 25	ذَكَّرَا 617 <sup>14</sup>		» 3	تَتَبَّشَّرَ 846 <sup>14</sup>	<b>91</b>
W 3	غَصَّرَا 236 <sup>5</sup>		Kh 1	تَعَذَّرَ 39 <sup>6</sup>	
» 37	أَدَّيَّرَا 249 <sup>16</sup>	<b>43</b>	Mn 8	غَدَّوَا 459 <sup>9</sup>	
» 43	أَدَّيَّرَا 255 <sup>4</sup>	<b>11</b>	R 3	نَمَّرَ 38 <sup>12</sup>	
» 9	خَوَّرَا 309 <sup>10</sup>		T 4	بَسَّطَ 236 <sup>13</sup>	
» 1	تَعَرَّرَا 769 <sup>16</sup>		» 1	تَسَمَّرَ 643 <sup>14</sup> (see note)	
» 1	أَحْبَرَا 805 <sup>7</sup>		» 4	أَلَّحَرَا 673 <sup>3</sup>	
» 1	أَحْبَرَا 72 <sup>6</sup>		» 1	وَلَبَّصَرَا 789 <sup>4</sup>	
» 8	تَدَّوَّرَا 72 <sup>5</sup>		» 6	جَبَّ 155 <sup>8</sup>	
» 1	غَدَّوَّرَا 436 <sup>9</sup>		» 1	عَمَّرَ 156 <sup>12</sup>	
» 1	وَحَوَّرَا 647 <sup>19</sup>		» 1	تَعَرَّضَ 300 <sup>1</sup>	
B 3	أَطَّرَ 385 <sup>2</sup>		» 2	أَدَّيَّرَ 384 <sup>18</sup>	
» 4	تَمَّ 423 <sup>1</sup>		» 6	تَدَمَّرَ 392 <sup>4</sup>	
» 3	عَمَّرَ 488 <sup>8</sup>		» 1	بَسَّ 491 <sup>1</sup>	
» 2	مَضَّرَ 488 <sup>12</sup>		» 7	بَعَّ 586 <sup>8</sup>	
» 4	وَالْخَطَّرَ 489 <sup>1</sup>		» 23	سَمَّرَ 676 <sup>7</sup>	
» 2	أَحْبَرَا 494 <sup>9</sup>		» 9	أَدَّيَّرَ 1058 <sup>9</sup> (197 <sup>14</sup> )	

	verses	page	N°.		verses	page	N°.
T	3	جَبْرِ 32 <sup>14</sup>	23	B	2	وَتَعَارِ 1053 <sup>2</sup>	
"	18	وَحَفِيرُ 33 <sup>12</sup>	24	K	1	وَتِيرُ 162 <sup>14</sup>	
"	7	حَسِيرُ 219 <sup>16</sup>			1	نَفِيرُ 623 notes <sup>4</sup> (773 <sup>3</sup> )	
"	3	لَزْزُورُ 368 <sup>19</sup>			10	حَرِ 89 <sup>8</sup>	
"	1	العَصِيرُ 194 <sup>20</sup>			10	خَيْرُ 195 <sup>7</sup>	
"	1	غَدْرُ 329 notes <sup>4</sup>		"	40	قَصِيرُ 324 <sup>5</sup>	49
W	6	تَعَارِ 97 <sup>11</sup>		"	44	دِيرُ 333 <sup>9</sup>	50
"	1	قَتَارُ 199 notes <sup>6</sup>		"	5	الْتَبِيرُ 617 <sup>6</sup>	
"	1	الْفِرَارُ 423 <sup>13</sup>		"	98	وَتَمِيرُ 909 <sup>5</sup>	96
"	1	الْخِمَارُ 522 <sup>8</sup>		"	43	وَحْفِيرُ 935 <sup>5</sup>	97
"	2	النَّوَارُ 803 <sup>16</sup>		Mt	2	تَبْسِيرُ 388 <sup>15</sup>	
"	1	التَّجَارُ 917 <sup>9</sup>		R	1	وَتَفِيرُ 479 <sup>4</sup>	
"	1	دَوَارُ 950 <sup>6</sup>		"	1	نَدَحَرُ 664 <sup>11</sup>	
"	2	الشَّنَارُ 1028 <sup>3</sup>		"	2	أَدَرِ 791 <sup>5</sup>	
"	4	وَعَارُ 1038 <sup>10</sup>		"	7	تَقِيرُ 1043 <sup>4</sup>	
B	1	حَاجَارِ 316 <sup>3</sup>		"	1	عَمَرِ 157 <sup>5</sup>	
"	1	يَسَارِ 324 <sup>16</sup>		"	2	نَلَمِيرُ 646 <sup>9</sup>	
"	2	سَارِ 435 <sup>15</sup>		T	1	تَلَمِيرُ 352 <sup>14</sup>	
"	4	يَمْنُشَارِ 645 <sup>7</sup>		"	3	لَقِ 389 <sup>5</sup>	
"	3	النَّارِ 646 <sup>12</sup>		"	1	صَوَرِ 418 <sup>3</sup>	
"	2	ذِي قَارِ 646 <sup>16</sup>		"	2	بَعَارِ 670 <sup>4</sup>	
"	2	ذِي قَارِ 647 <sup>14</sup>		"	43	مَشِيرُ 942 <sup>4</sup>	98
"	1	كَأَحْرَارِ 1052 <sup>6</sup>		"	16	بَصِيرُ 955 <sup>1</sup>	99

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 1	الْمَجْشَرِ 957 <sup>5</sup>		W 1	وَالْمَسِيرِ 241 <sup>10</sup>	
" 6	عَرَعِرِ 1022 <sup>9</sup>		" 1	صَرِيرِ 906 <sup>5</sup>	
" 2	جَحَدَرِ 1082 <sup>15</sup>		K 5	ضَبَرِ 653 <sup>9</sup> (1084 <sup>9</sup> )	
" 2	عَمِرِ 196 <sup>12</sup>		" 2	زَرَارِ 654 <sup>7</sup>	
" 1	وَعَمِرِ 401 <sup>5</sup>		" 1	نَحَقَرِ 749 <sup>14</sup>	
" 6	بَكْبِيرِ 216 <sup>7</sup>		" 2	نَحْجَارِ 861 <sup>6</sup>	
" 1	لَقْقِيرِ 897 <sup>3</sup>		R 1	صَمِرِ 1086 <sup>7</sup>	
" 1	اَلْقَبْرِ 351 <sup>5</sup>		" 2	مَذَلِ 734 <sup>1</sup>	
" 3	اِنَى قَسِرِ 381 <sup>12</sup>		T 1	يَسُورِ 316 <sup>10</sup>	
" 3	بَالْخَمِرِ 761 <sup>12</sup> (1068 <sup>14</sup> )		" 1	دَسِرِ 398 <sup>3</sup> (763 <sup>15</sup> 1051 <sup>10</sup> )	
" 1	النَّشْرِ 776 <sup>11</sup>		W 1	اَلْمَغِيرِ 607 <sup>10</sup>	
" 1	اَلنَّسْرِ 810 <sup>3</sup>		Mt 8	زَوَارِ 1041 <sup>2</sup>	<b>112</b>
" 14	اِى بَكْرِ 924 <sup>14</sup>		" 7	وَوَلَدِ 1042 <sup>2</sup>	<b>113</b>
" 4	وَلَا قَطْرِ 984 <sup>7</sup>		R 4	بَحْرِ 312 <sup>3</sup>	
W 6	بَعْمَرِ 409 <sup>16</sup> , 672 <sup>1</sup>		T 2	صَعْرِ 124 <sup>15</sup>	
" 4	عَمَرِ 456 <sup>13</sup>		" 6	سَبْرِ 61 <sup>11</sup>	<b>6</b>
" 1	بَسْتِ 520 <sup>15</sup>		" 36	بُحْرِ 7 <sup>8</sup>	<b>7</b>
" 2	وَذَعْرِ 1016 <sup>1</sup> (see also 323 <sup>6</sup> )		" 4	نَنْبِ 141 <sup>8</sup>	<b>8</b>
" 25	اَلْعَقَارِ 231 <sup>12</sup>	<b>11</b>	" 11	اَلْعَمَارِ 146 <sup>3</sup> , 327 <sup>15</sup>	
" 26	اَلدَّرِ 245 <sup>13</sup>	<b>12</b>	" 2	اَلْمَمَارِ 161 <sup>1</sup>	
" 2	اَلْخَسَارِ 645 <sup>13</sup>		" 101	اَلْمَسَارِ 513 <sup>8</sup>	<b>59</b>
" 1	وَاَوْتَخَارِ 1049 <sup>14</sup>		" 71	اَلْمَسَارِ 537 <sup>2</sup>	<b>60</b>



	verses	page
T	11	715 <sup>17</sup> مُجِيرُهَا
»	10	743 <sup>1</sup> سَعِيرُهَا
»	3	743 <sup>12</sup> تُدِيرُهَا
ذ		
T	1	1051 <sup>5</sup> نَوَاكِرُ
R	1	33 <sup>2</sup> وَاشْرُوزِ
W	1	1044 <sup>15</sup> الْبَجَرِيزِ

## س

R	1	666 <sup>17</sup> (sic leg) بَنُو عَبَسَ
»	1	642 <sup>15</sup> نَفَسَا
	1	736 <sup>16</sup> حَوَاسَا
»	2	741 <sup>19</sup> إِيلَاسَا
T	1	180 <sup>1</sup> عَرَاقَسَا
»	1	631 <sup>4</sup> رَوَسَا
R	2	665 <sup>7</sup> (940 <sup>3</sup> ) دُخْتَنَسُ
T	3	209 <sup>6</sup> وَيَيسُ
B	2	601 <sup>3</sup> مَحْبُوسِ
K	3	665 <sup>1</sup> عَرَسِي
Kh	2	538 <sup>13</sup> رَامِي
R	3	337 <sup>11</sup> عَبَسَ
	1	737 <sup>7</sup> مَرَجُوسِ
T	9	251 <sup>10</sup> تَاعَسَ
»	12	261 <sup>14</sup> اَلْدَّوَارِسَ

Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
W	2	601 <sup>9</sup> يَبُورِسِ	
ص			
T	1	960 <sup>7</sup> اَلْوَدَّيْنِصَا	
B	1	512 <sup>3</sup> اَلْقَرَامِيصِ	
ض			
Kh	1	714 <sup>4</sup> اَلْكَرَاصِ	
ط			
Mt	1	741 <sup>10</sup> قَمِيصَا	
T	3	46 <sup>3</sup> , 654 <sup>2</sup> (1087 <sup>20</sup> ) اَلْمَلَقِيصَا	
R	2	291 <sup>10</sup> سَلِيصَا	19
ع			
R	1	721 <sup>11</sup> فَرَعَا	
»	3	681 <sup>10</sup> فَاسْتَمِعَا	
Rm	1	557 <sup>3</sup> يَدَعَا	
T	13	930 <sup>15</sup> فَارَبَعَا	
K	3	1089 <sup>9</sup> خَدَا	
Kh	3	1051 <sup>14</sup> يَبْرَبُوعَا	
T	1	168 <sup>7</sup> فَيَبْجَعَا	
»	4	181 <sup>6</sup> مَوْقَعَا	38
»	1	314 <sup>3</sup> (762 <sup>11</sup> ) أَرَوَعَا	
»	1	521 <sup>6</sup> وَقَعَا	
»	1	680 <sup>2</sup> مَعَا	
15	»	1	
16	»	17	
		821 <sup>8</sup> وَشَلَعَا	81

verses	page	N <sup>o</sup> .	verses	page	N <sup>o</sup> .
T 83	مَرَبَعَا 824 <sup>10</sup>	82	B 1	وَالرَّبْعَةَ 184 <sup>6</sup>	
» 1	صَعْتَعَا 1064 <sup>11</sup>		R 1	السَّعَةَ 674 <sup>5</sup>	
» 3	مَرَبَعَا 1098 <sup>1</sup>		T 3	وَأَكْرَعَهُ 180 <sup>9</sup>	36
» 4	مَرَبَعَا 1099 <sup>13</sup>			ف	
K 12	تَصْنَعُ 957 <sup>15</sup>	100	R 1	بَعْدَ صَفٍّ 643 <sup>5</sup>	
» 124	فَوَدَّعُوا 961 <sup>2</sup>	101	» 2	الْجُزْفُ 664 <sup>15</sup>	
» 3	وُجَّاشِعُ 513 <sup>3</sup>		» 2	تَنْقَلَفُ 361 <sup>4</sup>	
R 1	أَفْرَعُ 141 <sup>18</sup>		» 3	يَكْفُ 663 <sup>15</sup>	
T 1	وَتَسْفَعُ 74 <sup>12</sup>		» 5	كَلَفَا 1 <sup>5</sup>	
» 9	أَرْبَعُ 1021 <sup>7</sup>		» 6	صَفَا 115 <sup>16</sup>	
» 5	وَيَنْفَعُ 1022 <sup>3</sup>		B 1	عَنْفٍ 16 <sup>7</sup>	
» 2	الْأَصَابِعُ 351 <sup>17</sup>		K 1	تُعْلَفُ 259 <sup>9</sup>	
» 70	شَائِعُ 685 <sup>2</sup>	65	T 121	تَعْرِفُ 548 <sup>6</sup>	61
» 47	الشَّرَازُ 696 <sup>5</sup>	66	» 79	المُكَلَّفُ 577 <sup>1</sup>	62
» 1	الْوَدَائِعُ 1044 <sup>2</sup>		» 1	الْكُنَائِفُ 83 <sup>3</sup>	
» 4	سَامِعُ ح 1050 <sup>3</sup>		» 2	نُحَالِفُ 112 <sup>12</sup> (729 <sup>4</sup> )	
B 4	جَعَّاجُ 101 <sup>8</sup>		W 1	الْخَلِيفُ 659 <sup>6</sup>	
» 5	جَعَّاجُ 380 <sup>11</sup>		T 1	تَشْتَفِي 98 <sup>5</sup>	
K 2	المَقْجُوعُ 94 <sup>9</sup>			ق	
R 2	نُرَاعِي 310 <sup>7</sup>		R 2	نُعَانِفُ 641 <sup>15</sup>	
T 4	تَدْعَى 386 notes <sup>13</sup> (933 <sup>5</sup> )		T 16	رَبَقَا 841 <sup>8</sup>	87
» 7	بِصْبِيعٍ 364 <sup>5</sup>		B 5	يَا زَيْفُ 818 <sup>7</sup>	89
W 1	الشَّنَاعُ 823 <sup>9</sup>		K 1	المُؤَنَّثُ 805 <sup>10</sup>	

verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 1	وُتُّلِقَ 621 <sup>14</sup>		B 1	اُنْسَبَا 521 <sup>13</sup>	
" 2	اَزَرَقَ 328 <sup>9</sup>		T 2	مَالِكِ 498 <sup>16</sup>	
" 4	اَلْمَصَدِّقُ 584 <sup>17</sup>		" 5	اَلْمَبَارِكُ 751 <sup>12</sup>	
" 4	تَخَفَّفَ 806 <sup>19</sup>			ل	
B 1	اِلَى زَيْفٍ 819 <sup>2</sup>	80	Mt 1	اَلشَّمْلُ 133 <sup>5</sup>	
K 1	وَأَرْبَقَ 276 <sup>11</sup>		R 1	[ اَلْعَرَلُ ] اَلْعُرْلُ 641 <sup>16</sup>	
" 1	وَمَطَرِقَ 541 <sup>13</sup>		" 1	اَلجَمَلُ 789 <sup>2</sup>	
" 23	تَطَرَّقَ 843 <sup>9</sup>	89	Rm 1	عَقْلُ 81 <sup>11</sup>	
R 1	اَلْحَلَقُ 41 <sup>12</sup>	3	" 1	اَلشَّلُّ 339 <sup>3</sup>	
T 2	بِاَلْمُحَنَّفِ 498 <sup>13</sup>		" 1	فَاعْتَدَلُ 808 <sup>5</sup>	
" 1	تَلْتَقِي 634 <sup>6</sup>		" 1	تَمِلُ 77 <sup>9</sup>	
" 2	بِمَوْقِفِ 886 <sup>15</sup>		T 4	فَعَلَ 99 <sup>8</sup>	
" 14	اَلْقَرَدَقِ 1046 <sup>11</sup>		" 4	جَعَلَ 681 <sup>14</sup>	
" 11	اَلْعَوَائِقِ 779 <sup>16</sup>	73	B 1	زَالَا 229 <sup>3</sup>	
" 15	اَلشَّقَاشِقِ 785 <sup>17</sup>	74	K 2	اَلْأَغْلَا 460 <sup>9</sup>	
W 4	رَقِيقَ 648 <sup>10</sup>		" 5	اَلْأَمَثَلَا 489 <sup>13</sup>	
" 1	اَلطَّلِيقِ 991 <sup>9</sup>		" 6	اَلْأَقْقَلَا 496 <sup>15</sup>	
T 12	عَاشِقَةً 1081 <sup>14</sup>		" 1	قَلِيلَا 1045 <sup>15</sup>	
" 1	لُصُوفِيَا 1049 <sup>5</sup>		R 1	عَشَجَلَا 308 <sup>1</sup>	
	ك		" 2	حَلَا 664 <sup>8</sup>	
R 2	عَكَّوْكََا 840 <sup>6</sup>		" 10	غَاغَلَا 3 <sup>1</sup>	1
" 1	نَيَّيَاكََا 363 <sup>7</sup>		T 5	اَشْكَلَا 146 <sup>15</sup> ( 328 <sup>12</sup> )	
B 3	مُشْتَمَلَا 71 <sup>15</sup>		" 1	مُكَبَّلَا 241 <sup>16</sup>	



verses	page	N°.	verses	page	N°.
T 2	عَبَلَا 586 <sup>5</sup>		W 2	عَلَا 461 <sup>6</sup>	
" 3	أَفَبَلَا 658 <sup>13</sup>		" 4	تَفَبِلَا 77 <sup>2</sup> (315 <sup>14</sup> )	
" 1	أَخَبَلَا 691 notes <sup>2</sup>		" 1	تَفَبِلَا 119 <sup>2</sup>	
" 1	عَزَلَا 229 <sup>6</sup>		" 1	تَشَبِلَا 133 <sup>10</sup>	
W 1	جَدَلَا 85 <sup>20</sup>		" 10	تَسَبِلَا 192 <sup>1</sup> (235 <sup>17</sup> )	
" 1	حُزَلَا 229 <sup>15</sup> (408 <sup>18</sup> 668 <sup>9</sup> )		" 2	سَبِلَا 412 <sup>2</sup>	
" 1	ثَقَلَا 619 <sup>5</sup>		" 2	تَحْمِلَا 843 <sup>1</sup>	<b>88</b>
B 1	نَبِلُوا 253 <sup>6</sup>		B 3	بِمَحْمُولِ 107 <sup>1</sup>	
" 1	مَشْعُولِ 6 <sup>8</sup>		K 63	حَلِلِ 211 <sup>14</sup>	<b>40</b>
" 3	مَقْلِلِ 28 <sup>10</sup>	<b>17</b>	" 2	تَقْتَلِ 388 <sup>7</sup>	
K 104	وَأَمْلِلِ 182 <sup>1</sup>	<b>39</b>	" 2	بِشْرِ 661 <sup>3</sup>	
" 1	لَمُضَلِّلِ 355 <sup>13</sup>		" 3	تَخْبِلِ 1044 <sup>15</sup>	
" 1	شَلُوا 495 <sup>7</sup> (see 656 <sup>17</sup> )		" 3	بَلْبِلِ 1045 <sup>6</sup>	
" 8	مَتَلِ 656 <sup>12</sup>		" 2	نَسَبِلِ 1045 <sup>10</sup>	
Mu 1	الْحَيْلِ 59 <sup>9</sup>		" 1	تَعْفِلِ 84 <sup>6</sup>	
Mt 1	الْأَرْجُلِ 353 <sup>4</sup>		100	دَلِيلِ 275 <sup>1</sup>	<b>47</b>
R 3	تُقَاتِلِ 662 <sup>14</sup>		" 73	عَلِ 295 <sup>2</sup>	<b>18</b>
T 2	وَالْمُعَوِّلِ 401 <sup>18</sup> (see 508 <sup>13</sup> seq.)		" 1	تُخَمِّلِ 813 <sup>11</sup>	
" 1	مَنْزِلِ 819 <sup>5</sup>		Mt 1	بَلَا 159 <sup>7</sup> (935 <sup>9</sup> )	
" 5	وَمَعْفِلِ 1024 <sup>16</sup>		R 1	تَسْمِلِ 164 <sup>9</sup> (597 <sup>5</sup> )	
" 8	مَقَاتِلِ 22 <sup>17</sup>		" 2	تَحْمِلِ 198 <sup>12</sup>	
" 1	وَتَبِلِ 322 <sup>14</sup>		" 2	مَحْمِلِ 336 <sup>3</sup>	
" 2	وَأَنِلِ 645 <sup>19</sup>		" 1	سَبِلِ 758 <sup>1</sup>	

verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
R 1	تَقْرَمِل 894 <sup>8</sup>		T 5	شَعِير 308 <sup>17</sup>	
" 1	اَنْتَبِل 134 <sup>1</sup>		" 3	دَنْتَبِل 487 <sup>9</sup>	
" 2	اَنْضَلِل 1097 <sup>9</sup>		" 1	اَنْفَحِل 575 <sup>7</sup>	
T 1	اَنْعَل 45 <sup>7</sup>		" 3	اَنْمَد 611 <sup>12</sup>	
" 1	مَنْبِل 187 <sup>17</sup> (324 <sup>12</sup> )	W 2	حَل 11 <sup>19</sup>		
" 1	خَرَدِل 329 <sup>14</sup>	" 3	تَعَوِل 96 <sup>7</sup>		
" 1	مَأْسِل 388 <sup>5</sup>	" 2	قَل 96 <sup>12</sup>		
" 1	مَرْحِل 627 <sup>13</sup>	" 1	وَلْبَنْزِل 230 <sup>1</sup>		
" 30	فُلْفِل 706 <sup>3</sup>	67	" 3	اَنْسَبِل 265 <sup>8</sup>	
" 30	مَخْدَل 710 <sup>7</sup>	68	" 1	اَنْشَمِل 382 <sup>9</sup>	
" 10	مَسَلْسِل 1098 <sup>11</sup>	" 5	اَنْعَوِل 589 <sup>1</sup> , 1080 <sup>13</sup>		
" 21	غَابِل لُ 54 <sup>16</sup>	" 1	بَمِل 680 <sup>5</sup>		
" 19	اَلْعَوَاذِل لُ 369 <sup>17</sup>	" 4	وَتَاخْوِل 142 <sup>6</sup>		
" 4	وَأَيْل 472 <sup>9</sup>	" 1	تَدَحِل 310 <sup>9</sup>		
" 1	اَلْعَلَاذِل 508 <sup>6</sup>	" 1	اَنْسَلِيل 352 <sup>18</sup>		
" 11	وَأَيْل 612 <sup>7</sup>	" 2	حَقِيل 760 <sup>12</sup> (1067 <sup>15</sup> )		
" 9	وَأَيْل 614 <sup>5</sup>	R 3	جَبِل 663 <sup>1</sup>		
" 3	عَفِل 1097 <sup>18</sup>	" 3	جَبِل 663 <sup>5</sup>		
1	فَعِل 1049 <sup>17</sup>	" 2	جَبِل 663 <sup>9</sup>		
" 2	عَقْبِل 246 <sup>17</sup>	" 1	وَأَيْل 527 <sup>18</sup>		
26	اَنْحَجِل 127 <sup>6</sup>	31	1 310 <sup>9</sup> [ اَنْحَل   اَنْحَل ]		
" 48	اَنْبَجِل 133 <sup>1</sup>	32	" 1 454 <sup>9</sup> (1075 <sup>5</sup> )		
66	اَنْبَعِل 158 <sup>2</sup>	33	T 1 284 <sup>13</sup>		

						15
Verse		page	N <sup>o</sup> .	Verse	page	N <sup>o</sup> .
T	2	مَحَامِلَه 217 <sup>16</sup>	B	12	فَرْجِه 106 <sup>1</sup>	
"	13	قَاتِلَه 221 <sup>7</sup>	"	3	بِسْمِه 76 <sup>16</sup> (315 <sup>19</sup> )	
"	2	بُجَاوِلَه 239 <sup>4</sup>	K	12	نَمِه 38 <sup>9</sup>	<b>26</b>
"	1	بُجَاوِلَه 435 <sup>5</sup>	"	1	أَعَانِه 41 <sup>15</sup>	
"	94	مَقَاوِلَه 600 <sup>4</sup>	<b>63</b>	4	بِسْمِه 585 <sup>19</sup> , 1069 <sup>14</sup>	
"	97	بَاطِلَه 629 <sup>6</sup>	<b>64</b> Mn	3	عَضْم 453 <sup>11</sup> (1074 <sup>7</sup> )	
"	2	تَحَاوِلَه 714 <sup>4</sup>	Mt	6	أَسَدِه 104 <sup>6</sup>	
"	1	مَائِلَه 930 <sup>3</sup>	"	4	عَلِيَه 1067 <sup>5</sup>	
"	3	حَامِلَه 1043 <sup>18</sup>	R	2	أَخْتَلَا 141 <sup>15</sup>	
Mt	1	أَبْقَى لَهَا 423 <sup>11</sup>	S	4	وَالْفَلَم 588 <sup>7</sup> (932 <sup>10</sup> 1081 <sup>2</sup> )	
T	1	صُفُولَهَا 8 <sup>13</sup>	T	16	وَسَلَم 42 <sup>7</sup>	<b>27</b>
"	9	عُقُولَهَا 804 <sup>11</sup>	"	23	خَتَم 51 <sup>11</sup> (785 <sup>1</sup> )	
		م	"	53	الْمَنْتَبِه 59 <sup>12</sup>	<b>28</b>
Mt	7	وَمَّ 310 <sup>14</sup>	"	3	فُخْلَمَا 103 <sup>8</sup>	
"	5	جُشَم 1094 <sup>7</sup>	"	1	دَم 522 <sup>15</sup>	
R	1	الْمُهَم 259 <sup>3</sup>	"	4	دَم 546 <sup>11</sup>	
"	3	صَرَم 339 <sup>9</sup>	"	12	وَلَم 585 <sup>1</sup>	
"	2	الْمُثَلَم 194 <sup>10</sup>	"	1	ثَمَلَم 693 <sup>1</sup>	
"	3	بَالَلَم 664 <sup>2</sup>	"	1	دَم 460 <sup>5</sup>	
"	1	الْيَوْم 664 <sup>6</sup>	W	2	لَم 645 <sup>16</sup>	
Rm	1	الْمَم 191 <sup>9</sup>	"	8	مَلَم 102 <sup>14</sup>	
"	1	أَزَم 16 <sup>5</sup>	"	3	صَم 661 <sup>6</sup>	
S	1	حَكَم 65 <sup>9</sup>	"	3	مَسَل 678 <sup>1</sup>	

	verses	page	N°.		verses	page	N°.
W	1	الطَّعَامَا 1085 <sup>15</sup>		B	7	الْكَفِيم 471 <sup>18</sup>	
K	2	مِلْدِم 675 <sup>10</sup>		"	2	نَفْدَم 485 <sup>4</sup>	
"	4	تَنْظِلُم 1066 <sup>1</sup>		"	2	وَنَفْدَم 595 <sup>4</sup>	
"	3	كِرِيم 229 <sup>5</sup>		"	2	نَحْرِم 621 <sup>14</sup>	
"	1	وَحِيم 497 <sup>7</sup>		"	3	فَلَاكِم 761 <sup>1</sup>	
"	2	وَتَمِيم 678 <sup>5</sup>		"	7	اِقْوِم 155 <sup>13</sup>	
Kh	1	الْمِدَام 91 <sup>15</sup>		"	5	وَلَرَام 806 <sup>18</sup>	
Mt	5	أَوْ هَم 92 <sup>3</sup>		K	1	نَبْرِم 287 <sup>9</sup>	
R	4	تَرْدَم 29 <sup>1</sup>	18	"	1	جَدَم 17 <sup>3</sup>	
"	1	تُكْمُوا 736 <sup>13</sup>		"	1	فَعَم (sic leg.) 24 <sup>1</sup>	
T	2	أَشَام م 761 <sup>7</sup>		"	9	مَرَام 16 <sup>13</sup>	11
"	4	أَعْلَم 1069 <sup>17</sup>		"	5	أَلْحَام 18 <sup>1</sup>	12
"	1	نَائِم 112 <sup>15</sup> (see 727 <sup>15</sup> )		"	1	نَائِم 85 <sup>13</sup>	
"	3	لَائِم م 402 <sup>4</sup>		"	24	نَائِم 262 <sup>3</sup>	15
"	12	فَطْلِيم م 20 <sup>20</sup>		"	32	نِيم 269 <sup>3</sup>	16
"	1	أَمِيم 308 <sup>11</sup>		"	1	وَعَم 531 notes <sup>3</sup>	
"	2	يَشِيم 310 <sup>4</sup>		"	6	غَمِيم 644 <sup>17</sup>	
"	4	خُصُوم 750 <sup>5</sup>		Kh	1	بَحَلَم 896 <sup>3</sup>	
"	2	لَرَحِيم 1044 <sup>5</sup>		Mn	1	بَلْعَدَم 333 <sup>2</sup>	
W	3	تَمِيم 50 <sup>15</sup> (784 <sup>5</sup> )		T	1	مَقْم 17 <sup>1</sup>	
"	3	السَّقِيم 72 <sup>2</sup>		"	2	مَعْتَم 79 <sup>18</sup>	
"	9	يَرِيم م 96 <sup>17</sup>		"	1	تَحْم 337 <sup>17</sup>	
"	1	الْعَمِيم 514 <sup>5</sup>		"	1	عَم 382 <sup>1</sup>	



verses	page	Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
T 6	مقسّم 458 <sup>9</sup> , 887 <sup>12</sup>		T 3	ونقسم 126 <sup>15</sup>	
" 4	بالنم 589 <sup>5</sup> (1080 <sup>7</sup> )		" 1	بضمير 139 <sup>1</sup>	
" 4	درجتم 595 <sup>13</sup>		" 1	عزيمى 38 <sup>1</sup>	
" 2	مسيم 807 <sup>15</sup>		" 3	تميم 742 <sup>1</sup>	
" 6	بالنم 906 <sup>9</sup>		" 1	غشم 748 <sup>15</sup>	
" 1	يشتم 1053 <sup>16</sup>		" 2	عنم 180 <sup>6</sup>	<b>37</b>
" 3	تجرضم 237 <sup>1</sup>		" 10	تدخم 300 <sup>9</sup> (68 <sup>17</sup> )	
" 2	دارم 311 <sup>9</sup>		W 1	تسوم 51 <sup>9</sup>	
" 159	رايم 343 <sup>5</sup>	<b>51</b>	" 3	سقم 248 <sup>1</sup>	
" 3	ضنم 359 <sup>19</sup>		" 5	النم 702 <sup>3</sup>	
" 3	الادرم 390 <sup>10</sup>		" 6	تخلام 717 <sup>14</sup>	
" 84	المنفادم 394 <sup>12</sup>	<b>52</b>	" 1	تنيمى 759 <sup>16</sup>	
" 1	قيم 596 <sup>7</sup>		" 4	دخضم 933 <sup>13</sup>	
" 9	القمم 615 <sup>12</sup>		" 86	الخيم 1004 <sup>2</sup>	<b>105</b>
" 5	التائم 620 <sup>5</sup>		" 55	الخيم 1014 <sup>12</sup>	<b>106</b>
" 1	مراجم 718 <sup>5</sup>		" 1	تليم 205 <sup>17</sup>	
" 46	الضراغم 718 <sup>7</sup>	<b>69</b>	" 5	تخرم 667 <sup>1</sup>	
" 1	نادم 727 <sup>15</sup> (see also 112 <sup>15</sup> )		" 1	نم 906 <sup>5</sup> (see note)	
" 67	الملاوم 753 <sup>13</sup>	<b>70</b>	Md 5	عنم 406 <sup>9</sup>	
" 2	العمائم 803 <sup>11</sup>		R 4	منعم 4 <sup>1</sup>	<b>1</b>
" 2	التائم 900 <sup>1</sup>		" 1	منعم 120 <sup>1</sup>	
" 3	الحنائم 919 <sup>6</sup>		" 1	منعم 312 <sup>11</sup>	
" 3	والمراجم 1046 <sup>1</sup>		" 3	منعم 643 <sup>1</sup>	

	verses	page	Nº.		verses	page	Nº.
T	9	جَرَائِمُهُ 610 <sup>6</sup>		S	2	مَارِنَا 154 <sup>16</sup>	
	4	أَدَاعِمُهُ 748 <sup>3</sup>		T	9	أَجْنَا 100 <sup>1</sup>	
W	3	بَالِكْرَامُهُ 425 <sup>7</sup> (670 <sup>13</sup> )		W	1	مُتَنَّاوَمِينَا 82 <sup>4</sup>	
T	2	يَنَامُهَا 30 <sup>10</sup>	21	»	4	سَبِينَا 115 <sup>19</sup> (735 <sup>16</sup> )	
	7	حَمِيمُهَا 108 <sup>14</sup>	29	»	3	فَرِينَا 196 <sup>9</sup>	
	42	رَسُومُهُ 110 <sup>5</sup>	30		1	نَمِينُ 205 <sup>7</sup>	
	2	عُجُومُهَا 386 <sup>7</sup>		»	1	أَجْمَعُونَا 312 <sup>1</sup>	
		ن		»	1	لَقُونَا 387 <sup>3</sup>	
R	2	يَاذُنُ 799 <sup>5</sup>		»	1	صَاحُونَا 564 <sup>15</sup>	
	1	أَذُنُ 963 <sup>5</sup>		»	5	مُحَلِّبِينَا 646 <sup>3</sup>	
	3	لَصَمِنُ 129 <sup>4</sup>		»	1	[دَافِعِينَا] وَاقِفِينَا 796 <sup>9</sup>	
	2	الْيَزِيدَانُ 151 <sup>16</sup>		»	2	الْيَمِينَا 886 <sup>5</sup>	
	5	الْجُوفَانُ 302 <sup>11</sup> , 339 <sup>14</sup>		»	3	الرَّافِدِينَا 887 <sup>6</sup>	
	2	ثُكْلَانُ 453 <sup>20</sup> (1074 <sup>14</sup> )		K	4	مَلْعُونُ 907 <sup>3</sup>	
	2	الْمَسَاكِينُ 291 <sup>5</sup>		B	1	اِسْقُونِي 762 <sup>5</sup> (see also 387	
	1	قَلَتَيْنِ 504 <sup>5</sup>				notes <sup>4</sup> )	
B	1	عَبِلَانَا 363 <sup>9</sup>		»	3	اَلْبَسَاتَيْنِ 1052 <sup>13</sup>	
	3	شَيْبَانَا 457 <sup>13</sup>		K	2	اَلْعُقْبَانُ 311 <sup>6</sup>	
	2	زَبَانُ 805 <sup>12</sup>		»	9	أَخْوَانُ 494 <sup>15</sup>	
	5	أَفْرَادُ 945 <sup>10</sup>		»	25	اَلْخُصَمَانُ 880 <sup>5</sup>	91
	2	يُورُونُ (sic leg.) 389 notes <sup>15</sup>		»	98	اَلرُّوحَانُ 888 <sup>5</sup>	95
	1	مَضْنُونُ 886 <sup>16</sup>		R	2	مَحْتَجِي 621 <sup>17</sup>	
K	3	وَحْوَانُ 1083 <sup>3</sup>		T	3	بُشَانُ 30 <sup>1</sup>	20



	verses		page
R	2	تَمَنِّيَّ	208 <sup>7</sup>
W	1	وَتَشَتَّى	244 <sup>15</sup>
R	1	نَفْسِيَّة	67 <sup>14</sup>
✓	1	ضَبِيَّة	1050 <sup>17</sup>

Nº.	verses	page	Nº.
Rm	2	أَلْحَمْدِيَّة	831 <sup>10</sup>
B	3	جَانِبَا	15 <sup>5</sup>
»	3	عَوَادِيهَا	15 <sup>15</sup>
R	1	نَدِيهَا	1025 <sup>11</sup>



## INDEX II.

### PARALLEL AND ILLUSTRATIVE PASSAGES FROM OTHER WORKS.

Passages which are merely illustrative have been marked  
with an asterisk.

AGHĀNĪ				
I	*11 <sup>1</sup>	412 <sup>9</sup>	VII	64 <sup>16</sup> seq. 492 <sup>5</sup> seq.
III	61 <sup>10</sup>	886 <sup>9</sup>	»	64 <sup>19</sup> seq. 482 <sup>11</sup> seq.
»	122 <sup>29</sup> seq.	1089 <sup>9</sup> seq.	»	75 <sup>22</sup> seq. 818 <sup>7</sup> seq.
IV	131 <sup>28</sup> seq.	716 <sup>12</sup> seq.	»	*148 <sup>22</sup> seq. 108 <sup>2</sup>
»	132 <sup>11</sup>	717 <sup>15</sup>	»	171 <sup>21</sup> seq. 497 <sup>16</sup> seq.
»	140 <sup>12</sup> seq.	906 <sup>9</sup> seq.	»	176 <sup>7</sup> seq. 275 <sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1052 <sup>9</sup> seq.)
»	140 <sup>19</sup> seq.	905 <sup>3</sup> seq.	»	176 <sup>31</sup> 776 <sup>7</sup>
VI	162 <sup>14</sup> seq.	861 <sup>6</sup>	»	180 <sup>21</sup> seq. 1042 <sup>2</sup> seq.
VII	38 <sup>6</sup> seq.	1 <sup>8</sup> seq.	»	181 <sup>22</sup> seq. 206 <sup>10</sup> seq.
»	43 <sup>18</sup> seq.	6 <sup>11</sup> seq.	VIII	63 <sup>11</sup> 200 <sup>4</sup>
»	43 <sup>22</sup> seq.	8 <sup>17</sup> seq.	»	69 <sup>7</sup> seq. 1078 <sup>14</sup> seq.
»	*45 <sup>11</sup>	161 <sup>8</sup>	»	81 <sup>24</sup> 62 <sup>14</sup>
»	45 <sup>20</sup>	428 <sup>3</sup>	»	*159 <sup>4</sup> seq. 1034 <sup>7</sup> (see 1098 <sup>5</sup> )
»	48 <sup>13</sup>	997 <sup>13</sup>	»	187 <sup>14</sup> seq. 803 <sup>11</sup> seq.
»	48 <sup>14</sup>	1000 <sup>14</sup>	»	188 <sup>3</sup> seq. 804 <sup>11</sup> seq.
»	48 <sup>15</sup>	1002 <sup>10</sup>	»	188 <sup>18</sup> 805 <sup>7</sup>
»	58 <sup>26</sup> seq.	1047 <sup>11</sup> seq.	»	188 <sup>20</sup> 805 <sup>15</sup>
»	59 <sup>13</sup> seq.	177 <sup>9</sup> seq.	»	189 <sup>17</sup> 805 <sup>17</sup>
»	60 <sup>14</sup> seq.	1047 <sup>10</sup> seq.	»	190 <sup>28</sup> seq. 806 <sup>9</sup> seq.
»	64 <sup>8</sup>	479 <sup>7</sup>	»	191 <sup>5</sup> seq. 806 <sup>19</sup> seq.
»	64 <sup>9</sup>	481 <sup>3</sup>	»	191 <sup>13</sup> seq. 807 <sup>11</sup> seq.
»	64 <sup>10</sup> seq.	480 <sup>12</sup> seq.	»	191 <sup>20</sup> 813 <sup>14</sup>
»	64 <sup>14</sup>	491 <sup>13</sup>	»	191 <sup>21</sup> 815 <sup>16</sup>
			»	191 <sup>22</sup> 815 <sup>15</sup>

(Aghāni)			XIV	85 <sup>2</sup> seq.	413 <sup>15</sup> seq.
VIII	191 <sup>23</sup> seq.	816 <sup>3</sup> seq.	„	85 <sup>10</sup> seq.	383 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	192 <sup>1</sup> seq.	818 <sup>7</sup> seq.	„	85 <sup>26</sup> seq.	383 <sup>3</sup> seq.
„	192 <sup>5</sup> seq.	819 <sup>1</sup> seq.	„	86 <sup>1</sup> seq.	384 <sup>11</sup> seq.
„	192 <sup>7</sup> seq.	819 <sup>7</sup> seq.	„	86 <sup>21</sup> seq.	385 <sup>2</sup> seq.
„	196 <sup>17</sup> seq.	595 <sup>7</sup> seq.	„	86 <sup>25</sup> —87 <sup>24</sup>	410 <sup>6</sup> —412 <sup>3</sup>
„	196 <sup>24</sup> seq.	594 <sup>14</sup> seq.	„	170 <sup>25</sup> seq.	1089 <sup>9</sup> seq.
IX	180 <sup>21</sup>	555 <sup>11</sup>	„	176 <sup>3</sup>	798 <sup>15</sup>
„	182 <sup>13</sup> seq.	884 <sup>16</sup> seq.	„	176 <sup>17</sup> seq.	1054 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	185 <sup>5</sup> seq.	888 <sup>~</sup> seq.	XV	73 <sup>19</sup> —76 <sup>24</sup>	149 <sup>5</sup> —154 <sup>17</sup>
X	2 <sup>6</sup> seq.	494 <sup>4</sup> seq.	„	114 <sup>7</sup>	100 <sup>10</sup>
	3 <sup>12</sup>	888 <sup>5</sup>	XVI	24 <sup>13</sup> —33 <sup>6</sup>	83 <sup>5</sup> —97 <sup>17</sup>
	8 <sup>13</sup> seq. {	384 <sup>15</sup> seq.	XVIII	68 <sup>25</sup> seq.	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.
	15 <sup>13</sup> seq. {		„	*69 <sup>15</sup> }	1034 <sup>7</sup>
	15 <sup>25</sup> seq.	384 <sup>11</sup> seq.	„	*71 <sup>7</sup> }	
	17 <sup>9</sup>	384 <sup>15</sup>	„	210 <sup>16</sup> seq. {	436 <sup>11</sup> seq.
	31 <sup>23</sup> —33 <sup>25</sup>	1060 <sup>7</sup> —1064 <sup>5</sup>	„	212 <sup>25</sup> seq. }	
	33 <sup>27</sup> seq.	228 <sup>5</sup> seq.	XIX	3 <sup>3</sup> seq.	697 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	34 <sup>15</sup> —47 <sup>31</sup>	654 <sup>13</sup> —678 <sup>6</sup>	„	3 <sup>25</sup> seq.	950 <sup>5</sup> seq.
	35 <sup>26</sup>	495 <sup>7</sup> (= 656 <sup>17</sup> )	„	5 <sup>23</sup> seq.	414 <sup>4</sup> seq. (= 625 <sup>5</sup> seq.)
	43 <sup>25</sup> seq.	409 <sup>7</sup> seq. (= 671 <sup>5</sup> seq.)	„	8 <sup>5</sup> seq.	804 <sup>11</sup> seq.
	44 <sup>14</sup> seq.	409 <sup>17</sup> seq. (= 672 <sup>5</sup> seq.)	„	8 <sup>24</sup>	805 <sup>7</sup>
XI	59 <sup>15</sup> seq.	401 <sup>9</sup> seq.	„	9 <sup>1</sup>	805 <sup>17</sup>
	60 <sup>12</sup> seq.	402 <sup>4</sup> seq.	„	9 <sup>5</sup> seq.	595 <sup>7</sup> seq.
	64 <sup>5</sup> —66 <sup>15</sup>	452 <sup>3</sup> —457 <sup>11</sup> , 1072 <sup>15</sup> —1079 <sup>3</sup>	„	9 <sup>29</sup> seq.	803 <sup>11</sup> seq.
	172 <sup>25</sup>	643 <sup>14</sup>	„	10 <sup>6</sup>	804 <sup>11</sup> seq.
XII	40 <sup>13</sup>	200 <sup>4</sup>	„	11 <sup>10</sup>	805 <sup>17</sup>
	119 <sup>30</sup>	282 <sup>9</sup>	„	12 <sup>11</sup> seq.	806 <sup>19</sup> seq.
	152 <sup>24</sup> seq.	144 <sup>12</sup> seq.,	„	12 <sup>17</sup> seq.	807 <sup>11</sup> seq.
		326 <sup>1</sup> seq.	„	12 <sup>23</sup>	812 <sup>10</sup>
XIII	*49 <sup>16</sup>	363 <sup>19</sup>	„	12 <sup>24</sup>	813 <sup>14</sup>
	*70 <sup>39</sup>	180 <sup>1</sup>	„	12 <sup>25</sup>	814 <sup>11</sup>
	143 <sup>27</sup>	423 <sup>13</sup>	„	12 <sup>26</sup> seq.	815 <sup>15</sup> seq.
XIV	78 <sup>21</sup>	984 <sup>5</sup>	„	15 <sup>5</sup>	805 <sup>17</sup>
	84 <sup>5</sup>	410 <sup>2</sup>	„	*18 <sup>11</sup>	982 <sup>1</sup>
	85 <sup>1</sup>	400 <sup>11</sup>	„	18 <sup>16</sup> seq.	819 <sup>7</sup> seq.

	(Aghānī)		XX	17 <sup>24</sup>	1090 <sup>6</sup>
XIX	18 <sup>25</sup> seq.	806 <sup>9</sup> seq.	»	137 <sup>18</sup>	643 <sup>14</sup>
»	19 <sup>17</sup> seq.	1042 <sup>13</sup> seq.	»	139 <sup>4</sup>	645 <sup>9</sup>
»	20 <sup>4</sup> seq.	1044 <sup>1</sup> seq.	»	139 <sup>9</sup>	645 <sup>10</sup>
»	20 <sup>27</sup> seq.	1050 <sup>17</sup>	»	139 <sup>14</sup> seq.	644 <sup>17</sup> seq.
»	21 <sup>9</sup> seq.	619 <sup>3</sup> seq.	»	139 <sup>20</sup> seq.	644 <sup>12</sup> seq.
»	21 <sup>19</sup> seq.	398 <sup>3</sup> (= 763 <sup>15</sup> 1051 <sup>10</sup> )	»	*152 <sup>13</sup> seq.	274 <sup>5</sup>
			»	170 <sup>21</sup>	428 <sup>3</sup>
»	21 <sup>31</sup>	202 <sup>11</sup>	XXI	*13 <sup>1</sup> seq.	74 <sup>18</sup> note
»	22 <sup>4</sup> seq.	488 <sup>8</sup> seq.	»	100 <sup>1</sup>	444 <sup>14</sup>
»	28 <sup>16</sup> seq.	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.	»	196 <sup>5</sup> seq.	619 <sup>3</sup> seq.
»	30 <sup>30</sup> seq.	610 <sup>6</sup> seq.	»	197 <sup>11</sup>	798 <sup>15</sup>
»	31 <sup>10</sup>	611 <sup>14</sup>	»	207 <sup>16</sup> seq.	129 <sup>4</sup> seq.
»	31 <sup>12</sup> seq.	612 <sup>7</sup> seq.			
»	31 <sup>18</sup> seq.	618 <sup>5</sup> seq.		AHLWARDT 'ALK.	
»	31 <sup>24</sup> seq.	619 <sup>16</sup> seq.	N <sup>0</sup> .	10 vv. 1, 5	654 <sup>1</sup> seq.
»	32 <sup>7</sup> seq.	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.	»	10 v. 5 seq.	46 <sup>3</sup> seq.
»	36 <sup>13</sup> seq.	381 <sup>5</sup> seq.			
»	37 <sup>24</sup> seq.	608 <sup>18</sup> seq.		AHLWARDT 'ANT.	
»	38 <sup>18</sup> seq.	546 <sup>1</sup> seq.	N <sup>0</sup> .	4	680 <sup>8</sup> seq.
»	39 <sup>21</sup> seq.	548 <sup>6</sup> seq.	»	9	101 <sup>18</sup> seq.
»	41 <sup>22</sup>	984 <sup>5</sup>	»	15 v. 1	98 <sup>5</sup>
»	42 <sup>30</sup> seq.	990 <sup>6</sup> seq.	»	26	98 <sup>10</sup> seq., 421 <sup>16</sup> seq.,
»	43 <sup>1</sup> seq.	214 <sup>17</sup> seq.			1072 <sup>13</sup> seq.
»	43 <sup>15</sup> seq.	615 <sup>12</sup> seq.			
»	45 <sup>18</sup> seq.	1046 <sup>9</sup> seq.		AHLWARDT IMR.	
»	45 <sup>28</sup> seq.	1045 <sup>13</sup> seq.	N <sup>0</sup> .	21	1078 <sup>3</sup> seq. (459 <sup>6</sup> )
»	46 <sup>13</sup> seq.	1046 <sup>11</sup> seq.	»	27	459 <sup>9</sup> seq.
»	49 <sup>25</sup> seq.	188 <sup>7</sup> seq.	»	48 v. 8	1005 <sup>13</sup>
»	50 <sup>5</sup> seq.	381 <sup>5</sup> seq.	»	52 v. 42 seq.	154 <sup>5</sup> seq.
»	50 <sup>29</sup> seq.	275 <sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1052 <sup>9</sup> seq.)	»	57 v. 1	460 <sup>5</sup>
»	52 <sup>1</sup>	798 <sup>15</sup>	»	58	453 <sup>11</sup> seq.
»	61 <sup>8</sup> seq.	984 <sup>7</sup> seq.	»	59 v. 3	85 <sup>18</sup>
»	127 <sup>21</sup> seq.	1081 <sup>8</sup> seq.	»	63 v. 11	280 <sup>7</sup>
»	129 <sup>6</sup> seq.	653 <sup>9</sup> seq.	»	66	1078 <sup>14</sup> seq.
»	*129 <sup>20</sup>	1084 <sup>6</sup>			

## AHLWARDT NĀB.

N <sup>0</sup> . 1 v. 15	815 <sup>11</sup>
*3 v. 4	946 <sup>14</sup>
3 v. 8	256 <sup>6</sup>
15 v. 13	499 <sup>7</sup> note
*17 v. 13	695 <sup>2</sup>
20 v. 26	508 <sup>6</sup>
22	103 <sup>5</sup> seq.
30 v. 9	179 <sup>6</sup>

## AHLWARDT TAR.

N <sup>0</sup> . 11 v. 2 seq.	479 <sup>4</sup>
14 v. 13	16 <sup>5</sup>

## AHLWARDT ZUH.

N. *10 v. 3	71 <sup>15</sup>
*15 v. 13	627 <sup>7</sup>
15 vv. 42, 44	239 <sup>4</sup> seq.
*16 v. 1	826 <sup>7</sup>
*16 v. 18	267 <sup>8</sup>
16 v. 52	1053 <sup>16</sup>

## AJJĀJ.

N. 5 v. 137	694 notes <sup>5</sup>
11 v. 23	486 <sup>4</sup>
31 v. 44	758 <sup>4</sup>
35 v. 1	44 <sup>15</sup>
36 v. 1 seq.	736 <sup>7</sup>
40 v. 32	514 <sup>13</sup>

## AKHTAL.

1 <sup>10</sup>	401 <sup>18</sup> (= 508 <sup>16</sup> )
11	401 <sup>19</sup>
*12	61 <sup>7</sup> note
*12 <sup>8</sup>	402 <sup>6</sup> note

*32 <sup>8</sup>	1028 <sup>5</sup>
44 <sup>7</sup> seq.	460 <sup>9</sup> seq.
50 <sup>7</sup> seq.	497 <sup>3</sup> seq.
51 <sup>7</sup> seq.	496 <sup>15</sup> seq.
89 <sup>7</sup>	497 <sup>7</sup>
116	324 <sup>16</sup>
117 <sup>7</sup>	549 <sup>15</sup>
*124 <sup>7</sup>	109 <sup>9</sup>
*133	924 <sup>17</sup>
155 <sup>7</sup> seq.	208 <sup>4</sup> seq.
166 <sup>7</sup> seq.	461 <sup>9</sup> seq.
192 <sup>7</sup> seq.	497 <sup>14</sup> seq.
193	39 <sup>10</sup>
224 <sup>7</sup> seq.	1053 <sup>3</sup> seq.
226 <sup>4</sup> seq.	646 <sup>16</sup> seq.
251 <sup>7</sup>	522 <sup>15</sup>
272 <sup>7</sup> seq.	498 <sup>19</sup> seq.
273 <sup>7</sup> seq.	495 <sup>4</sup> seq.
274 <sup>7</sup> seq.	494 <sup>15</sup> seq.
279 <sup>7</sup> seq.	582 <sup>11</sup> seq.
282 <sup>7</sup> seq.	460 <sup>15</sup> seq.
*285 <sup>7</sup>	496 <sup>7</sup>
285 <sup>5</sup> seq.	498 <sup>16</sup> seq.
286 <sup>7</sup>	401 <sup>8</sup>

288 <sup>5</sup> seq.	390 <sup>10</sup> seq.
*295 <sup>8</sup>	454 <sup>5</sup>
*307 <sup>6</sup>	511 <sup>8</sup>
385 <sup>11</sup>	1028 <sup>4</sup>

## AKHTAL B.

31 <sup>8</sup> seq.	461 <sup>9</sup> seq.
90 <sup>11</sup> seq.	460 <sup>15</sup> seq.
93 <sup>9</sup> seq.	461 <sup>6</sup> seq.
*103 <sup>15</sup>	454 <sup>5</sup>
154 <sup>4</sup> seq.	498 <sup>15</sup> seq.
170 <sup>13</sup> seq.	142 <sup>11</sup> seq.



## AMTHĀL.

15 <sup>23</sup> seq.	78 <sup>6</sup> seq.
26 <sup>2</sup> —43 <sup>16</sup>	83 <sup>8</sup> —107 <sup>14</sup>

## ASĀS.

I 328 <sup>32</sup>	643 <sup>3</sup>
II 33 <sup>5</sup>	139 <sup>4</sup>
„ *352 <sup>25</sup>	356 <sup>8</sup> note

## AUS.

N <sup>o</sup> . 17 v. 4	74 <sup>11</sup>
„ *17 v. 11	1021 <sup>13</sup>
„ 21	386 notes <sup>13</sup> seq., 933 <sup>5</sup> seq.
„ 28	71 <sup>15</sup> seq.
„ *31 v. 24	743 <sup>16</sup>
„ 39	588 <sup>9</sup> , 932 <sup>10</sup> seq.
„ 43 v. 20	17 <sup>1</sup>

## BAKRĪ

70 <sup>23</sup>	300 <sup>3</sup>
*106 <sup>11</sup>	1095 <sup>5</sup> seq.
117 <sup>24</sup>	680 <sup>2</sup>
128 <sup>15</sup>	406 <sup>4</sup>
132 <sup>23</sup> seq.	654 <sup>7</sup> seq.
*139 <sup>19</sup>	1091 <sup>10</sup>
153 <sup>16</sup> seq.	436 <sup>11</sup> seq.
*161 <sup>15</sup>	207 <sup>5</sup>
211 <sup>7</sup> seq.	1025 <sup>6</sup> seq.
212 <sup>15</sup>	796 <sup>5</sup>
228 <sup>4</sup>	300 <sup>3</sup>
230 <sup>6</sup> seq.	663 <sup>1</sup> seq.
288 <sup>17</sup>	610 <sup>10</sup>
314 <sup>13</sup> seq.	448 <sup>9</sup> seq.
324 <sup>1</sup>	666 <sup>7</sup>

336 <sup>12</sup>	388 <sup>3</sup>
387 <sup>6</sup> seq.	76 <sup>16</sup> seq.
403 <sup>16</sup>	985 <sup>6</sup>
*455 <sup>11</sup>	487 <sup>10</sup>
481 <sup>23</sup> seq.	448 <sup>9</sup> seq.
*485 <sup>24</sup> seq.	1095 <sup>5</sup> seq.
*525 <sup>15</sup>	578 <sup>5</sup>
535 <sup>22</sup> seq.	580 <sup>16</sup> seq.
536 <sup>3</sup>	584 <sup>19</sup>
536 <sup>5</sup> seq.	585 <sup>1</sup> seq.
551 <sup>14</sup>	390 <sup>1</sup>
571 <sup>1</sup>	1024 <sup>17</sup>
579 <sup>15</sup>	959 <sup>13</sup>
607 <sup>24</sup>	610 <sup>12</sup>
*723 <sup>15</sup>	638 <sup>15</sup>
*727 <sup>20</sup> seq.	762 <sup>3</sup> note
*735 <sup>17</sup>	907 <sup>1</sup>
805 <sup>24</sup>	666 <sup>7</sup>
810 <sup>15</sup>	57 <sup>4</sup>
836 <sup>13</sup>	304 <sup>18</sup>

## BALĀDHURĪ.

*141 <sup>4</sup>	929 <sup>5</sup>
*384 <sup>21</sup>	132 notes <sup>3</sup>
422 <sup>16</sup> seq.	354 <sup>5</sup> seq.
425 <sup>7</sup> seq.	349 <sup>16</sup> seq.
*457 <sup>16</sup>	929 <sup>5</sup>

## BOUCHER.

2 <sup>15</sup> seq.	804 <sup>11</sup> seq.
4 <sup>13</sup> seq.	805 <sup>10</sup>
5 <sup>4</sup> seq.	805 <sup>12</sup> seq.
6 <sup>4</sup>	1049 <sup>5</sup>
8 <sup>6</sup> seq.	978 <sup>5</sup> , 11
8 <sup>10</sup>	682 <sup>9</sup>
20 <sup>10</sup> seq.	617 <sup>11</sup> seq.

(Boucher)			
25 <sup>15</sup> seq.	79 <sup>18</sup> seq.	229 <sup>12</sup> seq.	1043 <sup>12</sup> seq.
35 <sup>12</sup>	619 <sup>5</sup>	230 <sup>5</sup> seq.	1043 <sup>4</sup> seq.
37 <sup>2</sup>	619 <sup>9</sup>	234 <sup>3</sup>	194 <sup>20</sup>
43 <sup>4</sup> seq.	80 <sup>7</sup> seq. (= 768 <sup>5</sup> seq.)	DE SACY.	
45 <sup>5</sup> seq.	368 <sup>19</sup> seq.	II *142 <sup>2</sup> seq.	635 <sup>5</sup>
47 <sup>5</sup> seq.	1052 <sup>13</sup> seq.	150 <sup>1</sup>	478 <sup>13</sup>
48 <sup>14</sup>	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.	153 <sup>5</sup>	253 <sup>5</sup>
55 <sup>15</sup> seq.	364 <sup>20</sup> seq.	DĪNAWARĪ	
63 <sup>5</sup> seq.	381 <sup>1</sup> seq.	FRAGM. HIST.	
65 <sup>4</sup> seq.	806 <sup>13</sup> seq.	255 <sup>6</sup> seq.	246 <sup>17</sup> seq.
66 <sup>5</sup> seq.	611 <sup>12</sup> seq.	FRAGM. HIST.	
70 <sup>3</sup> seq.	608 <sup>18</sup> seq.	122 <sup>12</sup> seq.	380 <sup>12</sup> seq.
*71 <sup>6</sup>	525 <sup>4</sup>	ḤAMĀSA.	
73 <sup>9</sup> seq.	215 <sup>15</sup> seq.		
76 <sup>4</sup>	984 <sup>5</sup>		
87 <sup>3</sup> seq.	610 <sup>5</sup> seq.	13 <sup>5</sup>	77 <sup>5</sup> (= 315 <sup>15</sup> )
88 <sup>2</sup> seq.	215 <sup>9</sup> seq.	*75 <sup>3</sup>	52 <sup>19</sup> seq.
96 <sup>10</sup>	748 <sup>6</sup>	75 <sup>20</sup>	52 <sup>17</sup>
97 <sup>6</sup> seq.	748 <sup>3</sup> seq.	90 <sup>4</sup> seq.	667 <sup>4</sup> seq.
*101 <sup>3</sup>	132 notes <sup>3</sup>	*153 <sup>10</sup>	828 <sup>4</sup>
102 <sup>1</sup>	398 <sup>3</sup>	*173 <sup>16</sup>	1021 <sup>6</sup>
109 <sup>9</sup> seq.	126 <sup>15</sup> seq.	*209 <sup>25</sup>	1016 <sup>2</sup>
114 <sup>1</sup> seq.	620 <sup>5</sup> seq.	210 <sup>7</sup> seq.	96 <sup>17</sup> seq.
114 <sup>14</sup> seq.	615 <sup>12</sup> seq.	241 <sup>17</sup> seq.	104 <sup>6</sup> seq.
116 <sup>6</sup> seq.	621 <sup>14</sup> seq.	*252 <sup>6</sup>	595 <sup>9</sup>
138 <sup>2</sup> seq.	1027 <sup>9</sup> seq.	255 <sup>5</sup> seq.	946 <sup>1</sup> seq.
139 <sup>4</sup> seq.	608 <sup>15</sup> seq.	256 <sup>3</sup> seq.	944 <sup>12</sup> seq.
157 <sup>1</sup> seq.	751 <sup>12</sup> seq.	256 <sup>7</sup> seq.	944 <sup>5</sup> seq.
179 <sup>10</sup>	1050 <sup>10</sup>	256 <sup>13</sup>	945 <sup>12</sup>
188 <sup>1</sup> seq.	214 <sup>17</sup> seq.	256 <sup>22</sup>	947 <sup>5</sup>
*195 <sup>5</sup> seq.	1034 <sup>7</sup> (see 1098 <sup>5</sup> )	*280 <sup>7</sup>	195 <sup>10</sup>
205 <sup>12</sup> seq.	595 <sup>7</sup> seq.	282 <sup>14</sup> seq.	236 <sup>5</sup> seq.
213 <sup>15</sup> seq.	520 <sup>3</sup> seq.	420 <sup>22</sup> seq.	905 <sup>5</sup> seq.
220 <sup>16</sup> seq.	981 <sup>6</sup> seq.	*425 <sup>5</sup>	328 <sup>5</sup>
228 <sup>2</sup>	1050 <sup>17</sup>	*438 <sup>6</sup>	743 <sup>15</sup>

## (Ĥamāsa)

447 <sup>11</sup> seq.	89 <sup>5</sup> seq.
457 <sup>18</sup> seq.	192 <sup>1</sup> seq.
*475 <sup>15</sup> seq.	643 <sup>1</sup>
502 <sup>8</sup>	819 <sup>5</sup>
635 <sup>3</sup> seq.	1083 <sup>3</sup> seq.
*635 <sup>8</sup>	1081 <sup>13</sup>
635 <sup>9</sup> seq.	1081 <sup>8</sup> seq.
645 <sup>1</sup> seq.	1083 <sup>7</sup> seq.
729 <sup>6</sup> seq.	713 <sup>15</sup> seq.
759 <sup>15</sup> seq.	1081 <sup>14</sup> seq.

## ĤASSĀN.

86 <sup>18</sup>	546 <sup>12</sup>
86 <sup>21</sup>	547 <sup>1</sup>
87 <sup>5</sup> seq.	546 <sup>11</sup> seq.

## ĤĀTIM.

N <sup>o</sup> . 13 v. 2	139 <sup>1</sup>
„ 24 (p. 15 <sup>3</sup> seq.)	1083 <sup>15</sup> seq.
„ 44 v. 18	39 <sup>5</sup>

## HELL.

N <sup>o</sup> . 266	991 <sup>9</sup>
„ 282	1049 <sup>7</sup>
„ 306	617 <sup>6</sup> seq.
„ 312 v. 7	691 notes <sup>2</sup>
„ 343 vv. 7, 8	386 <sup>7</sup> seq.
„ 352	124 <sup>15</sup> seq.
„ 360	595 <sup>13</sup> seq.
„ 391	1004 <sup>2</sup> seq.
„ 402	806 <sup>9</sup> seq.
„ 403	806 <sup>13</sup> seq.
„ 412	384 <sup>11</sup> seq.
„ 413	385 <sup>2</sup> seq.
„ 414	380 <sup>16</sup> seq.

N<sup>o</sup>. 423

423	595 <sup>1</sup> seq.
424 v. 2	984 <sup>5</sup>
425 v. 2	862 <sup>9</sup>
450	984 <sup>7</sup> seq.
458	612 <sup>1</sup> seq.
472*	734 <sup>7</sup> seq.
497*	805 <sup>7</sup>
498*	804 <sup>7</sup> seq.
499*	805 <sup>15</sup>
500*	1039 <sup>9</sup> seq.
511	1044 <sup>1</sup> seq.
512	1044 <sup>5</sup> seq.
514	1044 <sup>12</sup>
525	621 <sup>17</sup> seq.
527	610 <sup>16</sup> seq.
529 v. 1 seq.	612 <sup>7</sup> seq.
529 (p. 116 <sup>5</sup> seq.)	1044 <sup>18</sup> seq.
530	1045 <sup>10</sup> seq.
581	1051 <sup>1</sup> seq.
648	611 <sup>12</sup> seq.
684 (= 456) v. 2	248 <sup>17</sup>

## ĤUTĀFA.

N <sup>o</sup> . 8 v. 16	466 <sup>17</sup>
„ 33 v. 1	244 <sup>15</sup>
„ 67 v. 4	561 <sup>12</sup>
„ 70	338 <sup>2</sup> seq.

## IBN AL-ATHĪR.

1 382 <sup>1</sup> seq.	1093 <sup>12</sup> seq.
„ 384 <sup>5</sup> seq.	905 <sup>3</sup> seq.
„ 386 <sup>1</sup>	906 <sup>5</sup>
„ 404 <sup>20</sup> seq.	884 <sup>16</sup> seq.
„ 406 <sup>1</sup> seq.	452 <sup>5</sup> seq.
„ 409 <sup>17</sup> seq.	652 <sup>14</sup> seq.
„ 411 <sup>1</sup> seq.	1085 <sup>16</sup> seq.

## (Ibn al-Athīr)

I	420 <sup>18</sup> seq.	83 <sup>8</sup> seq.
"	426 <sup>12</sup>	83 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	427 <sup>11</sup> seq.	93 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	437 <sup>11</sup> seq.	666 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	*444 <sup>7</sup>	119 <sup>6</sup>
"	445 <sup>12</sup> seq.	587 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	446 <sup>9</sup> seq.	19 <sup>8</sup> seq.
"	447 <sup>11</sup> seq.	75 <sup>1</sup> seq., 313 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	449 <sup>12</sup> seq.	680 <sup>15</sup> seq.
"	453 <sup>21</sup> seq.	259 <sup>3</sup>
"	456 <sup>13</sup> seq.	144 <sup>12</sup> seq., 326 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	457 <sup>24</sup> seq.	580 <sup>16</sup> seq.
"	459 <sup>13</sup> seq.	190 <sup>9</sup> seq., 233 <sup>16</sup> seq.
"	462 <sup>14</sup> seq.	238 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	464 <sup>23</sup> seq.	149 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	470 <sup>25</sup> seq.	305 <sup>8</sup> seq.
"	*472 <sup>16</sup>	309 <sup>16</sup>
"	472 <sup>19</sup> seq.	311 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	473 <sup>1</sup> seq.	311 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	473 <sup>5</sup> seq.	70 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	474 <sup>12</sup> seq.	469 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	477 <sup>22</sup> seq.	47 <sup>2</sup> seq., 781 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	478 <sup>20</sup> seq.	679 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	483 <sup>24</sup> seq.	193 <sup>10</sup> seq.
"	486 <sup>19</sup> seq.	66 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	487 <sup>19</sup> seq.	1023 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	490 <sup>11</sup> seq.	1020 <sup>10</sup> seq.
III	146 <sup>22</sup> seq.	213 <sup>8</sup> seq.

## IBN DURĀID.

30 <sup>11</sup> seq.	215 <sup>1</sup>
*98 <sup>16</sup>	218 <sup>4</sup> (= 845 <sup>2</sup> )
114 <sup>16</sup>	656 <sup>12</sup>
120	188 <sup>15</sup>
124 <sup>8</sup> seq.	1025 <sup>15</sup> seq.

*1247	732 <sup>13</sup>
*134 <sup>4</sup>	66 <sup>3</sup>
*143 <sup>10</sup>	366 <sup>2</sup>
*151 <sup>1</sup>	114 <sup>11</sup>
*153 <sup>14</sup>	324 <sup>4</sup>
*154 <sup>11</sup>	970 <sup>2</sup>
*171 <sup>8</sup> seq.	379 <sup>15</sup>
*178 <sup>7</sup>	895 <sup>10</sup>
*179 <sup>21</sup>	1062 <sup>11</sup>
*187 <sup>14</sup>	401 <sup>5</sup>
199 <sup>21</sup>	634 <sup>5</sup>
*202 <sup>6</sup>	901 <sup>4</sup>
*203 <sup>4</sup>	373 <sup>2</sup> seq.
215 <sup>17</sup> seq.	810 <sup>4</sup> seq.
230 <sup>15</sup> seq.	653 <sup>9</sup> seq.
*235 <sup>6</sup>	1083 <sup>1</sup>
282 <sup>11</sup>	676 <sup>9</sup>
*284 <sup>12</sup>	363 <sup>19</sup>
*300 <sup>15</sup>	1092 <sup>1</sup>
*302 <sup>9</sup> seq.	139 <sup>13</sup>
*302 <sup>11</sup>	139 <sup>12</sup>
*319 note r	726 <sup>15</sup>
323 <sup>17</sup>	402 <sup>6</sup> (= 900 <sup>1</sup> )
324 <sup>12</sup>	26 <sup>6</sup>

## IBN HISHĀM.

11 <sup>3</sup> seq.	348 <sup>10</sup> seq.
128 <sup>1</sup>	386 <sup>8</sup>
128 <sup>2</sup>	387 <sup>14</sup>
256 <sup>2</sup>	796 <sup>6</sup>
*450 <sup>17</sup> seq.	470 <sup>14</sup>
*539 <sup>14</sup>	412 <sup>9</sup>

## IBN KHALLIKĀN.

II 33 <sup>2</sup>	440 <sup>14</sup>
--------------------	-------------------

## IBN KUTAIBA M.

*62 <sup>4</sup>	764 <sup>6</sup>
*249 <sup>21</sup>	740 <sup>9</sup>
320 <sup>17</sup>	66 <sup>5</sup>

## IBN KUTAIBA ŠH.

12 <sup>17</sup> (= 104 <sup>17</sup> )	65 <sup>9</sup>
95 <sup>12</sup> seq.	248 <sup>10</sup> seq.
195 <sup>15</sup> seq.	207 <sup>17</sup>
202 <sup>15</sup> seq.	219 <sup>8</sup> seq.
258 <sup>1</sup>	181 <sup>11</sup>
315 <sup>1</sup> seq.	1050 <sup>3</sup> seq.
371 <sup>11</sup> seq.	1083 <sup>15</sup> seq.
428 <sup>7</sup> seq.	487 <sup>6</sup> seq.
*429 <sup>8</sup>	260 <sup>3</sup>
447 <sup>5</sup> seq.	663 <sup>16</sup> seq.

## IBN SA'D.

III 78 <sup>16</sup> seq.	80 <sup>14</sup> seq.
VIII *149 <sup>21</sup> seq.	572 <sup>7</sup>

## IKD.

II 150 <sup>30</sup> seq.	354 <sup>6</sup> seq.
III 51 <sup>15</sup> seq.	676 <sup>7</sup> seq.
» 53 <sup>23</sup> seq.	83 <sup>9</sup> seq.
» 55 <sup>28</sup> seq.	96 <sup>17</sup> seq.
» 56 <sup>12</sup> seq.	420 <sup>9</sup> seq.
» 63 <sup>10</sup> seq.	679 <sup>5</sup> seq.
» 63 <sup>16</sup> seq.	70 <sup>5</sup> seq.
» 64 <sup>10</sup> seq.	305 <sup>8</sup> seq.
» 65 <sup>12</sup> seq.	1023 <sup>11</sup> seq.
» 66 <sup>12</sup> seq.	47 <sup>2</sup> seq., 781 <sup>11</sup> seq.
» 66 <sup>24</sup> seq.	58 <sup>19</sup> seq.
» 67 <sup>18</sup>	580 <sup>16</sup> seq.
» 68 <sup>22</sup> seq.	75 <sup>1</sup> seq., 313 <sup>7</sup> seq.

III 69 <sup>5</sup> seq.	76 <sup>10</sup> seq.
» 69 <sup>22</sup> seq.	144 <sup>12</sup> seq., 326 <sup>1</sup> seq.
» 70 <sup>24</sup> seq.	190 <sup>9</sup> seq., 233 <sup>16</sup> seq.
» 71 <sup>36</sup>	259 <sup>3</sup>
» 72 <sup>4</sup> seq.	1020 <sup>10</sup> seq.
» 74 <sup>2</sup> seq.	905 <sup>3</sup> seq.
» 77 <sup>22</sup> seq.	452 <sup>5</sup> seq.
» 78 <sup>5</sup>	149 <sup>5</sup> seq.
» 81 <sup>12</sup> seq.	66 <sup>6</sup> seq.
» 81 <sup>25</sup> seq.	469 <sup>5</sup> seq.
» 82 <sup>10</sup> seq.	1025 <sup>6</sup> seq.
» 90 <sup>20</sup> seq.	638 <sup>12</sup> seq.
» 92 <sup>29</sup> seq.	645 <sup>19</sup> seq.

## JARĪR.

I 5 <sup>21</sup>	352 <sup>4</sup>
» 6 <sup>1</sup>	352 <sup>8</sup>
» 6 <sup>2</sup>	352 <sup>2</sup>
» 8 <sup>2</sup> seq.	939 <sup>15</sup> seq.
» 13 <sup>6</sup>	1027 <sup>9</sup>
» 13 <sup>8</sup> seq.	1031 <sup>2</sup> seq.
» 19 <sup>18</sup> seq.	803 <sup>11</sup> seq.
» 20 <sup>1</sup> seq.	806 <sup>9</sup> seq.
» 20 <sup>4</sup> seq.	806 <sup>19</sup> seq.
» 20 <sup>13</sup> seq.	807 <sup>11</sup> seq.
» 21 <sup>13</sup> seq.	812 <sup>10</sup> seq.
» 22 <sup>1</sup> seq.	839 <sup>14</sup> seq.
» 22 <sup>4</sup> seq.	840 <sup>4</sup> seq.
» 22 <sup>11</sup>	652 <sup>11</sup>
» 27 <sup>18</sup>	316 <sup>7</sup>
» 30 <sup>16</sup> seq.	432 <sup>18</sup> seq.
» 32 <sup>11</sup> seq.	37 <sup>2</sup> seq.
» 33 <sup>1</sup> seq.	1046 <sup>8</sup> seq.
» 39 <sup>19</sup> seq.	837 <sup>8</sup> seq.
» 40 <sup>5</sup> seq.	837 <sup>13</sup> seq.
» 40 <sup>15</sup> seq.	499 <sup>3</sup> seq.



(Jaffr)

I	43 <sup>18</sup> seq.	510 <sup>15</sup> seq.
	50 <sup>1</sup> seq.	787 <sup>9</sup> seq.
	50 <sup>6</sup> seq.	798 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	54 <sup>9</sup>	1025 <sup>5</sup>
	60 <sup>12</sup> seq.	1039 <sup>9</sup> seq.
	60 <sup>17</sup> seq.	1040 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	66 <sup>2</sup>	316 <sup>5</sup> (= 583 <sup>15</sup> )
	70 <sup>14</sup>	736 <sup>3</sup>
	70 <sup>15</sup>	736 <sup>2</sup>
	72 <sup>14</sup> seq.	981 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	72 <sup>19</sup> seq.	985 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	74 <sup>21</sup>	981 <sup>12</sup>
	75 <sup>5</sup> seq.	982 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	78 <sup>3</sup> seq.	231 <sup>12</sup> seq.
	78 <sup>15</sup> seq.	245 <sup>13</sup> seq.
	80 <sup>2</sup> seq.	846 <sup>9</sup> seq.
	80 <sup>6</sup> seq.	846 <sup>14</sup> seq.
	80 <sup>9</sup> seq.	909 <sup>5</sup> seq.
	80 <sup>21</sup> seq.	935 <sup>5</sup> seq.
	84 <sup>9</sup> seq.	847 <sup>7</sup> seq.
	90 <sup>4</sup> seq.	866 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	91 <sup>11</sup>	35 <sup>15</sup>
	91 <sup>19</sup> seq.	761 <sup>12</sup> seq.
	106 <sup>9</sup> seq.	992 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	118 <sup>20</sup> seq.	32 <sup>14</sup> seq.
	119 <sup>3</sup> seq.	33 <sup>12</sup> seq.
	120 <sup>2</sup> seq.	513 <sup>5</sup> seq.
	120 <sup>11</sup> seq.	537 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	123 <sup>17</sup> seq.	955 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	126 <sup>6</sup>	548 <sup>12</sup>
	127 <sup>21</sup> seq.	249 <sup>16</sup> seq.
	129 <sup>16</sup> seq.	255 <sup>4</sup> seq.
	130	488 <sup>10</sup>
	131 <sup>4</sup>	488 <sup>5</sup>
	135 <sup>16</sup> seq.	61 <sup>1</sup> seq.

I	136 <sup>1</sup> seq.	7 <sup>5</sup> seq.
	141 <sup>2</sup> seq.	1041 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	145 <sup>16</sup> seq.	647 <sup>14</sup> seq.
	145 <sup>16</sup>	316 <sup>2</sup>
	150 <sup>10</sup> seq.	601 <sup>3</sup> seq.
	152 <sup>21</sup> seq.	25 <sup>13</sup> seq.
	153 <sup>3</sup> seq.	26 <sup>14</sup> seq.
	155 <sup>6</sup>	821 <sup>5</sup>
	155 <sup>5</sup> seq.	823 <sup>3</sup> seq.
	155 <sup>11</sup> seq.	824 <sup>10</sup> seq.
	159 <sup>9</sup> seq.	957 <sup>15</sup> seq.
	159 <sup>12</sup> seq.	961 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	169 <sup>4</sup>	351 <sup>17</sup>
	171 <sup>16</sup> seq.	1098 <sup>2</sup> seq.
II	2 <sup>3</sup> seq.	548 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	8 <sup>9</sup> seq.	577 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	18 <sup>12</sup> seq.	818 <sup>7</sup> seq.
	23 <sup>19</sup> seq.	841 <sup>3</sup> seq.
	24 <sup>15</sup> seq.	843 <sup>9</sup> seq.
	34 <sup>6</sup> seq.	1044 <sup>15</sup> seq.
	38 <sup>5</sup> seq.	1080 <sup>13</sup> seq.
	38 <sup>7</sup>	589 <sup>1</sup>
	38 <sup>5</sup>	302 <sup>5</sup> , 589 <sup>3</sup>
	38 <sup>17</sup>	230 <sup>1</sup>
	39 <sup>22</sup>	1045 <sup>15</sup>
	43 <sup>12</sup>	760 <sup>13</sup>
	43 <sup>13</sup>	760 <sup>12</sup>
	46 <sup>12</sup> seq.	181 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	51 <sup>14</sup> seq.	211 <sup>14</sup> seq.
	62 <sup>10</sup> seq.	706 <sup>3</sup> seq.
	63 <sup>20</sup> seq.	710 <sup>7</sup> seq.
	65 <sup>10</sup> seq.	133 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	67 <sup>10</sup> seq.	158 <sup>2</sup> seq.
	69 <sup>16</sup> seq.	127 <sup>6</sup> seq.
	71 <sup>3</sup>	275
	71 <sup>1</sup>	279

## (Jarir)

II	71 <sup>5</sup> seq.	281 <sup>13</sup> seq.
	72 <sup>1</sup> seq.	289 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	72 <sup>19</sup> seq.	285 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	73 <sup>16</sup> seq.	275 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	75 <sup>9</sup>	294 <sup>2</sup>
"	75 <sup>10</sup>	293 <sup>15</sup>
"	75 <sup>11</sup> seq.	294 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	75 <sup>16</sup> seq.	295 <sup>2</sup> seq.
"	83 <sup>17</sup> seq.	18 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	84 <sup>1</sup> seq.	4 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	89 <sup>13</sup> seq.	1014 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	106 <sup>21</sup> seq.	29 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	113 <sup>9</sup> seq.	1046 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	117 <sup>3</sup> seq.	38 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	117 <sup>17</sup> seq.	42 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	118 <sup>14</sup> seq.	59 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	121 <sup>4</sup> seq.	108 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	121 <sup>12</sup> seq.	110 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	123 <sup>11</sup> seq.	262 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	124 <sup>15</sup> seq.	269 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	126 <sup>6</sup> seq.	718 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	128 <sup>12</sup> seq.	753 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	131 <sup>19</sup> seq.	343 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	132 <sup>6</sup> seq.	374 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	132 <sup>10</sup>	393 <sup>16</sup>
"	132 <sup>11</sup> seq.	375 <sup>3</sup> seq.
"	132 <sup>14</sup>	378 <sup>3</sup>
"	132 <sup>15</sup>	391 <sup>3</sup>
"	132 <sup>16</sup> seq.	375 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	133 <sup>22</sup> seq.	347 <sup>10</sup> seq.
"	135 <sup>15</sup> seq.	391 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	136 <sup>18</sup> seq.	394 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	138 <sup>21</sup> seq.	378 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	139 <sup>11</sup>	378
"	139 <sup>15</sup> seq.	385 <sup>10</sup> seq.

II	140 <sup>18</sup> seq.	30 <sup>1</sup> seq.
	142 <sup>10</sup> seq.	670 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	144 <sup>4</sup> seq.	880 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	145 <sup>7</sup> seq.	888 <sup>3</sup> seq.
"	152 <sup>5</sup> seq.	302 <sup>11</sup> , 339 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	155 <sup>12</sup> seq.	
"	163 <sup>12</sup> seq.	4 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	164 <sup>13</sup> seq.	167 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	166 <sup>1</sup> seq.	172 <sup>13</sup> seq.

## KAZWĪNĪ.

II	61 <sup>14</sup> seq.	436 <sup>11</sup> seq.
----	-----------------------	------------------------

## KHANSA.

74 <sup>3</sup>	423 <sup>11</sup>
-----------------	-------------------

## KHIZĀNAT.

I	199 <sup>10</sup> seq.	155 <sup>3</sup> seq.
"	305 <sup>28</sup> seq.	1050 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	314 <sup>5</sup> seq.	152 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	480 <sup>9</sup> seq.	841 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	480 <sup>18</sup>	845 <sup>6</sup>
"	480 <sup>19</sup>	845 <sup>15</sup>
"	480 <sup>20</sup>	845 <sup>1</sup>
II	500 <sup>27</sup> seq.	452 <sup>5</sup> seq.
III	139 <sup>11</sup>	933 <sup>11</sup>
"	139 <sup>22</sup>	933 <sup>16</sup>
"	*210 <sup>6</sup>	1021 <sup>6</sup>
"	669 <sup>17</sup> seq.	696 <sup>5</sup> seq.
IV	80 <sup>5</sup> seq.	221 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	80 <sup>21</sup> seq.	219 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	460 <sup>15</sup>	886 <sup>16</sup>

## KUTĀMĪ.

N <sup>o</sup> .	6	A.	25	83
------------------	---	----	----	----

## LABĪD BR.

N <sup>o</sup> .	27 v. 11	300 <sup>1</sup>
	39 v. 6	8 <sup>11</sup>

## LABĪD CH.

26 <sup>1</sup>	299 <sup>17</sup>
27 <sup>8</sup> seq.	299 <sup>15</sup> seq.
56 <sup>1</sup>	423 <sup>4</sup>
104 <sup>4</sup> seq.	229 <sup>5</sup> seq.
106 <sup>12</sup> seq.	678 <sup>5</sup> seq.
131 <sup>1</sup>	51 <sup>9</sup>
146 <sup>9</sup> seq.	300 <sup>3</sup> seq.

## LISĀN.

I	28 <sup>13</sup>	447 <sup>10</sup>
	49 <sup>23</sup>	799 <sup>8</sup>
	97 <sup>12</sup>	609 <sup>2</sup>
	110 <sup>2</sup>	552 <sup>2</sup>
	117 <sup>3</sup>	799 <sup>8</sup>
	118 <sup>9</sup>	774 <sup>7</sup>
	118 <sup>11</sup>	745 <sup>17</sup>
	119 <sup>1</sup>	793 <sup>8</sup>
	119 <sup>12</sup>	465 <sup>9</sup>
	123 <sup>21</sup>	825 <sup>2</sup>
	140 <sup>24</sup>	805 <sup>2</sup>
	168 <sup>19</sup>	168 <sup>7</sup>
	185 <sup>7</sup>	572 <sup>2</sup>
	*189 <sup>9</sup>	983 <sup>5</sup>
	215 <sup>12</sup>	113 <sup>1</sup> seq., 730 <sup>29</sup>
	215 <sup>20</sup>	112 <sup>15</sup> , 727 <sup>15</sup>
	218 <sup>21</sup>	289 <sup>7</sup> , 693 <sup>12</sup>
	234 <sup>24</sup>	24 <sup>6</sup>
	286 <sup>20</sup>	438 <sup>15</sup>
	293 <sup>3</sup>	14 <sup>13</sup>
	327 <sup>1</sup> seq.	380 <sup>16</sup> seq.

I	325	101 <sup>5</sup>
	335	113 <sup>1</sup> seq., 730 <sup>29</sup>
	343	434 <sup>7</sup>
	353	564 <sup>3</sup>
	357	159 <sup>7</sup>
	414	50 <sup>2</sup>
	428	39 <sup>10</sup>
	430	15 <sup>10</sup>
	433	3 <sup>5</sup>
	434 <sup>10</sup> seq.	31 <sup>11</sup> seq.
	435	39 <sup>10</sup>
	449 <sup>13</sup>	433 <sup>1</sup>
	469 <sup>17</sup>	319 <sup>12</sup>
	*480	1032
	486 <sup>6</sup>	464 <sup>7</sup>
II	2 <sup>4</sup>	35 <sup>3</sup>
	19 <sup>11</sup>	839 <sup>14</sup>
	36 <sup>16</sup>	921 <sup>13</sup>
	43 <sup>13</sup>	433 <sup>1</sup>
	58 <sup>12</sup> seq.	456 <sup>15</sup> seq.
	59 <sup>12</sup>	465 <sup>1</sup>
	59 <sup>15</sup>	157 <sup>1</sup>
	60 <sup>14</sup>	744 <sup>12</sup>
	95 <sup>7</sup>	522 <sup>1</sup>
	145 <sup>11</sup>	888 <sup>1</sup>
	155 <sup>7</sup>	378 <sup>7</sup>
	177 <sup>11</sup>	929 <sup>12</sup> seq.
	209 <sup>1</sup>	
	218 <sup>8</sup>	132 <sup>13</sup>
	238	750 <sup>1</sup>
	243	445 <sup>1</sup>
	245	444 <sup>7</sup>
	247	316 <sup>7</sup>
	249	164 <sup>16</sup>
	249	541 <sup>9</sup>
	250 <sup>7</sup>	277 <sup>5</sup>

(Lisān)			III		
II	321 <sup>7</sup>	25 <sup>17</sup>		272 <sup>17</sup>	228 <sup>8</sup>
"	327 <sup>24</sup>	770 <sup>13</sup>	"	307 <sup>17</sup>	213 <sup>4</sup>
"	340 <sup>14</sup>	526 <sup>9</sup>	"	318 <sup>8</sup>	1025
"	340 <sup>15</sup>	526 <sup>4</sup>	"	325 <sup>17</sup>	850 <sup>8</sup>
"	340 <sup>18</sup>	525 <sup>13</sup>	"	*357 <sup>16</sup>	579 <sup>7</sup>
"	340 <sup>19</sup>	526 <sup>10</sup>	"	379 <sup>19</sup>	766 <sup>4</sup>
"	346 <sup>11</sup>	556 <sup>19</sup>	"	380 <sup>19</sup>	443 <sup>17</sup>
"	395 <sup>6</sup>	812 <sup>10</sup>	"	382 <sup>19</sup> seq.	107 <sup>19</sup> seq.
"	395 <sup>8</sup>	108 <sup>14</sup>	"	*390 <sup>12</sup>	511 <sup>5</sup>
"	422 <sup>17</sup>	38 <sup>1</sup>	"	392 <sup>10</sup>	149 <sup>2</sup>
"	433 <sup>20</sup> }	56 <sup>11</sup>	"	397 <sup>8</sup>	400 <sup>7</sup>
"	434 <sup>1</sup> }		"	404 <sup>2</sup> seq.	775 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	443 <sup>3</sup>	968 <sup>8</sup>	"	419 <sup>22</sup> seq.	69 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	451 <sup>6</sup>	442 <sup>12</sup>	"	445 <sup>1</sup>	111 <sup>5</sup>
"	467 <sup>22</sup>	175 <sup>5</sup>	"	*456 <sup>16</sup>	307 <sup>14</sup>
"	471 <sup>20</sup>	1006 <sup>14</sup>	"	490 <sup>14</sup>	637 <sup>2</sup>
III	3 <sup>3</sup>	851 <sup>4</sup>	"	493 <sup>18</sup>	317 <sup>14</sup>
"	10 <sup>9</sup>	812 <sup>10</sup>	IV	11 <sup>6</sup>	597 <sup>8</sup>
"	*12 <sup>12</sup>	23 <sup>14</sup>	"	12 <sup>4</sup>	385 <sup>10</sup>
"	47 <sup>22</sup>	164 <sup>5</sup>	"	16 <sup>13</sup>	317 <sup>8</sup>
"	*54 <sup>8</sup>	253 <sup>7</sup>	"	35 <sup>24</sup>	325 <sup>11</sup>
"	56 <sup>11</sup>	618 <sup>8</sup>	"	*44 <sup>1</sup>	1086 <sup>1</sup>
"	64 <sup>16</sup>	858 <sup>1</sup>	"	44 <sup>21</sup>	228 <sup>8</sup>
"	74 <sup>15</sup>	126 <sup>16</sup>	"	44 <sup>23</sup> seq.	228 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	101 <sup>18</sup> seq.	794 <sup>13</sup>	"	96 <sup>22</sup>	763 <sup>5</sup>
"	101 <sup>20</sup>	794 <sup>10</sup>	"	99 <sup>15</sup>	479 <sup>6</sup>
"	*118 <sup>21</sup> seq.	115 <sup>14</sup>	"	125 <sup>1</sup>	216 <sup>7</sup>
"	149 <sup>24</sup>	692 <sup>3</sup>	"	139 <sup>17</sup>	288 <sup>14</sup>
"	*168 <sup>1</sup> seq.	858 <sup>2</sup>	"	150 <sup>26</sup>	720 <sup>14</sup>
"	176 <sup>3</sup>	650 <sup>5</sup> (see note)	"	174 <sup>13</sup>	1026 <sup>11</sup>
"	176 <sup>4</sup>	936 <sup>6</sup>	"	187 <sup>13</sup>	486 <sup>5</sup>
"	210 <sup>15</sup>	765 <sup>11</sup>	"	205 <sup>11</sup>	209 <sup>1</sup>
"	213 <sup>5</sup>	406 <sup>7</sup>	"	212 <sup>18</sup>	77 <sup>9</sup>
"	*266 <sup>21</sup>	839 <sup>8</sup>	"	266 <sup>4</sup>	253 <sup>8</sup>
"	271 <sup>3</sup>	229 <sup>11</sup>	"	277 <sup>1</sup> seq.	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.

(Lisan)

IV	278 <sup>23</sup>	642 <sup>13</sup>
"	280 <sup>15</sup>	443 <sup>7</sup>
"	280 <sup>16</sup>	443 <sup>7</sup>
"	283 <sup>2</sup>	101 <sup>17</sup>
"	288 <sup>5</sup>	433 <sup>14</sup>
"	290 <sup>8</sup>	543 <sup>17</sup>
"	290 <sup>10</sup>	827 <sup>5</sup>
"	293 <sup>23</sup>	916 <sup>3</sup>
"	300 <sup>18</sup>	486 <sup>5</sup>
"	306 <sup>9</sup>	817 <sup>4</sup>
"	*316 <sup>6</sup>	255 <sup>8</sup>
"	347 <sup>7</sup>	1006 <sup>5</sup>
"	347 <sup>10</sup>	1006 <sup>1</sup>
"	348 <sup>4</sup>	543 <sup>1</sup>
"	349 <sup>14</sup>	753 <sup>7</sup>
"	361 <sup>12</sup>	910 <sup>14</sup>
"	363 <sup>3</sup>	792 <sup>15</sup>
"	364 <sup>1</sup>	109 <sup>11</sup>
"	364 <sup>21</sup>	89 <sup>13</sup>
"	365 <sup>11</sup>	168 <sup>7</sup>
"	365 <sup>18</sup>	168 <sup>4</sup>
"	369 <sup>7</sup>	768 <sup>13</sup>
"	382 <sup>19</sup>	794 <sup>13</sup>
"	386 <sup>12</sup>	792 <sup>13</sup>
"	403 <sup>14</sup>	527 <sup>1</sup>
"	439 <sup>11</sup>	70 <sup>11</sup>
"	455 <sup>17</sup>	789 <sup>7</sup> (= 498 <sup>11</sup> )
"	473	65 <sup>2</sup>
"	485 <sup>18</sup>	1008 <sup>10</sup>
V	27 <sup>10</sup>	402 <sup>6</sup> (= 900 <sup>1</sup> )
"	31 <sup>10</sup>	
"	95 <sup>8</sup>	939 <sup>10</sup>
"	*96 <sup>7</sup>	983 <sup>5</sup>
"	110 <sup>7</sup>	579 <sup>6</sup>
"	145 <sup>2</sup>	549 <sup>11</sup>

V	157 <sup>24</sup>	864 <sup>2</sup>
"	165 <sup>21</sup>	54 <sup>2</sup>
"	165 <sup>24</sup>	214 <sup>10</sup>
"	172 <sup>2</sup>	485 <sup>8</sup>
"	192 <sup>19</sup>	527 <sup>1</sup>
"	202 <sup>17</sup>	832 <sup>7</sup>
"	206 <sup>24</sup>	449 <sup>2</sup>
"	*216 <sup>10</sup> seq.	946 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	228 <sup>15</sup>	155 <sup>3</sup>
"	229 <sup>14</sup>	340 <sup>4</sup>
"	238 <sup>5</sup>	870 <sup>11</sup>
"	*243 <sup>2</sup> seq.	313 <sup>7</sup>
"	243 <sup>24</sup>	911 <sup>7</sup>
"	247 <sup>17</sup>	548 <sup>5</sup>
"	250 <sup>6</sup>	756 <sup>1</sup>
"	256 <sup>5</sup>	406 <sup>2</sup>
"	283 <sup>20</sup>	807 <sup>5</sup>
"	284 <sup>17</sup>	343 <sup>9</sup>
"	296 <sup>21</sup>	9 <sup>1</sup>
"	304 <sup>1</sup>	77 <sup>2</sup>
"	319 <sup>2</sup>	969 <sup>3</sup>
"	331 <sup>11</sup>	776 <sup>7</sup>
"	*340 <sup>20</sup>	179 <sup>4</sup>
"	347 <sup>1</sup>	488 <sup>2</sup>
"	347 <sup>4</sup> seq.	488 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	347 <sup>9</sup>	17 <sup>12</sup>
"	349 <sup>22</sup>	696 <sup>5</sup>
"	358 <sup>7</sup>	1000 <sup>14</sup>
"	381 <sup>20</sup>	606 <sup>6</sup>
"	381 <sup>11</sup>	651 <sup>5</sup>
"	397 <sup>7</sup>	520 <sup>5</sup>
"	400 <sup>10</sup>	353 <sup>4</sup>
"	405 <sup>8</sup>	215 <sup>12</sup>
"	407 <sup>16</sup>	718 <sup>10</sup>
"	422 <sup>5</sup>	690 <sup>10</sup>
"	426 <sup>22</sup> seq.	259 <sup>5</sup>



(Lisān)		VI	
VI	2 <sup>10</sup>	324 <sup>16</sup>	384 <sup>1</sup> 90 <sup>17</sup>
»	8 <sup>3</sup>	334 <sup>14</sup>	» 400 <sup>15</sup> 644 <sup>13</sup>
»	*20 <sup>10</sup>	129 <sup>7</sup>	» 400 <sup>17</sup> 644 <sup>12</sup>
»	25 <sup>10</sup> seq.	456 <sup>18</sup> seq.	» 436 <sup>9</sup> 542 <sup>16</sup>
»	51 <sup>12</sup>	324 <sup>16</sup>	» 438 <sup>16</sup> seq. 220 <sup>5</sup> seq.
»	52 <sup>4</sup>	969 <sup>8</sup>	» 439 <sup>5</sup> 221 <sup>11</sup>
»	79 <sup>4</sup>	248 <sup>12</sup>	» 441 <sup>3</sup> 182 <sup>1</sup>
»	85 <sup>18</sup>	332 <sup>17</sup>	» 445 <sup>12</sup> 1058 <sup>9</sup> (= 197 <sup>15</sup> )
»	*104 <sup>22</sup>	861 <sup>5</sup>	» 447 <sup>16</sup> 1041 <sup>2</sup>
»	107 <sup>2</sup>	955 <sup>1</sup>	» *464 <sup>14</sup> 949 <sup>9</sup>
»	110 <sup>23</sup>	653 <sup>9</sup> seq.	VII *32 <sup>10</sup> 1002 <sup>12</sup>
»	111 <sup>5</sup> seq. }		» 35 <sup>10</sup> seq. 89 <sup>13</sup> seq.
»	112 <sup>6</sup>	916 <sup>13</sup>	» 38 <sup>12</sup> 71 <sup>4</sup>
»	114 <sup>24</sup>	855 <sup>11</sup>	» 38 <sup>15</sup> 693 <sup>12</sup> (= 289 <sup>7</sup> )
»	116 <sup>22</sup>	263 <sup>13</sup>	» 60 <sup>21</sup> 243 <sup>18</sup>
»	125 <sup>7</sup>	859 <sup>1</sup>	» 97 <sup>17</sup> 870 <sup>3</sup>
»	152 <sup>5</sup>	765 <sup>11</sup>	» *118 <sup>23</sup> } 356 <sup>8</sup>
»	155 <sup>25</sup> seq.	192 <sup>1</sup> (= 235 <sup>17</sup> )	» *119 <sup>5</sup> }
»	160 <sup>11</sup>	892 <sup>6</sup>	» *132 <sup>10</sup> 983 <sup>3</sup>
»	160 <sup>16</sup>	955 <sup>1</sup>	» 133 <sup>12</sup> 162 <sup>14</sup>
»	160 <sup>23</sup>	833 <sup>14</sup>	» 155 <sup>2</sup> 111 <sup>15</sup>
»	174 <sup>3</sup> seq.	246 <sup>17</sup> seq.	» 155 <sup>24</sup> 997 <sup>6</sup>
»	192 <sup>22</sup>	621 <sup>17</sup>	» 164 <sup>11</sup> 816 <sup>3</sup>
»	198 <sup>2</sup> seq.	384 <sup>18</sup> seq.	» 166 <sup>13</sup> 714 <sup>4</sup>
»	205 <sup>24</sup> seq.	155 <sup>6</sup> seq.	» 174 <sup>5</sup> 488 <sup>10</sup>
»	206 <sup>1</sup>	155 <sup>4</sup>	» 200 <sup>17</sup> 776 <sup>7</sup>
»	228 <sup>11</sup>	937 <sup>6</sup> (= 779 <sup>13</sup> )	» 203 <sup>18</sup> seq. 146 <sup>15</sup> (= 328 <sup>12</sup> )
»	249 <sup>4</sup>	332 <sup>7</sup>	» *225 <sup>1</sup> 41 <sup>4</sup>
»	260 <sup>6</sup>	1000 <sup>7</sup>	» 242 <sup>9</sup> 182 <sup>1</sup>
»	264 <sup>8</sup> seq.	692 <sup>15</sup> seq.	» 264 <sup>4</sup> 405 <sup>7</sup>
»	291 <sup>7</sup>	769 <sup>16</sup>	» *279 <sup>1</sup> 579 <sup>3</sup>
»	300 <sup>20</sup>	162 <sup>14</sup>	» 284 <sup>14</sup> 44 <sup>8</sup>
»	339 <sup>18</sup>	769 <sup>16</sup>	» 298 <sup>9</sup> 199 <sup>6</sup>
»	358 <sup>20</sup>	842 <sup>1</sup>	» 337 <sup>17</sup> 906 <sup>5</sup>
»	383 <sup>20</sup>	153 <sup>19</sup>	» 338 <sup>7</sup> 455 <sup>18</sup>
			» 381 <sup>18</sup> 938 <sup>3</sup>

	(Li-ān)		IX		
VII	388 <sup>1</sup>	943 <sup>5</sup>		7 <sup>3</sup>	514 <sup>7</sup>
"	405 <sup>16</sup> seq.	665 <sup>7</sup> seq. (= 940 <sup>3</sup> seq.)	"	11 <sup>15</sup>	512
"	424 <sup>22</sup>	243 <sup>15</sup>	"	35 <sup>9</sup>	153 <sup>7</sup>
VIII	2 <sup>1</sup>	164 <sup>9</sup> (= 597 <sup>5</sup> )	"	35 <sup>17</sup>	43
"	3 <sup>1</sup>	164 <sup>5</sup>	"	40 <sup>13</sup>	757 <sup>10</sup>
"	5 <sup>6</sup>	934 <sup>10</sup>	"	81 <sup>16</sup>	550 <sup>7</sup>
"	7 <sup>2</sup>	24 <sup>6</sup>	"	90 <sup>14</sup>	
"	21 <sup>6</sup>	934 <sup>10</sup>	"	93 <sup>7</sup>	7 <sup>1</sup>
"	29 <sup>15</sup> seq.	226 <sup>6</sup> (= 684 <sup>15</sup> )	"	111 <sup>7</sup>	13 <sup>1</sup>
"	30 <sup>17</sup>	11 <sup>1</sup>	"	137 <sup>19</sup>	391 <sup>8</sup>
"	54 <sup>7</sup>	980 <sup>9</sup>	"	168 <sup>8</sup>	921 <sup>13</sup>
"	71	109 <sup>5</sup>	"	179 <sup>11</sup>	115 <sup>8</sup>
"	72 <sup>3</sup>	834 <sup>12</sup>	"	179 <sup>17</sup>	115 <sup>13</sup>
"	83 <sup>3</sup>	32 <sup>15</sup>	"	189 <sup>17</sup>	549 <sup>11</sup>
"	85 <sup>10</sup>	50 <sup>17</sup>	"	204 <sup>8</sup>	34 <sup>13</sup>
"	105 <sup>8</sup>	887 <sup>12</sup>	"	225 <sup>7</sup>	441 <sup>5</sup>
"	114 <sup>20</sup>	693 <sup>12</sup> (= 289 <sup>7</sup> )	"	236 <sup>18</sup>	585 <sup>1</sup>
"	118 <sup>5</sup>	109 <sup>5</sup>	"	239 <sup>11</sup>	441 <sup>5</sup>
"	*168 <sup>1</sup> seq.	447 <sup>6</sup>	"	240 <sup>11</sup>	146 <sup>8</sup> (= 327 <sup>17</sup> )
"	187 <sup>7</sup>	979 <sup>13</sup>	"	261 <sup>14</sup>	74 <sup>15</sup>
"	208 <sup>11</sup>	548 <sup>6</sup>	"	279 <sup>8</sup>	39 <sup>18</sup>
"	223 <sup>16</sup>	695 <sup>2</sup>	"	292 <sup>11</sup>	192 <sup>6</sup> (= 236 <sup>2</sup> )
"	223 <sup>24</sup>	311 <sup>13</sup>	"	305 <sup>11</sup>	841 <sup>7</sup>
"	224 <sup>17</sup>	226 <sup>1</sup>	"	354 <sup>3</sup>	934 <sup>10</sup>
"	224 <sup>17</sup>	968 <sup>8</sup>	"	355 <sup>7</sup>	442 <sup>15</sup>
"	259 <sup>1</sup> seq.	963 <sup>5</sup>	"	357 <sup>10</sup>	963 <sup>18</sup>
"	277 <sup>1</sup>	157 <sup>8</sup>	"	368 <sup>11</sup>	964 <sup>12</sup>
"	*287 <sup>1</sup>	154 <sup>16</sup>	"	372 <sup>13</sup>	870 <sup>6</sup>
"	340 <sup>1</sup>	512 <sup>3</sup>	"	386 <sup>16</sup>	395 <sup>7</sup>
"	351 <sup>1</sup>	336 <sup>12</sup>	"	386 <sup>18</sup>	12 <sup>14</sup>
"	352 <sup>1</sup>	550 <sup>15</sup>	"	400 <sup>9</sup>	101 <sup>8</sup>
"	365 <sup>1</sup>	243 <sup>18</sup>	"	426 <sup>17</sup>	443 <sup>1</sup>
"	377 <sup>1</sup>	9 <sup>2</sup>	"	428 <sup>17</sup>	212 <sup>13</sup>
"	398 <sup>1</sup>	168 <sup>1</sup>	"	428 <sup>17</sup>	977 <sup>1</sup>
"	412 <sup>11</sup>	476 <sup>11</sup>	"	431 <sup>1</sup>	967 <sup>10</sup>
			"	441 <sup>3</sup>	276 <sup>14</sup>

(Lisan)			X	
IX	457 <sup>4</sup>	192 <sup>6</sup> (= 236 <sup>2</sup> )		210 <sup>21</sup>
„	468 <sup>11</sup>	976 <sup>2</sup>	„	245 <sup>17</sup>
„	469 <sup>17</sup>	974 <sup>15</sup>	„	246 <sup>3</sup>
„	*473 <sup>9</sup>	537 <sup>13</sup>	„	249 <sup>16</sup>
„	473 <sup>20</sup>	176 <sup>9</sup>	„	259 <sup>4</sup>
„	479 <sup>11</sup>		„	261 <sup>6</sup>
„	483 <sup>14</sup>	705 <sup>9</sup>	„	261 <sup>24</sup>
„	487 <sup>14</sup>	682 <sup>6</sup>	„	262 <sup>6</sup>
„	492 <sup>6</sup>	181 <sup>11</sup>	„	269 <sup>21</sup>
„	493 <sup>2</sup>	241 <sup>1</sup>	„	277 <sup>13</sup>
X	4 <sup>2</sup>	541 <sup>1</sup>	„	279 <sup>16</sup>
„	23 <sup>21</sup>	977 <sup>11</sup> (= 679 <sup>11</sup> )	„	289 <sup>24</sup>
„	*32 <sup>20</sup>	46 <sup>9</sup>	„	291 <sup>16</sup>
„	49 <sup>3</sup>	694 <sup>12</sup>	„	292 <sup>4</sup>
„	53 <sup>18</sup>	823 <sup>3</sup>	„	292 <sup>20</sup>
„	57 <sup>8</sup>	170 <sup>2</sup>	„	297 <sup>8</sup>
„	68 <sup>14</sup>	887 <sup>16</sup>	„	305 <sup>14</sup>
„	69 <sup>3</sup>	690 <sup>6</sup>	„	328 <sup>21</sup>
„	71 <sup>8</sup>	959 <sup>9</sup>	„	340 <sup>5</sup>
„	85 <sup>21</sup>	979 <sup>5</sup>	„	361 <sup>10</sup>
„	94 <sup>11</sup>	976 <sup>12</sup>	„	369 <sup>14</sup>
„	100 <sup>12</sup>	631 <sup>7</sup>	„	373 <sup>20</sup>
„	108 <sup>6</sup>	754 <sup>3</sup>	„	375 <sup>8</sup> seq.
„	*108 <sup>7</sup>	834 <sup>9</sup>	„	378 <sup>11</sup>
„	128 <sup>2</sup>	826 <sup>5</sup>	„	381 <sup>22</sup>
„	130 <sup>16</sup>	607 <sup>8</sup>	„	390 <sup>18</sup>
„	*134 <sup>23</sup>	1021 <sup>13</sup>	„	417 <sup>9</sup>
„	138 <sup>20</sup>	6 <sup>11</sup>	„	422 <sup>4</sup>
„	139 <sup>13</sup>	560 <sup>13</sup>	„	424 <sup>13</sup> seq.
„	142 <sup>2</sup>	770 <sup>13</sup>	„	425 <sup>7</sup>
„	*143 <sup>19</sup>	355 <sup>1</sup>	„	429 <sup>9</sup>
„	*144 <sup>1</sup>	933 <sup>6</sup>	XI	15 <sup>24</sup>
„	148 <sup>16</sup> seq.	960 <sup>11</sup>	„	16 <sup>11</sup>
„	157 <sup>9</sup> seq.	57 <sup>10</sup> seq.	„	33 <sup>19</sup>
„	206 <sup>22</sup>	698 <sup>13</sup>	„	39 <sup>9</sup> seq.
			„	44 <sup>12</sup>
				686 <sup>1</sup>
				280 <sup>12</sup>
				969 <sup>1</sup>
				199 <sup>6</sup>
				168 <sup>7</sup>
				557 <sup>7</sup>
				556 <sup>10</sup>
				557 <sup>3</sup>
				158 <sup>5</sup>
				966 <sup>4</sup>
				72 <sup>11</sup>
				1022 <sup>7</sup> (= 704 <sup>12</sup> )
				979 <sup>9</sup>
				447 <sup>18</sup>
				135 <sup>15</sup>
				1021 <sup>10</sup>
				601 <sup>9</sup>
				165 <sup>10</sup>
				937 <sup>6</sup> (= 779 <sup>13</sup> )
				564 <sup>11</sup>
				969 <sup>1</sup>
				173 <sup>12</sup>
				556 <sup>10</sup>
				430 <sup>7</sup>
				12 <sup>14</sup>
				560 <sup>7</sup>
				554 <sup>19</sup>
				597 <sup>8</sup>
				1 <sup>8</sup>
				609 <sup>3</sup>
				905 <sup>1</sup>
				836 <sup>14</sup> (= 299 <sup>12</sup> )
				897 <sup>14</sup>
				523 <sup>9</sup> (= 908 <sup>16</sup> )
				810 <sup>4</sup> seq.
				550 <sup>15</sup>

	(Lisān)
XI 46 <sup>14</sup>	11 <sup>10</sup>
" 48 <sup>13</sup>	567 <sup>11</sup>
" 71 <sup>13</sup>	11 <sup>5</sup>
" 81 <sup>19</sup>	550 <sup>3</sup>
" 83 <sup>8</sup>	966 <sup>9</sup>
" 83 <sup>17</sup>	807 <sup>16</sup>
" 85 <sup>19</sup>	881 <sup>3</sup>
" 85 <sup>12</sup>	880 <sup>15</sup>
" 112 <sup>4</sup>	562 <sup>3</sup>
" 113 <sup>4</sup>	44 <sup>3</sup>
" 116 <sup>6</sup>	316 <sup>7</sup>
" 121 <sup>16</sup>	960 <sup>1</sup>
" 132 <sup>10</sup>	575 <sup>16</sup>
" 140 <sup>2</sup>	89 <sup>15</sup>
" 149 <sup>19</sup>	548 <sup>6</sup>
" 163 <sup>21</sup>	590 <sup>3</sup>
" 163 <sup>24</sup>	16 <sup>7</sup>
" 165 <sup>5</sup>	39 <sup>10</sup>
" 190 <sup>2</sup>	555 <sup>3</sup>
" 199 <sup>13</sup>	568 <sup>17</sup>
" 203 <sup>20</sup>	93 <sup>7</sup>
" 205 <sup>5</sup>	590 <sup>7</sup>
" 228 <sup>11</sup>	552 <sup>16</sup>
" 231 <sup>11</sup>	933 <sup>14</sup>
" 244 <sup>13</sup>	551 <sup>3</sup>
" 248 <sup>17</sup>	33 <sup>2</sup>
" 252 <sup>4</sup>	134 <sup>5</sup>
" 257 <sup>14</sup>	224 <sup>13</sup>
" *270 <sup>7</sup>	337 <sup>12</sup>
" 285 <sup>5</sup>	969 <sup>5</sup>
" 287 <sup>17</sup>	585 <sup>19</sup> (= 1069 <sup>14</sup> )
" *297 <sup>14</sup>	78 <sup>10</sup>
" 304 <sup>23</sup>	756 <sup>4</sup>
" 329 <sup>18</sup>	978 <sup>12</sup>
" 335 <sup>14</sup>	215 <sup>8</sup>

XI 339 <sup>13</sup> seq.	205 <sup>13</sup> seq.
" 350 <sup>7</sup>	228 <sup>12</sup>
" 350 <sup>12</sup>	228 <sup>11</sup>
" 352 <sup>2</sup>	230 <sup>5</sup>
" 357 <sup>19</sup>	812 <sup>6</sup>
" 386 <sup>24</sup>	339 <sup>3</sup>
" *420 <sup>2</sup>	578 <sup>5</sup>
" 425 <sup>6</sup>	43 <sup>3</sup>
XII 18 <sup>20</sup>	377 <sup>17</sup>
" 51 <sup>16</sup> seq.	887 <sup>13</sup> (= 458 <sup>9</sup> ) seq.
" 75 <sup>13</sup> seq.	840 <sup>4</sup> seq.
" 75 <sup>16</sup>	839 <sup>14</sup>
" 76 <sup>14</sup> seq.	52 <sup>4</sup> seq.
" 76 <sup>24</sup>	148 <sup>5</sup>
" *93 <sup>2</sup>	541 <sup>11</sup>
" 110 <sup>24</sup>	96 <sup>9</sup>
" 121 <sup>20</sup>	1082 <sup>13</sup>
" 127 <sup>14</sup>	168 <sup>1</sup>
" 133 <sup>14</sup>	443 <sup>12</sup>
" 142 <sup>5</sup>	786 <sup>6</sup>
" 147 <sup>25</sup>	276 <sup>14</sup>
" 158 <sup>1</sup>	646 <sup>1</sup>
" 165 <sup>14</sup>	1007 <sup>1</sup>
" *219 <sup>4</sup>	675 <sup>17</sup>
" 252 <sup>6</sup>	124 <sup>16</sup>
" 259 <sup>5</sup>	221 <sup>10</sup>
" 270 <sup>2</sup>	440 <sup>14</sup> (= 1053 <sup>11</sup> )
" 278 <sup>17</sup>	423 <sup>13</sup>
" 279 <sup>14</sup>	778 <sup>8</sup>
" 287 <sup>7</sup>	1007 <sup>7</sup>
" 287 <sup>8</sup>	554 <sup>2</sup>
" 316 <sup>11</sup>	841 <sup>23</sup>
" 334 <sup>7</sup>	1018 <sup>1</sup>
" *336 <sup>16</sup>	1011 <sup>6</sup>
" 345 <sup>19</sup>	882 <sup>8</sup>
" 357 <sup>6</sup>	840 <sup>6</sup>

	(Lisān)	XIII 377 <sup>15</sup>	224 <sup>11</sup>
XII 375 <sup>7</sup>	880 <sup>5</sup>	" 381 <sup>5</sup>	146 <sup>15</sup> (= 328 <sup>12</sup> )
" 375 <sup>25</sup>	164 <sup>5</sup>	" 386 <sup>20</sup>	3 <sup>5</sup>
" 378 <sup>17</sup>	848 <sup>10</sup>	" 389 <sup>11</sup>	133 <sup>5</sup>
" 394 <sup>9</sup>	840 <sup>6</sup>	" 389 <sup>15</sup> seq.	133 <sup>1</sup> seq.
" 406 <sup>7</sup>	192 <sup>1</sup> (= 235 <sup>20</sup> )	" 393 <sup>11</sup>	478 <sup>14</sup>
XIII 15 <sup>13</sup>	185 <sup>3</sup>	" *393 <sup>24</sup>	309 <sup>4</sup>
" 28 <sup>16</sup>	190 <sup>1</sup>	" 398 <sup>1</sup>	164 <sup>9</sup> (= 597 <sup>5</sup> )
" 34 <sup>6</sup>	164 <sup>9</sup> (= 597 <sup>5</sup> )	" *400 <sup>24</sup>	1044 <sup>6</sup>
" 36 <sup>18</sup>	209 <sup>17</sup>	" *407 <sup>9</sup>	541 <sup>7</sup>
" 37 <sup>15</sup>	709 <sup>1</sup>	" 416 <sup>4</sup>	330 <sup>11</sup>
" 42 <sup>12</sup>	571 <sup>15</sup>	" 420 <sup>5</sup>	311 <sup>2</sup>
" 63 <sup>11</sup>	321 <sup>13</sup>	" 421 <sup>6</sup>	81 <sup>3</sup>
" *100 <sup>30</sup>	1099 <sup>15</sup>	" 423 <sup>7</sup>	134 <sup>4</sup>
" 107 <sup>17</sup>	205 <sup>3</sup>	" 423 <sup>9</sup>	133 <sup>11</sup>
" 113 <sup>24</sup>	303 <sup>14</sup>	" 425 <sup>1</sup>	319 <sup>12</sup>
" 119 <sup>16</sup> }	321 <sup>9</sup>	" 432 <sup>15</sup>	443 <sup>10</sup> (see 775 <sup>7</sup> )
" 122 <sup>16</sup> }		" 478 <sup>22</sup>	541 <sup>13</sup>
" 128 <sup>5</sup>	295 <sup>13</sup>	" 479 <sup>21</sup>	303 <sup>1</sup>
" 138 <sup>18</sup>	289 <sup>9</sup>	" 490 <sup>17</sup>	303 <sup>4</sup> (= 84 <sup>6</sup> )
" 161 <sup>5</sup>	97 <sup>15</sup>	" *494 <sup>1</sup>	632 <sup>4</sup>
" 184 <sup>13</sup>	564 <sup>4</sup>	" 494 <sup>9</sup>	190 <sup>1</sup>
" 193 <sup>3</sup>	304 <sup>16</sup>	XIV 27	231 <sup>1</sup>
" 194 <sup>4</sup>	610 <sup>10</sup>	" 41 <sup>9</sup>	631 <sup>5</sup>
" *197 <sup>17</sup>	149 <sup>15</sup>	" 5 <sup>4</sup>	741 <sup>6</sup>
" 236 <sup>10</sup>	1099 <sup>2</sup>	" 8 <sup>18</sup>	223 <sup>9</sup>
" 243 <sup>19</sup>	691 notes <sup>2</sup>	" 20 <sup>24</sup> seq.	915 <sup>15</sup>
" *244 <sup>25</sup>	461 <sup>7</sup>	" 35 <sup>19</sup>	223 <sup>14</sup>
" 272 <sup>4</sup>	164 <sup>5</sup>	" 41 <sup>9</sup>	192 <sup>6</sup> (= 236 <sup>2</sup> )
" 279 <sup>12</sup>	451 <sup>3</sup>	" 73 <sup>12</sup>	225 <sup>5</sup>
" 293 <sup>6</sup>	56 <sup>9</sup>	" 73 <sup>14</sup>	894 <sup>8</sup>
" 306 <sup>23</sup>	231 <sup>1</sup>	" 87 <sup>6</sup>	606 <sup>17</sup> (= 684 <sup>8</sup> )
" *309 <sup>12</sup>	281 <sup>6</sup> note	" 112 <sup>5</sup>	348 <sup>1</sup>
" 310 <sup>4</sup> seq.	656 <sup>17</sup> seq. (= 495 <sup>7</sup> )	" 119 <sup>19</sup> seq.	195 <sup>7</sup> seq.
" 360 <sup>13</sup>	710 <sup>12</sup>	" 120 <sup>11</sup>	60 <sup>10</sup>
" 360 <sup>17</sup>	527 <sup>13</sup>	" 130 <sup>7</sup>	210 <sup>3</sup>



	(Lisān)		
XIV	130 <sup>19</sup>	870 <sup>3</sup>	XV 286 <sup>1</sup> 398 <sup>11</sup>
»	*160 <sup>4</sup>	612 <sup>7</sup>	» 301 <sup>11</sup> 627 <sup>13</sup>
»	161 <sup>7</sup>	28 <sup>11</sup>	» 312 <sup>8</sup> seq. 455 <sup>17</sup>
»	174 <sup>16</sup>	125 <sup>4</sup>	» 335 <sup>17</sup> 709 <sup>1</sup>
»	182 <sup>21</sup>	284 <sup>13</sup>	» 337 <sup>14</sup> 377 <sup>13</sup>
»	198 <sup>9</sup>	303 <sup>14</sup>	» 337 <sup>21</sup> 50 <sup>16</sup>
»	205 <sup>24</sup>	56 <sup>5</sup>	» 337 <sup>24</sup> 736 <sup>13</sup>
»	218 <sup>9</sup>	579 <sup>6</sup>	» *355 <sup>8</sup> 758 <sup>6</sup> seq.
»	231 <sup>13</sup>	24 <sup>1</sup>	» 372 <sup>13</sup> 597 <sup>8</sup>
»	248 <sup>3</sup>	304 <sup>13</sup>	» *384 <sup>1</sup> 1030 <sup>3</sup>
»	259 <sup>12</sup>	65 <sup>16</sup>	» 418 <sup>21</sup> 24 <sup>6</sup>
»	268 <sup>5</sup>	212 <sup>5</sup>	» 418 <sup>23</sup> 122 <sup>15</sup>
»	316 <sup>1</sup>	120 <sup>19</sup>	» 420 <sup>21</sup> 419 <sup>1</sup>
»	326 <sup>8</sup>	374 <sup>9</sup>	» 420 <sup>23</sup> 767 <sup>10</sup>
»	369 <sup>24</sup>	841 <sup>7</sup>	» 426 <sup>5</sup> 345 <sup>9</sup>
XV	32 <sup>24</sup>	65 <sup>9</sup>	» 431 <sup>5</sup> 753 <sup>9</sup>
»	54 <sup>25</sup>	1007 <sup>1</sup>	» 431 <sup>19</sup> 736 <sup>13</sup>
»	92 <sup>7</sup>	311 <sup>2</sup>	» 433 <sup>20</sup> 332 <sup>7</sup>
»	100 <sup>8</sup>	766 <sup>9</sup>	XVI *11 <sup>20</sup> 458 <sup>2</sup>
»	107 <sup>21</sup>	119 <sup>4</sup>	» 20 <sup>21</sup> seq. 933 <sup>14</sup> seq.
»	120 <sup>6</sup>	29 <sup>3</sup>	» 60 <sup>24</sup> 619 <sup>8</sup>
»	134 <sup>10</sup>	44 <sup>3</sup>	» 63 <sup>7</sup> seq. 494 <sup>9</sup> seq.
»	137 <sup>14</sup>	281 <sup>13</sup>	» 81 <sup>8</sup> 888 <sup>5</sup> (= 496 <sup>11</sup> )
»	142 <sup>18</sup>	386 <sup>3</sup>	» *81 <sup>12</sup> 152 <sup>10</sup>
»	143 <sup>16</sup>	270 <sup>14</sup>	» 84 <sup>17</sup> 1019 <sup>3</sup>
»	161 <sup>17</sup>	157 <sup>8</sup>	» 93 <sup>20</sup> 41 <sup>1</sup>
»	193 <sup>8</sup>	1066 <sup>1</sup>	» 108 <sup>23</sup> 836 <sup>4</sup> (= 120 <sup>18</sup> )
»	197 <sup>21</sup>	44 <sup>11</sup>	» 111 <sup>11</sup> 309 <sup>1</sup>
»	201 <sup>8</sup> seq.	807 <sup>15</sup> seq.	» 125 <sup>25</sup> 395 <sup>9</sup>
»	217 <sup>2</sup>	123 <sup>18</sup>	» 150 <sup>24</sup> 365 <sup>7</sup>
»	217 <sup>10</sup>	643 <sup>3</sup>	» 156 <sup>20</sup> 222 <sup>3</sup>
»	239 <sup>19</sup>	119 <sup>4</sup>	» 176 <sup>9</sup> 1004 <sup>2</sup>
»	248 <sup>3</sup>	139 <sup>4</sup>	» *211 <sup>8</sup> 881 <sup>6</sup>
»	249 <sup>21</sup> seq.	441 <sup>5</sup>	» 211 <sup>15</sup> 881 <sup>8</sup>
»	258 <sup>1</sup>	52 <sup>15</sup> (= 785 <sup>11</sup> )	» 246 <sup>9</sup> 378 <sup>11</sup>
			» 246 <sup>20</sup> 621 <sup>17</sup>

(Lisen)			XVII	215 <sup>10</sup> seq.	37 <sup>2</sup>
XVI	248 <sup>19</sup>	138 <sup>11</sup> (= 567 <sup>17</sup> )		227	4 <sup>4</sup>
"	250 <sup>2</sup>	1 <sup>10</sup>		227	430 <sup>2</sup>
"	250 <sup>15</sup>	1 <sup>1</sup>		237	508 <sup>6</sup>
"	252 <sup>16</sup> seq.	291 <sup>5</sup> seq.		238	100 <sup>9</sup> (= 419 <sup>5</sup> 767 <sup>12</sup> )
	258 <sup>8</sup>	410 <sup>3</sup>		240	1004 <sup>11</sup>
	273 <sup>22</sup>	192 <sup>1</sup> (= 235 <sup>17</sup> )		240	701 <sup>10</sup>
"	274 <sup>1</sup> seq.	236 <sup>5</sup> seq.	"	250	192 <sup>5</sup> (= 236 <sup>4</sup> )
	289 <sup>9</sup>	129 <sup>5</sup> seq.		253	1004 <sup>11</sup>
"	296 <sup>9</sup>	817 <sup>4</sup>	"	254	937 <sup>6</sup> (= 779 <sup>13</sup> )
XVII	7 <sup>7</sup>	1028 <sup>1</sup>		254	483 <sup>7</sup>
"	9 <sup>17</sup>	883 <sup>4</sup>	"	254	682 <sup>13</sup>
"	10 <sup>24</sup>	1007 <sup>7</sup>		275	1004 <sup>2</sup>
"	15 <sup>4</sup>	776 <sup>7</sup>	"	291	891 <sup>10</sup>
"	16 <sup>23</sup>	799 <sup>7</sup>	"	291 <sup>10</sup>	891 <sup>9</sup>
"	23 <sup>1</sup>	707 <sup>5</sup>		294	993 <sup>17</sup>
"	30 <sup>25</sup>	710 <sup>12</sup>	"	307	571 <sup>10</sup>
"	35 <sup>22</sup>	243 <sup>19</sup>		310	96
"	51 <sup>4</sup>	100 <sup>10</sup>		310 <sup>10</sup>	96
	51 <sup>23</sup> seq.	404 <sup>15</sup> seq.		328	862
"	*54 <sup>14</sup>	1041 <sup>10</sup>		345	967
"	90 <sup>25</sup>	756 <sup>1</sup>		347	44
"	117 <sup>16</sup>	444 <sup>7</sup>		348	565 <sup>3</sup>
"	117 <sup>21</sup>	4 <sup>6</sup>		451 <sup>10</sup>	632
"	130 <sup>23</sup>	135 <sup>12</sup>		454 <sup>10</sup>	89
"	*131 <sup>24</sup>	759 notes <sup>5</sup>	XVIII	12	488
"	133 <sup>9</sup>	129 <sup>6</sup>	"	12	776
"	151 <sup>15</sup> seq.	621 <sup>5</sup> seq.	"	12	177
	155 <sup>18</sup>	31 <sup>7</sup>		14	901
"	165 <sup>23</sup> seq.	1018 <sup>1</sup>	"	*21	921
	176 <sup>6</sup>	907 <sup>7</sup>		44 seq.	815
"	179 <sup>21</sup>	433 <sup>1</sup>		54 <sup>10</sup>	156
"	183 <sup>21</sup>	144 <sup>8</sup>		74 <sup>10</sup> seq.	208 seq.
"	199 <sup>14</sup>	121 <sup>9</sup>	"	89 <sup>10</sup>	340
"	199 <sup>15</sup>	40 <sup>17</sup>		110	618
"	215 <sup>19</sup> seq.	12 <sup>10</sup>		115 <sup>17</sup>	1046

		(Li-ān)	XIX	186 <sup>11</sup>	565 <sup>3</sup>
XVIII	151 <sup>4</sup>	667 <sup>4</sup>	"	196 <sup>5</sup>	192 <sup>6</sup> (= 236 <sup>2</sup> )
"	152 <sup>5</sup>	617 <sup>9</sup>	"	*201 <sup>16</sup>	561 <sup>2</sup>
"	152 <sup>14</sup>	97 <sup>11</sup>	"	203 <sup>19</sup>	218 <sup>10</sup>
"	160 <sup>23</sup>	456 <sup>18</sup>	"	*215 <sup>23</sup>	901 <sup>4</sup>
"	168 <sup>13</sup>	1026 <sup>3</sup>	"	242 <sup>4</sup>	434 <sup>7</sup>
"	168 <sup>25</sup>	162 <sup>14</sup>	"	*272 <sup>1</sup>	423 <sup>6</sup>
"	172 <sup>1</sup>	100 <sup>9</sup> (= 419 <sup>5</sup> 767 <sup>12</sup> )	"	276 <sup>5</sup>	423 <sup>4</sup>
"	174 <sup>29</sup>	564 <sup>4</sup>	"	294 <sup>4</sup>	226 <sup>6</sup> (= 684 <sup>15</sup> )
"	176 <sup>11</sup>	198 <sup>16</sup>	"	294 <sup>16</sup>	111 <sup>14</sup>
"	222 <sup>21</sup>	441 <sup>9</sup>	"	301 <sup>3</sup>	809 <sup>7</sup> (= 77 <sup>11</sup> )
"	224 <sup>22</sup>	821 <sup>10</sup>	"	302 <sup>5</sup>	157 <sup>6</sup>
"	238 <sup>1</sup>	847 <sup>7</sup>	"	335 <sup>3</sup>	774 <sup>7</sup> (= 465 <sup>11</sup> )
"	245 <sup>12</sup>	778 <sup>5</sup>	"	342 <sup>1</sup>	
"	248 <sup>11</sup>	251 <sup>6</sup> (= 397 <sup>12</sup> 1054 <sup>6</sup> )	"	342 <sup>3</sup>	745 <sup>17</sup> (= 774 <sup>9</sup> )
"	249 <sup>2</sup>	689 <sup>15</sup>	"	342 <sup>5</sup> seq.	774 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	*251 <sup>11</sup> seq.	370 <sup>11</sup>	"	342 <sup>5</sup>	572 <sup>14</sup> (= 774 <sup>11</sup> )
"	251 <sup>15</sup> seq.	180 <sup>9</sup> seq.	"	342 <sup>9</sup>	182 <sup>15</sup> (= 774 <sup>13</sup> 1049 <sup>9</sup> )
"	252 <sup>14</sup>	311 <sup>14</sup>	"	342 <sup>10</sup>	183 <sup>5</sup>
"	253 <sup>12</sup>	230 <sup>5</sup>	"	342 <sup>12</sup>	700 <sup>6</sup>
"	254 <sup>12</sup>	656 <sup>13</sup>	"	342 <sup>13</sup>	700 <sup>12</sup>
"	294 <sup>15</sup>	62 <sup>6</sup> (= 430 <sup>6</sup> )	"	*343 <sup>19</sup>	240 <sup>2</sup>
"	*299 <sup>1</sup>	743 <sup>13</sup>	"	346 <sup>19</sup>	786 <sup>13</sup>
XIX	16 <sup>19</sup>	285 <sup>7</sup> (= 866 <sup>6</sup> )	"	354 <sup>7</sup>	280 <sup>11</sup>
"	31 <sup>20</sup>	371 <sup>1</sup> (= 366 <sup>8</sup> )	"	355 <sup>21</sup>	
"	39 <sup>13</sup>	90 <sup>17</sup>	"	377 <sup>10</sup>	137
"	56 <sup>10</sup>	60 <sup>5</sup>	XX	19 <sup>15</sup>	101 <sup>17</sup>
"	98 <sup>17</sup>	339 <sup>17</sup>	"	*40 <sup>13</sup> seq.	1033 <sup>5</sup>
"	104 <sup>8</sup>	483 <sup>7</sup>	"	47	305
"	122 <sup>14</sup>	1030 <sup>9</sup>	"	62 <sup>19</sup>	753 <sup>7</sup>
"	*123	448 <sup>7</sup>	"	62 <sup>23</sup>	128 <sup>8</sup>
"	125 <sup>16</sup>	521 <sup>6</sup>	"	70	89
"	163 <sup>21</sup>	90 <sup>17</sup>	"	74	42
"	175 <sup>7</sup>	259 <sup>9</sup>	"	82 <sup>12</sup> seq.	176 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	180 <sup>7</sup>	244 <sup>17</sup>	"	94 <sup>17</sup>	805
"	*181 <sup>8</sup>	914 <sup>13</sup>	"	95 <sup>1</sup>	244 <sup>17</sup>

	(Lisān)	
XX 95 <sup>19</sup>	285 <sup>7</sup> (= 866 <sup>6</sup> )	
" 96 <sup>13</sup>	736 <sup>13</sup>	
" 129 <sup>15</sup>	466 <sup>15</sup>	
" *133 <sup>7</sup>	875 <sup>9</sup>	
" 161 <sup>8</sup>	243 <sup>15</sup>	
" 163 <sup>4</sup>	207 <sup>17</sup>	
" 180 <sup>20</sup>	162 <sup>14</sup>	
" 184 <sup>25</sup>	832 <sup>4</sup>	
" 234 <sup>19</sup>	768 <sup>13</sup>	
" 235 <sup>15</sup>	101 <sup>13</sup>	
" 247 <sup>7</sup>	969 <sup>5</sup> , 861 <sup>11</sup>	
" 255 <sup>18</sup> seq.	909 <sup>13</sup> seq.	
" 264 <sup>15</sup>	122 <sup>15</sup>	
" 269 <sup>20</sup>	31 <sup>6</sup>	
" 273 <sup>13</sup>	430 <sup>2</sup>	
" *290 <sup>2</sup>	410 <sup>15</sup>	
" 303 <sup>19</sup>	667 <sup>4</sup>	
" 321 <sup>13</sup>	269 <sup>11</sup>	
" 360 <sup>4</sup>	833 <sup>14</sup>	
" 369 <sup>6</sup>	175 <sup>16</sup>	
" 377 <sup>20</sup>	113 <sup>1</sup> (= 730 <sup>20</sup> )	
" 384 <sup>4</sup>	90 <sup>17</sup>	

## LYALL

143 <sup>5</sup>	478 <sup>13</sup>
147 <sup>13</sup>	253 <sup>6</sup>

## MAIDĀNĪ

I 7 <sup>7</sup>	1085 <sup>13</sup>
" 113 <sup>30</sup> seq.	1026 <sup>3</sup>
" 139 <sup>3</sup>	355 <sup>4</sup>
" 195 <sup>25</sup>	519 <sup>19</sup>
" 281 <sup>8</sup>	594 <sup>12</sup>
II 31 <sup>20</sup> seq.	719 <sup>3</sup>
" 43 <sup>9</sup> seq.	99 <sup>8</sup> seq.

II 246 <sup>19</sup>	1085 <sup>5</sup>
----------------------	-------------------

## MATHAL

491 <sup>7</sup>	213 <sup>14</sup>
491 <sup>11</sup> seq.	62 <sup>6</sup> seq.
491 <sup>18</sup>	165 <sup>5</sup>
491 <sup>19</sup>	166 <sup>9</sup>
491 <sup>20</sup>	165 <sup>13</sup>
491 <sup>1</sup>	231 <sup>9</sup>
491 <sup>22</sup>	218 <sup>10</sup>
491 <sup>24</sup>	974 <sup>15</sup>
491 <sup>25</sup>	981 <sup>3</sup>
491 <sup>26</sup>	975 <sup>5</sup>
491 <sup>27</sup>	683 <sup>9</sup>
492 <sup>1</sup>	650 <sup>6</sup>
492 <sup>2</sup>	684 <sup>11</sup>
492 <sup>3</sup> seq.	861 <sup>11</sup> seq.
492 <sup>5</sup> seq.	826 <sup>5</sup> seq.
492 <sup>7</sup>	766 <sup>14</sup>
492 <sup>8</sup> seq.	275 <sup>12</sup>
492 <sup>10</sup>	691 <sup>13</sup>
492 <sup>11</sup>	692 <sup>3</sup>
492 <sup>14</sup>	690 <sup>1</sup>
492 <sup>15</sup>	692 <sup>14</sup>
492 <sup>14</sup>	695 <sup>4</sup>
492 <sup>14</sup>	230 <sup>13</sup>
492 <sup>26</sup> seq.	852 <sup>2</sup>
493 <sup>1</sup>	853 <sup>1</sup>
493 <sup>2</sup> seq.	1033 <sup>1</sup>
493 <sup>4</sup>	1035 <sup>13</sup>

## MU'ALLAKĀT

121 <sup>7</sup> seq.	886 <sup>8</sup> seq.
128 <sup>13</sup>	564
136 <sup>12</sup> seq.	887 <sup>6</sup> seq.
180 <sup>11</sup>	12 notes <sup>4</sup>

## (Mu'allakāt)

184<sup>8</sup> 555<sup>11</sup>

## MU'ARRAB

10<sup>8</sup> 995<sup>10</sup>12<sup>7</sup> 334<sup>14</sup>26<sup>7</sup> 29<sup>3</sup>36<sup>7</sup> 787<sup>7</sup>99<sup>0</sup> / 995<sup>9</sup>123<sup>7</sup> \129<sup>7</sup> 508<sup>6</sup>131<sup>1</sup> 650<sup>5</sup> (= 624<sup>10</sup>)142<sup>7</sup> 621<sup>5</sup>154<sup>1</sup> 995<sup>9</sup>

## MUBARRAD

18<sup>5</sup> 183<sup>1</sup>\*41 115<sup>14</sup>81<sup>17</sup> seq. 738<sup>7</sup> seq.94<sup>15</sup> 906<sup>5</sup>97<sup>14</sup> seq. 654<sup>7</sup> seq.98<sup>11</sup> 1085<sup>17</sup>\*131<sup>3</sup> 191<sup>17</sup>131<sup>4</sup> seq. 314<sup>14</sup> seq.181<sup>10</sup> seq. 220<sup>5</sup> seq.219<sup>15</sup> seq. 219<sup>8</sup> seq.220<sup>1</sup> seq. 221<sup>1</sup> seq.\*237<sup>16</sup> 676<sup>11</sup>274<sup>1</sup> seq. 349<sup>13</sup> seq.274<sup>1</sup> 375<sup>10</sup>274<sup>5</sup> seq. 374<sup>1</sup> seq.274<sup>7</sup> 377<sup>1</sup>274<sup>9</sup> 377<sup>1</sup>274<sup>10</sup> 374<sup>1</sup>274<sup>12</sup> seq. 400<sup>11</sup> seq.274<sup>15</sup> 409<sup>1</sup>274<sup>16</sup> 410<sup>3</sup>274<sup>17</sup> 426<sup>5</sup>274<sup>15</sup> 425<sup>1</sup>347<sup>15</sup> 192<sup>4</sup>428<sup>10</sup> seq. 663<sup>16</sup> seq.550<sup>10</sup> 391<sup>3</sup>567<sup>14</sup> seq. 992<sup>13</sup> seq.\*687<sup>10</sup> 351<sup>1</sup>\*708<sup>2</sup> seq. 538<sup>12</sup>\*721<sup>4</sup> 717<sup>2</sup>723<sup>4</sup> seq. 847<sup>7</sup> seq.763<sup>12</sup> 897<sup>14</sup>Supplement 25<sup>7</sup> 886<sup>16</sup>

## MUFADDALĪYĀT

N<sup>0</sup>. 5 v. 3 514<sup>5</sup>» 24 v. 19 762<sup>5</sup>» \*29 v. 5 59<sup>9</sup>» 30 v. 24 seq. 1067<sup>5</sup> seq.» 35 v. 19 seq. 887<sup>12</sup> seq.» 35 v. 22 seq. 458<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 887<sup>13</sup> seq.)» 37 v. 15 628<sup>18</sup>

## MUSHTARIK

50<sup>2</sup> 888<sup>5</sup>

## MUTALAMMIS

N<sup>0</sup>. \*1 v. 7 693<sup>1</sup>

## ŞİHĀH

I 71<sup>32</sup> 839<sup>14</sup>» 632<sup>26</sup> 704<sup>12</sup>II \*78<sup>18</sup> 272<sup>10</sup>» 141<sup>15</sup> 840<sup>6</sup>» 358<sup>35</sup> 881<sup>3</sup>



## TABARĪ

I	*564 <sup>10</sup>	986 <sup>5</sup>
"	*566 <sup>4</sup>	995 <sup>1</sup>
"	755 note <i>a</i>	886 <sup>9</sup>
"	1016 <sup>4</sup>	638 <sup>15</sup>
"	1029 <sup>3</sup> —1037 <sup>15</sup>	638 <sup>12</sup> —646 <sup>7</sup>
"	*1061 <sup>11</sup>	1020 <sup>14</sup>
"	1964 <sup>2</sup> seq.	715 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	*1989 <sup>3</sup> seq.	46 <sup>9</sup>
"	3171 <sup>12</sup> seq.	80 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	*3450 note <i>d</i>	716 <sup>12</sup>
"	*3452 <sup>4</sup> seq.	717 <sup>2</sup>
II	97 <sup>4</sup> seq.	608 <sup>15</sup> seq.
"	99 <sup>14</sup> seq.	610 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	101 <sup>3</sup> seq.	611 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	101 <sup>10</sup> seq.	612 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	101 <sup>14</sup> seq.	616 <sup>2</sup> seq.
"	103 <sup>11</sup> seq.	617 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	104 <sup>5</sup> seq.	617 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	107 <sup>15</sup> seq.	619 <sup>16</sup> seq.
"	108 <sup>7</sup> seq.	620 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	158 <sup>11</sup> seq.	620 <sup>10</sup> seq.
"	160 <sup>3</sup> seq.	621 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	232 <sup>1</sup> seq.	246 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	269 <sup>17</sup> seq.	
"	433 <sup>17</sup> seq.	722 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	435 <sup>17</sup> seq.	112 <sup>8</sup> seq., 721 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	437 <sup>11</sup> —441 <sup>18</sup>	722 <sup>1</sup> —726
"	445 <sup>7</sup> —456 <sup>16</sup>	726 <sup>1</sup> —735 <sup>17</sup>
"	*790 <sup>4</sup>	439 <sup>16</sup>
"	800 <sup>14</sup> seq.	751 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	801 <sup>10</sup> seq.	750 <sup>20</sup> seq.
"	*802 <sup>3</sup>	1092 <sup>1</sup>
"	*833 <sup>5</sup>	372 <sup>4</sup>
"	*1125 <sup>5</sup>	737 <sup>15</sup>

II	1283 <sup>7</sup> seq.	351 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	1287 <sup>3</sup> seq.	354 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	*1289 <sup>12</sup>	358 <sup>5</sup>
"	*1235 <sup>4</sup>	360 <sup>11</sup>
"	*1295 <sup>9</sup>	361 <sup>7</sup>
"	1297 <sup>9</sup> seq.	362 <sup>10</sup> seq.
"	*1297 <sup>11</sup>	920 <sup>15</sup>
"	1301 <sup>11</sup> seq.	364 <sup>20</sup> seq.
"	1303 <sup>6</sup> seq.	363 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	*1310 note <i>g</i>	367 <sup>4</sup>
"	1311 <sup>3</sup> seq.	366 <sup>13</sup>
"	1338 <sup>3</sup> seq.	383 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	1340 <sup>4</sup> seq.	413 <sup>15</sup> seq.
III	*1361 <sup>14</sup>	557 <sup>5</sup>
"	*2528 <sup>6</sup>	399 <sup>11</sup>

## YĀKŪBĪ

I	240 <sup>5</sup>	267 <sup>11</sup>
---	------------------	-------------------

## YĀKŪT

I	83 <sup>21</sup>	888 <sup>5</sup>
"	83 <sup>23</sup>	977 <sup>5</sup>
"	94 <sup>23</sup>	413 <sup>15</sup> (= 385 <sup>6</sup> )
"	124 <sup>20</sup> seq.	1083 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	131 <sup>16</sup>	300 <sup>3</sup>
"	150 <sup>4</sup> seq.	905 <sup>3</sup> seq.
"	228 <sup>1</sup>	446 <sup>16</sup>
"	228 <sup>2</sup>	446 <sup>6</sup>
"	228 <sup>3</sup>	451 <sup>8</sup>
"	233 <sup>6</sup>	391 <sup>10</sup>
"	290 <sup>16</sup> seq.	93 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	291 <sup>2</sup> seq.	90 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	299 <sup>10</sup> seq.	994 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	306 <sup>15</sup> seq.	156 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	315 <sup>1</sup>	889 <sup>4</sup>
"	315 <sup>2</sup>	891 <sup>6</sup>

## (Yakut)

I	315 <sup>6</sup>	211 <sup>14</sup>
"	315 <sup>11</sup> seq.	548 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	317 <sup>14</sup>	635 <sup>13</sup>
"	334 <sup>2</sup>	53 <sup>12</sup>
"	*347 <sup>5</sup>	886 <sup>13</sup>
"	360 <sup>18</sup> seq.	102 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	*395 <sup>3</sup>	283 <sup>14</sup>
"	398 <sup>16</sup>	53 <sup>5</sup>
"	414 <sup>5</sup>	406 <sup>1</sup>
"	414 <sup>9</sup>	406 <sup>4</sup>
"	424 <sup>4</sup>	571 <sup>15</sup>
"	431 <sup>17</sup>	13 <sup>15</sup>
"	451 <sup>11</sup>	1091 <sup>5</sup>
"	498 <sup>4</sup> seq.	658 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	516 <sup>17</sup>	579 <sup>6</sup>
"	*522 <sup>18</sup>	724 <sup>13</sup>
"	*582 <sup>16</sup>	888 <sup>5</sup>
"	665 <sup>15</sup>	106 <sup>2</sup>
"	700 <sup>12</sup>	12 <sup>14</sup>
"	711 <sup>14</sup>	520 <sup>3</sup>
"	*734 <sup>17</sup>	207 <sup>8</sup>
"	736 <sup>5</sup>	847 <sup>7</sup>
"	736 <sup>6</sup>	848 <sup>7</sup>
"	768 <sup>5</sup>	395 <sup>13</sup>
"	*768 <sup>6</sup>	647 <sup>14</sup>
"	795 <sup>1</sup>	168 <sup>4</sup>
"	795 <sup>17</sup>	168 <sup>10</sup>
"	795 <sup>18</sup>	168 <sup>4</sup>
"	820 <sup>11</sup>	445 <sup>1</sup>
"	868 <sup>12</sup>	12 <sup>14</sup>
"	922 <sup>11</sup>	395 <sup>13</sup>
"	941 <sup>15</sup>	182 <sup>1</sup>
"	941 <sup>16</sup>	182 <sup>16</sup>
"	941 <sup>17</sup>	188 <sup>4</sup>
"	942 <sup>13</sup> seq.	1024 <sup>16</sup> seq.

II	17 <sup>23</sup>	300 <sup>3</sup>
"	38 <sup>13</sup> seq.	667 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	41 <sup>2</sup> seq.	325 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	71 <sup>9</sup> seq.	21 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	91 <sup>5</sup>	175 <sup>1</sup>
"	91 <sup>9</sup>	173 <sup>12</sup>
"	97 <sup>7</sup> seq.	217 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	104 <sup>9</sup>	483 <sup>13</sup>
"	156 <sup>14</sup>	12 <sup>14</sup>
"	200 <sup>10</sup>	603 <sup>17</sup>
"	215 <sup>4</sup>	911 <sup>7</sup>
"	217 <sup>4</sup>	14 <sup>13</sup>
"	227 <sup>19</sup> seq.	155 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	246 <sup>15</sup>	857 <sup>7</sup>
"	261 <sup>7</sup>	998 <sup>7</sup>
"	261 <sup>8</sup>	998 <sup>16</sup>
"	264 <sup>12</sup>	271 <sup>16</sup>
"	*284 <sup>12</sup>	299 <sup>1</sup>
"	293 <sup>2</sup>	173 <sup>12</sup>
"	*294 <sup>20</sup>	832 <sup>4</sup>
"	*295 <sup>5</sup>	544 <sup>7</sup>
"	301 <sup>11</sup> seq.	760 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	304 <sup>3</sup>	894 <sup>11</sup>
"	329 <sup>5</sup>	33 <sup>12</sup>
"	346 <sup>23</sup> seq.	866 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	381 <sup>20</sup>	467 <sup>17</sup>
"	*402 <sup>1</sup>	642 <sup>7</sup>
"	432 <sup>15</sup> seq.	1095 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	*461 <sup>10</sup> seq.	428 <sup>17</sup>
"	467 <sup>16</sup>	659 <sup>7</sup>
"	475 <sup>2</sup> seq.	1098 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	475 <sup>21</sup>	974 <sup>7</sup>
"	532 <sup>5</sup>	250 <sup>7</sup>
"	532 <sup>6</sup> seq.	250 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	533 <sup>17</sup> seq.	388 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	533 <sup>21</sup>	388 <sup>7</sup>

(Yakut)			III	223 <sup>1</sup>	177 <sup>5</sup>
II	537 <sup>12</sup>	1007 <sup>7</sup>	"	248 <sup>1</sup>	920 <sup>1</sup>
"	569 <sup>18</sup> seq.	541 <sup>6</sup> seq.	"	268 <sup>1</sup>	666 <sup>7</sup>
"	579 <sup>20</sup> seq.	392 <sup>4</sup> seq.	"	280 <sup>1</sup>	57 <sup>1</sup>
"	638 <sup>4</sup> seq.	29 <sup>10</sup> seq.	"	311 <sup>1</sup>	106 <sup>4</sup>
"	642 <sup>13</sup>	889 <sup>4</sup>	"	*368 <sup>1</sup>	1088 <sup>1</sup>
"	642 <sup>14</sup>	891 <sup>6</sup>	"	377 <sup>1</sup>	859 <sup>1</sup>
"	653 <sup>1</sup>	410 <sup>3</sup>	"	380 <sup>1</sup> seq.	338 <sup>10</sup> seq.
"	653 <sup>2</sup>	400 <sup>14</sup>	"	384 <sup>5</sup> seq.	992 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	758 <sup>22</sup> seq.	436 <sup>11</sup> seq.	"	398 <sup>7</sup>	1003 <sup>3</sup>
"	767 <sup>21</sup>	228 <sup>5</sup>	"	431 <sup>1</sup>	955 <sup>1</sup>
"	767 <sup>23</sup> seq.	1003 <sup>2</sup>	"	431 <sup>7</sup> seq.	999 <sup>5</sup>
"	779 <sup>6</sup> seq.	93 <sup>4</sup> seq.	"	431 <sup>1</sup>	999 <sup>15</sup>
"	785 <sup>7</sup> seq.	1010 <sup>12</sup> seq.	"	519 <sup>1</sup>	999 <sup>2</sup>
"	795 <sup>6</sup>	281 <sup>13</sup>	"	519 <sup>13</sup> seq.	681 <sup>7</sup> seq. (= 300 <sup>9</sup> seq.)
"	*801 <sup>11</sup>	823 <sup>5</sup>	"	519 <sup>20</sup> seq.	1067 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	811 <sup>19</sup> seq.	130 <sup>10</sup> seq.	"	521 <sup>1</sup> }	293 <sup>1</sup>
"	813 <sup>7</sup>	598 <sup>7</sup>	"	541 <sup>1</sup> }	
"	846 <sup>5</sup>	520 <sup>3</sup>	"	546 <sup>15</sup> seq.	246 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	862 <sup>21</sup> seq.	994 <sup>11</sup> seq.	"	549 <sup>13</sup> seq.	487 <sup>9</sup> seq.
"	876 <sup>7</sup>	285 <sup>7</sup>	"	578 <sup>11</sup>	302 <sup>15</sup>
"	879 <sup>4</sup> seq.	172 <sup>13</sup> seq.	"	589 <sup>1</sup>	23 <sup>1</sup>
"	955 <sup>9</sup> seq.	343 <sup>5</sup> seq.	"	610 <sup>16</sup> seq.	53 <sup>12</sup>
III	29 <sup>15</sup>	78 <sup>12</sup>	"	619 <sup>1</sup>	598 <sup>7</sup>
"	63 <sup>23</sup>	250 <sup>13</sup>	"	632 <sup>14</sup> seq.	25 <sup>13</sup> seq.
"	91 <sup>17</sup>	249 <sup>16</sup>	"	685 <sup>14</sup>	81 <sup>10</sup>
"	91 <sup>15</sup>	250 <sup>19</sup>	"	686 <sup>20</sup>	585 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	91 <sup>19</sup>	250 <sup>2</sup>	"	687 <sup>2</sup> seq.	586 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	99 <sup>5</sup> seq.	404 <sup>15</sup> seq.	"	691 <sup>20</sup> seq.	231 <sup>12</sup> seq.
"	128 <sup>11</sup>	433 notes <sup>3</sup>	"	702 <sup>1</sup>	174 <sup>2</sup>
"	128 <sup>12</sup> seq.	433 <sup>5</sup> seq.	"	702 <sup>11</sup> seq.	167 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	*130 <sup>1</sup>	844 <sup>1</sup>	"	754 <sup>1</sup>	144 <sup>5</sup>
"	193 <sup>7</sup> }	13 <sup>12</sup>	"	775 <sup>1</sup>	316 <sup>5</sup> (= 583 <sup>15</sup> )
"	196 <sup>6</sup> }		"	796 <sup>9</sup> seq.	1 <sup>1</sup> seq.
"	223 <sup>14</sup> seq.	174 <sup>2</sup> seq.	"	800 <sup>17</sup>	632 <sup>1</sup>
"	223 <sup>20</sup> seq.	174 <sup>15</sup> seq.	"	887 <sup>7</sup>	1072 <sup>14</sup>

	(Y. kat)		
III	*910 <sup>5</sup>	485 <sup>5</sup>	505 <sup>5</sup> seq. 482 <sup>11</sup> seq.
IV	12 <sup>8</sup>	630 <sup>12</sup> (= 212 <sup>5</sup> )	513 <sup>5</sup> 996 <sup>5</sup>
"	12 <sup>10</sup>	632 <sup>8</sup>	522 <sup>5</sup> 993 <sup>17</sup>
"	12 <sup>11</sup>	633 <sup>11</sup>	533 <sup>5</sup> 1025 <sup>5</sup>
"	*34 <sup>13</sup>	216 <sup>2</sup>	561 <sup>5</sup> 333 <sup>9</sup>
"	44 <sup>15</sup>	400 <sup>7</sup>	585 <sup>5</sup> 631 <sup>5</sup>
"	68 <sup>1</sup>	445 <sup>10</sup>	*606 <sup>5</sup> 1001 <sup>14</sup>
"	102 <sup>11</sup>	18 <sup>1</sup> (= 274 <sup>1</sup> )	632 <sup>19</sup> seq. 386 <sup>7</sup> seq.
"	125 <sup>4</sup>	30 <sup>1</sup>	639 <sup>5</sup> 60 <sup>13</sup>
"	126 <sup>9</sup> seq.	654 <sup>7</sup> seq.	641 <sup>1</sup> seq. 54 <sup>6</sup> seq.
"	136 <sup>1</sup>	175 <sup>8</sup>	687 <sup>3</sup> 997 <sup>6</sup>
"	156 <sup>7</sup>	437 <sup>18</sup>	687 <sup>4</sup> 937 <sup>2</sup>
"	244 <sup>11</sup> seq.	493 <sup>5</sup>	*700 <sup>8</sup> 755 <sup>13</sup>
"	269 <sup>13</sup> seq.	297 <sup>7</sup> seq.	715 <sup>19</sup> seq. 621 <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	307 <sup>8</sup>	211 <sup>14</sup>	779 <sup>3</sup> seq. 1067 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	313 <sup>8</sup> seq.	60 <sup>10</sup>	790 <sup>11</sup> seq. 91 <sup>16</sup> seq.
"	313 <sup>12</sup> seq.	79 <sup>15</sup> seq.	*791 <sup>8</sup> seq. 959 <sup>13</sup>
"	332 <sup>6</sup>	557 <sup>15</sup>	794 <sup>21</sup> seq. 20 <sup>20</sup> seq.
"	357 <sup>5</sup>	953 <sup>4</sup>	810 <sup>14</sup> 17 <sup>8</sup>
"	357 <sup>7</sup>	952 <sup>13</sup> (= 418 <sup>17</sup> )	814 <sup>21</sup> 850 <sup>6</sup>
"	394 <sup>9</sup>	39 <sup>18</sup>	876 <sup>1</sup> 81 <sup>1</sup>
"	*408 <sup>21</sup> seq.	982 <sup>1</sup>	897 <sup>13</sup> seq. 330 <sup>11</sup> seq.
"	422 <sup>10</sup>	155 <sup>15</sup>	898 <sup>16</sup> seq. 330 notes <sup>4</sup> seq.
"	475 <sup>9</sup>	810 <sup>16</sup>	932 <sup>6</sup> 995 <sup>5</sup>
"	*477 <sup>12</sup> seq.	434 <sup>11</sup>	937 <sup>11</sup> seq. 310 <sup>14</sup> seq.
"	504 <sup>17</sup> seq.	72 <sup>2</sup>	*937 <sup>15</sup> 307 <sup>14</sup>
"	504 <sup>22</sup>	479 <sup>7</sup>	947 <sup>20</sup> seq. 96 <sup>17</sup> seq.
"	504 <sup>23</sup>	481 <sup>5</sup>	1009 <sup>11</sup> seq. 147 <sup>5</sup> seq.
"	505 <sup>1</sup> seq.	480 <sup>12</sup> seq.	1026 <sup>14</sup> 212 <sup>8</sup>
"	505 <sup>4</sup>	491 <sup>13</sup>	V *147 <sup>5</sup> 155 notes <sup>4</sup>
"	505 <sup>6</sup> seq.	492 <sup>5</sup> seq.	*170 <sup>5</sup> seq. 91 notes <sup>5</sup>

## INDEX III.

### NAMES OF PERSONS, TRIBES ETC.

This list does not include persons who appear only in genealogies, unless they bear unusual names. In the case of names which occur very frequently, e.g. *Jara*, *al-Farazdaq*, *Tamim* etc., only the more important passages are indicated.

#### I

أَبَان بن دَارِم clan 187<sup>6</sup>

أَبَان بن عُثْمَانَ governor of Medina 546<sup>2</sup>

أَبَان بن كَلَيْب العامري father-in-law of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams the Elder 1017<sup>14</sup> 1018<sup>2</sup>

أَبَجْر بن جَابِر بن بُجَيْر العَجَلِي brother-in-law of 'Amīra ibn Ṭāriq 47<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 781<sup>14</sup>

*Jākilā 487<sup>14</sup>.*

seq.): called أَبْنُ أَسْمَاء after his mother 52<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>11</sup>): was defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt near Jadūd 144<sup>14</sup> seq. 148<sup>9</sup>: gained a victory over the Darim at al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>7</sup> seq. 311<sup>13</sup>: commanded the Lahāzim at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 47<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>3</sup> seq.), where he was captured 50<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 783<sup>17</sup> seq.): see also 54<sup>16</sup> 57<sup>19</sup> 59<sup>5</sup> 66<sup>8</sup> 780<sup>6</sup> 802<sup>14</sup> 1019<sup>14</sup>

يَرْبُوع بن حَنْظَلَةَ بن مَالِك see بَنُو الْأَبْرِصِ

أَبُو رِيَّاش see إِبْرَاهِيم بن أَحْمَد الْقَيْسِي

إِبْرَاهِيم بن الْأَشْتَر went on an embassy to 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 1089<sup>13</sup>

إِبْرَاهِيم بن عَرَبِي an official in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 439<sup>16</sup>

إِبْرَاهِيم بن مُحَمَّد بن سَعْد بن أَبِي وَقَّاص friend of al-Farazdaq, cited by al-Yarbu' 546<sup>1</sup> seq. 548<sup>3</sup>

إِبْرَوَيْز Parwēz, Sāsānian king 298<sup>15</sup>, called also بَرَوَاز دَسَرِي بن عَرْمَر 639<sup>1</sup>

الْأَمْعَد struck down by Malik ibn Ḥimār (*sic*) at Jabala 674<sup>13</sup>



الأسيدى الأبلق magician, son-in-law of Jarīr 840<sup>11</sup> seq. (see 842<sup>6</sup>) 845<sup>6</sup>: called <sup>أَبْلَقُ</sup> 843<sup>2</sup>, and <sup>أَبْنُ الشَّعْوَرِ</sup> 841<sup>9</sup> 842<sup>16</sup>

الأبناء certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 116<sup>5</sup> 150<sup>14</sup>

أَبْنُ بَن قَتَادَةَ see إِيَّامُ الْحُبَارَى

أَبْنُ a slave(?) 751<sup>6</sup>

أَبْنُ بَن صَمْرَةَ النَّشَلِيّ slew the Ghassānid king Ibn Ṭaiba 701<sup>16</sup>

أَبْنُ بَن تَبَشَلْ بَن دَارِمِ ancestor of a family 187<sup>8</sup>

الْأَبْيَضُ (?) 913 notes<sup>5</sup>

مَرْثَدُ بَن مُجَاشِعِ see الْأَبْيَضُ بَن مُجَاشِعِ

أَبْلَقُ see الْأَبْلَقُ

أَبُو أَجَا بَن كَعْبِ التَّغْلِيّ lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulāb 455<sup>11</sup>  
(= 1076<sup>4</sup>)

الأجارب certain clans belonging to the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 969<sup>16</sup> 1023<sup>12</sup>

الْأَجَلَمُ بَن قُسْطِ الصَّبَابِ took part in the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik: his verses on the occasion 929<sup>11</sup> seq.: his death 930<sup>4</sup> seq. (see 923 notes<sup>4</sup>)

الأحاليق i. e. the tribes of Ghaṭafān, Asad and Ṭayyi' 238<sup>13</sup> seq. 242<sup>14</sup>: also called الْأَحْلَافُ 240<sup>19</sup> — see التَّحْلِيفَانِ

الأحواص i. e. the family of al-Aḥwaṣ ibn 'Amr al-Kalbī 806<sup>17</sup> [see Hell N<sup>o</sup> 403, gloss on the last verse]

الأحجار three families belonging to the Nahshal ibn Dārim 187<sup>7</sup> 748<sup>5</sup> 772<sup>12</sup>

الأحلاف see الْأَحَالِيفُ

الأحامل certain clans belonging to the Yarbū' 304<sup>16</sup>

أَحْمَدُ a commentator frequently cited in L 11<sup>2</sup> 12 notes<sup>2</sup> · 18<sup>16</sup> 28<sup>8</sup> 142 notes<sup>5</sup> 147 notes<sup>5</sup> *et passim*

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ a commentator who lived in the third century of the Hijra 465<sup>14</sup>

513<sup>12</sup> 583<sup>7</sup> 586<sup>17</sup> 687<sup>5</sup> 866<sup>12</sup> 881<sup>13</sup> 884<sup>13</sup> 892<sup>3</sup> 915<sup>16</sup> 934<sup>1</sup> 944<sup>1</sup> 987<sup>7</sup>: called أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ 687<sup>5</sup> [called also أَبُو عَصِيدٍ, see the *Irshād-al-Arīb* of Yāqūt ed. D. S. Margoliouth I pp. 221 seq.]

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى the well-known philologist of al-Kūfa [usually called تَعَلِّبُ]: cited by al-Yazīdī as an authority for statements of Ibn-al-Aʿrābī 382<sup>5</sup> 515<sup>7</sup> 997<sup>3</sup>: see also 504<sup>11</sup> 557<sup>1</sup> 588<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ السَّلَامِ see أَبُو أَحْمَدَ

أَحْمَرُ بْنُ أَمْرِ: his verses cited 213<sup>2</sup> 769<sup>16</sup> 921<sup>13</sup> i. e. أَمْرُ الْبَاعِلِيِّ

أَحْمَسُ clan of the Bajila 140<sup>6</sup> 19

أَبُو بَاحِرٍ 731<sup>15</sup> 738<sup>15</sup>: called صَخْرُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ i. e. الْأَحْنَفُ بْنُ قَيْسِ السَّعْدِيِّ 723<sup>17</sup> 737<sup>18</sup>: his genealogy 723<sup>17</sup>: his conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 731<sup>12</sup> seq. (see 113<sup>12</sup> seq.) 737<sup>18</sup> 738<sup>12</sup> seq. 740<sup>10</sup>: see also 80<sup>15</sup> 608<sup>9</sup> 722<sup>5</sup> 730<sup>1</sup> seq. 751<sup>5</sup> 1090<sup>1</sup>

عَلَالُ بْنُ أَحْوَزٍ see أَبُو أَحْوَزَ

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ بَسْتَامٍ 806<sup>1</sup> قَيْسُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ 226<sup>11</sup>: commander of the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 226<sup>11</sup> seq. (see 1060<sup>9</sup> seq.), and at the Battle of Jabala 655<sup>9</sup> seq.: see also 75<sup>15</sup> 426<sup>11</sup>

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ زَيْفٍ بْنُ بَسْتَامٍ brother of Ḥadrā 806<sup>5</sup> (but see 819 notes<sup>6</sup>, where he is her father)

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَعَلِّبَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ maternal grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Kais ash-Shaibānī 76<sup>14</sup> 190<sup>12</sup> 478<sup>1</sup> cf. 809<sup>13</sup>

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَاحِيِّ i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 300<sup>7</sup> 919<sup>4</sup>: a poet who lived in the reign of ʿUthmān (see 918<sup>13</sup> seq.): his verses cited 300<sup>9</sup> seq. (but see parallel passage 68<sup>16</sup>) 418<sup>3</sup> 919<sup>6</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ

الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ poet, see Aghani IV 40 seq.: entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina 1048<sup>12</sup>: verses cited 538<sup>13</sup> seq.(?)



يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ 373<sup>1</sup> 394<sup>6</sup> 400<sup>14</sup>, cf. 378<sup>7</sup>: the term يَوْمَ الْأَرْقَمِ is likewise applied by Jarīr to the battle between the Taghlib and the Yarbū' at Irāb in pre-Islamic times 760<sup>6</sup> cf. 761<sup>16</sup>: see also 459<sup>4</sup> 615<sup>13</sup> 888<sup>5</sup>

أَرَيْدُ بْنُ فَيْسِ بْنِ جَزَّةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>16</sup>: see also 412<sup>7</sup>  
(cf. *Additions and Corrections*)

أَرْطَا بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَبِي الصَّبِيِّ at the Battle of Naḳa-l-Ḥasan 191<sup>10</sup> seq.

أَرْطَا بْنُ مُنْقِذِ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>2</sup>

أَرْقَمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>8</sup> seq.

أَرْمُ a pre-historic tribe 453<sup>13</sup> (= 1074<sup>9</sup>)

أَرْنَبُ بْنُ أَرْنَبُ see أَرْنَبُ

أَرْيَبُ بْنُ عَسَّسٍ mentioned by Jarīr 831<sup>18</sup>

أَزْفُ الْخَنْفِيِّ i. e. the followers of 896<sup>1</sup>

الْأَزْدُ (or الْأَسَدُ 734<sup>13</sup> cf. 114<sup>16</sup>) tribe: their settlement at al-Baṣra 729<sup>16</sup> seq.: their alliance with the Rabīa and their conduct during the disturbances in the city after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 729<sup>1</sup> 730<sup>3</sup> seq. 731<sup>16</sup> 737<sup>1</sup> (= 115<sup>16</sup>) seq. 738<sup>7</sup> seq. 740<sup>11</sup> seq. 741<sup>14</sup> seq.: supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum-al-Jufra* 749<sup>17</sup> (see 1092<sup>1</sup>): denounced by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 354<sup>16</sup> seq.: see also 358<sup>18</sup> seq. 360<sup>2</sup> seq. 361<sup>7</sup> 362<sup>11</sup> 363<sup>11</sup> seq. 367<sup>16</sup> 368<sup>13</sup> seq. 369<sup>14</sup> 751<sup>13</sup>

أَزْنَمُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 54<sup>3</sup> 84<sup>15</sup> 581<sup>13</sup> 583<sup>19</sup> 585<sup>9</sup> 589<sup>6</sup> 759<sup>6</sup> (cf. notes<sup>3</sup>) 810<sup>9</sup>

إِسَافُ deity 141<sup>3</sup>

إِسَافُ بْنُ حَذِيمٍ an ancestor of Khālīd ibn Arṭāt al-Kalbī 139<sup>14</sup>

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرٍ 42<sup>16</sup>

أَسَامَةُ بْنُ نُمَيْرِ الْوَالِبِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>4</sup>

إِسَاحُفُ Isaac, claimed by Jarīr as his kinsman 994<sup>13</sup>, and represented as the ancestor of the Persians 995<sup>2</sup> seq.

إِسَاحُفُ بْنُ سُوَيْدِ الْعَدَوِيِّ called أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ 741<sup>6</sup>: present at al-Baṣra during the

disturbances 113<sup>9</sup>: cited by an informant of Abū 'Ubayda 730<sup>9</sup> 731<sup>14</sup> 733<sup>9</sup> 734<sup>8</sup> 740<sup>19</sup> 741<sup>1</sup> seq.

إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ nephew of Wakī' ibn Ḥassān 360<sup>14</sup> seq.

أَبُو عَمْرٍو الشَّيْبَانِيُّ see إِسْحَاقُ بْنُ مِرَارٍ

أَسَدُ بْنُ خُزَيْمَةَ tribe: marched to Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān 99<sup>14</sup> 656<sup>5</sup> 660<sup>10</sup> 661<sup>12</sup> seq, but retreated before the battle 661<sup>14</sup> 666<sup>11</sup>: fought at the Battle of an-Nisār as the allies of the Ghatafān, the 'I'ayyī' and the Ribāb 238<sup>14</sup> seq. 239<sup>15</sup> 240<sup>1</sup> seq., cf. 1066<sup>12</sup>: their apostasy in the time of Abū Bakr 715<sup>15</sup>: claimed as allies by Jarīr 901<sup>11</sup>, and also by al-Farazdaq 914<sup>3</sup>: the poet 'Abīd ibn al-Abras is called أَسَدُ بْنُ أَخُو بَنِي 201<sup>1</sup>: see also 39<sup>11</sup> 56<sup>12</sup> 120<sup>1</sup> 128<sup>1</sup> 190<sup>15</sup> 234<sup>5</sup> 238<sup>9</sup> 240<sup>20</sup> 243<sup>11</sup> 434<sup>5</sup> 532<sup>5</sup> seq 678<sup>5</sup> 750<sup>19</sup> 760 notes<sup>1</sup> 761<sup>9</sup> 1065<sup>19</sup>

أَسَدُ [بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقَسْرِيِّ] brother of Khālid al-Kasrī 991<sup>5</sup> — see Hell N<sup>o</sup> 266

أَسَدُ بْنُ وَثْرَةَ tribe 787<sup>5</sup>

الْأَسَدُ see الْأَزْدُ

مُعَوَيْذُ بْنُ الْقُصُوتِ see الْكَاعِلُ see الْأَسَدُ الْمُعَاجِذُ

بنو إِسْرَائِيلَ legend concerning them 107<sup>1</sup>

أَسْفِيزِيُون see أَسْفِيزُون

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو son of the Lakhmite king 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir, slain while dwelling among the Banū Dārim 653<sup>1</sup> seq. 977<sup>3</sup> (but compare the divergent account 1084<sup>1</sup> seq.)

أَسْعَدُ بْنُ عَمَامٍ (or الْأَسْعَدُ 312<sup>9</sup>) ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 501<sup>13</sup> (= 784<sup>8</sup>) 51<sup>13</sup> (= 784<sup>16</sup>) 581<sup>9</sup>

الْأَسْلَعُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ ذَلِيبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ negotiated in the course of the War of Dāḥis 93<sup>9</sup>: see also 977 notes<sup>11</sup>

عَمْرٍو بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ غُلَسٍ see الْأَسْلَعُ [بْنِ عَمْرٍو]

الْأَسْلَعُ بْنُ الْقُصَافِ his verses on the slaying of Iyās ibn 'Abla, composed soon after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 920<sup>9</sup> seq. (see 918<sup>13</sup>)

أَسْلَمُ بْنُ خُفٍّ 1093<sup>3</sup>



1093<sup>3</sup> <sup>أسلم</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>أُثَيَّاقَة</sup>

(?) <sup>أسلم</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>بشير</sup> grandson of Hukaim ibn Mu'ayya, cited by Abū 'Ubaida 5 notes<sup>6</sup>  
(as to his father's name, cf. 6<sup>2</sup>)

(1) <sup>أسماء</sup> a woman mentioned in a verse of 'Āmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 234<sup>13</sup>

(2) <sup>أسماء</sup> a woman celebrated by Jarīr 500<sup>10</sup> seq.

<sup>أسماء</sup> <sup>بنت</sup> <sup>أبي حوط</sup> mother of Abjar ibn Jābir 47<sup>4</sup>

<sup>أسماء</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>خارجة القزاري</sup> cited by an informant of al-Mufaḍḍal ad-Dabbī 75<sup>3</sup>: was a  
boy at the time of the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75<sup>3</sup> seq.

<sup>أسماء</sup> <sup>بنت</sup> <sup>عوف</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>القعقاع</sup>, called <sup>الحكرماء</sup>, wife of al-Hidhlik ibn Rabī'a: her inter-  
view with the father of al-Farazdaq 414<sup>17</sup> seq.

<sup>أسماء</sup> <sup>بنت</sup> <sup>محرمة النيشلية</sup> wife of Hishām ibn al-Mughīra and mother of Abū Jahl  
607<sup>3</sup> seq.

<sup>أسماء</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>جابر</sup> see <sup>أسماء</sup>

<sup>إسماعيل</sup> <sup>إسماعيل</sup> Ishmael 991<sup>4</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>أسود</sup> at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>15</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>شريك الشيباني</sup> at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1068<sup>17</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>شقيق الصبابي</sup> caused a feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn  
Kilāb in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 927<sup>7</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>الشيباني</sup> captured at Dhū Ṭūlūḥ 784<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful, cf. 51<sup>12</sup>)

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>عمرو</sup> committed suicide by drinking wine 199 notes<sup>2</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>المُنذر</sup> <sup>[الدَّحْمِي]</sup> brother of an-Nu'mān king of al-Ḥira 240<sup>13</sup> seq.: called  
<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>الرباب</sup>, because his mother was of that tribe 973<sup>4</sup>

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>نعيم</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>قُعب</sup> <sup>اليربوعي</sup> seized Medina on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 118<sup>9</sup>  
972<sup>3</sup> [for his genealogy, see Aghānī XIX 145<sup>36</sup>]

<sup>أسود</sup> <sup>بن</sup> <sup>يعفر</sup> <sup>[الدَّارمي]</sup> pre-Islamic poet: verse cited 628<sup>18</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَسْوَدِ see أَبُو الْأَسْوَدِ

نَبِيَّان see أسودان

أَسِيدُ بْنُ حِثَاءَةَ of the clan Salīṭ (760<sup>4</sup>): called حِثَاءَةُ بْنُ 339<sup>17</sup>: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>16</sup> seq.: at aṣ-Ṣarā'im 337<sup>2</sup>: at al-Iyād 581<sup>12</sup> 582<sup>1</sup> seq. 584<sup>16</sup> seq. 586<sup>9</sup>

أَسِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو clan of the Tamīm 29<sup>3</sup> 139<sup>5</sup> seq. 311<sup>14</sup> 431<sup>15</sup> 452<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>5</sup> seq.) 457<sup>8</sup> (= 1077<sup>9</sup>) 840<sup>11</sup> 842<sup>5</sup> 843<sup>2</sup>

أَسِيدُ i. e. the descendants of Usayyid ibn Jadhima al-ʿAbsī (see 95<sup>9</sup>) 101<sup>9</sup>

(1) أَسِيدَةُ a clan of the ʿAbs(?) 338<sup>13</sup>

(2) أَسِيدَةُ mother of Mālik ibn ʿĀmir al-Kushairī 652<sup>8</sup> seq. 895<sup>4</sup> 1003<sup>5</sup>

أَسِيدَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرِو ancestress of certain clans of the Dārim and the Taghlib 452<sup>11</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>11</sup> seq.)

أَسِيْرُون Syrian king 885<sup>4</sup> (= 299<sup>1</sup> أَسِيْرُون, var. اسطيرون)

أَشْتَرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ الصَّبَائِي author of a verse on the War of Harāmīṭ 930<sup>2</sup>

سِنَانُ بْنُ خَالِدِ الْمِنْقَرِيِّ see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ خَالِدِ

عَمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ الْمِنْقَرِيِّ see الْأَشَدُّ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى الْمِنْقَرِيِّ see ابْنُ الْأَشَدِّ

أَشْرَسُ بْنُ جَبِيْرٍ النَّخَعِي a supporter of the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik at al-Kūfa 1091<sup>5</sup>

أَشْعَثُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْكَنْدَلِيِّ 46<sup>12</sup>

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ see ابْنُ الْأَشْعَثِ

الْأَشْعَثَان i. e. al-Ash'ath ibn Ḳais and his brother 46<sup>5</sup>

الْأَشْثَبُ بْنُ رُمَيْلَةَ [النَّبَشَلِي] poet: his verses against al-Farazdaq 614<sup>5</sup> seq. 702<sup>3</sup> seq. [see Aghānī VIII 159<sup>3</sup> seq.]

الْأَشْبَان two men belonging to the Dībāb, slain by the Banu Ja'far 928<sup>11</sup>

أَشِيْمُ بْنُ شَقِيقِ بْنِ ثَوْرٍ السَّدُومِي chief of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at al-Baṣra 728<sup>5</sup>:

was superseded by Malik ibn Misma', but re-instated by order of the Caliph Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 728<sup>12</sup> seq.; see also 731<sup>9</sup> 734<sup>5</sup> seq. 736<sup>6</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ الْأَصَمِّ بن ابْنِ عَرِيفٍ الْقَسْرِيُّ a contemporary of al-Akra' ibn Ḥabis 140<sup>18</sup>

أَبْنِ الْأَصَمِّ mentioned in a poem by 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīk 54<sup>9</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بنِ الْحَجَّاجِ بنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see أَصَمُّ بَاعِلَةٌ or الْأَصَمُّ ابْنُ عَلِيٍّ

بَكِيْرُ الْقَيْسِيِّ see الْأَصَمُّ or أَصَمُّ بنِ الْكُرَيْتِ بنِ عُبَادٍ

عَمْرُو بنِ قَيْسِ بنِ مَسْعُودٍ see الْأَصَمُّ [أَنْشَبِيئِي]

مُعَيَّةُ بنِ الْقَيْمَةِ see أَبْنِ الْأَصَمِّ

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بنِ قُرَيْبٍ i.e. الْأَصَمِيُّ cites Abū 'Amr ibn al-'Alā 182<sup>2</sup> 334<sup>7</sup> 1047<sup>11</sup>;

cites Jahm ibn Ḥassān 584<sup>5</sup>; cites al-Yarbū'ī 747<sup>11</sup>; cites Ja'far ibn Sulaimān ibn 'Alī 775<sup>12</sup>; cites 'Isā ibn 'Umar 1004<sup>5</sup>; cites the *Ḥadīth* 992<sup>3</sup>; is said to have written an account of the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 639<sup>2</sup>; is cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak as one of his authorities for the story of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 744<sup>5</sup>; is cited for the text of the *Naḳa'id* 839<sup>3</sup>; see also 11<sup>7</sup> 32<sup>15</sup> 42<sup>11</sup> notes<sup>5</sup> 59<sup>13</sup> 137<sup>8</sup> 138<sup>13</sup> 215<sup>14</sup> 218 notes<sup>4</sup> 234<sup>6</sup> 244<sup>13</sup> 277<sup>15</sup> 320<sup>2</sup> 323<sup>5</sup> 339<sup>5</sup> 344<sup>14</sup> 352<sup>9</sup> 382<sup>5</sup> 424<sup>15</sup> 427<sup>7</sup> 430<sup>4</sup> 434<sup>11</sup> 445<sup>2</sup> 450<sup>5</sup> 502<sup>11</sup> 514<sup>13</sup> 519<sup>17</sup> 537<sup>14</sup> 550<sup>3</sup> 554 notes<sup>5</sup> 555<sup>6</sup> 565<sup>8</sup> 568<sup>10</sup> 578<sup>14</sup> 588<sup>12</sup> 589<sup>17</sup> 594<sup>4</sup> 597<sup>11</sup> 599<sup>12</sup> 605<sup>15</sup> 623<sup>8</sup> seq. 630<sup>14</sup> 635<sup>1</sup> 680<sup>6</sup> 700<sup>11</sup> 744<sup>13</sup> 763<sup>11</sup> 767<sup>6</sup> 768<sup>14</sup> 769<sup>1</sup> 772<sup>12</sup> 776<sup>5</sup> seq. 786<sup>1</sup> 789<sup>6</sup> 795<sup>13</sup> 796<sup>8</sup> 797<sup>8</sup> 811<sup>1</sup> 813<sup>2</sup> 814<sup>12</sup> 823<sup>7</sup> 830<sup>3</sup> 831<sup>9</sup> 834<sup>13</sup> 840<sup>10</sup> 850<sup>5</sup> 864<sup>2</sup> 878<sup>2</sup> 879<sup>11</sup> 881<sup>5</sup> 883<sup>13</sup> 887<sup>2</sup> 891<sup>4</sup> 892<sup>5</sup> 896<sup>12</sup> 907<sup>9</sup> 914<sup>10</sup> 923<sup>4</sup> 925<sup>15</sup> 932<sup>13</sup> 933<sup>2</sup> 954<sup>7</sup> 960<sup>3</sup> seq. 962<sup>2</sup> 915 967<sup>7</sup> 1010<sup>7</sup> 1014<sup>13</sup> 1047<sup>18</sup>

نَبِيَّكَ النَّبَشَلِيُّ see الْأَصَمِيُّ

الْأَصْبَطُ بنِ قُرَيْبِ السَّعْدِيِّ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>5</sup>; made a raid against Ṣan'a 445<sup>14</sup>

الْأَصَجَمُ الضَّرَارِيُّ slain by the Bakr ibn Wā'il shortly before the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 648<sup>7</sup> seq.

أَصْبُتُ 49<sup>5</sup> (= 783<sup>6</sup>)

أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ مُحَمَّدُ بنُ زَيْدِ بنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ i.e. ابْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ 422<sup>1</sup> seq. 424<sup>11</sup> 556

notes<sup>7</sup>; cited by al-Yazīdī 539<sup>5</sup> 622<sup>14</sup>, on the authority of Aḥmad ibn Yahyā (i.e. Tha'lab) 515<sup>7</sup> seq. 997<sup>3</sup>, and on the authority of Abu-l-'Abbas (i.e. al-Mubarrad) 407<sup>16</sup> 504<sup>2</sup>; cited for the text of the *Naḳa'id* 371<sup>15</sup> 379<sup>12</sup> 465<sup>10</sup> seq. 468<sup>1</sup> 880<sup>12</sup>; see also 83 notes<sup>1</sup> 92<sup>5</sup> 106 notes<sup>6</sup> 118<sup>6</sup> 131<sup>7</sup> 176<sup>1</sup> 291<sup>5</sup> 424<sup>10</sup> seq. 464<sup>11</sup> 701<sup>4</sup> 755<sup>4</sup> 858<sup>2</sup>

نُحْرِتُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ مَذَنَّةٌ الْأَعْرَجُ

أَعَشَى poet 200<sup>16</sup> [a contemporary of Bashshār ibn Burd, see Aghānī III 523]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيَّ i.e. أَعَشَى أَلَى رَبِيعَةَ  
verses on the Battle of Dhū Kār 646<sup>3</sup> seq.

أَعَشَى بْنُ قَيْسٍ 200<sup>16</sup>, called قَيْسُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 644<sup>10</sup>; called قَيْسُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 644<sup>11</sup>; his verses cited 62<sup>14</sup> 64<sup>1</sup> 478<sup>13</sup> 644<sup>12</sup> seq. 645<sup>13</sup> seq. 654<sup>7</sup> seq.

749<sup>14</sup> 796<sup>6</sup> 960<sup>7</sup>; see also 328<sup>6</sup> 888<sup>2</sup>

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ i.e. أَعَشَى حَمْدَانُ verse cited 896<sup>3</sup>

الْأَعَشِيَّانِ i.e. أَعَشَى and some other poet 200<sup>15</sup>

أَعْصَرُ tribal ancestor 902 notes<sup>1</sup>, see 23<sup>9</sup> 30<sup>14</sup>

أَعْوَجُ a horse which gave its name to a breed 30<sup>13</sup> 84<sup>7</sup> 292<sup>11</sup> 303<sup>4</sup> (= 84<sup>6</sup>)

أَعْوَرُ i.e. *Antichrist*, mentioned by Jarīr 323<sup>15</sup>

أَعْوَرُ see بَشَامَةَ بْنِ

أَعْوَرُ بْنُ تَبَّانَ 31<sup>16</sup> cf. 35<sup>9</sup> seq., or الْأَعْوَرُ النَّبَّيْتِيُّ 32<sup>4</sup> 1016<sup>5</sup>; called عَنَّابُ 31<sup>16</sup> or  
عَنَّابُ 37<sup>1</sup> seq.: acc. to 31<sup>16</sup> his real name was نَعِيمُ بْنُ شَرِيكَ, but see Ibn Duraid  
236<sup>6</sup> (with foot-note), Lisān XVII 215<sup>21</sup> seq.: composed three verses against Jarīr  
(N° 23), who replied to him (N° 24, 25)

الْأَعْيَاصُ (pl. of الْعَيْصُ) i.e. the family of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams 127<sup>1</sup> 1017<sup>15</sup> —  
see الْعَصَاةُ

أَعْيَنُ بْنُ ضَبْيَعَةَ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ father of an-Nawār the wife of al-Farazdaq: slain at  
al-Baṣra soon after the Battle of the Camel 125<sup>7</sup> seq. 163<sup>1</sup> 181<sup>4</sup> 251<sup>17</sup> 318<sup>18</sup> 439<sup>9</sup>  
seq. 594<sup>15</sup> 894<sup>1</sup>

أَعْيَنُ الطَّبِيبُ a resident at al-Baṣra 908<sup>1</sup>

أَعْيَنُ بْنُ لُبْنَةَ grandson of al-Farazdaq: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 414<sup>4</sup> (= 625<sup>5</sup>) 594<sup>14</sup>  
617<sup>11</sup> 819<sup>7</sup> 941<sup>1</sup>; see also 416<sup>5</sup> 417<sup>15</sup> 611<sup>10</sup> 790<sup>14</sup> 821<sup>1</sup> 941<sup>18</sup>

الْأَعْرُ cited by Abu 'Ubaida 957<sup>2</sup>; see also 310<sup>10</sup>

(2) <sup>الأغر</sup> a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Hīmar 674<sup>13</sup>

<sup>الأغر</sup> clan 891 notes<sup>3</sup>

<sup>الأغلب</sup> author of a verse cited 259<sup>3</sup> "

<sup>أقار</sup> called <sup>أبو خيرة</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 473<sup>11</sup> (= 703<sup>5</sup>)

<sup>أفتل</sup> ancestor of the tribe called <sup>ختم</sup> 46<sup>13</sup>

<sup>أفنون</sup> see <sup>معر</sup>

<sup>الأقارع</sup> i. e. al-Aḳra' ibn Hābis and his brother Fīrās 257<sup>11</sup> 264<sup>6</sup> 694<sup>1</sup> 697<sup>5</sup> 770<sup>13</sup> 775<sup>15</sup>

<sup>الأقرع</sup> <sup>ابن حابس</sup>, called <sup>ابن حابس</sup> 603<sup>8</sup> 694<sup>5</sup> 747<sup>11</sup>: apparently identical with <sup>سفيان</sup> <sup>الأقرع</sup> 945<sup>7</sup> (see foot-note, and cf. 943<sup>11</sup> seq.), called also <sup>سفيان</sup> 943<sup>14</sup> (= 945<sup>11</sup>): a descendant of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi' 46<sup>6</sup> 139<sup>7</sup> 794<sup>3</sup> seq.: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times, and hence was called <sup>العرب</sup> <sup>حكم</sup> 139<sup>6</sup> seq. 265<sup>16</sup> seq. 438<sup>12</sup> 700<sup>9</sup>: said to have been the first to prohibit games of chance (القمار) 700<sup>10</sup>: made a raid upon Najrān 46<sup>6</sup> seq. 445<sup>13</sup> 600<sup>8</sup> seq. 698 notes<sup>5</sup> 699<sup>1</sup>: was captured at the Battle of Zubāla 681<sup>1</sup> seq. cf. 680<sup>12</sup> seq.: negotiated with the Prophet 696<sup>7</sup>, 747<sup>15</sup>: see also 172<sup>5</sup> 257<sup>12</sup> 264<sup>7</sup> seq. 706<sup>2</sup> 771<sup>15</sup> 789<sup>12</sup> 794<sup>2</sup> 959<sup>6</sup> 969<sup>13</sup>

<sup>الأقرع</sup> <sup>ابن حابس</sup> see <sup>سفيان</sup>

<sup>الأقرع</sup> <sup>بن نعيم</sup> his verses on the victory gained by his grandfather al-Hārith ibn Yazīd over the Bakr ibn Wā'il 336<sup>3</sup> seq.

<sup>الأقرع</sup> (= <sup>الأقارع</sup> see above) 489<sup>15</sup> 680<sup>12</sup> 789<sup>10</sup>

<sup>الأقرع</sup> <sup>بن ضبم</sup> brother of Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam 80<sup>3</sup> seq. 768<sup>1</sup> seq.

<sup>الأقرع</sup> i. e. al-Aḳ'as ibn Ḍamḍam and his brother Hubaira 80<sup>5</sup> 123<sup>1</sup>

<sup>الأقار</sup> name given to certain clans of the tribe Taim-allah [Taim-allat] ibn Tha'laba 196<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 1058<sup>1</sup> seq.)

<sup>أنتل</sup> <sup>بن حبان</sup> <sup>بن عبد الله</sup> lived at the time of the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 648<sup>6</sup> 1020<sup>16</sup>



أَكْتَمُ بْنُ صَيْفٍ of the clan Usayyid ibn 'Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139<sup>10</sup>; was consulted by the Sa'd and the Ribab before the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149<sup>14</sup> seq.

حَاجِرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ see أَكْلُ الْعُرَارِ

اَكْلَب (sic leg.) a clan of the Khath'am 469<sup>9</sup>, 472<sup>9</sup> (text doubtful)

اَلْاَلَات 76<sup>12</sup> 141<sup>3</sup> 10

(1) أَمَامَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Shuyaim(?) ibn Khuwailid 106<sup>2</sup>

(2) أَمَامَةُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Dābi' ibn al-Ḥārith 219 notes<sup>3</sup> (var. قَمَامَةُ)

(3) أَمَامَةُ mother, or ancestress, of the poet Kais ibn Jirwa 1083<sup>5</sup>

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ جُلَيْمٍ of the Ribab: called أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ جُلَيْمٍ 973<sup>3</sup>: wife of al-Mundhir ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira and mother of his son al-Aswad 240<sup>14</sup> [in Aghānī II 221<sup>4</sup> she is called مَارِيَّة]

أَمَامَةُ الدَّارِمِيَّة captured by al-Ma'mūr al-Ḥārithī 600<sup>12</sup> 939<sup>12</sup> seq.

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ الْعَدَاء captured at an-Nisār 242<sup>1</sup>

أَمَامَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرِو بْنِ حَرَامِ الْكَلْبِيَّة wife of Jarīr: her genealogy and her children 203<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 500<sup>4</sup> 573<sup>11</sup> 577<sup>13</sup> 630<sup>16</sup> 775<sup>2</sup> 823<sup>3</sup> 843<sup>1</sup>

أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بْنِ حَاجِرِ الْكِنْدِيِّ the poet: mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 1005<sup>11</sup>, who elsewhere calls him ذُو الْقُرُوح 200<sup>4</sup>: his mother Fātima 905<sup>6</sup>: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048<sup>3</sup>: his verses cited 85<sup>13</sup> 280<sup>7</sup> 459<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 1078<sup>3</sup> seq.) 1005<sup>13</sup> 1074<sup>7</sup> seq. (but see 453<sup>10</sup>)

مَيْلِيلُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

أَمَنَةُ بِنْتُ أَيْلَانَ of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a: wife of Umayya ibn 'Abd-Shams 1017<sup>14</sup>

سَيِّدَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُسَيْنِ see أَمَنَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُسَيْنِ

أَمِيَّةُ بِنْتُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيَّة niece of 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 671<sup>18</sup> seq.

أَمِيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خُنْدٍ [الْأَمَوِيُّ] governor of Khurāsān in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 355<sup>16</sup>



أُمَيَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ شَمْسٍ الْأَكْبَرِ 224<sup>10</sup> 427<sup>2</sup> 935<sup>2</sup> 1017<sup>13</sup>

الاندغان a Persian(?) clan 737<sup>19</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ [الكلابي] nicknamed البطان, 1060<sup>10</sup> seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ الدَّيَّانِ his two daughters captured by al-Aḡraʿ ibn Ḥābis 600<sup>13</sup>

أَنَسُ الْقَوَارِسِ, called أَنَسُ بْنُ زِيَادِ الْعَبْسِيِّ, slew ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus at Aḡrun 679<sup>7</sup> 977<sup>11</sup> (= 679<sup>11</sup>): see also 193<sup>7</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ زَيْمِ اللَّيْثِيِّ his verses on the marriages of Muṣʿab ibn az-Zubair 1089<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَنَسُ بْنُ سَفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ 772<sup>11</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسِ الرَّعْلِيِّ, nicknamed الْأَصَمُّ, was dwelling among the Kilāb when they were attacked by the Yarbūʿ (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 302<sup>15</sup> 392 notes<sup>14</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [الكلابي] stood surety for ʿAuf ibn al-Aḡwaṣ 533<sup>7</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ مَالِكِ [الْحَزْرَجِيُّ] appointed by ʿAbdallāh ibn az-Zubair as his deputy at al-Baṣra 742<sup>15</sup>

أَنَسُ بْنُ مُذْرِكِ الْحَثْعَمِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 469<sup>10</sup> seq.

الأنصار 859<sup>1</sup>

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ فُرَيْعِ بْنِ عَوْفِ السَّعْدِيِّ i.e. أَنَسُ بْنُ فُرَيْعِ بْنِ عَوْفِ السَّعْدِيِّ i.e. أَنَسُ بْنُ فُرَيْعِ بْنِ عَوْفِ السَّعْدِيِّ 714<sup>17</sup>, an ancestor of the poet al-Mukhabbal 200<sup>6</sup>

أَنْمَارُ ancestor of the tribes Khathʿam and Bajila 46<sup>13</sup>, represented as a son of Nizār 142<sup>1</sup>, and as included in Maʿadd 142<sup>6</sup> seq.

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ بَغِيضٍ a clan of the Ghatafan 90<sup>9</sup>

أَنْمَارُ بْنُ حَاجِمٍ a clan of the ʿAmr ibn Tamīm 697<sup>11</sup>

أَنْشُرَوَانُ Sāsānian king: appointed al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā as king of al-Ḥīra 267<sup>7</sup>

أَنْيَفُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَمْبَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ captured Yazīd ibn ʿAmr ibn aṣ-Ṣaʿīḡ at the Battle of Dhu Najab 762<sup>1</sup>, cf. 387<sup>16</sup> 933<sup>10</sup>

أَنْبَيْفُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ التَّمِيمِيِّ sent by Waki' ibn Ḥassān to the Caliph Sulaimān 363<sup>12</sup>

إِعَابُ بْنُ حَمِيرٍ a subdivision of the Riyāḥ ibn Yarbū' 1088<sup>3</sup> cf. 298 notes<sup>2</sup> 898<sup>4</sup>  
(var. أُعِيبُ 68<sup>4</sup> 298<sup>7</sup>)

الْأَحْتَمُ i.e. the family of al-Ahtam 371<sup>1</sup> (= 366<sup>2</sup>) 399<sup>1</sup>

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمَى see الْأَحْتَمُ الْمُنْقَرِي

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَحْتَمِ see ابْنُ الْأَحْتَمِ

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَيْسِ see الْأَعْوَجُ

إِعَابُ بْنُ حَمِيرٍ see أُعِيبُ

أَبَانُ بْنُ الْأَوْبَرِ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152<sup>11</sup>

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنُ بْنُ مَالِكِ see أَوْدُ

أَوْسُ بْنُ أُعِيبِ 298<sup>7</sup>, var. 898<sup>4</sup> أَوْسُ بْنُ إِعَابِ

أَوْسُ بْنُ أَحْمَرَ the slaying of his father at al-Marrūt 72<sup>2</sup> seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ حَجَرِ [التَّمِيمِيِّ] mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>8</sup>: his verses cited 71<sup>15</sup> seq. 74<sup>12</sup> 156<sup>12</sup> 386 notes<sup>13</sup> seq. (= 933<sup>5</sup> seq.) 588<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 932<sup>10</sup> seq. 1081<sup>2</sup> seq.)

أَوْسُ بْنُ غُلْفَاءِ التَّجِيمِيِّ his verses on the Battle of Dhū Najab 933<sup>13</sup> seq.

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْنُ بْنُ مَالِكِ a subdivision of the Bahila 363<sup>14</sup> [Ibn Duraid 165<sup>11 17</sup> has أَوْسُ instead of أَوْدُ]

أَوْسُ بْنُ مَعْرَاءِ السَّعْدِيِّ author of a verse cited 387<sup>3</sup>

أَوْفَى بْنُ قَيْسِ see أَوْفَا بْنُ قَيْسِ

أَوْفَى بْنُ خَنْزِيرِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ called خَنْزِيرُ 822<sup>18</sup>: served as guide to al-Farazdaq 820<sup>19</sup> seq. cf. 819 notes<sup>8</sup> seq.

أَوْفَى بْنُ قَيْسِ التَّيْسَلِيِّ called أَبُو مَالِكِ 389 notes<sup>13</sup> seq.: slain by the Hilāl at al-Watida 389 notes<sup>3</sup> seq.

أَوْفَى بْنُ مَوَانَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ a pre-Islamic hero 741<sup>12</sup> seq.: his genealogy 741<sup>10</sup>

إياد tribe: at the Battle of Buzākha 195<sup>1</sup>: at Dhū Kār 642<sup>2</sup> 644<sup>1</sup>: see also 386 notes<sup>5</sup> 1073<sup>2</sup>

إيلس الجعفرى slain by the Dībāb at Tikhfa (in the territory of the Kilab) 925<sup>11</sup>

إيلس بن حصين بن زياد [البيربوعى] at al-Kūfa in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 896<sup>14</sup> seq.

إيلس بن عبله see إيلس بن حنظلة

إيلس بن زغير بن حيان العدوى an adherent of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357<sup>5</sup> (cf. 357<sup>2</sup>) 361<sup>10</sup>

إيلس بن شبة بن عقال [المجاشعى] son of a first cousin of al-Farazdaq (cf. 907<sup>9</sup>):  
cited by informants of Abū 'Ubaida 414<sup>4</sup> (= 625<sup>5</sup>) 414<sup>15</sup> 416<sup>10</sup> 417<sup>6</sup>

إيلس بن عبله [البكرى] of the clan Taim-allāh [Taim-allāt] ibn Tha'labā: called  
إيلس بن عبله 918<sup>9</sup> 919<sup>14</sup> seq.: slew Mas'ūd ibn al-Kiṣāf at the time of the murder of  
the Caliph 'Uthmān 425<sup>15</sup> (var. حنظلة إيلس بن 425<sup>17</sup>) 918<sup>12</sup> seq.

إيلس بن عمرو [الباعلى] wounded at the time of the murder of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 363<sup>2</sup>

إيلس بن قبيصة التامى appointed by the Persian king [Khusrau Parwēz] as governor  
of al-Ḥira 463<sup>8</sup> 639<sup>12</sup> seq.: at the Battle of Dhū Kār 644<sup>1</sup>

إيلس بن قتادة العشمى nicknamed إيلس بن قتادة 743<sup>13</sup>: his genealogy 741<sup>9</sup> seq.:  
helped to restore peace at al-Baṣra 116<sup>5</sup> seq. 741<sup>9</sup> seq.: his verses on the occasion 743<sup>1</sup> seq.

إيلس بن معوية [بن قرة المرنى] judge at al-Baṣra 369<sup>7</sup> seq. [in the reign of 'Umar  
ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz, see Ṭabarī II 1347<sup>1</sup>]

إيلس بن حرملة بن جعدة الدبباني slain at the Battle of Jabala 666<sup>15</sup>

إيلس a man of the Taim, whose father was celebrated for his wealth 996 notes<sup>6</sup>

إيلس بن خريم [الأسدى] a poet of the first century of the Hījra, see Aghānī XXI  
7 seq.: verse cited 74<sup>18</sup>

إيلس بن شيبان slain by the Shaibān at the Battle of Ḥaṣṣal 54<sup>6</sup> 73<sup>5</sup> seq. 74<sup>1</sup> seq.

إيلس two friends of the poet 'Abd-Yaghuth ibn Waḥḥaṣ 153<sup>15</sup>

إيلس بن حمران client of 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 721<sup>12</sup> seq.

إيلس بن كسيب [الخلبي] grandson of Jarīr: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 1045<sup>13</sup>: see also 428<sup>13</sup>

## ب

بارِق a clan of the Azd: called also سَعْدُ بْنُ عَدِيّ, genealogy 659<sup>4</sup>: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Numair 659<sup>4</sup> 675<sup>12</sup>

سُرَاقَةُ بْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ or البَارِقِيُّ see

فُرْطُ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ slain by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 386<sup>1</sup> (cf. 71<sup>12</sup> seq.)

بَاسِلٌ mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 3<sup>3</sup>

باطِلٌ a Jew 464<sup>4</sup>

بَاعِلَةُ بْنُ أَعْمُرٍ tribe 23<sup>9</sup>: nicknamed ابْنُ دُحَّانٍ 365<sup>4</sup> (cf. 1028<sup>1</sup> seq. and Lisān XVII 73 seq.): at the Battle of Jabala 659<sup>18</sup>: satirised by al-Farazdaq 1028<sup>6</sup> 1029<sup>14</sup>: see also 363<sup>5</sup> 400<sup>11</sup> seq. 432<sup>5</sup> 1052<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَاجَّاجِ see

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْكَرْثِ see تَوْقَلُ بْنُ بَبْنَةَ

بِجَاد a clan of the 'Abs 194<sup>14</sup> cf. 105<sup>11</sup>

بِجَادُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of Bisṭām ibn Kais: at the Battle of al-Ghabit 314<sup>12</sup> seq.: captured at ash-Shaḥīḳa (= Naḳa-l-Iḥasan) 235<sup>15</sup>: see also 806<sup>4</sup>

بُجَيْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْكَرْثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19<sup>7</sup> seq., slain by Luḳaim ibn Aus 20<sup>1</sup> seq. 23<sup>11</sup>, or, according to another account, by Bisṭām ibn Kais 75<sup>12</sup> seq. 314<sup>16</sup> 315<sup>10</sup> 583<sup>7</sup> (text doubtful)

بَجِيلَةُ tribe, represented as a son of Anmār and a brother of Khath'am 46<sup>14</sup> cf. 142<sup>5</sup> seq.: fought at Jabala in conjunction with the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 660<sup>1</sup> seq. (where the various clans of Bajila are enumerated): see also 6<sup>11</sup> 139<sup>15</sup> 142<sup>14</sup> 659<sup>1</sup> 988<sup>12</sup>

(1) الْأَحْنَفُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see أَبُو بَكْرٍ

(2) عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ see أَبُو بَكْرٍ

بَحِيرٌ 583<sup>6</sup> probably a mistake for بُجَيْرٌ (see above)

بَحِيرُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilāb 524<sup>2</sup> (cf. 524<sup>6</sup> 909<sup>1</sup> 926<sup>2</sup>), father

of Humaiḍa, whose two sons are called أَبْنَا بَكِير 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>13</sup>) as well as حَمِيصَةُ بَنِ بَكِير — see أَبْنَا حَمِيصَةَ

عَمْرِ الْقَشِيرِيِّ his genealogy and history 70<sup>6</sup> seq.: slain at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 388<sup>2</sup> 393<sup>2</sup> 482<sup>2</sup> seq. 709<sup>16</sup> 760<sup>5</sup> 835<sup>11</sup> (= 482<sup>7</sup>) 932<sup>4</sup> 933<sup>17</sup> 1018<sup>9</sup>

الْبَحِيرَانِ i. e. Baḥīr ibn ‘Abdallāh and his brother Firās 70<sup>2</sup> 482<sup>5</sup> 802<sup>16</sup>

الْبُخَارِيَّةُ or بُخَارِيَّةُ السُّلْطَانِ i. e. the soldiers from Bukhārā quartered at al-Baṣra 724<sup>13</sup> seq. [see *Ṭabarī Gloss.* p. CXXVII]

بَدْرُ بَنِ حَمْرَاءِ الصَّبِيِّ of the clan Ṣubaiḥ ibn Dhuhl ibn Mālik 1058<sup>4</sup> (cf. 196<sup>17</sup>): protected certain members of the Taimallat ibn Thālaba who had been driven from their homes by famine 197<sup>2</sup> seq. (= 1058<sup>1</sup> seq.): his verses on the occasion 197<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 1058<sup>9</sup> seq.)

بَدْرُ بَنِ سَلَمَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ great-grandfather of Jarīr (see 1<sup>7</sup>): his mother كُوس and his maternal grandmother حَلَّة, through whom Jarīr claimed relationship with the Banū Minḡar 893<sup>6</sup> seq.

بَنُو بَدْر i. e. the descendants of Badr ibn ‘Amr (see 85<sup>10</sup>), one of the principal families of the Fazāra 101<sup>5</sup> 407<sup>4</sup> 599<sup>3</sup> 761<sup>13</sup> (= 1068<sup>14</sup>) 1068<sup>6</sup>

بَدْوَةٌ see بَدْوَةٌ

بَشْرُ بَنِ صَبِيحٍ see أَبُو بَدَالٍ

بَرْكَاتُ بَنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ الْحَكِثِ leader of the Kinda at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149<sup>12</sup>

أَبُو بَرَاءِ بَنِ ثُمَامَةَ بَنِ سَيْفِ السَّلَيْطِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>15</sup>

عَمْرِ بَنِ مَالِكِ بَنِ جَعْفَرٍ see أَبُو بَرَاءِ بَنِ مَالِكِ

الْبَرَاكِمُ certain clans of the Tamīm, described sometimes as descendants of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala (53<sup>6</sup> 1085<sup>9</sup> seq.) and sometimes of Ḥanzala ibn Mālik (186<sup>16</sup> seq.): origin of their name 187<sup>1</sup>, cf. الْبَرَاكِمُ بَنِ بَرَجْمَةَ 66<sup>16</sup>: see also 218<sup>9</sup> 219<sup>9</sup> seq. 311<sup>11</sup> 427<sup>6</sup> 459<sup>3</sup> 460<sup>5</sup> 654<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 1085<sup>10</sup> seq.) 785<sup>14</sup> (= 53<sup>6</sup>)

الْبُرْبُرُ the Berbers 673<sup>5</sup> 995<sup>12</sup>



committed suicide by drinking wine 199 notes<sup>6</sup> مُسِيرُ النَّاسِ

بُرْدُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ الْيَشْكُرِيُّ at the Battle of Dhu Kār 643<sup>10</sup> seq. (variants بُرَيْد and بُرَيْدُ  
643<sup>12</sup> seq.)

جَزْءٌ mother of 'Umar ibn Laja' 488<sup>10</sup> [see Lisān VII 174<sup>6</sup>]

79<sup>s</sup> بَرَقَ ذُحْرٌ [الطُّبَرِيُّ]

ابروینر see بیروز کسری بن عمر

ا she-camel 447<sup>16</sup> 934<sup>9</sup>

الرّاعى see ابن بروع

يُرد بن حارثة see يُريد

قُتِلَ بِرَيْكُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ الْقُسَيْرِيُّ slain by the Yarbū' at al-Marrūt 71<sup>12</sup> 386<sup>1</sup>

الْبُرَيْكَانِ i. e. Buraik ibn Kurṭ and his brother Bārik 72<sup>15</sup> 385<sup>16</sup>

(بُسْرُ بْنُ أَبِي أُرْطَاةَ) properly بُسْرُ بْنُ أُرْطَاةَ [الْقُرَشِيُّ] sent by the Caliph Mu'awiya on a punitive expedition into Arabia 715-716<sup>1</sup>- seq.

بِسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّثِيلِ father-in-law of Janāb ibn Sharik: his genealogy 941<sup>f</sup>

مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِي أَبُو زَيْقٍ 585<sup>14</sup> (= 1069<sup>12</sup>) 809<sup>10</sup> (= 77<sup>12</sup>), 478<sup>2</sup>, ابْنُ لَيْلَى 806<sup>9</sup>, 586<sup>11</sup>, 585<sup>7</sup>, 582<sup>1</sup>, 478<sup>2</sup>, 314<sup>10</sup>, 234<sup>15</sup> (= 235<sup>18</sup>) 192<sup>2</sup> أَبُو الصَّبَاءِ ذُو الْحَجْدَيْنِ 1019<sup>7</sup>, and ابْنُ ذِي الْحَجْدَيْنِ 74<sup>15</sup> 637<sup>6</sup>: professed Christianity 314<sup>15</sup>: his genealogy 18<sup>5</sup> 586<sup>19</sup> 806<sup>1</sup>: at the Battle of Kūshāwa 19<sup>4</sup> seq.: at Ḥaumal 73<sup>10</sup> seq.: captured by ‘Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbūt at the Battle of al-Ghabīt 75<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 313<sup>5</sup> seq. 1068<sup>16</sup> seq.): at al-Iyād 581<sup>1</sup> seq.: at Naqa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shakīka) 190<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 234<sup>1</sup> seq.), where he was slain by ‘Āsim ibn Khalifa ad-Dabbī 191<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 235<sup>11</sup> seq.) 267<sup>16</sup> 478<sup>2</sup> seq.: see also 18<sup>4</sup> (= 274<sup>1</sup>) 18<sup>15</sup> 54<sup>11</sup> 482<sup>11</sup> 647<sup>16</sup> 681<sup>2</sup> seq. 806<sup>3 17</sup> 809<sup>14</sup> 810<sup>5</sup> 812<sup>2</sup> seq. 813<sup>14</sup> 828<sup>7</sup> 835<sup>1</sup>

أَبُو بَسْطَامٍ الْعَدَوِيُّ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq, cited by Abu 'Ubaida 10477

سَاطِ wife of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 726

905<sup>9</sup> seq. اَبِيسَوِي بنْتُ مُنْقَدِ بنِ سَلْمَانَ السَّعْدِيَّةُ



بَشَارُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاهِلِيِّ brother of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>16</sup>

بَشِيرُ بْنُ النَّكَّثِ see بَشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ

بَشَامَةُ mentioned in a verse by Bahīr ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Kushairī 70<sup>10</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ حَنْمَةَ السَّلِيطِيِّ at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>12</sup> 19

بِشْرُ بْنُ أَبِي خَارِمْ الْأَسَدِيِّ poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>6</sup>: verses ascribed to him 240<sup>7</sup> 241<sup>1</sup> seq. 10 243<sup>13</sup> seq. 245<sup>6</sup> 917<sup>9</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ father of the poet al-Ba‘īth 63<sup>19</sup> (cf. 37<sup>15</sup>)

بِشْرُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of al-Haufazān 647<sup>4</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ صُبَيْحِ النَّيْشَلِيِّ, called أَبُو بَدَالٍ 513<sup>16</sup> (genealogy) 1098<sup>5</sup>: slain by Zabāb ibn Rumaila 1098<sup>5</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَبِيبِ الْكَلَابِيِّ cited as an authority on the events which preceded the Battle of Jabala 655<sup>11</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بِشْرِ [الْبَكْرِيِّ] his genealogy 637<sup>14</sup> 1019<sup>12</sup>: slain by Suwaid ibn Shihab al-Yarbū‘ī 637<sup>13</sup> seq. 1019<sup>10</sup> seq., cf. 316<sup>5</sup> (= 583<sup>15</sup>): called بَشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ 802<sup>12</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الرَّيَّاحِيِّ in the time of the Caliph ‘Alī 254<sup>7</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ عُدْسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772<sup>16</sup>

البِشْرُ [بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو الدَّارِمِيِّ] mentioned in a verso by his great-nephew Miskin ibn ‘Āmir 621<sup>10</sup>: elsewhere called بِشْرُ 51<sup>1</sup> 73<sup>7</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ لَاقِي see بِشْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَّاءِ

بِشْرُ بْنُ غَالِبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ a follower of Wakī‘ ibn Ḥassān 361<sup>2</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of Bisām ibn Kais; called السَّلِيلُ 234<sup>8</sup> 806<sup>3</sup> 809<sup>16</sup>, and ابْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ 810<sup>3</sup>: at the Battle of ash-Shaḥīḥa (= Naḥa-l-Ḥasan) 234<sup>8</sup>: captured by Kais ibn [Ubayy ibn] Damra an-Nahshālī at Jauf Dār 809<sup>16</sup> seq.; see also 20<sup>15</sup> and بِشْرُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ 243<sup>10</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرِ بْنِ كِلَابِ

بِشْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَّاءِ of the Taimallat ibn Tha'labā: called also 307<sup>9</sup>  
seq.: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>9</sup> 425<sup>11</sup>

بِشْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ عَمْرِو بْنِ بِشْرٍ see بِشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدَ

بِشْرُ بْنُ مَرْثَدَ governor of al-Kufa 494<sup>11</sup>: see also 879<sup>12</sup> 888  
notes<sup>14</sup> 897<sup>7</sup> (= 496<sup>4</sup>) 1053<sup>13</sup> seq.

بِشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ [probably identical with مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ,  
see above] leader of the Bakr ibn Wa'il at the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021<sup>3</sup>

الْحُكَّتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدٍ see بِشْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ

أَبُو بِشْرٍ a commentator frequently cited in L 53 notes<sup>3</sup> 108 notes<sup>4</sup> 109 notes<sup>1</sup> 111  
notes<sup>4</sup> 6 112<sup>5</sup> 117 notes<sup>5</sup> 119 notes<sup>2</sup> *et passim*

أُمُّ بِشْرٍ a woman addressed in a poem by Jarir 245<sup>17</sup>

بَشِيرُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ بْنِ مَعِيَّةٍ 6<sup>2</sup> (var. بِشِيرُ 5 notes<sup>7</sup>)

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْمِنْقَرِيِّ] 351<sup>3</sup>: put to death by Ḳutaiba  
ibn Muslim 349<sup>16</sup> seq. 350<sup>15</sup> seq.

بَشِيرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ [الْتَقْفِيِّ] an associate of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 367<sup>10</sup>:  
cited as an authority 361<sup>19</sup> 362<sup>5</sup>

بَشِيرُ بْنُ النَّكْتِ satirised Nuḥ ibn Jarir 205<sup>15</sup> (O بَشَامُ بْنُ نَكْتِ, see *Additions and  
(Corrections)*)

بَضْعَةُ mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 712<sup>15</sup>

أَنْسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see الْبَطْنُ

اِبْنُ بَطْحَاءِ a family of the Kilāb(?) 362<sup>5</sup>

الْبَطْنُ (الْبَطْنُ) 896 notes<sup>6</sup> seq. 899 notes<sup>2</sup> [see Ṭabarī II 881<sup>1</sup>]

بَعْنُ father of Dhu-s-sunaina 455<sup>3</sup>

أَبْنُ وَرْدَةَ 37<sup>15</sup> 132<sup>14</sup> (genealogy): called ابْنُ وَرْدَةَ i. o. بِشْرُ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ  
(after his mother who was a Persian slave), and ابْنُ حَمْرَاءِ الْعِجَابِ 118<sup>19</sup> 121<sup>4</sup>

125<sup>4</sup> 162<sup>1</sup> 163<sup>7</sup> 167<sup>8</sup> 169<sup>8</sup> seq. 718<sup>10</sup>: origin of the name al-Ba'ith 37<sup>16</sup> seq.: composed poems against Jarir and the Kulaib, N° 27, 29, 32: also N° 36—38: verses ascribed to him 125<sup>7</sup> seq.: attacked by Jarir 39<sup>4</sup> seq. 63<sup>10</sup> seq. 118<sup>19</sup> seq. 161<sup>14</sup> seq. 179<sup>2</sup> 213<sup>4</sup> 218<sup>11</sup> seq. 246<sup>8</sup> 252<sup>12</sup> seq. 273<sup>4</sup>, 334<sup>10</sup> seq. 340<sup>4</sup> 689<sup>15</sup> 692<sup>5</sup> 801<sup>14</sup> 863<sup>1</sup> seq. 1015<sup>15</sup>: see also 73<sup>9</sup> 124<sup>13</sup> seq. 127<sup>17</sup> 297<sup>1</sup> 892 notes<sup>3</sup> 901<sup>7</sup> 1052<sup>16</sup>

بُغَا, i. e. بُغَا الْكَبِيرُ, transported a number of Arab captives to ar-Rayy 557<sup>7</sup>

بَغْثَر a foreign slave(?) mentioned in a poem by Jarir 864<sup>1</sup>

بَغِيصُ بْنُ رَبِثَ (dimin. بُغَيْصٌ 99<sup>8</sup>) group of tribes, including the Dhubyān, the Anmār and the 'Abs 101<sup>8</sup> (full name given), 107<sup>13</sup> 194<sup>13</sup>

بَنُو الْبَكَاء a family of the 'Amir ibn Rabī'a 101<sup>2</sup> 471<sup>5</sup> (see 471<sup>3</sup>)

بَكْرُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Dabba 197<sup>17</sup> (= 1058<sup>10</sup>) — see 196<sup>17</sup> 233<sup>10</sup>

الْمَزَنِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنُ عَثْمَانَ see بَكْرُ بْنُ عَثْمَانَ

بَكْرُ بْنُ وَائِلٍ group of tribes: became subject to al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267<sup>3</sup>

1073<sup>4</sup>: fought in support of his son Shuraḥbīl (First Battle of al-Kulāb) 452<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>8</sup> seq.): defeated the Tamīm at Zubāla 680<sup>17</sup> seq.: defeated the Salīṭ at al-Ḥidāb 14<sup>10</sup> seq.: raided by Jaz' ibn Sa'd ar-Riyāḥī 474<sup>10</sup> seq. 882<sup>10</sup> seq.: raided by Kais ibn 'Āsim al-Minkarī at an-Nibāj and Thaital 1023<sup>14</sup> seq.: defeated the Persians and their Arab allies at Dhū Kār 639<sup>15</sup> seq.: defeated the Tamīm at ash-Shayyīṭān 1020<sup>10</sup> seq.: their feud at al-Baṣra with the Muḍar 727<sup>21</sup> seq.: their alliance with the Azd in that city 728<sup>20</sup> seq.: eulogised by al-Farazdaq, who had taken refuge in their territory 612<sup>5</sup> seq. (cf. 614<sup>5</sup> 635<sup>10</sup>) 615<sup>13</sup> seq.: recognised as arbiters by Jarir 764<sup>7</sup>, and eulogised by him 897<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 47<sup>15</sup> 79<sup>3</sup> 145<sup>8</sup> 156<sup>10</sup> 190<sup>12</sup> 235<sup>7</sup> 258<sup>2</sup> 266<sup>14</sup> seq. 304<sup>14</sup> 326<sup>8</sup> seq. 335<sup>12</sup> 336<sup>1</sup> 360<sup>2</sup> 393<sup>3</sup> 450<sup>11</sup> 460<sup>18</sup> 472<sup>9</sup> 581<sup>2</sup> 595<sup>13</sup> 704<sup>12</sup> 710<sup>8</sup> 819<sup>10</sup> 835<sup>2</sup> 883<sup>15</sup> 887<sup>4</sup> 1000<sup>7</sup>

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ حَزْمٍ see the following

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ [عَمْرِو بْنِ] حَزْمٍ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ his interview with al-Farazdaq 547<sup>19</sup> (cf. 546<sup>7</sup> with foot-note)

الْقَصْبِيلُ الْعَنْزِيُّ see أَبُو بَكْرُ الْعَنْزِيُّ

أَبُو بَكْرُ [بْنِ ابْنِ قُحَاقَةَ] the Caliph 118<sup>10</sup> 715<sup>13</sup> seq.

أَبُو بَكْرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ (also called بَنُو بَكْرٍ 673<sup>5</sup>) clan: their alliance with the 'Abs 408<sup>3</sup>: their war with the Ja'far ibn Kilab 532<sup>1</sup> seq. (see 678<sup>9</sup> seq.): at the Battle of

Jabala 660<sup>6</sup> seq. 673<sup>1</sup>: see also 241<sup>8 12</sup> 243<sup>10</sup> seq. 588<sup>2</sup> 679<sup>1</sup> 924<sup>14</sup> 975<sup>4</sup> 1027 notes<sup>7</sup> 1098<sup>6</sup>

بَكْرَة wife of Tamīm ibn 'Ulātha as-Salīṭi 11<sup>6</sup>

بَكْرَة i. e. ابن ابى بَكْرَة: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751<sup>4</sup>

بَكِير [الْقَيْمَى] called عَبْدُ بَنى الْكُرَيْث: his verses on the Battle of Dhu Kār 644<sup>17</sup> seq.

بَكِير بنِ وِشَاح 372 notes<sup>6</sup> [= بَكِير بنِ وِشَاح, see Tabarī, *Index*]

أَبُو بِلَالٍ الطُّبَيْعَى poet: his romantic history 434<sup>11</sup> seq.: his verses describing his encounter with the *ghāl* 436<sup>11</sup> seq.

بِلَال [بن جَرِير] cited for an interpretation of a verse of Jarīr 213<sup>9</sup> (cf. 205<sup>16</sup>)

بِلَالُ الْقَرَارَى the father of two men who witnessed the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 96<sup>8</sup> (cf. 95<sup>15</sup>)

بِلَال بنِ حَرَمَى [الْحَبَبَى] mentioned by Jarīr 322<sup>11</sup>: patron of Yūnus [ibn Ḥabīb] the grammarian 323<sup>1</sup>

بِلَال بنِ أَدِيَّة see أَبُو بِلَال

بِلْتَع see عَمْرُو بنِ مُسْتَنِير

بِلْكَرِث بنِ كَعْب see عَمْرُو بنِ بِلْكَرِث بنِ كَعْب

بِلْعَاء a horse 20<sup>9</sup> seq.

بِلْعَدَوِيَّة see بِلْعَدَوِيَّة

بِلْعَن see عَمْرُو بنِ بِلْعَن

بِلْعَن see بِلْعَن

بِلَى [بن عمرو] a tribe of the Kuḏā'a 668<sup>15</sup>

بِلْدَة الْخَوَازِمَى client of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357<sup>4</sup>

بِلْ أُمُ الْبَنِين wife of Malik ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 535<sup>4</sup>

ancestors of a distinguished family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, and maternal grandfather of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi<sup>c</sup> 452<sup>3</sup> 461<sup>17</sup> 707<sup>5</sup> (نَبِيْدَلْ) in rhyme for لَبِيْدَلْ (?) 713<sup>11</sup> 714<sup>7</sup> 16 715<sup>9</sup> 717<sup>11</sup> 958<sup>14</sup>

a tribe of the Kuḍā'a 615<sup>15</sup> 1094<sup>4</sup> seq.

*Bahrām Chōbīn*, usurper of the Persian throne 639<sup>13</sup>

see عِيْسَى بن خَصْبَلَةَ

at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the Yaum-al-Jufra 1092<sup>2</sup>

a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 963<sup>13</sup>

an ancestor of the poet al-Ba'ith 39<sup>4</sup> (in the next line read جَدَّ for جَدَّة, cf. 37<sup>15</sup> 132<sup>14</sup>) 137<sup>17</sup>: slain at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453<sup>18</sup>: see also 693<sup>12</sup> (= 2897) 762<sup>18</sup> 854<sup>16</sup>

see اَلْحَارِثُ بن بَيْبَةَ

a slave of the Banū Jarwal [ibn Nahshal] 863<sup>14</sup>

a mare belonging to Ka'nab ibn al-Ḥārith 70<sup>5</sup> seq.: another mare belonging to Ka'nab ibn 'Iṣma 583<sup>3</sup>

of the Banu-l-'Ujaif ibn Rabī'a 366<sup>2</sup>: his verses in praise of Wakī<sup>c</sup> ibn Ḥassān 365<sup>15</sup> seq.

## ت

verse cited 627<sup>13</sup>: see also 436 notes<sup>3</sup>

appointed al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī as king over the Bakr ibn Wā'il 267<sup>3</sup>: see also 21<sup>11</sup> 973<sup>3</sup> 1022<sup>6</sup>

413<sup>10</sup> 573<sup>16</sup> 778<sup>4</sup>

mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 710<sup>4</sup>

tribe: called تَغْلِبُ وائل 880<sup>11</sup> (= 496<sup>12</sup>) 880<sup>15</sup>, and تَغْلِبُ ابْنَةُ وائل 888<sup>1</sup> (= 1095<sup>10</sup>) cf. Lisān V 31<sup>18</sup>: fought on behalf of Salama ibn al-Ḥārith (First



Battle of al-Kulāb) 452<sup>10</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>10</sup> seq.): sent an embassy to the 'Abs during the War of Dahis 103<sup>12</sup> seq.: defeated by 'Umar ibn al-Ḥubāb as-Sulamī 1038<sup>7</sup> seq., whom they afterwards slew at Sinjār 373<sup>10</sup> 400<sup>15</sup>: massacred by al-Jahḥāf ibn Ḥukaim as-Sulamī at al-Bishr 401<sup>15</sup> seq. 508<sup>12</sup>: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 880<sup>11</sup> seq. cf. 506<sup>5</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 900<sup>3</sup> 14 seq. (cf. 903<sup>12</sup> seq.): see also 148<sup>11</sup> 195<sup>2</sup> 266<sup>11</sup> 474<sup>16</sup> 475<sup>6</sup> 15 507<sup>6</sup> 508<sup>10</sup> 526<sup>11</sup> 748<sup>11</sup> 936<sup>7</sup> 1041<sup>9</sup>

نُماصِرُ a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 500<sup>6</sup>

نُماصِرُ بنتُ الشَّريدِ السَّلمِيَّةِ mother of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 98<sup>1</sup>

نُماصِرُ بنتُ عِلْبَاءِ بنِ عَوْفٍ wife of Sufyān ibn Mujāshīc 772<sup>14</sup>

نُماصِرُ بنتُ عَوْفٍ an ancestress of the Banū Nahshal 772<sup>12</sup> 1078<sup>5</sup>

زَيْدُ الْقَيْنِيِّ تَمِيمِ بنِ زَيْدِ الْقَيْنِيِّ commander of the army in Sind during the administration of Khālīd ibn 'Abdallāh al-Kasrī 381<sup>2</sup> seq. (cf. 380<sup>16</sup>)

عُلَاةُ السَّليطِيّ تَمِيمِ بنِ عُلَاةُ السَّليطِيّ a contemporary of Jarīr's father: had a quarrel with his wife's kinsmen, the Banū Kulaib 2<sup>1</sup> seq.

تَمِيمِ بنِ مَرْ (245<sup>6</sup> 529<sup>10</sup> cf. 1050<sup>14</sup>), dimin. تَمِيمٌ 1023<sup>2</sup>, group of tribes: defeated by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at Jabala 657<sup>4</sup> seq. 669<sup>10</sup> 678<sup>5</sup>: defeated by the Dabba at an-Nisār 239<sup>17</sup> seq.: defeated by the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Zubāla 680<sup>17</sup> seq., and at ash-Shayyīṭān 1020<sup>10</sup> seq.: pardoned by the Prophet 696<sup>6</sup>: made an alliance with the Kalb after the death of 'Uthmān 25<sup>6</sup>: their feud with the Bakr ibn Wā'il and the Azd at al-Baṣra 728<sup>1</sup> seq. 729<sup>6</sup> 731<sup>4</sup> seq. 734<sup>1</sup> 737<sup>5</sup> 740<sup>12</sup> seq. 742<sup>4</sup>: formed the majority of the *Khawārij* in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118<sup>13</sup>: fought on behalf of Ibn az-Zubair 749<sup>15</sup>: were the most numerous party among the Arabs in Khurāsān in the time of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 358<sup>8</sup> seq. cf. 349<sup>13</sup> 359<sup>19</sup> 360<sup>12</sup> 366<sup>4</sup> seq. 368<sup>12</sup> 371<sup>1</sup>: see also 50<sup>15</sup> 112<sup>6</sup> 117<sup>7</sup> 376<sup>13</sup> seq. 459<sup>1</sup> seq. (= 1077<sup>4</sup> seq.) 570<sup>15</sup> seq. 615<sup>12</sup> 647<sup>4</sup> seq. 1050<sup>5</sup> 1085<sup>14</sup> seq. *et passim*

التَّمِيمِيَّةُ the party of the Tamīm 372 notes<sup>7</sup> 733<sup>12</sup>

تَمُوخُ group of tribes 787<sup>1</sup>

التَّوَّائِمُ or التَّوَّائِمُ nickname of certain families belonging to the Banū Nahshal 748<sup>5</sup> seq.

أَبُو تَوَيْتَةَ verses cited on his authority 12<sup>5</sup> 41<sup>15</sup>: cites al-Kisā'i 556 notes<sup>5</sup>

تَبَارِ بنِ تَوَيْتَةَ see تَوَيْتَةَ

تَبَّعَاقِ بنِ مَعْبُدِ see تَبَّارِ الْفَرَاتِ



أَسَمَةَ بْنِ تَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 456<sup>11</sup> seq. (see 456<sup>7</sup>)

شَيْبَانَ بْنِ التَّيْمِ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 820<sup>20</sup>

بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ التَّيْمِ a clan included among the *Ribab* 152<sup>11</sup> 153<sup>6</sup> 154<sup>1</sup> 760<sup>9</sup> seq.

(= 1067<sup>10</sup> seq.) 1068<sup>11</sup> seq., also called تَيْمٍ 153<sup>7</sup> seq. 154<sup>2</sup> 515<sup>5</sup> (?) 594<sup>6</sup> 656<sup>15</sup>.

760<sup>13</sup> (= 1068<sup>1</sup>) 761<sup>14</sup> (= 1068<sup>18</sup>) 1064<sup>7</sup> 1068<sup>5</sup> seq., الرَّيَابِ تَيْمٍ 236<sup>11</sup> 399<sup>16</sup> 973<sup>5</sup>,

and عَدِي تَيْمٍ 240<sup>14</sup> 488<sup>5</sup>

بْنِ مُرَّةَ تَيْمٍ a clan of the Kuraish 764<sup>5</sup> (cf. 90<sup>15</sup>), also called فَرَيْشٍ تَيْمٍ 1<sup>4</sup>

بْنِ الْأَلَاتِ تَيْمٍ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47<sup>10</sup>

156<sup>9</sup> 197<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 1058<sup>3</sup>) 307<sup>5</sup> seq. 355<sup>6</sup> 364<sup>13</sup> 425<sup>12</sup> 616<sup>13</sup> 728<sup>15</sup> 764<sup>10</sup> 1023<sup>15</sup>, also

called بْنِ الْأَلَةِ تَيْمٍ 196<sup>16</sup> (cf. 1058<sup>1</sup>) 305<sup>9</sup> 681<sup>1</sup> 918<sup>13</sup> seq. 919<sup>5</sup> 1091<sup>2</sup>, and بَنُو تَيْمٍ 919<sup>10</sup>

### ث

ذُبِّتُ قُتْنَةَ الْعَتَكِيِّ his verses on the death of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 364<sup>1</sup> seq.

بَنُو الْثُرَمَاءِ a subdivision of the tribe 'Abdallāh ibn Ghatafān 669<sup>2</sup>

بْنِ شُعَاثِ الطَّائِي at the court of 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 1083<sup>1</sup>

بْنِ ثُرَوَانَ see بْنِ ثُرَوَانَ

الْثَرَيَا a woman mentioned in a poem by Jarīr ibn 'Arāda 369<sup>17</sup>

الْثَعَالِبُ i. e. several clans each of which was called تَعْلَبَةُ 313<sup>11</sup> — see الْثَعْلَبَاتُ

ثَعَالَةُ a client, or slave, of Nuḥaiḥ ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Mujāshi' 223<sup>15</sup> 442<sup>5</sup> (= 224<sup>1</sup>)

973<sup>10</sup> seq., but, acc. to 973 notes<sup>1</sup>, a nickname of Tha'laba ibn Mujāshi'

بْنِ عَمْرُو تَعْلُ a clan of the 'Tayyi' 34<sup>6</sup> 730<sup>5</sup>

بْنِ يَحْيَى see بْنِ يَحْيَى

الْثَعْلَبَاتُ (= الْثَعَالِبُ) 75<sup>5</sup> 77<sup>1</sup>

بْنِ بَرْ بْنِ حُبَيْبٍ تَعْلَبَةُ a clan of the Taghlib 266<sup>13</sup> 1088<sup>2</sup> — see 373<sup>3</sup> 458<sup>5</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ — see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ, called ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ ابْنِ رُبُعٍ 693<sup>17</sup> 763<sup>1</sup> 854<sup>17</sup>, and 119<sup>15</sup> seq. 313<sup>16</sup> seq.: his genealogy 119<sup>12</sup> 241<sup>12</sup> 1080<sup>2</sup>: had a quarrel with as-Simma 119<sup>12</sup> seq., whom he afterwards slew 120<sup>10</sup> 693<sup>17</sup> 763<sup>1</sup> 854<sup>17</sup>: at the Battle of Dhū Najab 241<sup>12</sup> 1080<sup>2</sup> (but cf. the parallel passage 587<sup>15</sup>): slain at al-Ghabīṭ 314<sup>6</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الرَّبَاحِيِّ at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1080<sup>2</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ see ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ ذُبْيَانَ clan 75<sup>5</sup> (= 313<sup>10</sup>) 86<sup>10 17</sup> 93<sup>10 15</sup> 94<sup>4</sup> 96<sup>11</sup> 103<sup>2</sup> 105<sup>5</sup> 107<sup>6</sup> seq. 112<sup>4</sup> 777<sup>7</sup> 1061<sup>5</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ صَبَّةَ clan 75<sup>5</sup> (= 313<sup>10</sup>) 189<sup>2</sup> 190<sup>10</sup> 191<sup>7</sup> seq. 195<sup>6</sup> 233<sup>13</sup> 234<sup>9</sup> [see *Additions and Corrections*] 235<sup>4</sup> 478<sup>3</sup> 1058<sup>5</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ بْنِ فَرَّازَةَ clan 75<sup>5</sup> (= 313<sup>10</sup>)

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ عُكَايَةَ a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 47<sup>10</sup> (= 305<sup>10</sup>) 613<sup>2</sup>, also called 457<sup>14</sup> 613<sup>1</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ مُجَاشَعٍ 973 notes<sup>4</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ [بْنِ مُعَوِيَذَ] a clan of the Bajila 660<sup>7</sup>

ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ a clan included among the *Aḥmal* (see 305<sup>1</sup>): their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>7</sup>: see also 14<sup>15</sup> 25<sup>10</sup> 27<sup>17</sup> 47<sup>3</sup> 49<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 783<sup>5</sup> seq.) 60 notes<sup>7</sup> 84<sup>3</sup> seq. 313<sup>9</sup> 410<sup>7</sup> seq. 434<sup>7</sup> 484 notes<sup>9</sup> 581<sup>10</sup> 583<sup>7</sup> 721<sup>15</sup> 1088<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَبُو ثَعْلَبَةَ الْعَدَوِيُّ cited as an authority on the Battle of ar-Raḥraḥān 227<sup>16</sup> (var. أَبُو ثَعْلَبَةَ الْعَدَوِيُّ)

عَبْدُ ثَقِيفٍ tribe 717<sup>3</sup> 1092<sup>3</sup>, عَبْدُ ثَقِيفٍ a term applied contemptuously to al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 497<sup>15</sup>

ثَمَلٌ apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Lajā' 489<sup>16</sup>

ثَمَلَةُ بْنُ سَيْفِ الشَّالِينِيِّ an ancestor of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 3<sup>4</sup> (cf. 2<sup>15</sup> 31<sup>4</sup>) 32<sup>11</sup>: his children 31<sup>14</sup>

قَوْمَةُ التَّيَّسَلِيِّ ثُمَّامَةُ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ هَوْدَةَ التَّيَّسَلِيِّ had a quarrel with the poet Ḍābi' ibn al-Ḥarith 219<sup>19</sup> (var. اُمَامَةُ) 221<sup>1</sup> — for his genealogy cf. 219<sup>11</sup>

نَاجِيَةُ ثُمَّامَةُ of the clan 'Adī ar-Ribāb: an associate of Waki' ibn Ḥassān 360<sup>15</sup> seq.

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ خُلَيْدٍ see أَبُو ثُمَّامَةَ

ثَمُودُ 255<sup>6</sup> 453<sup>13</sup> (= 1074<sup>9</sup>) 461<sup>2</sup> 529<sup>12</sup> 796<sup>17</sup> 798<sup>15</sup> 799<sup>1</sup> 1022<sup>6</sup>

الثَّيَّاثُ see 3 notes <sup>2</sup>

كِنْدَةَ see ثَمُورُ

ثَمُورُ أَطَّحَلَ ثَمُورُ بْنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 156<sup>15</sup>, also called 1067<sup>10</sup>

الشَّوْبَرُ see 199 notes <sup>4</sup> ثَمُورُ بْنِ عَلَالِ التَّمَرِيِّ

## ج

أَبَجَجَرُ جَابِرُ بْنِ جَابِرِ son of Māriya bint Ḥanzāla, who was present at the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 643<sup>6</sup>

بُجَجِيرُ جَابِرُ بْنِ جَابِرِ father-in-law of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḳ 47<sup>3</sup> جَابِرُ بْنِ شَرِيْطِ الْعِجْلِيِّ

جَابِرُ at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>5</sup> حُرْفَصَةُ الْعِجْلِيِّ

جَابِرُ بْنِ حُنَيْيٍ of the clan Mu'āwiya ibn Bakr: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458<sup>9</sup> seq., 887<sup>12</sup> seq. [التَّغْلِبِيُّ]

نَهْشَلُ جَابِرُ بْنِ قَطَنٍ ancestor of a family 949<sup>3</sup>

وَهْبُ الْعَبْسِيِّ جَابِرُ of the clan 'Audh ibn Ghālib: slain by the Yarbu' at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣara'im) 337<sup>1</sup> seq.

سَبْرَةُ الْهُذَلِيِّ جَابِرُ cited indirectly by Abu 'Ubaida 724<sup>1</sup> seq.

أَبُو دُوَّاءِ الْيَادِيِّ see جَارِيَةُ بْنُ حُمُرَانَ

رَبِيعَةُ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] جَارِيَةُ called أَبُو دُوَّاءِ, see 200 notes <sup>1</sup>

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ سَلِيْطٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbu' 51<sup>6</sup> (= 784<sup>13</sup>) — cf. 211 seq. 457<sup>17</sup>

جَارِيَّةُ بْنُ قُدَامَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] of the clan Rabī'a ibn Ka'b ibn Sa'd: went on an embassy to the Caliph Mu'awiya 608<sup>9</sup>

عَمِيرُ بْنُ نَضَلَةَ see جَاسِي

أَلْجَبَا بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنُ تَبَدُ الْقَضَاعِي his genealogy 1093<sup>2</sup>

أَبْنُو جَبَار a family of the Dabba, present at the Battle of Buzākha 195<sup>5</sup>

جَبْرِيلُ Gabriel 695<sup>3</sup>

جَبَلَةُ بِنْتُ جَرِير daughter of the poet 203<sup>14</sup>

جَبَلَةُ بْنُ زَحْرُ الْجُعْفِيِّ a leader in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes<sup>9</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنُ جَبَلَةَ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738<sup>15</sup>

جَبْرِ (once treated as diptote 598<sup>1</sup>) slave of Ṣaṣ'a ibn Nājiya 77<sup>17</sup> 83 notes<sup>3</sup> 398<sup>15</sup> 765<sup>15</sup> 858<sup>4</sup> 976<sup>5</sup> seq. 1001<sup>14</sup> seq. 1026<sup>15</sup> 1037<sup>11</sup>: represented by Jarīr as the real father of Ghālib, the father of al-Farazdaq 683<sup>1</sup> seq. 799<sup>11</sup> (= 78<sup>1</sup> 398<sup>16</sup>) 832<sup>12</sup> 833<sup>4</sup>

جَبْرِ بْنُ مَعْصُومِ بْنِ عَدِي [الْقُرَشِيُّ] cited as an authority on the genealogy of the Lakhmite kings 299<sup>2</sup>

جَبْرِ بِنْتُ أَلِيٍّ بَدَال mentioned in a poem by al-Farazdaq 513<sup>14</sup>

الْجَبِينَةُ (misprint) see الْجَنْبِيَّةُ

جَتَامُ see the following

جَتَامَةُ اَنْدَعْلِي, called جَتَامُ 148<sup>10</sup>: captured at the Battle of Jadūd 147<sup>15</sup>: captured at an-Nibāj 1024<sup>11</sup>

جَتَاْفُ قَيْسِ, called اَنْجَتَاْفُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ اَنْسَلَمِي Taghlib at al-Bishr in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 401<sup>5</sup> seq. 507<sup>15</sup> 508<sup>11</sup> seq. 899<sup>12</sup> seq.

جَحْدَرُ بْنُ وَثِيلِ [الرَّيَّاحِيُّ] brother of Suhaim ibn Wathīl 999<sup>15</sup>

شِيَابُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بْنِ قَلْعِ بْنِ جَحْدَرِ see اَبْنُ جَحْدَرِ

مَنْكَ بْنُ مَسْمَعِ see اَنْجَحْدَرِي

جَحْشُ بْنُ عُمَانَ اَلْمَازِنِي defeated the Sulaim at ad-Dafina (= ad-Dathna) 392<sup>2</sup> notes<sup>5</sup>

جَعْلَةَ بِنْتُ بَدَلْ an ancestress of Jarīr 893<sup>7</sup>

جَعُوش mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535<sup>19</sup> — the explanations given (536<sup>2</sup> 679<sup>2</sup>) are not satisfactory

جَكَيْشُ بْنُ زِيَادِ السَّلِيلِيِّ mentioned by Jarīr 10<sup>16</sup> 11<sup>5</sup> 12<sup>13</sup>

جَكَيْشُ بْنُ سَيْفِ بْنِ جَارِيَّةَ ancestor of a family of the Salīṭ 2<sup>11</sup> seq.

جَحَّاجَةُ a female slave, represented by Jarīr as an ancestress of the Banu Mujāshi 1027<sup>4</sup> (var. جَحَّاجَةَ notes<sup>2</sup> 694<sup>17</sup>)

جُدَاعُ see the following

جُدَاعُ بْنُ غَزِيَّةَ بْنِ جُشَمَ called جُدَاعُ 836<sup>10</sup>: ancestor of a family of the Hawāzin 855<sup>1</sup> — see جُشَمُ بْنُ مَعُونَةَ بْنِ بَكْرَ

جَدِيلَةُ clan 37<sup>4</sup> 1087<sup>18</sup>, called جَدِيلَةُ طَيِّئِ 37<sup>3</sup>

الجَذَاعُ name given to certain families of the Sa'd [ibn Zaid-Manāt] 305<sup>3</sup>

جَذَامُ tribe 717<sup>16</sup>

جَذَمَرُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahāzim immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312<sup>19</sup>

جَذِيمَةُ بْنُ رَوَاحَةَ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ ancestor of a family of the 'Abs who were defeated by the Yarbū' at aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt-al-Jurf) 247<sup>19</sup> seq. (cf. 337<sup>3</sup>): see also 194<sup>14</sup>

جُجْرَاجُمُ i. e. the Syrians (Sing. جُجْرَاجِيٌّ) 346<sup>1</sup>

أَبُو الْجَرَّاحِ cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374<sup>15</sup>

جَرَادُ بْنُ أُثَيْفِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ at the Battle of Dhu 'l-Tulūḥ 49<sup>5</sup> (= 783<sup>6</sup>) [الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ]

جَرَمُوزُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ a family of the Azd 358<sup>18</sup> [called جَرَمُوزُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ in Ibn Duraid 293<sup>9</sup>]

جَرَمُ a clan of the Ḳudā'a, hence called قُضَاعَةُ جَرَمُ 151<sup>13</sup>: see also 52<sup>19</sup> 155<sup>7</sup> seq. 303<sup>18</sup> 601<sup>12</sup> 603<sup>15</sup> — for their genealogy, cf. 726<sup>17</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَرْمُوزِ السَّعْدِيِّ see أَمِنْ جَرْمُوزِ



<sup>٥٥</sup>جرو a clan of the Sa'd 135 notes<sup>1</sup>

الحطّيبَة see جرو بن اوس

جرو بن عتيبة 313<sup>18</sup> (var. جرو)

جرو بن نيشل بن دارم ancestor of a family included in the *Ahjar* 187<sup>7</sup> 220<sup>18</sup> 772<sup>12</sup> 863<sup>13</sup>

(1) جرو a mare which belonged to Shaddad ibn Mu'awiya al-'Absi 95<sup>18</sup> 97<sup>11</sup>

(2) جرو a clan of the Banu-l-Kain ibn Jasr 135<sup>3</sup>

جرو بن اسيد of the 'Amr ibn Tamim: one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>7</sup> 439<sup>12</sup>

جرو بن ربيعة بن ثعلبة ancestor of a family of the Dabba 196<sup>1</sup>

جرو بن خرقه العجلي his verses addressed to al-Akhtal 460<sup>18</sup> seq.

جرو بن دارم ancestor of a clan 187<sup>7</sup> 752<sup>17</sup>: represented in one passage as identical with Fuḳaim 758<sup>10</sup> (cf. 748<sup>1</sup>), but elsewhere as the father of Fuḳaim 185<sup>18</sup> 682<sup>3</sup>

جرو بن عبد الله بن جابر البجلي his genealogy 139<sup>12</sup>: had a boasting-match (*muna-fara*) with Khalid ibn Artat al-Kalbi, the arbiter being al-Akra ibn Habis 139<sup>12</sup> seq. 265<sup>18</sup>: see also 6<sup>11</sup>

جرو بن عرادة author of a poem alluding to the death of Kutaiba ibn Muslim 369<sup>17</sup> seq.

جرو بن عطية بن الحطّاف الكلبى, of the Banu 'Auf ibn Kulaib 14<sup>3,9</sup>: called ابو ابن المرافعة, 17<sup>4</sup> 29<sup>6</sup> 428<sup>19</sup> 1045<sup>19</sup>, ابن الحطّافى 840<sup>11</sup> 984<sup>13</sup> 991<sup>10</sup> (see 1045<sup>14</sup>), 17<sup>4</sup>

170<sup>17</sup> 171<sup>8</sup> 172<sup>1</sup> 198<sup>15</sup> 202<sup>10</sup> 205<sup>12</sup> 232<sup>12</sup> 255<sup>7</sup> *et passim*: his mother Umm Kais bint Mu'aid 7<sup>4</sup> etc.: his maternal grandmother Umm 'Uthman 206<sup>3</sup>: his brother 'Amr ibn 'Atiya 41<sup>10</sup>: his wives Umama bint 'Amr 203<sup>12</sup>, and Khalida bint Sa'd 847<sup>3</sup>: his sons 'Ikrima 203<sup>14</sup>, Musa *ibid.*, Nuḥ. 205<sup>18</sup> seq., and Hazra 847<sup>4</sup>: his daughters Zaida 1<sup>16</sup>, Mufiya 203<sup>14</sup>, Jabala *ibid.*, Ju'ada *ibid.*, Umm Ghailan 754<sup>13</sup>, and Zainab 843 notes<sup>3</sup>: his *rawiya* Husain (or al-Husain) 430<sup>9</sup> seq., and another named Wa'wa'a (or Marba'a) al-Kilabi 975<sup>1</sup>: the beginning of his career 2<sup>14</sup> seq.: his sayings relating to his parents 1047<sup>11</sup> seq.: his interview with al-A'war an-Nabhanī 31<sup>17</sup> seq.: his attempt to conciliate al-Farazdaq 126<sup>10</sup> seq.: his visit to 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz at Medina 397<sup>13</sup> seq.: his relations with ar-Ra'i ('Ubaid ibn Husain) 428<sup>5</sup> seq.: with Mathghur and 'Umar ibn Laja' 487<sup>6</sup> seq.: his interview with an-Nawar, wife of al-Farazdaq 807<sup>9</sup> seq.: purchased a concubine who never ceased to regret her former master 837<sup>1</sup> seq. (N<sup>o</sup>. 83–86): gave his daughter in marriage to a magician who had cured him 840<sup>10</sup> seq.: obtained the release of al-Farazdaq from prison 984<sup>13</sup> seq. cf. 991<sup>7</sup> seq.: his utterances on the death



of al-Farazdaq 1045<sup>14</sup> seq.: his remarks on various poets 1047<sup>19</sup> seq.: his death 1047<sup>6</sup>: opinions concerning him 1048<sup>18</sup> seq. 1049<sup>15</sup> seq. 1052<sup>20</sup>: his satires against the Salīf and their poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 3<sup>1</sup> seq. (N<sup>o</sup>. 1—5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 16—21): against Faḍāla and his kinsmen the Banū ‘Arīn 31<sup>5</sup> seq. (N<sup>o</sup>. 22): against the Nabhān 33<sup>11</sup> seq. (N<sup>o</sup>. 24, 25): against al-Ba‘īth and his kinsmen the Mujāshi‘ 38<sup>8</sup> seq. 63<sup>10</sup> seq. 111<sup>11</sup> seq. *et passim*: against al-Farazdaq 165<sup>5</sup> 213<sup>14</sup> seq. 218<sup>10</sup> seq. *et passim*: against al-Akhṭal and the Taghlib 506<sup>5</sup> seq. 897<sup>7</sup> seq. 936<sup>6</sup> seq. 1041<sup>2</sup> seq.: against the Ḍabba 322<sup>7</sup> seq.: against the Numair 443<sup>2</sup> seq. 446<sup>3</sup> seq. 775<sup>7</sup> seq.: against Zīk ibn Bisṭām 809<sup>7</sup> seq. 818<sup>7</sup> seq. 829<sup>1</sup> seq.: against Muḥammad ibn ‘Umair ad-Dārīmī 892<sup>13</sup> seq. 895<sup>1</sup> seq.: his eulogies of his own tribe the Yarbū‘ 65<sup>2</sup> seq. 111<sup>6</sup> seq. 163<sup>15</sup> seq. *et passim*: of the tribes of Ḵais ‘Ailan 538<sup>7</sup> seq. 938<sup>8</sup> seq. 1002<sup>15</sup> seq. 1037<sup>9</sup> seq.: of the Sa‘d ibn Zaid-Manāt 689<sup>5</sup> seq. 980<sup>6</sup> seq.: of the Nahshal 955<sup>6</sup> seq.: of Khālīd ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Ḵasrī 986<sup>14</sup> seq.: of Hilāl ibn Aḥwaz al-Mazīnī 992<sup>14</sup> seq.

جَزْءُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ at the Battle of Jabala 664<sup>15</sup>

جَزْءُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ الرَّيَّاحِيِّ, called سَعْدُ بْنُ 254<sup>2</sup>: at the Battle of al-Ghabīf 313<sup>16</sup>: leader of the Yarbū‘ at the time of the Battle of Irāb 474<sup>10</sup> seq. 882<sup>9</sup>: was a captive in the hands of the Bakr ibn Wā’il at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ḵār 647<sup>10</sup> seq. (cf. 638 notes<sup>2</sup>): see also 77<sup>2</sup> (= 315<sup>14</sup>) 258<sup>9</sup> seq. 315<sup>16</sup> 473<sup>13</sup> (= 703<sup>7</sup> 1088<sup>7</sup> seq.) 583<sup>1</sup>

جَزْءُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ الْخَصِيبِ [السَّعْدِيُّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741<sup>8</sup> (his genealogy)

جَزُول see 313<sup>16</sup>

جَسَّاسُ بْنُ مُذَلِّجٍ slain by Malik ibn Ḥimār at Busyān 761<sup>1</sup>

جَسَّاسُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ ذُعْلِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ took part in the slaying of his sister’s husband Kulaib ibn Rabī‘a at-Taghlibī 905<sup>7</sup> seq.

جُشَمُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Arākīm*, hence called جُشَمُ الْأَرَاكِمِ 266<sup>9</sup>: 373<sup>2</sup> 452<sup>14</sup> (= 1073<sup>14</sup>) 453<sup>12</sup> (= 1074<sup>8</sup>) 455<sup>15</sup> (= 1076<sup>11</sup>) 476<sup>3</sup> 1038<sup>5</sup> seq. — see also جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ

جُشَمُ بْنُ ذُعْلِ بْنِ عَلَالِ [النَّمَرِيُّ] called عَلَالُ بْنُ 1094<sup>7</sup>: went on an embassy to one of the ancient Yemenite kings, shortly before the Battle of Khazazā 1094<sup>2</sup>

جُشَمُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Sa‘d ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Abnā* 116<sup>8</sup> 372 notes<sup>6</sup> 1035<sup>11</sup>

جُشَمُ بْنُ عُمَرَ بْنِ قُدَادٍ ancestor of a family of the Bajila 111<sup>14</sup>

الْحَنَانِمُ — see حَنْتَمُ بْنُ عَدَى — probably a mistake for جُشَمُ بْنُ عَدَى 425<sup>16</sup> 918<sup>13</sup>

جُشَمُ بْنُ بَكْرٍ q.v. — probably a mistake for جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكِ

جُشَمُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ بَكْرٍ a clan of the Hawāzin 112<sup>3</sup> 760<sup>15</sup> 761<sup>4</sup>

حَشِيشُ see جُشِيشُ

جُعَادَةُ بنت جَرِير daughter of the poet 203<sup>14</sup>

النَّجَّعِدُ see جُعَادَةُ [بن الشَّامِخِ]

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ see الجَعْفَارُ

عَطِيَّةُ بْنُ جِعَالٍ see ابْنُ جِعَالٍ

جُعْتَمَةُ بْنُ اليُونِ ancestor of al-Ḥārith ibn Rūmī 924<sup>11</sup>

جَعْتَنُ بنت غالب sister of al-Farazdaq 217<sup>7</sup> 222<sup>9</sup> seq., and wife of Shabba ibn 'Iḳāl

855<sup>4</sup>: said by Jarīr to have been outraged by the Banū Minḳar 592<sup>3</sup> seq. 682<sup>11</sup>

778<sup>5</sup> 800<sup>7</sup> 845<sup>6</sup> seq. 855<sup>6</sup> seq. 1001<sup>2</sup> seq.: see also 251<sup>9</sup> seq. 318<sup>18</sup> seq. 341<sup>13</sup> seq.

398<sup>4</sup> seq. 439<sup>9</sup> seq. 482<sup>14</sup> seq. 709<sup>1</sup> 831<sup>14</sup> 854<sup>3</sup> 893<sup>15</sup> 978<sup>4</sup> seq. 1017<sup>4</sup> 1036<sup>10</sup> seq.

1040<sup>9</sup> [in L the name appears as جَعْتَنُ, and in S as جَعْتَنُ — the latter form

occurs also in Boucher's MS fols. 7, 8 = Boucher 7<sup>14</sup> 8<sup>7</sup>]

جُعَادَةُ of the clan Ṣudayy ibn Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 763<sup>6</sup>: called also جُعَادَةُ 763<sup>5</sup> 836<sup>4</sup> (= 120<sup>18</sup>) 836<sup>6</sup>: captured aṣ-Ṣimma and was afterwards slain by him 119<sup>7</sup> seq.

جَعْدَةُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 717<sup>12</sup>: see also 404 notes<sup>7</sup> 471<sup>4</sup> 717<sup>7</sup> 718<sup>2</sup> 906<sup>8</sup>

النَّابِغَةُ الْجَعْدِيُّ see الْجَعْدِيُّ

الْعَنْبَرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو and ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدٍ see الْجَعْفَرُ

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ a subdivision of the clan Tha'laba ibn Yarbū' 22<sup>11</sup> 31<sup>11</sup> 314<sup>18</sup> seq. 326<sup>7</sup> seq. 410<sup>10</sup> 757<sup>9</sup> 998<sup>12</sup> 1039<sup>12</sup> 1040<sup>10</sup>

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 1099<sup>8</sup>

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ [الْبَاهِشِيِّ] owner of a house at al-Baṣra 428<sup>18</sup>: cited by al-Aṣma'i 775<sup>12</sup> [see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 190<sup>12</sup> seq.]

أَنفُ النَّاقَةِ see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ قُرَيْعٍ بْنِ عَوْفٍ

جَعْفَرُ بْنُ كِلَابٍ (جَعْفَرُ treated as diptote 531<sup>1</sup>, called الْجَعْفَارُ 675<sup>6</sup>) clan 512<sup>12</sup>: their feud with their kinsmen, the Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb 532<sup>5</sup> seq. (cf. 678<sup>10</sup> seq.): their feud with the Mu'awiya ibn Kilāb (= aq-Ḍibāb) in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 927<sup>4</sup> seq. (cf. 527<sup>15</sup> 916<sup>16</sup>): satirised by al-Farazdaq 525<sup>13</sup> seq. 526<sup>15</sup> 528<sup>1</sup> seq. 915<sup>1</sup> 926<sup>6</sup>: eulogised by Jarīr 540<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 75<sup>16</sup> 100<sup>15</sup> 241<sup>4</sup> 300<sup>3</sup> (cf. 535<sup>15</sup> 678<sup>16</sup>) 302<sup>14</sup> 315<sup>3</sup> seq. 471<sup>15</sup> 513<sup>7</sup> 515<sup>5</sup> 537<sup>1</sup> 655<sup>13</sup> seq. 673<sup>9</sup> 686<sup>2</sup> 907<sup>7</sup> seq. 923<sup>8</sup> seq. 924<sup>9</sup> seq. 1027 notes<sup>7</sup>

أَحْمَدُ بْنُ عَبِيدٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (1)

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ see أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ (2)

تَبِيدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see الْجَعْفَرِيُّ

سَعْدُ بْنُ جُعْفَى a clan of the Madhhij 358<sup>16</sup> 469<sup>5</sup>

أَبُو جُعَلٍ of the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala: captured at the Battle of Zubāla 680<sup>16</sup> seq.

الْجُفَّانُ i.e. the tribal groups of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wa'il 720<sup>10</sup>

الْجُفَرِيَّةُ i.e. the partisans of 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1092<sup>14</sup>

جَفْنَةُ بْنُ عُلْبَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو the ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 195<sup>18</sup>, hence used as the name of the dynasty 198<sup>16</sup>

أَبْنُ جَفْنَةَ i.e. the Ghassānid king 1083<sup>3</sup>

أَبُو الْجَلَوَيْقِ nickname of the clan Mujāshi' 857<sup>12</sup>

جَلْوَى a mare which belonged to Kīrwāsh ibn 'Auf 83<sup>10</sup> seq.

الشَّدِيدُ الْجَلْبِيُّ بْنُ شَدِيدِ الْجَعْفَرِيِّ had a quarrel with al-Aswad ibn Shakhīq aq-Ḍibābī, in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 927<sup>4</sup> seq.

جَلْبِيَّةُ بْنُ الْاُحْرَثِ a clan of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Akābir* 196<sup>16</sup> 197<sup>16</sup> 1058<sup>1</sup>

الْاِحْمَارُ i.e. the clans of Tuhayya and al-'Adawīya (subdivisions of the Malik ibn Ḥanzala) 325<sup>3</sup> cf. Lisān V 218<sup>35</sup>: also used as = الْجَمْرَاتُ, i.e. the tribes of Ḍabba, al-Ḥārith and Numair 946<sup>5</sup>

جَمَانَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ [الْبَاعِلِي] his verses on the death of Ḥṭaiba ibn Muslim 363<sup>15</sup> seq.

الْحِجَارَات 946<sup>6</sup> seq. — see النَّحِمَار

جَنَاب بْنُ شَرِيك بْنُ حَمَام [الْمُجَاشَعِي] a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy

941<sup>2</sup>: slaughtered a number of his camels at Laṣāfi, after a dispute with the Banū Nahshal 941<sup>4</sup> seq. 952<sup>1</sup> seq. 957<sup>3</sup>

جَنَاح a horse which belonged to al-Ḥaufazān 646<sup>20</sup>

بْنُ نَثَلَةَ [بْنُ نَثَلَةَ الْكَلْبِي] of the clan 'Ula'im ibn Janāb 25<sup>3</sup> seq.: called بْنُ نَثَلَةَ 25<sup>17</sup>: was robbed of his camels by the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25<sup>2</sup>

جُنْدَب بْنُ تَيْشَل see 952<sup>3</sup> (?)

جَنْدَل بْنُ عُبَيْدِ الثَّمِيرِي, called ابْنُ النَّحْلِيَّةِ 911<sup>1</sup> 916<sup>13</sup>: son of the poet ar-Rā'ī 428<sup>11</sup> seq. 448<sup>3</sup> 909<sup>3</sup> 911<sup>2</sup> 922<sup>6</sup>

جَنْدَل بْنُ نَمْتَر his *rajaz*-verses cited 288<sup>11</sup> 963<sup>5</sup>

جَنْدَل بْنُ تَيْشَل بْنُ دَارِم ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥjār* 772<sup>12</sup> 945<sup>14</sup> 949<sup>2</sup>

يَوْمَ جَنْدَل see تَرْغَم

جَنْدَلَةُ ancestress of the tribe of Yarbū' 224<sup>17</sup>: also called بَنْتُ تَيْمِ الْأَدْرَمِ 225 notes<sup>1</sup>

جَنْبِيخ see 94 notes<sup>2</sup>

الْجَنْبِيخَةُ (*sic leg.*) a she-camel which belonged to 'Amīra ibn Ṭ'ārik 48<sup>6</sup> (= 782<sup>11</sup>)

جَنْبَد [الْعَبْسِي] one of the Banū Rawāḥa: took part in the War of Daḥis 93<sup>2</sup> seq. 95<sup>10</sup> 96<sup>2</sup>

جَنْبَد بْنُ عَمْرُو see 94<sup>2</sup> (text doubtful)

الْجَنْبَانِم a family of the Azd, descendants of Jahḍam ibn Jadhīma (724<sup>20</sup>) 725<sup>12</sup>

عَمَد بْنُ حُصَيْن بْنُ بَرْيد see أَبُو جَهَنَّم

عَمْرُو بْنُ عِشْم بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ see أَبُو جَيْد

جَيْم بْنِ حَسَنٍ الْمُسْلِيْقِي 941<sup>1</sup>: cited as an authority by Abu 'Ubaida 313<sup>8</sup> 414<sup>4</sup>

(= 625<sup>5</sup>) 416<sup>1</sup> 941<sup>1</sup>, and by al-Aṣmaʿī 584<sup>5</sup>: see also 358<sup>1</sup> 15 359<sup>1</sup> seq. 367<sup>15</sup> 414<sup>12</sup> 416<sup>11</sup> 626<sup>2</sup>

جَزْرُ ابْنِ جَزْرٍ 363<sup>4</sup>, called جَزْرُ ابْنِ 362<sup>10</sup>: took part in slaying Ḥutaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>7</sup> seq.: see also 358<sup>15</sup>

أَبُو الْحَكِيمِ الْكِنَانِيُّ author of a verse addressed to Muṣʿab ibn az-Zubair 1091<sup>11</sup>

جَيْتَامُ of the clan ʿKais ibn Thaʿlaba: brother of Huraira, a woman celebrated by al-Aʿshā 328<sup>5</sup>

أَبْنِ الْحَكِيمِ see ابْنِ الْحَكِيمِ

جَيْيَنَةُ tribe(?) 436<sup>11</sup> (text doubtful)

مَالِكُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ see عَوْفُ بْنُ جَوَابٍ

جَوْشَى a female slave, represented by Jarīr as an ancestress of the Banū Mujāshiʿ 1027<sup>4</sup>: see also 637<sup>2</sup> 1000<sup>15</sup>

جَوْشَنُ a family of the clan ʿAbdallāh ibn Ghafāfan 85<sup>15</sup>

الْجَوْنُ [بْنِ حَجَرِ الْكِنْدِيِّ] according to 407<sup>3</sup> 656<sup>6</sup> a nickname of Muʿāwiya ibn Ḥujr (Ḥujr = Ākil al-murār), cf. 229<sup>15</sup> (= 408<sup>15</sup> 668<sup>9</sup>) 410<sup>4</sup> 678<sup>3</sup>: possibly identical with الْجَوْنُ who was king of Hajar at the time of the Battle of al-Farūḡ 420<sup>18</sup> [see Ibn al-Athīr I 433<sup>4</sup> seq.]

فُدَامَةُ الْعَبْشَمِيِّ الْجَوْنُ بن went on an embassy to the Caliph Muʿāwiya 608<sup>10</sup>

الْجَوْنُ two Kindite princes, descendants of al-Jaun ibn Ḥujr, who were captured by the Banu Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb at the Battle of Jabala 407<sup>1</sup> seq. 410<sup>3</sup> (here the commentary in L understands الْجَوْنَانِ as the name of a place, see Yāqūt II 160<sup>3</sup> seq.) 899<sup>3</sup>: the name of the one was Muʿāwiya 407<sup>2</sup> seq. 410<sup>4</sup> 656<sup>5</sup> 667<sup>16</sup> 676<sup>11</sup> 899<sup>6</sup>, and the name of the other ʿAmr 407<sup>2</sup> seq. 410<sup>1</sup> or Ḥassān 407 notes<sup>2</sup> 656<sup>5</sup> 667<sup>12</sup> seq. 676<sup>11</sup> 899<sup>5</sup> — see شَرَاخِيلُ, مَعْوِيَةُ بْنُ شَرَاخِيلَ and حَسَّانُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْجَوْنِ

جَوْرِيَّةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ الدَّارِمِيِّ a descendant of ʿUbaid ibn Zurara: captured at the Battle of al-Waḡīṭ 308<sup>14</sup> seq.: his verses composed in captivity 308<sup>17</sup> seq.



## ح

عَقَالُ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ father of Lailā the grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172<sup>4</sup>: see also 489<sup>15</sup> 771<sup>7</sup>

الْأَقْرَعُ بْنُ حَبِيسِ بْنِ عِقَالٍ see ابْنُ حَابِسِ

حَاتِمُ [بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الطَّائِي] visited 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir (= 'Amr ibn Hind) king of al-Hira 1083<sup>13</sup>: his verses cited 39<sup>5</sup> 139<sup>4</sup> 259<sup>9</sup> 1083<sup>15</sup> seq.: see also 37<sup>2</sup>

حَاتِمُ [بْنِ النُّعْمَنِ الْبَاغِلِيِّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Akhṭal 1028<sup>4</sup>

حُمَيْصَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو حَاجِبُ بْنُ حُمَيْصَةَ [الْكِلَابِيِّ] 524<sup>6</sup> 909<sup>1</sup> 922<sup>27</sup> 930<sup>5</sup> — see جَعْفَرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو

حَاجِبُ بْنُ ذُبْيَانَ الْمَازِنِيِّ his verses on the Battle of ad-Dafina 393<sup>1</sup> seq.

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو عَكْرِشَةَ 239<sup>12</sup> seq. (= 790<sup>11</sup>), and زُو الْقَوَيْسِ 462<sup>1</sup>, because he left his bow with the Persian king as a pledge 462<sup>4</sup> seq.: his genealogy 265<sup>4</sup>: at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā king of al-Hira 66<sup>10</sup> 67<sup>4</sup> seq.: was captured at the Battle of Jabala and ransomed himself at great cost 379<sup>13</sup> seq. 657<sup>4</sup> 669<sup>11</sup> seq., cf. 383<sup>2</sup> 425<sup>6</sup> 652<sup>9</sup> 677<sup>5</sup> 678<sup>2</sup> 1003<sup>5</sup>: was leader of the Tamīm at the Battle of an-Nisār 240<sup>31</sup> seq., cf. 790<sup>9</sup>: see also 69<sup>1</sup> (= 300<sup>12</sup>) 239<sup>8</sup> seq. 265<sup>8</sup> 300<sup>4</sup> 316<sup>12</sup> 409<sup>1</sup> 489<sup>15</sup> 497<sup>4</sup> 653<sup>17</sup> 694<sup>1</sup> 697<sup>8</sup> 771<sup>4</sup> 794<sup>2</sup> 808<sup>14</sup> 895<sup>9</sup> 959<sup>9</sup>

حَارِثُ (= حَارِثُ) 89<sup>5</sup>

الْحَارِثُ see الْحَارِثُ

الْحَارِثَةُ see 489<sup>19</sup> (?)

حَارِثَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ حَصْبَيْنِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 729<sup>4</sup> seq.

حَارِثَةُ بْنُ لَامِ ancestor of a family of the 'Tayyi' 919<sup>13</sup> 920<sup>3</sup> seq. *Jāhiz* 123<sup>11</sup>.

الْحَارِثِيُّ see النَّجَاشِيُّ

الْحَارِثِيُّونَ at al-Baṣra 723<sup>6</sup>

حَازِمُ بْنُ أَبِي حَازِمِ بْنِ صَخْرَ بْنِ الْعَبِيلَةِ of the clan Aḥmas: a contemporary of al-Aḥra' ibn Ḥābis 140<sup>19</sup>

حَازِمُ بْنُ دَابِ see دَابِ

صَمْرَةَ حَاضِرِ بْنِ صَمْرَةَ [النَّبَشَلِيّ] captured at the Battle of al-Wakīf 309<sup>6</sup>

صَمْرَةَ بْنِ شَرِيس see أَبُو حَاضِرِ الْأَسَدِيِّ

أَلْحَرِثُ بْنُ حَاطِب see أَبُو حَاطِب

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ الْحُبَابِ السُّلَمِيُّ see ابْنُ الْحُبَابِ

بنو الْحُبَابِ i. e. the family of 'Umar ibn al-Hubāb 1038<sup>2</sup>

حَبَاشَةُ a black slave who belonged to 'Utaiba ibn al-Hārith 316<sup>17</sup> 474<sup>19</sup>

أَلْحَرِثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيم see الْحَبِطُ

ذُو السُّنَيْنَةِ (var. حَبِيبُ), nicknamed حَبِيبُ بْنُ بَعْجَ بْنِ عَتَبَةَ [التَّغْلَبِيُّ] slain by Shurahbīl ibn al-Hārith at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 455<sup>2</sup> seq. (= 1075<sup>14</sup> seq.)

حَبِيبَةُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو — see 524<sup>7</sup> 909<sup>1</sup> 922<sup>7</sup> — حَبِيبُ بْنُ حَمِيصَةَ [الْكَلَابِيُّ]

حَبِيبُ بْنُ بَعْجَ بْنِ عَتَبَةَ 1075<sup>15</sup> — see حَبِيبُ بْنُ عَتَبَةَ

حَبِيبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو see 373<sup>4</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَبِيبِ see ابْنُ حَبِيبِ

حَبِيشُ بْنُ دُلْجَةَ الْقَيْنِيِّ sent on an expedition to Medina by the Caliph Marwān [ibn al-Hakam] and slain by Hāntaf ibn as-Sijf 699<sup>13</sup> seq. — see Ṭabarī II 578<sup>12</sup> seq.

حَبِيشُ بْنُ دُلْفِ السَّيْدِيِّ his genealogy 198<sup>17</sup>: was leader of the Dabba at the Battle of Ghaur 390<sup>8</sup> 12: captured the Ghassānid prince 'Amr ibn al-Hārith 199<sup>1</sup>, and another Ghassānid at the Battle of Buzākha 195<sup>4</sup>: see also 198<sup>15</sup>

حَبِيبَةُ 94<sup>8</sup> — see foot-note

الْحَتُّ a clan of the Kinda 595<sup>8</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ (or حَتَاتُ 974<sup>9</sup>) i. o. 770<sup>17</sup> seq.

(genealogy): called أَبُو الْمُنَازِلِ 608<sup>10</sup> or أَبُو مُنَازِلِ 608<sup>13</sup>: father of Sukaina 322<sup>1</sup>:

a partisan of 'Uthmān ibn 'Affān 608<sup>16</sup>: went on an embassy to Murāwiya and died, whereupon the Caliph confiscated the present which al-Hutāt had received from him 608<sup>10</sup> seq. (verses by al-Farazdaq on the subject): see also 264<sup>6</sup> 341<sup>16</sup>

417<sup>12</sup> 770<sup>13</sup> 775<sup>15</sup> 969<sup>13</sup> 997<sup>11</sup>

عَلَّافُ بْنُ عَلَافِ بْنِ خَيْدِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ a friend of al-Farazdaq 609<sup>17</sup>

يُوسُفُ بْنُ يُوْسُفَ بْنِ يُوْسُفَ بْنِ يُوْسُفَ, called يُوْسُفُ بْنُ يُوْسُفَ by al-Farazdaq 348<sup>5</sup> 19: his interview with the latter 819<sup>7</sup> seq.: rebuilt the Ka'ba 486<sup>16</sup>: agreed in excluding Sulaiman from the throne 353<sup>6</sup>: eulogised by Jarir 486<sup>5</sup> seq. cf. 497<sup>15</sup>: see also 12<sup>6</sup> (?) 116<sup>5</sup> 358<sup>15</sup> seq. 360<sup>12</sup> 412 notes<sup>4</sup> seq. 413<sup>1</sup> seq. 539<sup>11</sup> 691<sup>2</sup> 831<sup>6</sup> 896<sup>12</sup> seq. 930<sup>9</sup> 972<sup>3</sup>

أُمُّ الْخَجَّاجِ بِنْتُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يُوْسُفَ [الثَّقَفِيَّةِ] mother of the Caliph al-Walid II 939<sup>4</sup>

حَجَّارُ بْنُ أَبِي جَبْرِ بْنِ جَبْرِ بْنِ جَبْرِ 316<sup>3</sup>

اَلْمُجَاشِي a term applied by Jarir to the Mujāshi: 340<sup>11</sup> (var. اَلْمُجَاشِي)

اَلْحَجَّاجِيُّ brother of Darraj ibn Zur'a ad-Dibabi 931<sup>9</sup>

بَنُو حَجَّانٍ 103<sup>4</sup> (?)

حُجْرُ بْنُ اَلْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو [اَلْكِنْدِيُّ] 1018<sup>15</sup>, called أَبْنُ أُتَى قَنْمٍ 1018<sup>12</sup> (= 588<sup>16</sup>)

حُجْرُ بْنُ اَلْحَارِثِ, called أَبْنُ اَلْمُرَارِ 452<sup>7</sup> 693<sup>16</sup> 714<sup>2</sup> 884<sup>16</sup> 1073<sup>4</sup>, ancestor of the Kindite kings: hence the royal family is called بَنُو اَلْمُرَارِ 887<sup>3</sup> or اَلْمُرَارِ 887<sup>4</sup>: see also 1079<sup>5</sup> (the text of 289<sup>5</sup> 1018<sup>15</sup> is doubtful)

حَجْرَةُ (var. حُجْرَةُ) a man mentioned by Jarir 1017<sup>7</sup> — according to Leid. a son of Jithin, sister of al-Farazdaq

حَجَلُ (?) mentioned in a verse ascribed to an-Nābigha adh-Dhubyanī 99<sup>9</sup>

حَكِيمُ بْنُ سَلَيْمٍ اَلْسَلَيْمِيُّ was robbed of his camels by Bisṭam ibn Ḥāis ash-Shaibānī before the Battle of Kūshāwa 19<sup>5</sup> 23<sup>6</sup>

حَدَاجَةُ [اَلْعَبْسِيُّ] a man proverbial for his swiftness [see Maidānī I 235<sup>5</sup> seq.]: sent to the court of an-Nu'man ibn al-Mundhir 679 notes<sup>9</sup>

حَدْرَاءُ بِنْتُ زَيْفٍ [بِنْتُ زَيْفٍ] her genealogy 806<sup>1</sup> seq. (cf. 819 notes<sup>6</sup>, where she seems to be described as the granddaughter of Zik): called ذَاتُ اَلتَّحْلِيْبِ 808<sup>14</sup>, alluding to the fact that she was a Christian (cf. 819<sup>5</sup>): married to al-Farazdaq 806<sup>1</sup> seq., who mentions her 548<sup>6</sup> 14 814<sup>11</sup> 815<sup>15</sup> 822<sup>7</sup>: her death 821<sup>2</sup> seq. (cf. 819 notes<sup>10</sup>): see also 812<sup>1</sup> 829<sup>4</sup> 830<sup>2</sup> 10 852<sup>15</sup> 956<sup>10</sup>

حَدِيَّةُ 40<sup>4</sup>, or حَدِيَّةُ 41<sup>7</sup>, mother of Ghassan ibn Dhuhail as-Salīṭī 40<sup>5</sup>

اَلْحَذَفِيَّةُ mother of Dābi' ibn al-Ḥārith 219<sup>10</sup>

الْحَقْفَى see حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ

حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقُرَازِيِّ, called مُسَيَّرٌ 85<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 85<sup>10</sup>: had a quarrel with Kais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī, which resulted in the War of Ḍaḥis 85<sup>10</sup> seq.: caused Malik, the brother of Kais, to be murdered 88<sup>10</sup> seq.: made an unsuccessful attempt to murder ar-Rabiʿ ibn Ziyād al-ʿAbsī 90<sup>2</sup> seq.: murdered the hostages who had been placed in the hands of Subaiʿ ibn ʿAmr 93<sup>18</sup> seq.: was slain by the ʿAbs at the well of al-Habāʾa 95<sup>14</sup> seq., cf. 238<sup>17</sup> seq. 420<sup>10</sup> 656<sup>5</sup>

جَدِيمٌ [بن جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ] mentioned as a famous warrior in a verse of an-Nabigha adh-Dhubayānī 103<sup>9</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 169<sup>14</sup>]

الْحُرُّ see 203<sup>5</sup>

الْحَرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوع see الْعَنْبَرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو

الْحَرَامُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Ajārib* 970<sup>2</sup>

الْحَرَامُ بْنُ يَرْبُوع (or حَرَامٌ 43<sup>9</sup>) a clan who are said to derive their name from their ancestress al-Ḥarām bint al-ʿAnbar ibn ʿAmr ibn Tamīm 496<sup>1</sup> 824<sup>6</sup> (cf. 43<sup>10</sup>): they are identified with the ʿAmr ibn Yarbūʿ 43<sup>10</sup>, but elsewhere they are described as descendants of Yazīd ibn Yarbūʿ 496<sup>1</sup> 824<sup>6</sup>: see also 489<sup>19</sup> 877<sup>13</sup>

حَرْبُ بْنُ أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيِّ] was wont to entertain distinguished persons at ʿUkāz 119<sup>18</sup> seq.: see also 608<sup>19</sup> 1017<sup>12</sup>

أَبُو حَرْبٍ [بن أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018<sup>8</sup>

حَرَّى بْنُ صَمْرَةَ see حَرَّى بْنُ صَمْرَةَ

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ الْأَيْمَنِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ his genealogy 666<sup>18</sup>: at the Battle of Jabala *ibid.* 671<sup>13</sup> seq. (cf. 409<sup>9</sup> seq.)

الْحَرِثُ الْأَضَاغِمُ (var. الْحَرِثُ الْأَجْدَمُ) of the Banū Ḍubaiʿa ibn Rabiʿa ibn Nizār: mentioned in a verse by Kais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 92<sup>7</sup>

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ رُوَيْمٍ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ see الْحَرِثُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنُ جُعْنَمَةَ

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الْقُرَازِيُّ slain by the ʿAbs in the Wār of Ḍaḥis 94<sup>6</sup>

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Araḳim* 266<sup>13</sup> 373<sup>8</sup>

أَبُو بَيْبَةَ الْحَرِثُ بْنُ بَيْبَةَ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ, called بَيْبَةَ 836<sup>10</sup>: an ancestor of the poet al-Baḥṭh

37<sup>15</sup> (genealogy, cf. 693<sup>17</sup>): was proposed for the office of *riḍf* under al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā 66<sup>11</sup> seq. (cf. 298<sup>13</sup>): captured aṣ-Ṣimma, who was slain while under his protection 120<sup>3</sup> seq. (cf. 693<sup>17</sup> 763<sup>2</sup> 836<sup>7</sup> seq.)

تَعْلَبَةُ ancestor of the clans called *al-Akābir* 1058<sup>1</sup>

الْأَسَدِيُّ ancestor of the clans called *al-Akābir* at the Battle of an-Nisūr 242<sup>5</sup>

جُشَمُ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>)

حَاطِبُ, called حَاطِبُ, 79<sup>11</sup>: collector of the poor-tax under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78<sup>15</sup>

حَصْبَةُ بن حَصْبَةَ his genealogy 119<sup>12</sup> 1080<sup>2</sup>: at the Battle of Dhu Najab 587<sup>18</sup> (but see the parallel passage 1080<sup>2</sup>)

حِلَّةُ بن حِلَّةُ his verses cited 12 notes<sup>3</sup> 555<sup>11</sup>

خُلَيْفُ بن خُلَيْفُ negotiated on behalf of the 'Abs before the Battle of Jabala 655<sup>1</sup>

قَمَامُ بن قَمَامُ 906<sup>1</sup>, see مَرَّةُ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ see ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

بَدْرُ بن جُعْنَمَةَ also called جُعْنَمَةُ, 924<sup>10</sup>: his verses on the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 924<sup>14</sup> seq.

زُعَيْرُ بن زُعَيْرُ took part in the slaying of Hudhaifa ibn Badr and his brother Hamal 95<sup>9</sup> 96<sup>5</sup> seq.

شَرِيكُ بن شَرِيكُ see شَرِيكُ بن عمرو الشَّيْبَانِيُّ

شَمْرُ بن شَمْرُ slew Zabyān ibn Ziyād at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidat] 389 notes<sup>9</sup>

ضَالِمُ بن ضَالِمُ, called ضَالِمُ, 80<sup>7</sup> (= 768<sup>9</sup>) 413<sup>15</sup> (= 385<sup>6</sup>): slew Khalid ibn Ja'far and was himself slain by Ibn al-Khims at the court of an-Numan ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira 103<sup>13</sup> seq. 385<sup>5</sup> 1060<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 226<sup>13</sup> seq. 790<sup>19</sup>

عَصِمُ بن عَصِمُ 581<sup>16</sup> — for his genealogy see 18<sup>12</sup>



الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عُبَاد ancestor of a family of the Kais ibn Tha'labā 595<sup>2</sup> 644<sup>15</sup> — see  
بنو عباد بن مالك

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ 167<sup>5</sup> 683<sup>10</sup>,  
167<sup>4</sup> seq., and الْقُبَاعُ 607<sup>7</sup> 608<sup>7</sup> 683<sup>12</sup>: his family 607<sup>4</sup> seq.: governor of  
al-Baṣra under 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair 626<sup>16</sup> seq., cf. 167<sup>7</sup> 606<sup>11</sup> 607<sup>7</sup>: his piety  
683<sup>13</sup>: ordered the houses of Jarīr and al-Farazdaq to be demolished 683<sup>9</sup> seq.,  
cf. 167<sup>4</sup> seq. 607<sup>2</sup>

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ, nicknamed الْحَكِيظُ, ancestor of a clan 749<sup>7</sup>

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُجْرٍ الْكِنْدِيُّ his genealogy 1081<sup>9</sup>: became king over the Bakr  
ibn Wa'il 267<sup>3</sup> seq. 1073<sup>3</sup> seq.: expelled al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā from al-Ḥira,  
but afterwards made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267<sup>8</sup>  
seq.: see also 448<sup>14</sup> 452<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>7</sup> seq.)

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ see الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَامِرٍ

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ كَعْبٍ see الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ كَعْبٍ

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ ابْنِ حَارِثَةَ [الدَّبْيَانِيُّ] took part in restoring peace after the War of Dāḥis 104<sup>14</sup> seq. ZAKA 2294:

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ صَيْبَانَ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] his genealogy 724<sup>19</sup> seq.: befriended 'Ubaidallāh  
ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ ابْنِ رَبِيعَةَ a clan of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a(?) 386 notes<sup>59</sup>

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ ابْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ wounded at the Battle of Tiyās, and hence  
nicknamed الْأَعْرَجُ 1025<sup>8</sup> seq.: both names are applied to his descendants, who were  
included among the *Ajārib* 970<sup>1</sup> seq. 1023<sup>13</sup>

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ ابْنِ عَمْرٍو, called بَلْحَرْثُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ 52<sup>18</sup> 53<sup>10</sup>: a tribe originally  
included among the *Jamarat*, but afterwards among the Madhhij 946<sup>7</sup> seq. [= Li-  
sān V 216<sup>14</sup> seq.] see 600<sup>10</sup> seq. 601<sup>1</sup>: their mythical ancestor slain by Ḍabba ibn  
Udd 651<sup>15</sup>: were led by al-Ma'mūr against the Dārim 600<sup>10</sup> seq., see 602<sup>1</sup> 939<sup>11</sup>:  
were defeated by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a at Faif-ar-Rih 469<sup>7</sup> seq.: their alliance  
with the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 241<sup>4</sup> 534<sup>6</sup> seq. 678<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 179<sup>7</sup> 229<sup>9</sup> 261<sup>7</sup> 445<sup>18</sup> 538<sup>2</sup>

الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مُزَيْقِيَاءَ الْقَسَانِيُّ i.o. الْحَرْثُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَامِرٍ 189<sup>10</sup>, called مُزَيْقِيَاءَ  
189<sup>15</sup> 195<sup>17</sup> 196<sup>6</sup>: slain by 'Amir ibn Ḍamir ad-Ḍabbī at the Battle of Idam 195<sup>17</sup> seq.

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ قَمَامٍ بْنِ مَرْةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 18<sup>5</sup>: protector of Abu Du'ād al-Iyādī 91<sup>11</sup> seq. (but see the parallel passage 408<sup>5</sup> seq.): his descendants mentioned 73<sup>19</sup> 236<sup>17</sup> 237<sup>3</sup> 309<sup>8</sup> 1069<sup>3</sup> (906<sup>1</sup> text doubtful)

وَعَلَّةُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ of the Banū Raḳāshi, 526<sup>11</sup> seq.

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] raided the Bakr ibn Wā'il at Mujazzal-al-Amrār 335<sup>13</sup>

أَبُو الْحَرِثِ بْنُ نُثَيْيِكَ [النَّشَلِيُّ] 310<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful)

حَرْدَاءُ apparently a subdivision of the clan Nahshal ibn Dārim 216<sup>7</sup> seq. — see *Additions and Corrections*

الْحَرِشَاءُ بِنْتُ جَزَّ بْنِ سَعْدٍ [الرَّيْحَانِيَّةُ] captured and released by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088<sup>8</sup> seq.

حُرْقُصَةُ بْنُ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ brother of Abjar ibn Jābir 47<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>4</sup> seq.)

الْحِرْمَازِيُّ cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 395<sup>10</sup>: cited for the text of the *Naḳā'id* 880<sup>12</sup>: see also 631<sup>6</sup> 820<sup>5</sup>

حَرْمَلَةُ mentioned in a verse by Ḳais ibn Zuhair 100<sup>2</sup> — see *Additions and Corrections*

حَرْمَلَةُ بْنُ حَكِيمٍ see 24 notes <sup>1</sup>

حَرْمَلَةُ الْعُكْلِيُّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>4</sup> seq.

حَرْمَلَةُ بْنُ هَرْمِيٍّ بْنِ رِياحٍ 73<sup>12</sup> 474<sup>2</sup> (= 703<sup>17</sup>)

الْحَرُورِيَّةُ at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubadallāh ibn Ziyād 113<sup>6</sup> 725<sup>7</sup>

حَرَّى بْنُ صَمْرَةَ [النَّشَلِيُّ] had a feud with the Banū Mujāshi' and was disowned by his kinsmen 943<sup>110</sup> seq. (= حَرَّى 1096<sup>3</sup> seq.)

حُرَيْثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ see الْأَحْبِيرُ

عَبْدُ حَرِيشٍ see حَرِيشُ

الْحَرِيشُ [بَنُ كَعْبٍ] a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a [see Ibn Duraid 181<sup>8</sup>] 99<sup>6</sup> 100<sup>15</sup> 243<sup>8</sup> cf. 655<sup>2</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ شَكْلٍ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see ابْنُ الْحَرِيشِ

جَبْرِ son of the poet 488<sup>7</sup> 847<sup>4</sup>

جَبْرِ بن عَطِيَّة بن الحَخَفَى see أَبُو حَزْرَةَ (1)

عُتَيْبَةَ بن الْحَرِث بن شِهَاب see أَبُو حَزْرَةَ (2)

خَنْدَةَ بنت سَعْد بن أَوْس see أُمُّ حَزْرَةَ

حَزْن بن مَنَقَر بن عَبِيد ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 736<sup>15</sup>

حَسَّان بن عُثَيْت [الْخَزْرَجِي] called الْقُرَيْعَةَ ابنُ by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>3</sup>: his verses cited

546<sup>11</sup> seq. (see 546<sup>8</sup>): see also 1048<sup>21</sup>

حَسَّان بن الدَّجُون see the following

حَسَّان بن الدَّجُون 667<sup>15</sup>, and حَسَّان بن عمرو بن الدَّجُون الكِنْدِيُّ

667<sup>13</sup>: 407 notes<sup>2</sup> 656<sup>8</sup> 667<sup>12</sup> seq. 676<sup>11</sup> 899<sup>5</sup> — see الدَّجُونان

النَّبِيعَةُ الدَّجَعْدِيُّ see حَسَّان بن قَيْس الدَّجَعْدِيُّ

حَسَّان بن مُعَوِيَّة see حَسَّان بن كَبْشَةَ

حَسَّان الدَّكْحَمِيُّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of Tikhfa 68<sup>4</sup> (cf. 835<sup>6</sup>): according to 68<sup>4</sup> and 404 notes<sup>6</sup> he was the brother of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-samā king of al-Ḥīra, but according to 184<sup>16</sup> 1019<sup>6</sup> 1033<sup>13</sup> (cf. 973<sup>7</sup>) he was the king's son — 67<sup>2</sup> and 448<sup>17</sup> are ambiguous.

حَسَّان بن مُعَوِيَّة الكِنْدِيُّ 302<sup>9</sup> 587<sup>8</sup>, and

حَسَّان بن مُعَوِيَّة الكِنْدِيُّ 302<sup>8</sup> (= 589<sup>3</sup>) 587<sup>16</sup> seq. 759<sup>12</sup> 835<sup>4</sup> 973<sup>1</sup> 999<sup>1</sup> 1018<sup>12</sup> (= 588<sup>16</sup>) 1079<sup>6</sup>

(after his mother Kabsha): slain by Ḥushaish ibn Nimrān ar-Riyāḥī at the Battle of Dhu Najab 587<sup>17</sup> 1080<sup>3</sup> (but compare the parallel passage 302<sup>3</sup> seq. which gives a very different account) — see also 973<sup>7</sup>

الْهَيْدِيل بن عُبَيْرَةَ see أَبُو حَسَّان

حَسَّان apparently a family belonging to the Jusham ibn Bakr ibn Ḥabaib 456<sup>15</sup>

[var. حَسَّان in *Orientalische Studien* I 142<sup>5</sup>]

عَمْرُو بن حَسَّاس بن وَهَب see ابْنُ حَسَّاس

حَسَّال بن مُعَوِيَّة بن كِلَاب 916<sup>16</sup>

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ بْنِ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ [الْبَصْرِيُّ] cited by Kusaib al-Anbarī (= Abu-l-Khansā) 734<sup>12</sup> (cf. 114<sup>15</sup> seq.) and by Sallām ibn Abī Khaira 734<sup>17</sup>

السُّكَّرِيُّ see الْحَسَنُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ

أَبُو سَعِيدٍ السَّيْرَانِيُّ see الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ السَّيْرَانِيُّ

عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak, who heard him 749<sup>4</sup> 750<sup>1</sup>: cites Muḥammad ibn 'Ubaidallāh al-Kurashī 1048<sup>11</sup>: see also 350<sup>5</sup> 351<sup>12</sup> 353<sup>9</sup> 724<sup>7</sup> 1017<sup>13</sup>

حُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470<sup>19</sup> seq.: represented as a son of Mu'awiya ibn Kilāb 916<sup>16</sup>

حُسَيْنٌ 430<sup>9</sup>, or الْحُسَيْنُ 430<sup>12</sup>, *rawiya* of Jarīr, cited by Abū 'Uṭarid

حُسَيْنٌ 721<sup>11</sup> or الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ [بن أبي طالب] 721<sup>8</sup> seq.,

حُشَيْشُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family which is sometimes included among the Banū Tuhayya 183<sup>16</sup> 958<sup>8</sup> — but see 463<sup>2</sup> (var. حُشَيْشُ, in Ibn Kūtaiba M. 37<sup>21</sup> Ibn Duraid 142<sup>21</sup> حُشَيْشُ)

حُشَيْشُ بْنُ نِمْرَانَ الرِّبَاحِيُّ his genealogy 1080<sup>1</sup>: distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302<sup>5</sup> seq. (var. حُشَيْشُ) 587<sup>17</sup> (see 1080<sup>1</sup>) 589<sup>3</sup> (= 302<sup>5</sup> 1030<sup>15</sup>) 589<sup>8</sup> 1018<sup>13</sup>

حِصْنُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ see the following

أَبْنُ الْقَيْصَةِ, حِصْنُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ 245<sup>1</sup> (= 240<sup>7</sup>), called حِصْنُ بْنُ حُدَيْفَةَ بْنِ بَدْرِ الْقَزَارِيِّ 101<sup>17</sup>, and عَصِيدٌ 101<sup>17</sup> 107<sup>19</sup>: marched to Jabala at the head of the Dhubyān and their allies in order to avenge his father's death 656<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of an-Nisār 239<sup>1</sup> seq. 240<sup>5</sup>: took part in restoring peace after the War of Daḥis 104<sup>17</sup> seq.: the statement 238<sup>14</sup> seq. is difficult to reconcile with the fact that Subai' died before Hudhaifa (see 93<sup>11</sup>)

عُوفُ بْنُ مَعُوِيَّةَ الْكَلْبِيِّ حِصْنُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ gave his name to a well in the valley of al-Marrūt 13<sup>18</sup> seq.

عِيْنَةُ بْنُ حِصْنُ بْنُ حُدَيْفَةَ see أَيْضًا حِصْنُ

بنو حصن a family who gave their name to a cemetery at al-Baṣra 624<sup>7</sup> (= 650<sup>11</sup>):

see also 1099<sup>6</sup> (?)

تَعَلَبَ بن عكابة see بنو الحُصَيْن

أَبِي بَدْر بن بَدْر see حُصَيْن بن بَدْر السَّعْدِي

حُصَيْن بن نُمامة بن سَيْف السَّليطِي a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>15</sup>

حُصَيْن [الدُّبَيَانِي] present at the horse-race which resulted in the War of Daḥis 86<sup>15</sup>

الحُصَيْن بن عَلِي (or حُصَيْن 392 notes <sup>10</sup> 393<sup>3</sup>) slain by the Banū Māzin at ad-Dafīna 392<sup>2</sup>

أَبِي زَيْد بن زَيْد الحُصَيْن بن زَيْد الضَّبِّي 188<sup>15</sup>: son of Zaid-al-Fawāris 188<sup>17</sup> (see 359<sup>9</sup>)

حُصَيْن بن ضرار الضَّبِّي (or الحُصَيْن) father of Zaid-al-Fawāris 189<sup>4</sup> (cf. 188<sup>16</sup>)

حُصَيْن بن ضَبَّة بنو ضَبَّة slew Rabīa ibn Wahb al-Absī at the close of the War of Daḥis 105<sup>9</sup> seq.

حُصَيْن بن عَبد الله التَّعَلَبِي of the Tha'laba ibn Yarbū': at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>16</sup> 584<sup>4</sup>

حُصَيْن [بن عمرو] الضَّبَابِي his verses on the death of his brother Zuhair at the Battle of Jabala 668<sup>14</sup> seq.

حُصَيْن بن غَوِي الضَّبِّي a hero of the Banū Kūz ibn Ka'b 323<sup>1</sup>

الحُصَيْن بن القَعْقَاع بن مَعْبَد [الدَّارِمِي] his verses against al-Aḳra' ibn Ḥābis and Abu Ju'al 681<sup>6</sup> seq.

الحُصَيْن بن يَزِيد بن شَدَاد الحَارِثِي (or حُصَيْن 470<sup>6</sup>), called ذو الْعَمَد 261<sup>8</sup> 469<sup>8</sup>: his genealogy 261<sup>7</sup> seq.: marched at the head of certain South-Arabian tribes against the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a and attacked them at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469<sup>7</sup> seq. 471<sup>18</sup>

بنو الحُصَيْن a family of the Kais ibn Tha'laba (?) 647<sup>18</sup> 1069<sup>1</sup>

أَسَد الْحَضْرَمِي بن خَالِد (or أَسَد الْحَضْرَمِي 991<sup>4</sup>): his genealogy 991<sup>3</sup>: captured by Asid ibn Ḥinna'a al-Yarbū' 760<sup>3</sup> seq.



[الدُّعْلِيّ] المُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْحُصَيْنِ consulted by the Yemenites before the revolt against K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 358<sup>3</sup> seq.: his verses on the death of K̲utaiba 362<sup>10</sup> seq.

حُطَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُحَارِبِ بْنِ عَمْرِو a man who gave his name to a kind of cuirass (حُطَيْبِيَّةٌ) 486<sup>3</sup>  
 الحُطَيْبَةُ i. e. جُرَّوْلُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ 200<sup>4</sup> 707<sup>11</sup>: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200<sup>4</sup>, and by Jarīr 707<sup>10</sup>; met al-Farazdaq at Medina 619<sup>12</sup>: his verses cited 244<sup>15</sup> 466<sup>17</sup> 561<sup>12</sup>: see also 1048<sup>21</sup>

عُمَرُ بْنُ الْحَقَّابِ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (1)

عُمَرُ بْنُ لَكَّاجٍ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (2)

فُتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلَمٍ see أَبُو حَقْصٍ (3)

الْحَقِيفُ see الْمَأْمُومُ

حَقَّةٌ a woman addressed by al-Farazdaq 202<sup>5</sup> 204<sup>14</sup> seq. 205<sup>12</sup> 330<sup>1</sup> — according to some, a member of the Banū Ghudāna 202<sup>6</sup> 330 notes<sup>1</sup> seq., according to others, the mother of Jarīr 202<sup>7</sup> 205<sup>13</sup> seq.

حَكِيمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ see حَكَمُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ

الحَكَمُ (or حَكَمٌ) بْنُ شَرِيكَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ verse on his death by his brother ash-Shamardal 282<sup>11</sup> [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الحَكَمُ بْنُ الْمَجَشَّرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّيْشَلِيِّ see 941 notes<sup>6</sup>

الحَكَمُ بْنُ مَخْرَبَةَ one of the leaders of the ʿAbd-al-K̲ais at al-Baṣra 737<sup>15</sup> 1092<sup>5</sup>

الحَكَمُ بْنُ مَرْوَانَ بْنِ زَيْبَاعِ الْعَبْسِيِّ (or حَكَمٌ 991<sup>4</sup>); his genealogy 337<sup>3</sup>: slew Malik ibn Subaiʿ at al-Khathira, in the War of Daḥis 94<sup>5</sup> 101<sup>6</sup>: was captured by Asid ibn Ḥinnāʿa al-Yarbūʿī at aṣ-Ṣarāʿim 337<sup>3</sup> 339<sup>11</sup> 18

الحَكَمُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ الْجَارُودِ of the ʿAbd-al-K̲ais: at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the Yaum-al-Jufra 1092<sup>4</sup>

حَكِيمُ بْنُ بَرْقٍ نَخَعَرٌ one of the Banū Maithā: was slain by Maurik ibn K̲ais in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79<sup>8</sup> seq.

حَكِيمُ (or حَكَمٌ 311<sup>1</sup>) [بن جَذِيمَةَ] النَّيْشَلِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>16</sup> 310<sup>6</sup> seq.

حَكِيم بن الْمُجَشَّر بن أَبِي النَّشَلِيّ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janab ibn Sharik at Laṣafi 941<sup>5</sup> 953<sup>1</sup> 957<sup>3</sup>

مُعَبَّة بن حَكِيم one of the Banu-l-Mujirr: a composer of *rajaz*-verses who lived in the time of Jarīr 513 seq. 77 97

حَلَّاب a horse which gave its name to a breed called بَنَاتُ حَلَّاب 461<sup>13</sup> (= 475<sup>14</sup>), or بَنَاتُ ابْنِ حَلَّاب 748<sup>12</sup>: see also 475<sup>6</sup>

الْعَلْبِيَّة [التَّغْلِيَّة] ancestress of the clans 'Abdallāh and Mujāshi', sons of Darim: her genealogy 880<sup>1</sup> seq.

الحَلِيس بن عُتَيْبَةَ بن الْكَرِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>17</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582<sup>20</sup>

الْحَلِيفَان i. e. the tribes of Asad and Dhubyān 656<sup>5</sup> — see الْحَالِيف

حَمَاد بن الرَّبِيعِ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ of the Banū 'Aṣim ibn 'Ubaid: the protector of Janbā ibn Nathla al-Kalbi 267 27<sup>13</sup>

حَمَاد بن مُسْلِم representative of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim at Marw 353<sup>10</sup> 357<sup>1</sup> 366<sup>9</sup>

الْحِمَار بن الْكَوْفَرَان (var. حِمَار) 55<sup>1</sup>

أَبُو حِمَار see الْكَوْفَرَان

الْحِمَاس a clan of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Ka'b 150<sup>16</sup>: أَخُو الْحِمَاس see النَّجَاشِيّ

حِمَّان a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Ajarib* 970<sup>3</sup> 1023<sup>12</sup>:

Ḥimmān is identified with 'Abd-al-'Uzzā ibn Ka'b 970<sup>3</sup>, but is also represented as a son of 'Abd-al-'Uzzā 492<sup>6</sup>: see also 14<sup>3</sup> 682<sup>10</sup>

بَنَاتُ صَمْرَةَ بن جَابِر [النَّشَلِيَّة] burnt alive by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 1086<sup>3</sup>

لُقَيْط بن زُرَّارَةَ بن عُدَس see أَبْنُ الْكَمَرَاء

حُمَرَان client of 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 721<sup>17</sup> seq.

حُمَرَان بن أَبَان insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751<sup>6</sup>

حُمَرَان بن عَبْدِ عَمْرُو بن بَشَر commander of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at the Battle of

Jadūd 326<sup>5</sup>, where he was captured 327<sup>7</sup>, cf. 146<sup>16</sup> 148<sup>10</sup> 328<sup>9</sup> seq.: was captured also at the Battle of an-Nibāj 1024<sup>10</sup>

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ الرَّوْدِ بْنِ حَابِسِ see أَبُو حَمْرَانَ

حَمْرَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ his relations with al-Farazdaq at Mecca 805<sup>9</sup> seq.: made governor of al-Baṣra by his father 1089<sup>14</sup> seq.

[بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ] حَمْرَةَ at the Battle of Uhud 747<sup>7</sup> seq.

حَمَلُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقَزَارِيِّ] half-brother of Hudhaifa ibn Badr 92<sup>16</sup>: see also 88<sup>20</sup> 90<sup>19</sup> 95<sup>14</sup> seq.

حَمَلُ the familiar spirit of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 76<sup>1</sup>

حَمِيدُ بْنُ ثَوْرٍ الْيَلَالِيُّ his verses quoted 322<sup>14</sup> 813<sup>7</sup>

حَمِيدُ بْنُ هَلَالٍ cited by Abū Naʿama (= 'Amr ibn 'Isā) 732<sup>2</sup>

حَمِيدَةُ الرِّزَامِيَّةُ wife of Ma'bad as-Salīṭī; stoned for adultery at al-Baṣra in the time of al-Ḥajjāj 830<sup>14</sup> seq. 1037<sup>1</sup>

حَمِيرُ 467 seq. 994<sup>5</sup>

الْحَمِيرُ الْجَعْفَرِيُّ at the Battle of Tikhfa, where the Dībāb defeated the Banū Ja'far 925<sup>14</sup>

حَمِيرِيُّ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ قَمَامٍ ancestor of a family belonging to the clan Riḡāḥ ibn Yarbūc 473<sup>10</sup> (= 703<sup>3</sup>): called also حَمِيرِيُّ بْنُ رِيحٍ 337 notes + 438<sup>2</sup> 459<sup>15</sup> seq. 760<sup>5</sup> 762<sup>5</sup> 1070<sup>6</sup> 1088<sup>5</sup>

حَمِيضَةُ addressed in a verse by Nuhaika ibn al-Ḥarith 101<sup>11</sup> — apparently a nickname of the 'Abs or of a portion of them

حَمِيضَةُ بْنُ حَبِيرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 925<sup>18</sup>, father of two sons who slew al-Ajlāḥ ibn Kāsiṭ, in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 930<sup>1</sup> seq., and were associated with the poet Dhu-l-Aḥḍam 909<sup>1</sup> cf. 524<sup>5</sup> (= 908<sup>19</sup>): they are satirised by al-Farazdaq 922<sup>1</sup> seq. 923<sup>6</sup> (= 526<sup>3</sup>), who calls them also أَبْنَا حَبِيرٍ after their grandfather 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>15</sup>): as to their names the accounts vary — Ḥāḡib and Ḥabīb 524<sup>6</sup> seq. 909<sup>1</sup> 922<sup>7</sup>, Ḥāḡib and Nāfi' 922<sup>2</sup>, 'Āmir and Mundhir 524<sup>6</sup>

أَبْنُ الْحَكِيمِ الْأَسَدِيُّ author of a verse cited 596<sup>7</sup> (var. ابْنُ الْحَكِيمِ)

الْحَنَانِمُ (i. e. descendants of Ḥantam ibn ʿAdī ibn al-Ḥārith) a family of the Taim-allat ibn Thaʿlaba 425<sup>10</sup> 919<sup>6</sup>, see 425 notes <sup>4</sup> seq. 918 notes <sup>9</sup> and حَنْيَفُ الْحَنَانِمِ

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ see الْحَنَاطِلُ

حَنَاءُ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb 532<sup>2</sup> (= 678<sup>10</sup>)

أَسِيدُ بْنُ حَنَاءَةَ see ابْنُ حَنَاءَةَ

الْحَنْبِصُ الصَّبَاطِيُّ (or حَنْبِصُ 100<sup>8</sup>) had a dispute with Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 99<sup>16</sup> seq.

حَنْتَفُ apparently one of the leaders of the Yarbūʿ at the Battle of Dhū Najab 589<sup>8</sup>

السَّجْفُ بْنُ الْحَنْتَفِ (or حَنْتَفُ 699<sup>13</sup> 898<sup>5</sup>) according to 186<sup>7</sup> 699<sup>13</sup> of the clan Rabīʿa ibn Malik ibn Ḥanzala, but according to 898<sup>5</sup> of the Thaʿlaba [ibn Yarbūʿ]: slew Ḥubaish ibn Dulja in the reign of Marwān [ibn al-Ḥakam] 699<sup>13</sup> seq. — in Tabarī II 578<sup>18</sup> seq. the name is written الْحَنْيَفُ (see foot-note)

الْحَنْتَفُ الصَّبِيُّ had a dispute with the Ḳushair which resulted in the Battle of an-Nisār 1065<sup>8</sup> seq.

الْحَنْتَفَانِ mentioned by Jarīr among the heroes of the Yarbūʿ 298<sup>3</sup> 339<sup>17</sup> 897<sup>14</sup>: according to one view they are two sons of أَعِيبُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ 298<sup>7</sup>, or أَوْسُ بْنُ أَعَابٍ 898<sup>4</sup>, of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, but according to another they are Ḥantaf ibn as-Sijf and his brother 898<sup>5</sup>

حَنْتَمُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ see 425 notes <sup>5</sup>

حَنْثَرُ بْنُ الْأَصْبَطِ الْكِلَابِيُّ was captured by Khālid ibn Naḍla al-Asadī at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>14</sup> seq.

حَنْثَرُ الطُّهَوِيُّ mentioned by Jarīr 1002<sup>6</sup>

حَنْدَجُ بْنُ الْبَكَّاءِ [الْعَامِرِيُّ] at the Battle of Raḥraḥmān 1062<sup>11</sup>

حَنْشُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الدُّبْيَانِيِّ of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Saʿd (96<sup>11</sup>): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95<sup>14</sup> 96<sup>8</sup>: his verses composed after the event 96<sup>12</sup> seq.

حَنْشُ بْنُ مَالِكِ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] according to 266<sup>13</sup> of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Bakr, but according to 373<sup>3</sup> of the ʿAmr ibn Thaʿlaba

عَصَمُ بْنُ نَعْمَانَ i.e. أَبُو حَتَّاشٍ [التَّغَلْبِيّ] 454<sup>15</sup>, var. عَصَمُ بْنُ نَعْمَانَ 1075<sup>11</sup> and عَصَمُ بْنُ نَعْمَانَ 1075 notes<sup>4</sup>, called أَيْبُنُ سَلَمَى 455<sup>19</sup> (= 1076<sup>12</sup>): his genealogy 454<sup>15</sup> (= 1075<sup>11</sup>): slew Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥārith al-Kindī at the First Battle of al-Kulāb *ibid.* 455<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 1075<sup>15</sup> seq.) 458<sup>10</sup> (= 887<sup>14</sup>) — whether عَصَمُ 453<sup>11</sup> (= 1074<sup>7</sup>) and عَمْرُو بْنُ عَصَمٍ 456<sup>14</sup> refer to Abū Ḥanash is doubtful

حَنْظَلَةُ (MS حَنْظَلَة var. حَنْظَلَة) niece of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 1061<sup>15</sup>

حَنْظَلَةُ see زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ حَنْظَلَةُ

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ بَشْرٍ his genealogy 73<sup>7</sup> 285<sup>11</sup>: took part in capturing al-Ḥaufazān at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51<sup>1</sup> seq. (= 784<sup>9</sup> seq.) 268<sup>9</sup>

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 640<sup>11</sup> 641<sup>5</sup> seq. 643<sup>5</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ brother of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥārith: at the Battle of al-Jaunān (= ar-Raghām) 410<sup>13</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الشَّرْقِيِّ see أَبُو الطَّمَّاحِ

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ طُقَيْلٍ [ابن مالك الكلابي] a contemporary of the poet Labīd 535<sup>5</sup>

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ طُقَيْلٍ was a captive in the hands of the Banu-l-ʿAnbar at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306<sup>1</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ عَمَارِ of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabīʿa: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308<sup>14</sup>

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ عَمْرُو [الدَّارِمِيّ] was slain, according to some, by the ʿAbs at the Battle of Akrun 679<sup>9</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ, called حَنْظَلُ 459<sup>12</sup>, and الْحَنْظَلُ 466<sup>14</sup>: group of tribes (Yarbuʿ, Dārim and others) included in the Tamīm: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>5</sup>: see also 70<sup>15</sup> 78<sup>15</sup> 99<sup>14</sup> 119<sup>7</sup> 120<sup>3</sup> 156<sup>10</sup> seq. 186<sup>17</sup> 188<sup>7</sup> 225 notes<sup>2</sup> 258<sup>1</sup> seq. 307<sup>6</sup> 351<sup>4</sup> 411<sup>13</sup> 414<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 625<sup>6</sup> seq. 1070<sup>4</sup> seq.) 428<sup>5</sup> 448<sup>5</sup> 452<sup>3</sup> (= 1073<sup>5</sup>) 459<sup>1</sup> (= 1078<sup>2</sup>) 459<sup>14</sup> 504<sup>5</sup> 587<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 1079<sup>9</sup> seq.) 636<sup>13</sup> 656<sup>7</sup> 663<sup>1</sup> seq. 738<sup>4</sup> 803<sup>16</sup> 807<sup>11</sup> 901<sup>5</sup> 911<sup>4</sup> 919<sup>3</sup> 1050<sup>6</sup> 1078<sup>9</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُومِ [الدَّارِمِيّ] captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308<sup>4</sup> seq.

الْحَنْظَلَةُ a mare which belonged to Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86<sup>10</sup> seq.



حَنَّةُ بِنْتُ تَيْشَلْ بْنِ دَارِمِ grandmother (or great-grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassān  
ibn 'Amr 943<sup>9</sup> cf. 1096<sup>2</sup>

حَنِيفُ الْكَنَانِمِ of the clan Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba: a man proverbial for his skill  
in tending camels 355<sup>5</sup> 356<sup>5</sup>

الْحَنْتَفُ بْنُ السَّجْفِ see الْحُتَيْفُ بْنُ السَّجْفِ

حَنِيفَةُ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 98<sup>14</sup> 266<sup>15</sup> 728<sup>17</sup> 837<sup>1</sup> 846<sup>14</sup> (cf. 846<sup>7</sup>)

حَوَاءُ Eve 529<sup>10</sup> (= 1050<sup>14</sup>)

الْحَوَارِ a ram or he-goat 259<sup>7</sup>

الرُّبَيْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَّامِ see الْحَوَارِ

الْحَوْثَرَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ جَزَى [الْكَلَابِي] captured and slain at the Battle of al-Jaunān  
(= ar-Raghām) 411<sup>1</sup> seq.

حَوْشَبُ الْكَنْدَبِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 667<sup>13</sup>

حَوْشَبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ prefect of police at al-Kūfa under al-Ḥajjāj 896<sup>12</sup> seq.

غَالِبُ بْنُ مَعَصَّةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَّةَ see حَوْضُ الْحِمَارِ

حَوْطُ بْنُ أَبِي جَابِرِ بْنِ أَوْسِ الرِّبَاحِيِّ possessor of the stallion Dhu-l-'Ukḥāl, sire of  
Dāḥis 83<sup>10</sup> seq.

حَوْطُ بْنُ سُفْيَانَ seduced Ḥumaida wife of Ma'bad as-Salīṭī 830<sup>14</sup> 831<sup>1</sup> 1037<sup>1</sup>

حَوْطُ بْنُ قُرَاشِ بْنِ حُصَيْنِ السَّلَيْطِيِّ 31<sup>3</sup>

أَبُو حَوْطِ الْكَظَائِرِ, called أَبُو حَوْطِ النَّبَرِيِّ, maternal grandfather of Abjar ibn Jābir 47<sup>1</sup>

الْحَوْثَرَةُ i. e. عَمْرُو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 47<sup>12</sup> (= 782<sup>3</sup>) 144<sup>13</sup> (= 326<sup>1</sup>)

312<sup>9</sup> 585<sup>3</sup> (?) 710<sup>10</sup> 883<sup>14</sup>: called أَبُو حِمَارِ 54<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 326<sup>1</sup>: his two sons

55<sup>1</sup>: the reason of his being called al-Ḥaufazān 47<sup>12</sup> seq. 145<sup>15</sup> 327<sup>12</sup>: at the  
Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>9</sup> 1019<sup>15</sup> 1068<sup>16</sup> seq.: at the Battle of Jadūd, where he was  
defeated by the Banu Minkār ibn 'Ubaid 144<sup>13</sup> seq. (= 326<sup>1</sup> seq.) cf. 325<sup>14</sup>: at  
the Battle of Dhu 'l-lulūḥ 47<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>3</sup> seq.), where he was captured 51<sup>1</sup>  
(= 784<sup>9</sup>) cf. 59<sup>5</sup> 73<sup>5</sup> 268<sup>6</sup>: whether he was at the Battle of Dhu Ḥār is a matter of  
dispute 646<sup>18</sup> seq.: see also 511 notes<sup>1</sup> 512<sup>9</sup> 581<sup>1</sup> 710<sup>10</sup> seq. 802<sup>14</sup> 818<sup>13</sup> 883<sup>12</sup> seq. 998<sup>16</sup>

غَالِبُ بْنُ صَعَصَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَّةَ see حَوْفُ الْحِمَارِ

حَوَّافُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ بْنِ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعَ ancestor of a family 125<sup>10</sup>, elsewhere called حَوَّافُ بْنُ سُفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعَ 439<sup>13</sup> 608<sup>10</sup> 695<sup>11</sup> 772<sup>25</sup> — see also 125<sup>6</sup>

حَيَّانُ بْنُ حُصَيْنٍ الْعَبْسِيُّ his verses on the murder of Rabīʿa ibn Wahb al-ʿAbsī 105<sup>14</sup> seq.

حَيَّانُ النَّبَطِيُّ commander of the foreign troops under K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>2</sup> 369<sup>5</sup> seq.

حَبِيبُ see 797 notes <sup>7</sup>

## خ

خَالِدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ an ancestor of D̲abiʿ ibn al-Ḥarith 219<sup>10</sup>

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ حِصْنٍ [الْقُرَاشِيُّ] at the Battle of Jizʿ Zilāl 1067<sup>12</sup>

خَارِجَةُ بْنُ سَنَانٍ [الْمُرِّي] took part in restoring peace after the War of Dāḥis 105<sup>7</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَاZِمٍ see أَسْمَاءُ

أُمُّ خَاZِمٍ (var. خَاZِمٍ) captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>1</sup>

خَالِدُ بْنُ أَرْطَاةَ بْنِ خُشَيْنٍ الْكَلْبِيُّ his genealogy 139<sup>14</sup>: had a boasting-match (*munāfara*) with Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajāhī 139<sup>11</sup> seq.

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَبَلَةَ cited by Abū ʿUbaida as an authority on the text of the *Naḡnʿiq* 753<sup>1</sup>: see also 200<sup>2</sup> 248<sup>1</sup>

خَالِدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ كِلَابٍ [الْعَامِرِيُّ] (or الْخَالِدُ) 1060<sup>13</sup> slew Zuhair ibn Jadhīma al-ʿAbsī and was himself slain by al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim al-Murrī at the court of an-Nuʿmān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra 103<sup>18</sup> 1060<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 226<sup>18</sup> seq. 384<sup>12</sup> seq. 533<sup>13</sup>

خَالِدُ [السَّلَمِيُّ] an ancestor of ʿIsā ibn Khuṣaila 611<sup>1</sup> cf. 609<sup>17</sup>

خَالِدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَالِدِ الْأُمَوِيِّ his genealogy 749<sup>2</sup> 766<sup>7</sup>: was sent by the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik as his agent to al-Baṣra 749<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1091<sup>14</sup> seq.): see also 748<sup>18</sup> 750<sup>13</sup> seq. 766<sup>6</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الصَّرِيفِيِّ cited by Abū 'Abdallāh (= al-Yazīdī) 755<sup>6</sup>: see also 403<sup>14</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn K̲ais ibn Mas'ūd (see 18<sup>5</sup> 586<sup>19</sup> 806<sup>2</sup>) 829<sup>2</sup> 853<sup>2</sup>: his descendants are called خَالِد 806<sup>9</sup>, and بنو خَالِد 21<sup>1</sup> 794<sup>5</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بْنِ يَزِيدَ] الْقَسْرِيِّ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ 983<sup>6</sup> 987<sup>3</sup>: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 981<sup>10</sup> seq., and by Jarīr 986<sup>14</sup> seq.: satirised by al-Farazdaq 984<sup>7</sup> seq.: see also 380<sup>16</sup> seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 1065<sup>10</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ غَنَمٍ [السَّعْدِيِّ] of the clan Jusham ibn Sa'd: an ancestor of Jarīr 1035<sup>11</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ كُثُومٍ cited for the text of a verse of the *Naḡa'id* 556 notes <sup>11</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ 749<sup>17</sup> — see *Additions and Corrections*

خَالِدِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ رَبِيعِ النَّبْشَلِيِّ his genealogy 389<sup>1</sup> (= 588<sup>3</sup> 1080<sup>10</sup>): at the Battle of Dhu Najab 302<sup>12</sup> 588<sup>3</sup> seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ مِنْكَرٍ [السَّعْدِيِّ] an ancestor of Jarīr 1035<sup>11</sup> 1040<sup>4</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ نَضَلَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 240<sup>4</sup> 241<sup>14</sup> seq.

خَالِدِ بْنِ نُقَيْلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>17</sup>

خَالِدِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ [الْمَخْزُومِيِّ] sent by the Caliph Abū Bakr against the tribes of Asad and Ghaṭafan 715<sup>15</sup>

الْخَجَرْتِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ أَبُو خَالِدٍ

خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see بنو خَالِدٍ

الْخَالِدَانِ i.e. Khālīd ibn Minḡar and Khālīd ibn Ghanm 1035<sup>10</sup>

خَالِدَةَ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ بْنِ أَوْسِ الْكَلْبِيَِّّةِ, called حَزْرَةَ أُمِّ 433<sup>14</sup> 849<sup>7</sup> 850<sup>6</sup> 851<sup>5</sup> 873<sup>15</sup> 876<sup>6</sup>:

wife of Jarīr — her genealogy 847<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 548<sup>12</sup> 685<sup>12</sup>

الْخُبَيْبَانِ i.e. 'Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair and his brother Muṣ'ab 486<sup>9</sup> — see Mubarrad 83<sup>18</sup> seq.

رَيْحَ الْعَنْبِيَّةِ حَبِيبَةُ بنت رَيْحَ ancestress of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 1061<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو بن الْخُثَارِمِ see الْخُثَارِمِ

خَيْرَمَ أم wife of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḡ 51<sup>14</sup> (= 785<sup>5</sup>)

خُثَمَ tribe, descended from Aftal ibn Anmār 46<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 46<sup>5</sup> 53<sup>10</sup> 469<sup>9</sup> 471<sup>20</sup> 472<sup>12</sup>

خُثَيْمَ أم mentioned in an anonymous verse 799<sup>6</sup>

خَجَجَ see خَجَجَ

الْبَيْعِثِ خِدَاشِ بن يَشَرَ الْمُجَاشِعِ see

خِدَاشِ بن زُقَيْرٍ author of a verse cited 531 notes<sup>6</sup>

خِدَاشِ بن زِيَادِ الْأَسَدِيِّ an adherent of Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 750<sup>15</sup>

خِدَامِ بن قَعْنَبِ بن أَرْتَبِ [الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ] mentioned in a verse by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith 473<sup>16</sup> (= 703<sup>10</sup>) — see 474<sup>2</sup> (= 703<sup>17</sup>)

خِرَاشِ [بن إِسْمَاعِيلَ] cited by Abū 'Ubaida as one of his principal authorities on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452<sup>6</sup> — see also 637<sup>10</sup> and *Orientalische Studien* I 128<sup>1</sup> seq. 133<sup>2</sup>

الْخَرْشَبِ الْأَنْمَارِيِّ maternal grandfather of ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād 90<sup>9</sup> 193<sup>9</sup>

الْخَرْعِ التَّيْمِيِّ 154<sup>10</sup> 240<sup>17</sup>

أَسْمَاءُ بنت عَوْفِ بن الْقَعْقَاعِ see الْخَرْمَاءِ

الْخَرْوَبِ a celebrated horse which was in the possession of the Taghlib 454<sup>5</sup> (= 1075<sup>1</sup>)

خُرَاعِي بن مَازِنِ بن مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm 392 notes<sup>4</sup>

خُرَيْمَةُ ancestor of the tribal groups Asad and Kināna 434<sup>1</sup>

الْخُشَابِ a group of clans descended from Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 434<sup>7</sup>: called also الْخُشْبَانِ 223<sup>12</sup> and الْخُشْبَانِ 223<sup>13</sup>

بَنُو خُسَيْنِ see بَنُو خُسَيْنِ

حُشَيْشِ بن مَالِكِ بن حَنْثَلَةَ see حُشَيْشِ

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ سَيْلٍ see الْحَصِيُّ (1)

(2) الْحَصِيُّ a horse 49<sup>12</sup> (= 783<sup>12</sup>)

عَمْرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see الْحَصِيبُ

عَيْسَى بْنُ خُصَيْلَةَ see أَبُو خُصَيْلَةَ

حَصَاف represented by Jarīr as the ancestress of the Banū Mujāshiḥ 224<sup>15</sup> 321<sup>9</sup> 858<sup>8</sup>  
893<sup>5</sup> (= 856<sup>8</sup>) 968<sup>4</sup> 1027<sup>6</sup>

الْمُهَاجِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see ابْنُ حَصَافٍ

حَضَمُ a clan of the Tamīm 29<sup>3</sup> [see Ṭabarī I 1909<sup>2</sup>]

أَبُو الْحَطَّابِ i.e. عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَجِيدِ, known as الْأَخْفَشُ الْأَكْبَرُ: his opinion  
respecting the Bedouins as interpreters of poetry 1026<sup>6</sup>

الْحَطَّارُ a horse 86<sup>10</sup>

الْخَطَامُ a clan of the Bajīla 660<sup>7</sup>

حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ i.e. (489<sup>19</sup>, cf. 11<sup>4</sup>) الْحَدِيقِيُّ 489<sup>16</sup>, (or حَيْقُفًا) الْحَقَقِيُّ  
بنو الْحَقَقِيِّ 1<sup>6</sup> seq. 489<sup>20</sup>: grandfather of Jarīr, whose family is called

21<sup>1</sup> seq. 13<sup>12</sup> seq. 41<sup>8</sup> seq. 43<sup>9</sup> 382<sup>11</sup> 489<sup>6</sup> 498<sup>16</sup> 651<sup>11</sup>: see also 15<sup>3</sup> 205<sup>17</sup> 342<sup>2</sup>

573<sup>4</sup> 701<sup>5</sup> 1014<sup>9</sup> 1039<sup>10</sup>

جَرِيرُ بْنُ عَطِيَّةَ بْنِ الْحَقَقِيِّ see ابْنُ الْحَقَقِيِّ

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ عَلَالِ الْعُجَلِيِّ see الْحَطِيمُ

بنو الْحَطِيمِ a family of the Dībāb 924<sup>5</sup> (var. الْحُطَيْمُ and الْيُجَيْمُ) cf. 928<sup>3</sup> seq.

أَعْرَبَةُ الْعَرَبِ one of the خُفَافُ بْنُ تَدْبَةَ 372<sup>9</sup>

[الْدَارِمِيُّ] الْحَقِيفُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُومِ (var. الْحَقِيفُ 312<sup>15</sup> seq.) captured at the Battle of  
al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>5</sup>

خَلْدٌ see under خَالِدٌ

الْخَلَصَةُ a deity 141<sup>1</sup>



بنو خلف a family of the Ja'far ibn Kilab (?) 925<sup>16</sup>

خَلِيد see 426 notes <sup>2</sup>

خَلِيفَ بْنَ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ النَّبِيرِيِّ slain by the Banu Nahshal at the Battle of Dhu Najab 702<sup>1</sup> seq. 1080<sup>9</sup>

خَلِيفَ بْنَ عَبْدِ الْعَزَى بْنِ عَائِدِ النَّبْدِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>8</sup> seq.

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ النَّبِيرِيِّ see ابْنُ الْخَلِيفَةِ

خُمَاعَةُ بِنْتُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ 948<sup>8</sup>

ابْنُ الْخَمْسِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ [i. e. عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخَمْسِ, see Ibn Duraid 203<sup>6</sup>] slew al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim at the court of an-Nu'mān king of al-Ḥīra, and was himself slain by Ḥais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 103<sup>13</sup> seq.

خَمِيرَةُ a mare which belonged to Shaiṭan ibn Mudlij 761<sup>6</sup> seq.

خَمِيصُ see 934 notes <sup>6</sup>

الْحَمِيصَةُ of the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn ʿUbad: mother of Ruhaima, a wife of al-Farazdaq 595<sup>1</sup> seq.

خُنَابِرِينَ or خُنَابِرِينَ Persian general at the Battle of Dhu Ḥār 640<sup>15</sup> 643<sup>13</sup> 644<sup>10</sup>

خُنْدُقُ said to be a nickname of Lailā bint ʿImrān ibn al-Ḥāfi ibn Ḥuḍā'a, the wife of al-Yās ibn Muḍar 178<sup>9</sup>: group of tribes (including the Tamīm, Ḍabba, Asad, Ḥuraish and others) 147<sup>6</sup> 148<sup>8</sup> 178<sup>6</sup> 240<sup>1</sup> 363<sup>9</sup> 393<sup>16</sup> 402<sup>15</sup> seq. 449<sup>8</sup> (see 449<sup>14</sup> 450<sup>3</sup>) 506<sup>12</sup> seq. 539<sup>14</sup> 666<sup>9</sup> 714<sup>7</sup> 743<sup>7</sup> 789<sup>4</sup> 903<sup>5</sup> seq. 912<sup>16</sup> 913<sup>8</sup> 915<sup>12</sup> 960<sup>10</sup> 994<sup>8</sup> 1013<sup>7</sup> 1050<sup>10</sup>

أَوْفَى بْنُ خَنْزِيرٍ see ابْنُ خَنْزِيرٍ

خَنْسَاءُ a woman mentioned in a poem by al-Ba'ith 135<sup>12</sup>

الْخَنْسَاءُ the poetess: verse cited 423<sup>11</sup>

كُسَيْبُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ see أَبُو الْخَنْسَاءِ

خَنْيسُ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 381<sup>6</sup> seq.

الْخَوَارِجُ 118<sup>12</sup> seq. 896<sup>13</sup> 1092<sup>15</sup>

خَوْحَى see 637 notes<sup>2</sup>

الخُوز 297<sup>12</sup>

خَوَلَة بنت سِنَن بن لُ حَرْثَة ثَمِيَّة 674<sup>6</sup>

خَوَلَة بنت شِيَاب aunt of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Shihāb 75<sup>15</sup>

خَوَلَة بنت عَتِيَّة بن عَمَّار wife of 'Adī ibn Arṭat 993<sup>11</sup>

خُوَيْلِد بن عَمْرُو see the following

خُوَيْلِد بن نُقَيْل بن عَمْرُو [الكَلَابِيّ], called خُوَيْلِد بن عَمْرُو, and الصَّعِيف, because he was killed by a thunderbolt 759<sup>13</sup> seq. (cf. 387<sup>15</sup> 761<sup>15</sup> 933<sup>9</sup>): his genealogy 387<sup>15</sup>: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>17</sup>

يَزِيد بن عَمْرُو بن خُوَيْلِد ابن خُوَيْلِد see خُوَيْلِد ابن خُوَيْلِد

خُوَيْلِد آل (?) 1099<sup>6</sup>

خُوَيْلَة a clan of the 'Abs (?) 338<sup>13</sup>

الخِيَار بن سَبْرَة المَجَاشِعِي governor of 'Uman, slain in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 974<sup>4</sup> seq. 993<sup>7</sup>

أَفَّار بن لَقِيْط see أَبُو خَيْرَة

خَيْشَنَة [؟ الجَعْفَرِيّ] slain in the War of Ḥaramīt 929<sup>1</sup> seq.

الْحَقَفَى see الْخَيْطَفَى, خَيْطَفَا

## د

دَاب بن عَوْف بن الْأَحْوَص [الكَلَابِيّ] 533<sup>5</sup> seq.

داحس a horse which gave its name to the War between the tribes of 'Abs and Dhubyān 83<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 63<sup>13</sup> (= 82<sup>13</sup>) 108<sup>12</sup> 419<sup>15</sup> (= 1071<sup>6</sup>)

دَارِم بن مَالِك بن حَنْظَلَة (دَارِم treated once as diptoto 1086<sup>14</sup>) one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: their genealogy 127<sup>14</sup>: their division into six clans, 'Abdallah, Mujashi, Nahshal, Aban, Jarir and Manaf 187<sup>6</sup>: their connection with the Taghlib

452<sup>11</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>10</sup> seq.) 879<sup>14</sup> seq.: see also 737 172<sup>6</sup> seq. 308<sup>2</sup> 310<sup>16</sup> 390<sup>16</sup>  
 425<sup>1</sup> 489<sup>11</sup> 539<sup>17</sup> 572<sup>14</sup> 600<sup>11</sup> seq. 654<sup>3</sup> (= 1085<sup>5</sup>) 666<sup>4</sup> 758<sup>10</sup> 765<sup>14</sup> 821<sup>6</sup> 935<sup>12</sup> 939<sup>12</sup>  
 1047<sup>13</sup> 1078<sup>6</sup> 1086<sup>14</sup> *et passim*

داسم a slave of the Banū Mujāshi' (?) 765<sup>15</sup>

داعر a stallion camel which gave its name to a breed (الداعرية) 559<sup>16</sup> — see also notes 6

عمار بن زيد see دالف

(1) داؤد David 986<sup>6</sup> 1032<sup>14</sup> — see also 995<sup>1</sup>

(2) داؤد a descendant of the poet Dhu'aib ibn Ka'b, cited by Abū 'Ubaida 1026<sup>5</sup>

داؤد بن مَتَم بن نويرة author of a verse cited 316<sup>10</sup>

ذبير see 242<sup>1</sup>

باعلة بن اعصر see ابن دحان

ابنا دحان i.e. the tribes of Bahila and Ghanī 1028<sup>1</sup> seq.

دختنوس بنت لقيط [الدارميّة] wife of 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus 665<sup>9</sup> 940<sup>1</sup>: cut off her hair on the death of her father at the Battle of Jabala 939<sup>15</sup>: her verses on the occasion 665<sup>11</sup> seq. 666<sup>4</sup> seq.: satirised an-Nu'mān ibn Ḳahwas 656<sup>13</sup> seq. (cf. 495<sup>7</sup>): see also 665<sup>7</sup> (= 940<sup>3</sup>)

درّاج see النّحار

درّاج بن زُرّة بن قُصْن الصّلباني took part in the War of Harāmīt 927<sup>5</sup>, and was put to death by the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 930<sup>16</sup> seq.: his verses composed in prison *ibid.*

درّاج بن النّحار [اليربوعي] at the Battle of al-Iyād 582<sup>19</sup> — apparently identical with الدّراج, one of the Banū Tha'labā 313<sup>15</sup>

أم درداء السّليبيّة at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>2</sup>

درعم [النّمريّ] grandfather of Ruhaima, who was married to al-Farazdaq 594<sup>8</sup> 595<sup>11</sup> 14

غنيم بن درعم see ابن درعم

[var. عبيّ] درواس بن عتّى 227<sup>6</sup>, a descendant of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ad-Dārimī 653<sup>16</sup> 679<sup>5</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida *ibid.*: see also 227<sup>19</sup> 239<sup>7</sup>

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ الْحُرَيْثِ [الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ] at the Battle of Dhū Najab 588<sup>2</sup> (= 1080<sup>3</sup>)

دُرَيْدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ [الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ] at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَبُو دُرَيْدٍ see الصَّمَّةُ

[الشَّيْبَانِيُّ] الدَّعَاءُ mentioned in a poem by ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 56<sup>14</sup>; present at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>10</sup> 586<sup>14</sup>

نُعْمُوذُ الرَّمْلِ الْعَبْدِيُّ a mythical person: his adventures at Wabar 330 notes<sup>6</sup>

دَغَلُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ a genealogist, mentioned by al-Farazdaq 189<sup>7</sup>

دَلَمُ بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِثِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 1044<sup>1</sup>

الدَّهَيْمَسُ الْكَلْبِيُّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 869<sup>2</sup>

أَبُو دَقْبَلٍ author of a verse cited 861<sup>6</sup>

الدَّهْمَاءُ a mare which belonged to Maʿkīl ibn ʿAmīr ibn Mauʿala 667<sup>5</sup>

بَنُو دُقْمَانَ a family of the clan Naṣr ibn Muʿawiya 895<sup>9</sup> (= 495<sup>13</sup>)

الدَّقِيمُ a she-camel proverbial for ill-luck 526<sup>10</sup> 761<sup>7</sup> 862<sup>14</sup>

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ حُمَرَانَ i. e. أَبُو دُوَادٍ [الْإِيَادِيِّ] 201<sup>2</sup>: mentioned in a verse by Kaīs ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 91<sup>10</sup> (= 408<sup>4</sup>), and in a verse by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>1</sup>: his verses cited 91<sup>13</sup> 408<sup>9</sup> seq.

جَارِيَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ see أَبُو دُوَادٍ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ

أَبُو دُوَادٍ الرَّوَّاسِيُّ his verses on the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>18</sup> seq.: see also 534<sup>3</sup> (?)

دُودَانَ family (?) 1099<sup>6</sup>

دُودَانُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ [الْكِلَابِيِّ] captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>11</sup>

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرٍ see أَبْنُ الدَّوَرَقِيَّةِ

الْأَخْبَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see أَبْنُ دَوْسٍ

دَوَسَرُ بْنُ غَسَّانَ السَّلِيلِيِّ son of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25<sup>8</sup> seq.

دَوَسَةُ بِنْتُ عَمْرُو بْنِ مَرَّةٍ ancestress of the Qibāb and the Banu Jaʿfar ibn Kilab 927<sup>13</sup>

حَنِيفَةَ <sup>الدُّوْل</sup> [var. <sup>الدَّيْل</sup>] 420<sup>12</sup> 458<sup>18</sup> — cf. 846<sup>7</sup>

الدَّيَّان 151<sup>17</sup>, a nickname of one of the persons mentioned 150<sup>1</sup> seq.

حَصَبَةَ <sup>بَن</sup> دَيْسَقَ <sup>بَن</sup> حَصَبَةَ <sup>بَن</sup> أَرْثَمَ <sup>الْبَرْبُوعِي</sup> grandfather of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḡ 47<sup>2</sup> 68<sup>2</sup>: see also  
25<sup>7</sup> 26<sup>6</sup> 27<sup>9</sup> 28<sup>1</sup>

الدُّوْل see <sup>الدَّيْل</sup>

## ذ

عُنَيْدَةُ <sup>بَنَت</sup> صَعَصَعَةَ <sup>بَن</sup> نَاجِيَةَ <sup>بَن</sup> ذَاتِ <sup>الْخَمَارِ</sup> see

ذَاتُ النَّسْوِعِ a mare which belonged to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ibn Mas'ūd 584<sup>9</sup>

قُدَامَةُ <sup>بَن</sup> عَبْدِ <sup>اللَّهِ</sup> <sup>بَن</sup> سَلَمَةَ <sup>بَن</sup> الدَّائِدِ see

ذُبْيَانُ <sup>بَن</sup> بَغِيصَ a tribe included in the group Ghaṭafān 82<sup>14</sup> 94<sup>11</sup> 239<sup>19</sup> 654<sup>17</sup>, called also ذُبْيَانُ <sup>الْصَّفَا</sup> 678<sup>15</sup>: their genealogy 85<sup>11</sup>: their feud with the 'Abs (the War of Daḥis) 94<sup>11</sup> seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Asad, the Kinda, the Tamīm and the Ribab 656<sup>4</sup> seq.: were allied with the Asad at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 239<sup>19</sup>: see also 93<sup>9</sup> 103<sup>5</sup> 242<sup>10</sup> 539<sup>5</sup> 903<sup>1</sup>

جُدَادَةُ <sup>بَن</sup> ذُبْيَانُ ancestor of a family of the Bahila 1027<sup>5</sup>

ذِرَاعُ <sup>الْحَارِثِي</sup> (var. <sup>دَارِع</sup>) 156<sup>11</sup>

ذَكْوَانُ <sup>بَن</sup> عَمْرُو <sup>الْفُقَيْمِي</sup> is said to have caused the death of Ghalib, the father of al-Farazdaq 216<sup>17</sup> seq. 682<sup>2</sup> (= 217<sup>16</sup>) 845<sup>2</sup>

ذَكْوَانُ a family of the Taim [ibn 'Abd-Manāt?] 363<sup>15</sup>

(1) الذَّافَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 775<sup>4</sup> (var. <sup>الْبَيْفَاءُ</sup>)

(2) الذَّافَةُ see <sup>الْبَيْفَاءُ</sup>

ذُعْلُ <sup>بَن</sup> عُبَيْدِ <sup>بَن</sup> عُبَيْدِ a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Wa'il: their genealogy 189<sup>1</sup>:  
see also 326<sup>11</sup> 611<sup>17</sup> 612<sup>1</sup> 728<sup>16</sup> 730<sup>4</sup> 764<sup>5</sup> 1023<sup>15</sup>

ذُعْلُ <sup>بَن</sup> الدُّوْل a clan of the Ḥanīfa 846<sup>7</sup>



ذُعْلُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ clan: were defeated by the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457<sup>13</sup>: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 644<sup>12</sup>: see also 853<sup>3</sup> (cf. 806<sup>3</sup>)

ذُعْلُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 196<sup>17</sup>

الدَّعْلَانِ certain clans of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 461<sup>7</sup> 728<sup>15</sup> 764<sup>7</sup> [see also Aghāni X 113<sup>17</sup>]

أَبْنُ الدَّهَوْبِ الْأَسَدِيِّ captured Mu'ayya ibn aṣ-Ṣimma 120<sup>5</sup> seq.

بَنُو ذُقَيْلٍ a family of the [Salīḡ ibn] Yarbū' 37<sup>14</sup> (see 2<sup>13</sup> 38<sup>5</sup>)

ذُو الْأَصْبَعِ الْعَدَوَانِيُّ author of a verse cited 762<sup>5</sup>

ذُو الْأَعْدَامِ a poet who satirised the Mujāshi' and other clans, for which reason he was himself satirised by al-Farazdaq 513<sup>1</sup> seq. 523<sup>9</sup> (= 908<sup>16</sup>) 907<sup>10</sup>: according to some his name was Mutawakkil ibn 'Iyād 513<sup>1</sup> 523<sup>10</sup> (genealogy), according to others Nāfi' ibn Sawāda 523<sup>12</sup> 907<sup>11</sup> 922<sup>6</sup> cf. 917<sup>1</sup>: he is sometimes called a Ḍibabī 523<sup>12</sup> 907<sup>11</sup>, and sometimes represented as belonging to the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 513<sup>1</sup> 523<sup>10</sup> seq. 909<sup>3</sup> 922<sup>6</sup> seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ أَحْيَمِرَ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ see ذُو الْبُرَدَيْنِ

بِسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see ذُو الْجَدَّيْنِ (1)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ هَمَامِ see ذُو الْجَدَّيْنِ (2)

بِسْطَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ (1)

الشَّلِيلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see أَبْنُ ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ (2)

ذُو الْحَجَوِشِ leader of the Ḍibāb at the time of the War between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 534<sup>3</sup>

ذُو الْخَرْقِ الْقُطَيْبِيُّ i. e. حَلَالُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ 1070<sup>11</sup> seq.: his verses on the *mu'āḳara* between Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a and Suhaim ibn Wath'il 418<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 1070<sup>13</sup> seq.)

ذُو الْخِمَارِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Nuwaira 247<sup>12</sup> 298<sup>3</sup>

ذُو الرَّحْلِ a horse which belonged to Malik ibn Ḳuḥāfa 532<sup>10</sup>

عَدِيُّ بْنُ الرَّقَاعِ see ذُو الرَّقَاعِ

مَالِكُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see ذُو الرُّقَيْبَةِ

حَبِيبُ بْنُ بَعْجَةَ see عُبَيْدُ بْنُ عَقْبَةَ i.e. ذُو الرُّمَّةِ his verses cited 81<sup>3</sup> 182<sup>6</sup> 270<sup>14</sup> 329 notes <sup>4</sup> 388<sup>5</sup> 501<sup>17</sup>

789<sup>4</sup> 850<sup>4</sup>: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048<sup>4</sup> seq.

حَبِيبُ بْنُ بَعْجَةَ see عُبَيْدُ بْنُ عَقْبَةَ

نُزَيْفُ بْنُ سِيدَانَ see ذُو سِيدَانَ

الْأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see ذُو الْعَبَاءِ

ذُو الْعُقَالِ a horse which belonged to Ḥaṭṭ ibn Abī Jābir ibn ‘Aus 83<sup>10</sup> seq. 280<sup>9</sup>

303<sup>4</sup> (= 84<sup>6</sup>) — see 303<sup>13</sup>

الْحُصَيْنُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ شَدَادٍ see ذُو الْغَضَّةِ

(1) ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ *Alexander the Great* 110<sup>1</sup> 576<sup>1</sup>

(2) ذُو الْقَرْنَيْنِ one of the Lakhmite kings, by some identified with ‘Amr ibn al-

Mundhir, by others with al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 1018<sup>12</sup> (= 588<sup>16</sup>) 1073<sup>1</sup> —

see Ṭabarī I 900<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَمْرُ الْقَيْسِ بْنِ حَاجِرٍ see ذُو الْقُرُوحِ

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدَسٍ see ذُو الْقَوَيْسِ

(ذُو اللَّحْيَةِ بْنِ عَمْرِو) of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: lived at the time

of the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>17</sup> seq.

ذُو الثَّنُونِ a sword which belonged to Mālik ibn Zuhair al-‘Absī 88<sup>20</sup> 96<sup>5</sup> (cf. 96<sup>9</sup>)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ ثَرْوَانَ see ذُو الْوَدَعَاتِ, ذُو الْوَدَعِ

565<sup>4</sup> (أَيْزَنِي or أَرْزَنِي) gave his name to a kind of lance

أَبُو زَيْدٍ called أَبُو زَيْدٍ (var. رَوَّادٍ), cited by Abū ‘Ubaida 735<sup>2</sup>

ذُوَيْبُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ of the clan ‘Amr ibn Tamīm: one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>6</sup>:

was present at the Battle of Tiyās 1025<sup>18</sup>

ذِيَالُ السَّعْدِيِّ (or الذِّيَالُ 180<sup>5</sup> 318<sup>15</sup>) an ancestor of ‘Amr ibn Jurmūz

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُبَرِّمٍ see ذِيَالُ

أَبُو النَّذِيرِ an authority cited by Abū 'Ubaida 240<sup>13</sup>

)

رَاسِبُ بْنُ جَرْمٍ a clan of the Kūḍā'a 726<sup>17</sup> (genealogy)

رَاعِي الْأَيْلِ i.e. النَّمِيرِيُّ [بَنُ حَصَيْنٍ] عُبَيْدٌ 428<sup>4</sup> 446<sup>4</sup> 447<sup>8</sup> 493<sup>15</sup>, called also رَاعِي 430<sup>18</sup> 448<sup>12</sup> 911<sup>2</sup>, أَبُو جَنْدَلٍ 428<sup>2</sup> seq. 431<sup>1</sup> 432<sup>1</sup>, أَبُو بَرَوَاحَ 428<sup>13</sup> 429<sup>4</sup> 431<sup>13</sup> 442<sup>15</sup> (cf. 934<sup>8</sup>), and أَخُو قَوَازِينَ 202<sup>1</sup>: his quarrel with Jarīr 427<sup>13</sup> seq., who afterwards satirised him and his son Jandal 446<sup>3</sup> seq. (cf. 493<sup>15</sup>): his verses cited 428<sup>3</sup> 430<sup>1</sup> seq. 521<sup>6</sup> 825<sup>2</sup> 934<sup>10</sup>: his death 918<sup>4</sup>

رَافِعُ بْنُ أَبَجَرَ [بَنُ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ] born about the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭūlūḥ 48<sup>3</sup> (= 782<sup>5</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رَافِعٍ see رَافِعُ بْنُ رَافِعٍ

رَافِقَةُ بِنْتُ لُجَاجٍ loved by Yasār al-Kawā'ib 1093<sup>4</sup>

الرَّابَّاءُ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Kais 85<sup>13</sup>

الرَّابَّاءُ بِنْتُ الْحُتَاتِ بْنِ يَزِيدٍ a woman of the Mujāshi', mentioned contemptuously by Jarīr 439<sup>9</sup> 894<sup>1</sup> 938<sup>3</sup> 1036<sup>15</sup> (= 440<sup>7</sup>) — see 1036 notes <sup>4</sup>, where she is called a ضَبَبِيَّةٌ

الرَّابَّاءُ بِنْتُ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ wife of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 1071<sup>14</sup>: see also 104<sup>8</sup> and notes <sup>3</sup>

الرَّابَّاءُ بِنْتُ قُرَيْشٍ [التَّيْسَلِيَّةُ] a contemporary of the Caliph 'Uthmān 220<sup>15</sup>, called أُمُّ غَالِبٍ 220<sup>19</sup>

الرَّابَّاءُ (or رِبَابُ) plural of رِبَّةٌ 946<sup>8</sup>, or رِبَابَةٌ 912<sup>9</sup>: a group of clans, including the Ḥabba, the Taim, the 'Adī and the 'Auf (or 'Ukl) 1064<sup>7</sup>: are sometimes reckoned as belonging to the Tamīm 361<sup>10</sup> cf. 360<sup>5</sup>: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 452<sup>9</sup> (= 1073<sup>9</sup>) 453<sup>4</sup> seq. 457<sup>15</sup>: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Banu Ḥanzala ibn Malik 656<sup>7</sup> seq. 676<sup>11</sup>: fought at an-Nisār as the allies of the Asad 239<sup>18</sup> 240<sup>5</sup> seq., cf. the divergent accounts 258<sup>1</sup> seq. 1065<sup>2</sup> seq.: fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 149<sup>13</sup> 150<sup>9</sup> 151<sup>1</sup> seq. (cf. 448<sup>12</sup> 601<sup>1</sup>): see also 146<sup>5</sup> (= 327<sup>17</sup>) 148<sup>12</sup> 208<sup>1</sup> 238<sup>5</sup> 301<sup>16</sup> 365<sup>16</sup> 390<sup>16</sup> 448<sup>5</sup> 457<sup>5</sup> (= 1077<sup>9</sup>) 466<sup>14</sup> 487<sup>7</sup> 14 737<sup>20</sup> 804<sup>4</sup> 908<sup>4</sup> 912<sup>7</sup> 1034<sup>5</sup> 1087<sup>2</sup> 1097<sup>4</sup>

الْأَسَدُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ see ابْنُ الرَّيَابِ

رَبَّانُ بْنُ حُلَوَانَ see 726 notes<sup>3</sup> [cf. Ibn K̲utaiba M. 51<sup>13</sup>]

الرَّبَائِعُ i.e. the three clans called Rabr'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt, Rabr'a ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik and Rabr'a ibn Malik ibn Ḥanzala 186<sup>3</sup> 17 699<sup>5</sup>

زَيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرِ see رِيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرِ

رَبِيعِ بْنِ سَلَمَى mentioned by al-Farazdaq 948<sup>14</sup>

رَبِيعِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عَمْرٍو الدَّارِمِيِّ slain by the 'Abs at Akrun 679 notes<sup>6</sup>

رَبِيعِ بْنِ الْمُجَشَّرِ بْنِ أَبِي النَّيَّسَلِيِّ a contemporary of al-Farazdaq: had a dispute with Janāb ibn Sharik ibn Hammām 941<sup>1</sup> 957<sup>1</sup>

الرَّبِيعِ captured at the Battle of Jadūd 148<sup>17</sup> seq.

رَبِيعِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Muḳā'is 222<sup>15</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*) 717<sup>9</sup> 741<sup>4</sup> 979<sup>1</sup> 1023<sup>13</sup>: raided by the Shaibān at Jadūd 145<sup>2</sup> cf. 326<sup>13</sup> seq. 710<sup>9</sup>: satirised by al-Farazdaq 124<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 328<sup>4</sup>

الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ رُبَيْعَةَ see الْمُخَبِّلُ الْقُرَيْعِيُّ

رَبِيعِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْعَبْسِيِّ (or رُبَيْعِ 92<sup>7</sup> 655<sup>1</sup>) of the clan 'Audh ibn Ghaliḥ ibn K̲uṭaī'a 88<sup>6</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*): called الْكَامِلُ 104<sup>13</sup> 193<sup>7</sup>: his genealogy 88<sup>13</sup>: his relations with his wife's brother, Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88<sup>13</sup> seq.: his verses on the murder of Malik ibn Zuhair 89<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 90<sup>2</sup> seq. 104<sup>4</sup> seq. 654<sup>17</sup> seq. 679 notes<sup>6</sup> seq. 1071<sup>14</sup> seq.

رَبِيعِ الطَّنَبَقِيِّ mentioned by Jarīr 1002<sup>9</sup> (see 1002<sup>7</sup>)

رَبِيعِ بْنِ عَتِيبَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>17</sup>: see also 647<sup>17</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ أَبِي (?) الصَّبِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 1066<sup>14</sup>

رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ see الْأَخْوَصُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ

رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ سَلِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَدَا see رَبِيعَةَ الْجَوْعِ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ زُقَيْرٍ التَّغْلِبِيُّ maternal grandfather of the poet Imru'u-l-Kais  
ibn Hujr 905<sup>4</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see 559 notes <sup>6</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ الْوُسْتَيْ a clan of the Tamīm 186<sup>5</sup> 413<sup>2</sup> 699<sup>11</sup>, called  
186<sup>5</sup> 699<sup>11</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الْخَبَرِ

رَبِيعَةُ الشَّرِّ بْنِ كَعْبٍ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: maltreated by the Banū Ja'far  
ibn Kilāb 532<sup>14</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ شَكْلٍ بْنِ كَعْبٍ of the clan Ka'b ibn Rabī'a: called أَبُو الْحَارِشِ after his  
great-grandfather 655<sup>12</sup>: negotiated with the 'Abs before the Battle of Jabala  
655<sup>1</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الصَّغَرَى

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ طَرِيفٍ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ [الْعَنْبَرِيُّ] his verses on the Battle of an-Nibāj and Thaital  
1024<sup>16</sup> seq.

مَاجِدُ بَنَاتِ تَيْمٍ group of clans 666<sup>5</sup> (cf. 70<sup>7</sup>) — see  
الأدوم بن غائب

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>7</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَاجِلٍ a clan of the Bakr ibn Wa'il 307<sup>16</sup> 308<sup>19</sup> 309<sup>4</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>12</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ الْخَبَرِ, called رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ [الْقَشِيرِيُّ] 91<sup>11</sup> seq., 92<sup>1</sup>, and  
91<sup>17</sup> (= 408<sup>10</sup>) 408<sup>2</sup>: made a treaty with the 'Abs 408<sup>2</sup>: eulogised by  
Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 91<sup>16</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ قُرْطٍ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>9</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ بْنِ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ see رَبِيعَةُ الْكُبَرَى

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنِ سَعْدٍ a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 399<sup>10</sup> (cf. 970<sup>5</sup>)  
608<sup>9</sup> 1023<sup>12</sup>



رَبِيعَةُ الشَّرِّ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see كَعْبُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 186<sup>7</sup> 223<sup>12</sup> 336<sup>12</sup> seq. 338<sup>17</sup> 434<sup>9</sup> 452<sup>14</sup>  
(= 1073<sup>13</sup>) 699<sup>12</sup>, called رَبِيعَةُ الصَّغْرَى 186<sup>7</sup> 699<sup>12</sup>

الْمُحَبَّلُ الْقُرَيْعِيُّ see رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ a clan of the Tamīm 5<sup>13</sup> 186<sup>4</sup> 699<sup>9</sup> 1049<sup>11</sup> 1097<sup>1</sup>, called رَبِيعَةُ الْجُبُوعِ 6<sup>1</sup> 9<sup>5</sup> 186<sup>4</sup> 699<sup>9</sup> 1049<sup>11</sup> and رَبِيعَةُ الْكُبْرَى 186<sup>4</sup> 699<sup>9</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مُخَاشِشٍ of the clan Usayyid ibn 'Amr: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139<sup>5</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بِنْتُ الْمَرَارِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ الْعِجْلِيَّةِ mother of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611<sup>15</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ مَقْرُومِ الضَّبِّيِّ his verses on the death of al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyya 196<sup>5</sup> seq.: on the Battle of an-Nisār 1067<sup>5</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ نِزَارٍ (see 47<sup>10</sup> 92<sup>8</sup>) great group of tribes: their conduct during the disturbances at al-Baṣra after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 112<sup>11</sup> 113<sup>3</sup> 727<sup>21</sup> seq.: on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749<sup>17</sup> 1092<sup>13</sup> (cf. 766<sup>6</sup>): see also 98<sup>15</sup> 142<sup>4</sup> 225<sup>9</sup> 571 notes<sup>4</sup> 727<sup>20</sup> 748<sup>10</sup> 811<sup>11</sup> 815<sup>6</sup> 901<sup>4</sup> 903<sup>5</sup> 912<sup>3</sup> 1073<sup>1</sup> seq. 1093<sup>13</sup> 1094<sup>14</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ see مَالِكُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ الْوُسَيْيَ

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ وَحْبٍ بْنِ الْحُرَيْثِ الْعَبْسِيِّ slain by Ḥusain ibn Ḍamḍam al-Murri at the close of the War of Dāḥis 105<sup>11</sup> seq.

أَبُو رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ دُحَلٍ a clan of the Shaibān 305<sup>13</sup> 583<sup>11</sup> 644<sup>15</sup> 646<sup>2</sup> 762<sup>5</sup> (= 1018<sup>10</sup>) 906<sup>1</sup> رَثْبِيلُ الدَّبِيرِيِّ, called أَبُو مُرَحِبٍ, of the tribe Asad ibn Khuzaima: cited as an authority by Abu 'Ubaida 238<sup>11</sup> cf. 240<sup>3</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ his relations with Abd-ar-Rahman ibn Muḥammad ibn al-Ash'ath 413 seq.

أَبُو رَجَاءٍ الْعَوْدِيُّ at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād 729<sup>13</sup>: his grave 126<sup>5</sup> [الْعَوْدِيُّ according to the *Mushtabih* of adh-Dhahabī ed. De Jong 379<sup>10</sup>]

عُرْوَةُ بْنُ عَنبَةَ see الرِّحَالُ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْمَيْلَبِ بْنِ أَبِي صُقْرَةَ see أَبُو الرَّحْمَةِ

رَدِيم a man of the Bakr ibn Wā'il(?): at the Battle of al-Waḥīf 312<sup>9 13</sup>

رَدِيمُ 196<sup>3</sup> [الرَدِيم according to Ibn Duraid 120<sup>3</sup>, Lisān XV 128<sup>4</sup>], or رَدِيمُ 188<sup>16</sup> 233<sup>9</sup>: originally named عَمْرُو 188<sup>16</sup> 196<sup>3</sup>, son of Mālik ibn Zaid 233<sup>9</sup> (genealogy), and great-grandfather of Zaid al-Fawāris 188<sup>16</sup>: called أَبُو حَبْرَار and نَارِس 196<sup>3</sup> seq.: slain at the Battle of Iḍam *ibid.*

رَدِينَةُ said to be a woman who gave her name to a kind of lance (رَدِينِي) 811<sup>2</sup>

أَبُو الرَّدِينِي author of a verse satirising 'Umāra ibn 'Aḳīl the great-grandson of Jarīr 205<sup>17</sup>

رَزَامُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 223<sup>12</sup> 434<sup>9</sup> 830<sup>15</sup>

رَشِيدُ بْنُ رَمِيصِ الْعَنْزِيّ his verses satirising the son of al-Muḥill ibn Ḳudāma al-Yarbu'ī 207<sup>15</sup> seq.: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1021<sup>7</sup> seq.

رَشِيدَةُ بِنْتُ شَدَادِ بْنِ شِهَابٍ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088<sup>6</sup>

رَضَى deity 141<sup>4</sup>

رَعْلُ (var. رَغَال) a term applied to the mother of Jarīr 281<sup>6</sup>

رَعْلُ a clan of the Sulaim 392<sup>9</sup> (see also notes <sup>4</sup>) 410<sup>9</sup> seq.

رَغَال a female slave 657<sup>1</sup>

رَعْلُ see رَغَال

رَغْوَانُ nickname of the clan Mujāshi', or of some member of it 78<sup>4</sup> 217<sup>12</sup> 997<sup>7</sup>

أَبُو رَغْوَانَ i. e. Mujāshi' 413<sup>15</sup> (= 385<sup>6</sup>)

رَغِيدَةُ the owner of a house at al-Baṣra 738<sup>17</sup>

الرَّؤْدُ [بَنُ الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ حِرَارِ الصَّبِيِّ] at the Battle of Buzakha 195<sup>10</sup> \*

(1) رَقَشُ wife of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 943<sup>4</sup> (see notes <sup>2</sup>)

(2) رَقَشُ a clan of the Shaibān 526<sup>11</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 210<sup>11</sup>]

رَقَشُ بِنْتُ شَهْبَرَةَ بْنِ قَيْسٍ ancestress of certain clans of the Tamīm (viz. Fuḳaim, Nahshal, Kulaib and Ghudana) 748<sup>6</sup> 752<sup>17</sup> 758<sup>6</sup>

عبد الله بن قيس الرقيّات see ابن الرقيّات

رقيّة a name given to the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452<sup>16</sup> (= 1073<sup>16</sup>)

رَمْلَة بنت صبيح captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>2</sup>

رُقيمة بنت غنيم بن درعم wife of al-Farazdaq 594<sup>15</sup> seq.

رَبِيعَة [بن ربيعة] ancestor of a family of the 'Abs 93<sup>2</sup> (cf. 84<sup>13</sup> 420<sup>13</sup>)

رَوَّادُ الكَعْبِيِّ 735 notes<sup>1</sup> — see ذَوادُ الكَعْبِيِّ

رُوبَة بن العجاج cited by Abū 'Ubaida as an authority for events in the reign of Sulaimān 383<sup>6</sup>

الرَّوَّان i.e. the Taghlibite clans Jusham and Malik 266<sup>12</sup> 373<sup>5</sup>

الرُّوم 141<sup>11</sup> 383<sup>8</sup> (see also notes<sup>7</sup>)

رِيَّاح بن يربوع clan: at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 783<sup>4</sup> seq.): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72<sup>2</sup> seq. (cf. 835<sup>14</sup>): defeated by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Taghlibr at Irāb 473<sup>7</sup> seq. (cf. 703<sup>1</sup> seq. 1088<sup>1</sup> seq.): see also 14<sup>15</sup> 22<sup>14</sup> 31<sup>6</sup> 10 69<sup>12</sup> 84<sup>18</sup> seq. 113<sup>15</sup> 298<sup>11</sup> 303<sup>12</sup> 338<sup>3</sup> 416<sup>20</sup> 417<sup>20</sup> 434<sup>7</sup> 438<sup>2</sup> 647<sup>10</sup> 758<sup>1</sup> 957<sup>6</sup> (cf. 1040<sup>10</sup>) 998<sup>12</sup> 1038<sup>2</sup> 1039<sup>12</sup> 1070<sup>13</sup>

إبراهيم بن أحمد القيسيّ [i.e. أبو رياش] who died A. H. 349 — see Rieu "Supplement to the Catalogue of Arabic MSS" p. 653 col. 1] cited as an authority in L 42<sup>3</sup> 44 notes<sup>5</sup>

أبو ريحانة الغينيّ cited by Zuhair ibn Hunaid, an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 733<sup>7</sup>

ريضة بنت الحريش ancestress of a family of the Kilab 243<sup>9</sup>

## ز

بنو زاعر 174<sup>17</sup>

زَبَاب بن رَمِيلَة called also زَبَاب [بن ثور التَّهَشَلِيّ] after his mother 1098<sup>5</sup>: an enemy of al-Farazdaq 1034<sup>7</sup>: slew Abū Badhdhāl 1098<sup>5</sup> 1099<sup>14</sup> [in the Aghānī the name appears as رَبَاب VIII 159<sup>7</sup> seq., الرِّباب X 26<sup>8</sup>, and رَثَب XVIII 71<sup>4</sup> — the correct form is given in Boucher 195<sup>5</sup> seq. 199<sup>7</sup> seq.]

نَيْنَة بنت فرطَة see زَيْنَة

زَبَانُ بن بَدْر at the Battle of Jabala 99<sup>14</sup>

زَبَانُ بن حُلَوَّان (var. رَبَّان) 726<sup>18</sup>

زَبَانُ الشَّيْبَرِيّ, called أَبُو مُتَرِّف 417<sup>20</sup> 647<sup>16</sup> seq. 941<sup>8</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 313<sup>5</sup> 417<sup>20</sup>

[بن يَتْرَبِي الشَّيْبَانِيّ] (var. الزَّبَانُ) possessor of the she-camel called ad-Duhaim 526<sup>11</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 211<sup>1</sup>]

زَيْدُ a horse which belonged to al-Ḥaufazān 145<sup>10</sup> (= 327<sup>8</sup>)

زَيْنَة said to have been the name of a female slave of al-Aḥnaf ibn K̲ais 114<sup>13</sup> seq. (= 733<sup>1</sup> seq.)

زَيْنُ بن بَدْر بن أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ i. e. الزَّيْرُقَانُ السَّعْدِيُّ 752<sup>5</sup> seq. (genealogy): husband of Hunaida the paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq 127<sup>7</sup> 264<sup>11</sup> 706<sup>3</sup>: supported the Caliph Abu Bakr at the time of the *Ridda* 715<sup>13</sup> seq.: his verses on the subject 715<sup>17</sup> seq.: other verses ascribed to him 714<sup>14</sup> seq.: see also 264<sup>16</sup> 705<sup>13</sup> seq. 708<sup>1</sup> 713<sup>5</sup> 714<sup>16</sup> seq. 752<sup>4</sup> 775<sup>1</sup> 779<sup>1</sup>

عِيَّاشُ بن الزَّيْرُقَانُ بن بَدْر see ابْنُ الزَّيْرُقَانِ

زَيْنَة a negress, mother of the poet 'Antara ibn Shaddād 372<sup>5</sup>

زَبِيدُ [بن الحارث] a clan of the Madhḥij 469<sup>5</sup>

زَبِيدُ بن سَلِيطُ ancestor of a family 1017<sup>7</sup> 581<sup>5</sup> seq.

زَبِيدُ بنو a family of the 'Abshams ibn Sa'd 713<sup>1</sup>

زُبَيْرُ بن باطال اليهودي bought a robe of 'Uṭarid ibn Ḥajib ibn Zurāra 464<sup>1</sup>

زُبَيْرُ بن عَوَّامُ, called ابْنُ عَوَّامٍ 1040<sup>9</sup>, 81<sup>6</sup> صَفِيَّةُ, 81<sup>2</sup> seq., and الْحَوَارِيُّ (see *Glossary* s. r. حَوَر): his genealogy 399<sup>9</sup> cf. 274<sup>8</sup>: his mother Safiya bint Abd-al-Muṭṭalib 968<sup>15</sup>: betrayed by an-Na'ir ibn az-Zammam al-Mujāshi' and slain by 'Amr ibn al-Jurmūz as-Sa'di 801<sup>2</sup> seq. 179<sup>9</sup> seq. 222<sup>6</sup> 223<sup>9</sup> 254<sup>16</sup> 274<sup>3</sup> 318<sup>16</sup> seq. 399<sup>6</sup> (= 426<sup>15</sup>) 439<sup>2</sup> 544<sup>10</sup> seq. 591<sup>15</sup> 694<sup>17</sup> 708<sup>4</sup> 775<sup>16</sup> 776<sup>12</sup> 802<sup>11</sup> 833<sup>3</sup> 834<sup>9</sup> 844<sup>4</sup> 854<sup>8</sup> seq. 860<sup>5</sup> 892<sup>2</sup> 11 893<sup>16</sup> 937<sup>3</sup> 968<sup>12</sup> 969<sup>5</sup> seq. 997<sup>10</sup> seq. 1017<sup>4</sup> 1018<sup>5</sup> seq. 1035<sup>14</sup> seq.

الرَّبِيرُ بْنُ الْمَاحُوزِ [السَّليطِي] a leader of the *Khawārij* in the time of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 118<sup>13</sup> [see Ṭabarī II 517<sup>7</sup>]: slain at Iṣbahān by ʿAttab ibn Warḳa 896<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيرِ see الرَّبِيرُ بْنُ

الرَّبِيرِ [i.e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الرَّبِيرِ, see Ṭabarī II 269<sup>14</sup>]: his verses on the death of Ḥanīʾ ibn ʿUrwa and Muslim ibn Aḳīl 246<sup>17</sup> seq.

زَيْبِ بْنِ الضَّبَابِيِّ lived at the time of the War of Ḥaramīt 928<sup>5</sup>

زَحْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْجَعْفِيِّ served under Muṣʿab ibn az-Zubair 1092<sup>5</sup>

جَنِيمُ بْنُ زَحْرٍ see زَحْرُ بْنُ

زُرَّارَةُ بْنُ عُدَسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ, called أَبُو مَعْبَدٍ 788<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 45<sup>16</sup> 139<sup>9</sup> 182<sup>16</sup>: acted as judge in pre-Islamic times 139<sup>9</sup>: his relations with ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira 652<sup>15</sup> seq. (cf. 1081<sup>11</sup> seq.): protected al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim 1060<sup>14</sup> seq.: his conversation with his niece before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061<sup>15</sup> seq.: his dying injunctions respecting ʿAmr ibn Milḳaṭ aṭ-Ṭāʾī 45<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 1087<sup>15</sup> seq.): see also 182<sup>15</sup> (= 774<sup>13</sup> 1049<sup>9</sup>) 219<sup>4</sup> 227<sup>7</sup> 266 notes<sup>3</sup> 300<sup>5</sup> 462<sup>10</sup> 497<sup>7</sup> 600<sup>12</sup> 621<sup>10</sup> 772<sup>3</sup> 788<sup>16</sup> 958<sup>13</sup> 959<sup>6</sup> 1063<sup>14</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ السَّعْدِيُّ at al-Baṣra at the time of the murder of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 733<sup>5</sup>

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ الْبَيْلَانِيِّ grandson of Zabyān ibn Ziyād 389<sup>6</sup>

زُرْعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُوَيْلِدِ الْكِلَابِيِّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>15</sup>

الرَّطَّ 115<sup>13</sup> 444<sup>8</sup> 738<sup>5</sup>

زَعْبَلُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ a clan nearly related to the Banu-l-Ḥarith ibn Kaʿb 152<sup>4</sup> [see Aghānī IX 19<sup>21</sup> — Wüstenfeld, *Register*, wrongly has “Zogeil”]

الرَّعْقَرَانُ a horse which belonged to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī 235<sup>2</sup>

الرَّعْقَرَانُ بْنُ الرَّبْدِ a horse which belonged to Ḳais ibn ʿĀṣim al-Minkarī 145<sup>10</sup> (cf. 327<sup>9</sup>)

رَعْلُ 392 notes<sup>4</sup> — see رَعْلُ

الرَّعْلُ بْنُ عُرْوَةَ (= الرَّعْلُ بْنُ عُرْوَةَ), called also الرَّعْلِيُّ 370<sup>1</sup>: his verses on the death of Abdallah ibn Khazim and Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 369<sup>12</sup> see *Additions and Corrections*



زُعْبَةُ a he-ass 36<sup>11</sup>

زُفَرُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ الْكَلَابِيِّ a contemporary of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749<sup>6</sup>: verse cited 776<sup>7</sup>

بَشِيرُ بْنُ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَبُو الْوَرَقِ

الْفَرَاءُ see أَبُو زَكْرِيَّا بْنِ زِيَادِ الدَّبِيلِيِّ

بنو رُلَّة a family of the clan Rabi'a ibn 'Ijl 307<sup>16</sup>

زِمَانِيَّة see Glossary s.r. زَمَم

زُنْبَاعُ بْنُ أَحْيَمِرِ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ [السَّعْدِيُّ] 772<sup>15</sup>

زُنْبَاعُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رَوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ 101<sup>9</sup> (see 337<sup>5</sup>)

زُنْبَاعُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ الرِّيحِيُّ at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1080<sup>4</sup>

زُنْبَاعُ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِيِّ, called ابْنُ زُنْبَاعٍ after his great-grandfather 337<sup>15</sup>:

captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of as-Ṣara'im 337<sup>2</sup> and notes <sup>4</sup>

ابْنُ زُنْبَاعٍ see the foregoing

الرُّزْدِجِ 1051<sup>1</sup>

الرَّعْدَمَانِ 425<sup>2</sup> — see

زَعْدَمُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَحَبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669<sup>11</sup> seq. 677<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَلِيُّ بْنُ زَعْدَمٍ see زَعْدَمُ بْنُ

الرَّعْدَمَانِ i.e. Zahdam ibn Ḥazn and his brother Ḥais 379<sup>15</sup> 425<sup>1</sup> seq. 669<sup>11</sup> seq.

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ بَوَّالٍ a man who lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulab 150<sup>4</sup>

seq. [see Aghānī XV 74<sup>1</sup>]

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جَذِيمَةَ بْنِ رَوَاحَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ his genealogy 84<sup>13</sup>: slain by Khālīd ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 384<sup>16</sup> seq. cf. 103<sup>17</sup>

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>14</sup>) cf. 899<sup>15</sup>

زُعَيْرُ بْنُ الْحَكْوَرِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Iyad 584<sup>4</sup>

زَعْفَرُ بْنُ أَبِي سُلَيْمٍ [الْمُزَنِّي] the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>3</sup>: verses cited 239<sup>4</sup> seq.

زَعْفَرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 668<sup>12</sup> seq.

زَعْفَرُ بْنُ غُنَيْدِ بْنِ إِيسَى 114<sup>4</sup> 727<sup>16</sup> 729<sup>15</sup> 731<sup>10</sup> 732<sup>1</sup>, or زَعْفَرُ بْنُ الْيَنْبِغِ 351<sup>13</sup> 357<sup>2</sup> 358<sup>1</sup>: cited by Abu 'Ubaida 354<sup>5</sup> 727<sup>16</sup> 729<sup>15</sup> 731<sup>10</sup> 732<sup>1</sup> 733<sup>7</sup>: see also 357<sup>3</sup> 358<sup>13</sup> 360<sup>14</sup> 361<sup>10</sup> 362<sup>7</sup> 366<sup>13</sup>: for his genealogy, see 357<sup>2</sup>

زَوْجَةُ a woman mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 487<sup>7</sup>

زَوْجَةُ النَّبِيِّ ancestor of 'Utba ibn Salmā 471<sup>7</sup>

زُوَيْنَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْكُرْتِ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ at the Battle of Ghaul 387<sup>13</sup>

زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ 79<sup>12</sup> 112<sup>8</sup>, called also زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ 125<sup>12</sup> 607<sup>16</sup> 635<sup>10</sup> 790<sup>17</sup>, and زِيَادُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ 620<sup>7</sup>: fled from al-Baṣra in the time of the Caliph 'Alī, after having been appointed governor by 'Abdallāh ibn 'Abbas 125<sup>12</sup> seq.: his persecution of al-Farazdaq 607<sup>15</sup> (= 684<sup>3</sup>) 607<sup>16</sup> seq. (cf. 635<sup>10</sup> seq.) 609<sup>15</sup> seq. 616<sup>2</sup> seq.: was appointed governor of the Ḥijāz by Mu'āwiya 620<sup>10</sup> seq.: his death and the verses composed on the subject 620<sup>14</sup> seq.: see also 724<sup>12</sup> 725<sup>15</sup> 790<sup>17</sup>

زِيَادُ بْنُ الْأَشْثَبِ بْنِ وَرْدٍ [الْبَجْدِيُّ] at the court of Mu'āwiya 716<sup>14</sup>

زِيَادُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ [i. e. زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ, see Aghānī XIV 102<sup>8</sup>]: satirised by al-Mughīra ibn Ḥabnā 736<sup>5</sup>

زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ see زِيَادُ بْنُ حَرْبٍ

مَرْثَدُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ see زِيَادُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ

زِيَادُ بْنُ الْكُرْتِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْعَسَنِيِّ, called نَارِسُ مَرْثَدٍ 195<sup>5</sup>: slain by the Ḍabba at Buzakha, together with his brother Muḥarrik 195<sup>1</sup> seq. (cf. 189<sup>12</sup> 193<sup>1</sup>)

زِيَادُ بْنُ زُبَيْرٍ [ذُبَيْرٍ] الْأَسَدِيُّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>20</sup>

زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ see زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ

زِيَادُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ see زِيَادُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ

زِيَادُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] said to have slain Ṣāliḥ the brother of Ḥutaiba ibn Muslim 361<sup>7</sup>

عِلَاقَةُ التَّغْلِبِيِّ cited by al-Kalbī on the authority of al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad 75<sup>2</sup> [see Ṭabarī I 1086<sup>12</sup>]

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْأَشْرَفِ الْعَتَكِيِّ, called ابْنُ الْكِرْمَانِيِّ 751<sup>7</sup>: his genealogy 737<sup>11</sup>: became leader of the Yemenite party at al-Baṣra after the murder of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr *ibid.* seq.: supported the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1091<sup>1</sup> 1092<sup>1</sup>

النَّابِغَةُ الدُّبَيَانِيُّ see زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو leader of the Taghlib in their war with the Ḳaisites in the reign of ʿAbd-al-Malik 1038<sup>7</sup>

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see ابْنُ زَيْدٍ

دَوَّادُ الْكَعْبِيِّ see أَبُو زَيْدٍ

i. e. the descendants of Ziyād ibn ʿAbdallāh ibn Sufyān al-ʿAbsī (see 88<sup>13</sup>) 90<sup>12</sup> 17 95<sup>6</sup> 194<sup>13</sup>

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see زَيْدُ بْنُ تَمِيمٍ

زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنِ بْنِ ضِرَارٍ

زَيْدُ الْكَيْلِ [i. e. زَيْدُ بْنُ مُلَيْلِ الطَّائِيِّ, see Aghānī XVI 47 seq.]: verses cited 752<sup>8</sup> seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ رِيحٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbūʿ 150<sup>5</sup>

زَيْدُ بْنُ سُوَيْدِ بْنِ شَرِيكٍ [الشَّيْبَانِيُّ] captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069<sup>6</sup>

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ancestor of a family of the Dārim 498<sup>9</sup> 939<sup>18</sup> (see 45<sup>16</sup> 73<sup>8</sup>)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ at the court of the Persian king (Parwēz) 639<sup>5</sup>

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو [ابْنُ عَمْرِو الصَّبِيِّ] an ancestor of ʿĀṣim ibn Khalīfa (?) 192<sup>7</sup> (= 236<sup>3</sup>)

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُدُسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666<sup>13</sup> 671<sup>19</sup> seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسِ الْأَحْوَصِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قَيْسِ

زَيْدُ بْنُ الْعَوْتِ بْنِ أُمَارٍ clan 140<sup>4</sup> seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ حُصَيْنِ بْنِ ضِرَارِ الصَّبِيِّ i. o. زَيْدُ الْقَوَارِسِ 188<sup>15</sup> seq. — for his genealogy, see

that of his grandfather ʿDirār 233<sup>9</sup>: distinguished himself at the Battle of Buzākha 189<sup>18</sup> (cf. 192<sup>16</sup>) 195<sup>3</sup> seq.

زَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ 412<sup>8</sup> — read زَيْدُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ (see *Additions and Corrections*)

زَيْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm, included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawīya 186<sup>13</sup>

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ a group of tribes 325<sup>15</sup>, called also تَمِيمُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ 452<sup>9</sup> 901<sup>8</sup>, and 1078<sup>5</sup> (var. بَدْرُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ 599 notes <sup>2</sup>)

زَيْدُ الْحَيْلِ see زَيْدُ بْنُ مُثَلِّلٍ

زَيْدُ النَّجَّارِ, called زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ 839<sup>4</sup>: a client of the Ḥanīfa and a contemporary of Jarīr 837<sup>1</sup> seq. 838<sup>12</sup> seq. 839<sup>14</sup> seq. 840<sup>4</sup>

زَيْدُ بْنُ نَيْشَلٍ a clan of the Darim 187<sup>6</sup> 459<sup>4</sup>

زَيْدُ بْنُ النَّجَّارِ see زَيْدُ الْيَمَامَةِ

الْحُصَيْنُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ see ابْنُ زَيْدٍ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ ثَيْبِ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ i. e. أَبُو زَيْدٍ, a contemporary of al-Aṣmaʿī and Abu ʿUbaida: cited 136<sup>14</sup>

زَيْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ see بَنُو زَيْدٍ

زَيْدَاءُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ daughter of the poet 203<sup>14</sup> cf. 1<sup>16</sup> 647<sup>9</sup> 1045<sup>14</sup>: cited by her son, Miṣḥal ibn Kusaib 32<sup>1</sup> 126<sup>9</sup> [the name is sometimes incorrectly written رَيْدَاءُ 647 notes <sup>1</sup> 1045 notes <sup>4</sup> Jarīr I 26<sup>5</sup>, or الرَيْدَاءُ Aghānī VII 42<sup>26</sup>]

زَيْقُ بْنُ يَسْتَامَ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 585<sup>15</sup> 806<sup>4</sup> 808<sup>11</sup> (?) 809<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 77<sup>11</sup> seq.) 811<sup>9</sup> 816<sup>15</sup> (?) 853<sup>10</sup> [this Zīq is usually represented as the father of Ḥadrā, but since Ḥadrā was a young woman in the time of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf (819<sup>8</sup> seq.) she can scarcely have been a granddaughter of the pre-Islamic hero Bisṭām]

زَيْقُ بْنُ يَسْتَامَ [بْنِ يَسْتَامَ] 811<sup>10</sup> (cf. 811<sup>9</sup>), a Christian 821<sup>4</sup>, and father of Ḥadrā who was married to ʿal-Farazdaq 548<sup>8</sup> 806<sup>1</sup> 818<sup>7</sup> seq. 819<sup>2</sup> 821<sup>5</sup> 829<sup>1</sup>: see also 853<sup>10</sup>

زَيْقُ ابْنِ زَيْقٍ 811<sup>9</sup> — see the foregoing

يَسْتَامُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ see أَبُو زَيْقٍ

زَيْنَتُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 961<sup>8</sup> 963<sup>1</sup>

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرِ الشَّاعِرِ 843 notes<sup>3</sup>

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ جَزْءِ بَنِي سَعْدِ [الرِّيَاحِيَّةُ] captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088<sup>7</sup> (but see 703<sup>6</sup>)

زَيْنَبُ بِنْتُ حَمِيرِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الرِّيَاحِيَّةِ captured at Irāb 473<sup>10</sup> seq. (= 703<sup>3</sup>) 474<sup>16</sup> seq.

زَيْنَبُ [الدَّارِمِيَّةُ] captured by al-Ma'mūr al-Ḥārithī 600<sup>12</sup> 939<sup>12</sup> seq.

زَيْنَبُ (?) perhaps the name of a camel 534<sup>2</sup>

### س

سَارَةُ Sarah, mentioned by Jarīr 994<sup>14</sup>

السَّائِرُونَ ( = السَّيْرُونَ ) 299<sup>1</sup> السَّيْرُونَ بن السَّيْرُونَ

سَالِمُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ [التَّغْلِبِيُّ] 905<sup>4</sup>

سَالِمُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453<sup>17</sup> (= 1074<sup>12</sup>)

أُمُّ سَالِمٍ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 394<sup>12</sup>

السَّامِرِيُّ the maker of the Golden Calf 165<sup>17</sup> 331<sup>6</sup>

سَبَلٌ a mare 30<sup>11</sup>

سَبِيعُ بْنُ الْخَطِيمِ النَّبِيِّ a contemporary of 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn 1068<sup>3</sup>

[بَنِي شَيْفِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] سَبِيعُ 1069<sup>10</sup> — but see the parallel passage 585<sup>16</sup>

سَبِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرِو of the clan Tha'labā ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān: lived at the time of the War of Dahis 93<sup>10</sup> seq. 101<sup>6</sup>: see also 238<sup>15</sup> (?)

بنو سَبِيعٍ a family of the Tamīm: according to 1097<sup>2</sup> they were a subdivision of the Banu 'Uhayya, but this does not agree with 415<sup>13</sup>

السَّحَابُ a sho-camel 905<sup>9</sup> seq.

سَخْمَةُ a clan of the Bajila 660<sup>3</sup>

سَكِيمٌ a slave of Ghālib ibn Ḥa'sa'a 417<sup>1</sup> seq.



عَمْرُ بْنُ حَقْصٍ see سَكِيمُ بْنُ حَقْصٍ

وَيْثِيلُ بْنُ سَكِيمٍ, called وَثِيلُ بْنُ 826<sup>16</sup>: competed with Ghalib ibn Ṣaṣ'a in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣau'ar in the reign of 'Uthmān 414<sup>1</sup> seq. (= 625<sup>11</sup> seq. 1070<sup>6</sup> seq.) cf. 179<sup>4</sup> 580<sup>4</sup> 953<sup>6</sup> 999<sup>13</sup> seq.: his verses cited 337<sup>15</sup> 485<sup>4</sup> seq. 589<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 1080<sup>7</sup> seq.): see also 484<sup>6</sup> seq.

أَبُو سَكِيمَةَ بْنُ فُرَّةَ [الْقُشَيْرِيُّ] at the Battle of K̲arat Ahwā (= al-K̲uwaira) 405<sup>15</sup>

سَدُوسُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ [الْبَكْرِيُّ] went on an embassy to the King of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094<sup>1</sup> seq.

سُرَاقَةُ الْعَبْسِيُّ one of the Banu-I-Muṭamm ibn K̲utai'a: said to have been concerned in bringing about the War of Dāḥis 86<sup>12</sup>

سُرَاقَةُ [ابْنُ مِرْدَاسٍ] [see Ibn Duraid 282<sup>16</sup> seq.], called الْبَارِقِيُّ 966<sup>17</sup>, and ابْنُ الْبَارِقِيِّ 1015<sup>15</sup>: a poet and an enemy of Jarīr 967<sup>1</sup> 1014<sup>10</sup> 1015<sup>16</sup>

سِرْجُسُ or سِرْجِسُ 820<sup>5</sup> 14, called أَبُو كَعْبٍ 819<sup>9</sup> 820<sup>5</sup> seq.: an official under al-Hajjāj ibn Yusuf *ibid.*

سِرْجُسُ مار i. e. *Saint Sergius* 904<sup>8</sup> 11

سَرِيٌّ بْنُ عُدُسَ بْنِ زَيْدِ الْاُدَامِيِّ a brother of Zurāra ibn 'Udus 958<sup>15</sup>

أُمُّ سَرِيحٍ a woman mentioned in a poem by Darraj ibn Zur'a 931<sup>3</sup>

سَرِيحُ الْأَسَدِيِّ of the Banū Mu'riḍ ibn 'Amr: gave his name to a kind of sword (سَرِيحِيَّةٌ) 56<sup>12</sup> 65<sup>11</sup>

سَرِيحُ بْنُ عَمْرِو التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called أَبُو اللَّحَامِ 458<sup>2</sup>, of the clan Tha'laba ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib: his verses on the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458<sup>4</sup> seq.

سَعْدُ بْنُ بَكْرِ a tribe included in the Hawāzin 660<sup>1</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>14</sup>)

سَعْدُ بْنُ ذُبْيَانَ a group of clans, of whom the Tha'laba ibn Sa'd were the most important 103<sup>1</sup> seq. (see 75<sup>3</sup>)

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْبِرِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ see نَوْحِيدُ

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: full name mentioned by Jarīr 980<sup>6</sup>, and by al-Farazdaq 1028<sup>12</sup>: called also زَيْدُ سَعْدُ 326<sup>15</sup>, 741<sup>3</sup>, سَعْدُ السَّعُودِ 615<sup>3</sup>, 911<sup>5</sup>, and اَنْفَرُ 148<sup>15</sup> 636<sup>13</sup>: their mythical ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>5</sup>, and as an ancestor of the ‘Amir ibn Ṣaṣa’a 657<sup>7</sup> seq. 1064<sup>9</sup> seq.: fought at the First Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Taghlib in support of Sakama ibn al-Ḥarith 452<sup>10</sup> (cf. 1073<sup>1</sup>) 453<sup>6</sup> cf. 1034<sup>1</sup>: refused to take part in the Battle of Jabala 657<sup>7</sup> seq.: defeated the Shaiban at Jadūd 145<sup>2</sup> seq. (cf. 326<sup>13</sup> seq.) 325<sup>16</sup> 710<sup>7</sup> seq.: fought as the allies of the Ribāb against the Madhḥij (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149<sup>13</sup> 150<sup>9</sup> seq. 151<sup>1</sup> seq. 153<sup>7</sup> cf. 448<sup>8</sup> 601<sup>1</sup>: sided with the Ribāb against the Ḥanzala ibn Malīk and the ‘Amr ibn Tamīm 258<sup>1</sup> seq.: supported ‘Alī ibn Abī Ṭalīb 717<sup>7</sup>: their feud with the Ḥanzala ibn Malīk in the time of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 351<sup>5</sup> cf. 365<sup>15</sup> seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 225<sup>2</sup> 247<sup>10</sup> 448<sup>5</sup> 483<sup>9</sup> 599<sup>7</sup> seq. 689<sup>5</sup> seq. 980<sup>6</sup> seq. 1036<sup>12</sup>, and by al-Farazdaq 571<sup>1</sup> 872<sup>11</sup> 911<sup>5</sup> seq. 1028<sup>12</sup> seq. (cf. 398<sup>4</sup> seq. 544<sup>5</sup> 593 notes<sup>5</sup> 596<sup>3</sup> 690<sup>16</sup> 708<sup>15</sup> 777<sup>17</sup> 1036<sup>7</sup>): see also 26<sup>10</sup> 98<sup>6</sup> 113<sup>12</sup> 116<sup>16</sup> 144<sup>16</sup> 305<sup>2</sup> 312<sup>3</sup> 323<sup>15</sup> (?) 336<sup>1</sup> 386<sup>5</sup> 419<sup>14</sup> seq. 458<sup>13</sup> (= 1077<sup>13</sup>) 466<sup>14</sup> 483<sup>11</sup> 575<sup>11</sup> (cf. 599<sup>10</sup>) 576<sup>6</sup> 591<sup>9</sup> 599<sup>1</sup> 615<sup>1</sup> 661<sup>6</sup> 707<sup>5</sup> 751<sup>12</sup> 860<sup>4</sup> 883<sup>14</sup> seq. 893<sup>3</sup> 901<sup>11</sup> 959<sup>14</sup> 980<sup>4</sup> 1016<sup>17</sup> seq. 1021<sup>12</sup> 1025<sup>7</sup> seq. 1034<sup>5</sup> 1040<sup>2</sup> 1068<sup>4</sup> 1088<sup>2</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ صَبِيحٍ النَّبَشَلِيُّ slain by Mirba‘ ibn Wa‘wa’a in the time of ‘Umar ibn al-Khattāb 1098<sup>5</sup> seq. (cf. 1099<sup>10</sup>) — for his genealogy, see 513<sup>17</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَا الْأَسَدِيِّ, called اَبْنُ ضَبَا 532<sup>3</sup> seq. (text doubtful): placed himself under the protection of the Banū Ja‘far ibn Kilāb and was slain by the Banū Abī Bakr *ibid.*

سَعْدُ بْنُ صَبَّةَ a group of clans, including the Bakr ibn Sa‘d and the Tha‘laba ibn Sa‘d 148<sup>20</sup> 243<sup>13</sup> 746<sup>14</sup> 901<sup>9</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ عَدِي see بَارِقُ

سَعْدُ الْعَشِيرَةِ group of clans, a subdivision of the Madhḥij 151<sup>9</sup> 156<sup>8</sup> 469<sup>9</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ فَلَّاحِشِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ, called اَبْنُ فَلَّاحِشِ 54<sup>9</sup>: one of the Banū As‘ad ibn Hammām, captured at the Battle of Dhu ‘l-Ḥulh 51<sup>12</sup> (but see notes<sup>3</sup> and the parallel passage 781<sup>16</sup>)

سَعْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ clan 901<sup>11</sup> (var. سَعْدُ بْنُ خَزِيمَةَ notes<sup>4</sup>)

سَعْدُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ صَبِيحَةَ a clan of the Ḳais ibn Tha‘laba 305<sup>11</sup> 1034<sup>8</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ تَاجِدِ الْأَزْدِيِّ 358<sup>17</sup>: took part in slaying Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>7</sup> 363<sup>10</sup> seq.

سَعْدُ خَدِيم ancestor of certain clans included in the *Ḳuḍā'a* 75<sup>5</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ مَدَنَة see سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ

جَزْءُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ see سَعْدُ بْنُ (1)

سَعْدُ بْنُ (2) 362<sup>10</sup> — see foot-note

السَّعْدَانِ i. e. the tribes of Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt and Sa'd ibn Malik (?) 901<sup>5</sup> — cf. 148<sup>6</sup>

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ (see *Introduction* p. XI), called أَبُو عَثْمَانَ 372<sup>10</sup> 811<sup>4</sup> 901<sup>1</sup> *et passim*: cited for the text of the *Naḥḥ'id* 296<sup>10</sup> 378<sup>12</sup> 556<sup>11</sup> 744<sup>13</sup> 871<sup>1</sup> 921<sup>11</sup> 998<sup>5</sup>: cites Abū 'Ubaida 157<sup>13</sup> 353<sup>19</sup> 365<sup>14</sup> 396<sup>14</sup> 403<sup>5</sup> 404<sup>10</sup> 407<sup>17</sup> 414<sup>2</sup> seq. 419<sup>4</sup> 421<sup>10</sup> 422<sup>16</sup> 427<sup>13</sup> 434<sup>11</sup> 450<sup>5</sup> 462<sup>5</sup> 475<sup>5</sup> 482<sup>2</sup> 494<sup>4</sup> 556<sup>11</sup> 561<sup>3</sup> 565<sup>7</sup> seq. 580<sup>14</sup> seq. 587<sup>6</sup> 594<sup>14</sup> 623<sup>7</sup> seq. 638<sup>13</sup> 639<sup>1</sup> 713<sup>15</sup> 740<sup>20</sup> seq. 743<sup>17</sup> 744<sup>5</sup> 750<sup>13</sup> seq. 753<sup>1</sup> 790<sup>3</sup> 803<sup>5</sup> 807<sup>14</sup> 811<sup>4</sup> seq. 879<sup>11</sup> 905<sup>3</sup> 907<sup>5</sup> 918<sup>11</sup> 941<sup>1</sup> 960<sup>3</sup>: cites al-Aṣma'i 11<sup>7</sup> 182<sup>2</sup> 215<sup>13</sup> seq. 323<sup>5</sup> 334<sup>7</sup> 352<sup>9</sup> 377<sup>17</sup> 382<sup>5</sup> 427<sup>7</sup> 430<sup>4</sup> 434<sup>11</sup> 445<sup>2</sup> 450<sup>5</sup> 550<sup>6</sup> 565<sup>7</sup> seq. 584<sup>5</sup> 623<sup>7</sup> seq. 630<sup>14</sup> 744<sup>5</sup> 747<sup>14</sup> 775<sup>12</sup> 879<sup>11</sup> 892<sup>5</sup> 950<sup>3</sup>: cites al-Kisā'i 215<sup>13</sup> seq. 623<sup>6</sup>: cites Abū 'Amr ash-Shaibānī 372<sup>10</sup> 554<sup>7</sup> seq. (?): cites al-Ḥirmazī 395<sup>10</sup>: cites Abū-l-Wathīq 408<sup>17</sup>: cites the *Kitāb-al-Mu'aḳkarāt* 414<sup>1</sup>: cites Ḥusain, the *rāciya* of Jarīr, on the authority of Abū 'Uṭarid 430<sup>3</sup>: cites 'Umāra ibn 'Aqīl 430<sup>15</sup>: cites Umm Ṣubaiḥ al-Kilābiya 641<sup>6</sup>: cites Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Mada'īnī 749<sup>4</sup> 750<sup>1</sup>: see also 451<sup>14</sup> 598<sup>6</sup> 809<sup>16</sup> 822<sup>1</sup> 852<sup>12</sup> 892<sup>4</sup> 997<sup>5</sup>

عَثْمَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانٍ see سَعْدَانُ بْنُ

سَعْدُ بْنُ كَعْفٍ prevented the Sa'd and the Ribāb from making war on the Ḥanzala ibn Malik and the Amr ibn Tamīm 25<sup>8</sup> seq.

أَبُو زَيْدٍ سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَوْسٍ بْنِ ثَنِيَّةِ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ

سَعِيدُ بْنُ جَنْبِيرٍ took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes

سَعِيدُ بْنُ خَدَّاءِ بْنِ خَدَّاءِ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 417<sup>20</sup> 753<sup>2</sup>: cites Ḳatāda [ibn Di'āma] 403<sup>14</sup>: see also 369<sup>5</sup>

سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَعْلَى سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَعْلَى governor of Medina in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 619<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. 607 notes<sup>4</sup>

سَعِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ [الْأَمْوِيُّ] made governor of Khurāsān after the death of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 363<sup>3</sup>

أَبُو سَعِيدٍ (1) see سَعِيدُ بْنُ أَبِي صَفْوَةَ

الشُّكْرِيُّ see أَبُو سَعِيد (2)

أَبُو سَعِيدِ السَّيْرَافِيِّ i. e. أَحَسَنُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ: his copy of the *Naḥḍ'id* cited 17<sup>5</sup>  
[perhaps السَّيْرَافِيُّ is here a mistake for الشُّكْرِيُّ]

سَعِيرُ بْنُ سَفِينِ السَّلِيلِيِّ was robbed of his camels by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī  
before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19<sup>5</sup> 23<sup>6</sup>

السُّعْدُ see السُّعْدُ

سَلَمَةُ بْنُ خُلَيْدٍ see السَّقَّاحُ التَّغْلِبِيُّ

السَّفْعَاءُ بِنْتُ عَنَمِ الْبَاخِلِيَّةِ of the Banū Ḳutaiba ibn Ma'n: ancestress of certain clans  
of the Yarbū' 305<sup>2</sup>

سَفِينُ [بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018<sup>3</sup>

سَفِينُ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ [var. جَارِيَّةَ] الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457<sup>15</sup>

سَفِينُ [بْنِ سَعِيدِ] الثَّوْرِيِّ 740<sup>9</sup> [died A.H. 161, see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 250<sup>5</sup>]

سَفِينُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 127<sup>1</sup>, and of al-Baith 132<sup>11</sup>:

his mother Sharāfi bint Bahdala 452<sup>2</sup> 461<sup>17</sup>: his wife Tumādir bint 'Ilbā and her  
children 772<sup>14</sup> seq.: made peace between al-Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā, king of al-  
Ḥira, and al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī 267<sup>7</sup> seq.: fought on the side of the Taghlib  
at the First Battle of al-Kulāb, where six of his sons were slain 453<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 1074<sup>10</sup>  
seq.) cf. 289<sup>5</sup> 451<sup>13</sup> 452<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 137<sup>12</sup> seq. 187<sup>4</sup> 265<sup>15</sup> 438<sup>10</sup> 769<sup>7</sup> 1096<sup>15</sup>

أَبُو سَفِينِ [بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ] 1018<sup>3</sup>

مَعْوِيَّةُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفِينِ بْنِ حَرْبٍ see أَبِي سَفِينِ

سَفِينَةُ mother of al-Aḳ'as ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujāshir and his brother Ḥubaira 80<sup>11</sup>

الشُّكْرِيُّ i. e. أَحَسَنُ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ 1<sup>3</sup> 1054<sup>6</sup>: called أَبُو سَعِيدِ 272<sup>2</sup>, probably also 186<sup>1</sup>

192 notes<sup>6</sup> 233<sup>1</sup> 294<sup>13</sup> 301 notes<sup>2</sup> 322<sup>5</sup> 332<sup>1</sup> 376<sup>5</sup> 518<sup>6</sup> 561<sup>14</sup> 607<sup>13</sup> 638<sup>6</sup>: see 39<sup>11</sup>  
576 notes<sup>13</sup> and *Introduction* p. XI

سُكَيْنُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ putative father of Ḳufaira, mother of Ṣaṣ'a'a ibn Nājiya 219<sup>5</sup>

سُكَيْنَةُ بِنْتُ الْحُثَنَاتِ, called بِنْتُ الْحُثَنَاتِ 322<sup>1</sup> 937<sup>12</sup> (with variants): a  
relative of al-Farazdaq, mentioned contemptuously by Jarīr 322<sup>1</sup> seq. (cf. 1053<sup>8</sup>)

سَكِينَةُ بنت الحُسَيْن (granddaughter of the Caliph 'Alī) originally called أَمْنَةُ 1089<sup>6</sup>:  
married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

أَبِي خَيْرٍ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 734<sup>10</sup>: cites al-Ḥasan [ibn Abi-l-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī] 734<sup>16</sup> seq.

سَلَامَةُ بن جَدَل السَّعْدِي his poems on the Battle of Jadūd 147<sup>5</sup> seq. 148<sup>3</sup> seq.

سَلَامَةُ بن ضَرْب بن نمر الحِمْيَرِي joined with Kais ibn 'Aṣim al-Minḡarī in making a raid against the Bakr ibn Wā'il (Battle of an-Nibaj and Thaital) 1023<sup>12</sup> seq.

سَلَامَةُ بن كَنْدَةَ ancestor of a family of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Dārim 309<sup>7</sup>

شَبَّابَةُ بن عَقَال بن صَعَصَعَةَ see سَلَمُ النُّعْمَانِي

السَّلَكَةُ a negress, mother of the poet Sulaik 372<sup>9</sup>

سَلَمُ بن زِيَاد بن أبيه his encounter with 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim at Abrashahr 372 notes<sup>3</sup> [Wüstenfeld, *Register*, has "Salam", but see Ṭabarī II 391<sup>19</sup>]

تَسْلَمَتُ (*sic leg.*) certain clans of the tribe of Ḳushair 1066<sup>1</sup> [see Mubarrad 95<sup>2</sup> 96<sup>1</sup>]

سَلَمَةُ بن ثُمَامَةَ بن سَيْف السَّليْمِي a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>15</sup>

سَلَمَةُ بن الْحَارِث بن عَمْرُو الكِنْدِي, called السَّلَمَةُ الغُلَفَاء (?) 448<sup>14</sup>: made war upon his brother Shuraḥbīl and overthrew him at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 452<sup>10</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>9</sup> seq.)

سَلَمَةُ بن خَالِد التَّغْلِبِي, called السَّقَاح [see Ibn Duraid 203<sup>16</sup>] 266<sup>12</sup> 454<sup>7</sup> (= 1075<sup>3</sup>) 457<sup>12</sup> seq. 460<sup>10</sup> 1094<sup>14</sup> seq.: his genealogy 454<sup>7</sup> (with variants 1075<sup>3</sup> 1094<sup>14</sup>): was leader of the Taghlib at the First Battle of al-Kulāb *ibid.*: at the Battle of Khazāza 1094<sup>14</sup>: his verses cited 454<sup>9</sup> (= 1075<sup>5</sup>) 457<sup>13</sup> seq. 457<sup>19</sup> seq. 1095<sup>4</sup> seq.

سَلَمَةُ بن الْخُرَشَبِ التَّمَارِي author of a verso cited 514<sup>5</sup>

سَلَمَةُ بن ذُوَيْب بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ التَّيْمِي his genealogy 723<sup>7</sup>: urged the people of al-Baṣra to submit to Ibn az-Zubair 723<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 113<sup>14</sup> (= 731<sup>17</sup> seq.) 118<sup>7</sup> (= 972<sup>4</sup>) 738<sup>5</sup>

سَلَمَةُ clan 406<sup>12</sup> (cf. 404<sup>10</sup>) [بن قَشِير]



سَلَمَى a woman celebrated by Jarīr (said to be his wife 500<sup>5</sup>) 7<sup>5</sup> seq. 60 notes<sup>1</sup>  
500<sup>6</sup> 501<sup>8</sup> 706<sup>7</sup> 754<sup>9</sup> — see سَلَمَى

سَلَمَى بن جَنْدَل بن تَيْشَل, called الْمَجَرِّ 462<sup>1</sup> 698<sup>17</sup> 948<sup>1</sup> 949<sup>2</sup> (see 948<sup>3</sup> seq.): connected with the Mujāshi' through his mother Khumā'a 948<sup>3</sup>: a contemporary of al-Farazdaq's great-grandmother Kufaira, who is said to have been a slave of Salmā 427<sup>10</sup> (= 767<sup>9</sup>) 767<sup>7</sup>: see also 390<sup>12</sup> 462<sup>2</sup> 771<sup>10</sup> 948<sup>14</sup>(?) 955<sup>10</sup>

[الطَّيْبِيَّةُ] سَلَمَى a woman mentioned by Jarīr 434<sup>10</sup>: of her history there are two conflicting accounts 434<sup>11</sup> seq. 437<sup>4</sup> seq. (cf. 434 notes<sup>2</sup> seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت عَدِي بن رَبِيعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيَّةُ mother of Abū Ḥanash and Dhu-s-sunaina 455<sup>5</sup> (= 1075<sup>16</sup>)

سَلَمَى بن مالك of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 226<sup>12</sup>: a contemporary of the poet Labīd 535<sup>4</sup> seq.: present at the Battle of Jabala 668<sup>3</sup> seq. 669<sup>9</sup>

سَلَمَى بنت مُحَصِّن الطَّيْبِيَّةُ wife of Abjar ibn Jābir 47<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>5</sup> seq.)

سَلَمَى بنت الْمُحَلِّف captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>19</sup>: her verses on the occasion 242<sup>6</sup> seq.

سَلَمَى ابْنُ سُوَّاجِ wife of Abū Suwāj 1059<sup>8</sup> cf. 209<sup>2</sup>

(1) سَلَمَى ابْنُ حَنْش 455<sup>19</sup> (= 1076<sup>12</sup>) — see ابو حنش

(2) سَلَمَى ابْنُ شَرْحَبِيل بن الْحَارِث بن عمرو — see شَرْحَبِيل بن الْحَارِث بن عمرو

سَلَمَى ابو of the Banu Harmī ibn Riyāḥ: at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 457<sup>15</sup>

سَلَمَى ابْنُ ابْنِ اِذَا i.e. the poet Zuhair ibn Abī Sulmā and his son Ka'b 201<sup>3</sup> 1048<sup>2</sup>

سَلَمَى (var. سَلِيم) name of two clans, one of which was included in the Khath'am and the other in the Madhijj 53<sup>8</sup> [as to the vocalisation, see Yāqūt V 47<sup>23</sup> (note on I 398<sup>16</sup>), Ibn Duraid 242<sup>14</sup>, Lisān XV 194<sup>15</sup>]

سَلِيم بن ذُؤَيْل brother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25<sup>8</sup>

سَلِيم بن سَعْد بن مَعْدَانَ a descendant of 'Amra ibn 'Iṭarīk 784<sup>18</sup>: cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 313<sup>8</sup> 316<sup>16</sup> 581<sup>10</sup> 583<sup>16</sup> 644<sup>2</sup> 647<sup>5</sup> 781<sup>16</sup>

قَتَبُ النَّيْدِيِّ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 154<sup>19</sup> seq.

سَلِيطُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ (so called 47<sup>6</sup> 326<sup>4</sup>) a clan said to be descended from Ka'b ibn al-Harith ibn Yarbū' 2<sup>1</sup>: included in the *Aḥmāl* 305<sup>1</sup>: raided by the Ḳais-ʿAilān at Sūfa 13<sup>13</sup>: made a treaty with al-Ḥaufazān who afterwards planned an attack upon them 326<sup>4</sup> seq.: satirised by Malik ibn Nuwaira 22<sup>4</sup> seq., and by Jarīr 3<sup>1</sup> seq. 4<sup>4</sup> seq. 8<sup>17</sup> 9<sup>12</sup> seq. 15<sup>15</sup> 29<sup>1</sup> seq.: see also 7<sup>8</sup> 19<sup>5</sup> seq. 25<sup>10</sup> 27<sup>17</sup> 30<sup>7</sup> seq. 31<sup>1</sup> 32<sup>14</sup> 159<sup>1</sup> 581<sup>5</sup>

سَلِيطُ cited by Abū ʿUbaida 473<sup>15</sup>, see 703<sup>9</sup>

سَلَيْكُ بْنُ السَّلَكَةِ poet, one of the أَغَبَةُ الْعَرَبِ 372<sup>9</sup> [see Ibn Ḳutaiba Sh. 213 seq., Aghānī XVIII 133 seq.]

يَشْرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see السَّلِيدُ

سَلِيمُ بْنُ مَنصُورٍ (so called 392 notes<sup>3</sup> 903<sup>2</sup> 907<sup>1</sup> cf. 403<sup>9</sup>) 'tribe: defeated by Jaḥsh ibn ʿUthmān al-Mazīnī at ad-Dafīna (= ad-Dathīna) 391<sup>17</sup> seq.: see also 129<sup>11</sup> 278<sup>3</sup> 303<sup>11</sup> 401<sup>8</sup> 403<sup>6</sup> seq. 419<sup>11</sup> 446<sup>13</sup> 522<sup>3</sup> 539<sup>5</sup> 609<sup>17</sup> 611<sup>17</sup> 670<sup>19</sup> 673<sup>14</sup> 716<sup>16</sup> 725<sup>5</sup> 903<sup>1</sup>

سَلِيمَانُ Solomon, mentioned by Jarīr 994<sup>15</sup>

سَلِيمُ بْنُ أَصْبَغٍ wounded Ṣāliḥ, brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 361<sup>6</sup>

سَلِيمُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] بن الْحَكْرِتِ 726<sup>20</sup>

سَلِيمُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: the attempt of his brother al-Walīd to deprive him of the throne 351<sup>15</sup> 353<sup>6</sup>: the date of his accession 353<sup>5</sup>: his oration at ʿArafāt against the Tamīm and the intervention of al-Farazdaq 366<sup>3</sup> seq. 371<sup>4</sup>: his slaughter of the Byzantine prisoners at Medina 383<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 590<sup>11</sup> 967<sup>9</sup>: see also 342 notes<sup>20</sup> 343<sup>4</sup> 363<sup>13</sup> 376<sup>11</sup> 400<sup>1</sup> seq. 939<sup>2</sup>

(1) سَلِيمَى a woman celebrated by Jarīr 174<sup>6</sup> 250<sup>10</sup> 500<sup>9 15</sup> 1031<sup>7</sup> — see سَلَمَى

(2) سَلِيمَى a woman mentioned by al-Muʿaḳḳir ibn Aus 676<sup>5</sup>

سَمَاعَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنُ عَمْرٍو الدَّارِمِيُّ slow his maternal uncle, of the tribe of ʿAbs, in vengeance for his father, ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus 670<sup>3</sup> seq.

سَمَالُ a family of the Sulaim 278<sup>4</sup>, descendants of أُمِّرُ الْقَيْسِ an ancestor of Abdallāh ibn Ḳhazīm 399<sup>6</sup>

سَمْرَةُ a slave whose name became proverbial 107 seq.

سَمُرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قُرْطُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ, called سَمِيرَةُ by Jarīr 484<sup>1</sup> seq.: an official under Uthman ibn Affān, who had a quarrel with the Yarbū 484<sup>2</sup> seq. (var. نَمِيرَةُ notes )

سَمِيٌّ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ نَيْيَكِ الْهَلَالِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Watida (= al-Watidat) 389<sup>5</sup> and notes <sup>10</sup> seq.

[بَنِ مَازِنِ] سَمِيٌّ a family of the Fazāra 101<sup>9</sup> (see 101<sup>1</sup> seq.)

سَمُرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ قُرْطُ see سَمِيرَةُ

سَمِيعُ بْنُ نَاكُورِ الْكَلَاعِيِّ went on an embassy to 'Umar ibn al-Khattāb, and was afterwards slain fighting for Mu'awiya at Ṣiffīn 46<sup>9</sup> seq.

السَّمِينُ الْكَنْفِيُّ a contemporary of Kais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 99<sup>1</sup> seq.

أَبِي سُبَيْةَ i. e. Salm ibn Ziyād ibn Abihī 372 notes <sup>4</sup>, Sumayya being his paternal grandmother

سِنَانُ بْنُ أَبِي حَارِثَةَ الْمُزَنِيِّ remonstrated with Hudhaifa ibn Badr 92<sup>19</sup>: his retreat after the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>3</sup> seq. 675<sup>1</sup> seq.

سِنَانُ بْنُ خَالِدِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called الْأَشَدُّ 324<sup>4</sup> 855<sup>12</sup> 856<sup>6</sup> 893<sup>5</sup> (= 856<sup>3</sup>) 937<sup>9</sup>: grandfather of Sinān ibn Sumayy (see below) 752<sup>9</sup> 855<sup>11</sup>

سِنَانُ بْنُ سَمِيٍّ بْنِ سِنَانِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called الْأَقْتَمُ 152<sup>10</sup> seq. 153<sup>2</sup> seq. 258<sup>6</sup> 326<sup>20</sup> 349<sup>15</sup> 371<sup>2</sup> 1024<sup>1</sup> seq. 1065<sup>5</sup> seq., and أَبِي الْأَشَدِّ after his grandfather 856<sup>5</sup> 1023<sup>9</sup>: his genealogy 371<sup>2</sup>: at the Battle of Jadūd 145<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 326<sup>20</sup> seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152<sup>10</sup> seq.: at the Battle of an-Nibāj and Thaital 1024<sup>1</sup> seq.

سِنَانُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو الدَّارِمِيِّ of the Banū Salāma ibn Kinda: captured at the Battle of al-Waḥīṭ 309<sup>7</sup>

سِنَانُ بْنُ مَاجِدِ of the clan Taim-ar-Ribāb: was regarded by some as the author of certain verses reproaching the Shaiban with their ungrateful conduct after the Battle of Naḡa-l-Ḥasan 236<sup>11</sup>

سَيِّمُ الْأَسَدِيِّ an Islamic poet, to whom are ascribed two verses relating to the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>9</sup> 245<sup>4</sup>

أَبُو سَوَاجٍ i. e. خَلْفُ الصَّيِّى 1059<sup>5</sup>: had a quarrel with Ṣurad ibn Jamra al-Yarbūʿī and played a trick upon him which became proverbial 206<sup>8</sup> seq. (cf. 1059<sup>5</sup> seq.), see also 166 notes<sup>1</sup> 622<sup>11</sup>: his verses cited 206<sup>13</sup> seq. 208<sup>7</sup> seq. 209<sup>1</sup> seq. 1059<sup>11</sup>

سَوَادٌ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq 535<sup>19</sup>, and said to be a nephew of Jawwāb (i. e. Mālik ibn Kaʿb of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb) 536<sup>1</sup> 678<sup>15</sup>

سَوَادٌ بْنُ يَزِيدَ [var. زَيْدٌ] العَجَلِيُّ a cousin of Abjar [ibn Jābir] 784<sup>15</sup>: captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭuluḥ 51<sup>10</sup> (= 784<sup>15</sup>): verses by ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk reproaching him with ingratitude 57<sup>6</sup> seq.

سَوَارُ بْنُ حَبَّانٍ الْمُنْقَرِيُّ his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 117<sup>4</sup> seq.: his verses boasting of victories gained over the Bakr ibn Wāʾil 146<sup>15</sup> seq. (= 328<sup>12</sup> seq.)

سَوَارُ بْنُ سَعِيدِ الْكُرَمِيِّ cited by an informant of Abū ʿUbaida as to what occurred at al-Baṣra after the flight of ʿUbaidallāh ibn Ziyād 726<sup>14</sup>

أَبُو سَوْدٍ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْفَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183<sup>16</sup> (= 434<sup>8</sup> 463<sup>1</sup> 958<sup>5</sup>) 711<sup>11</sup> 919<sup>2</sup>

سَوْرُ الدِّبِّ of the clan Mālik ibn Saʿd [ibn Zaid-Manāt]: his verses on the death of Masʿūd ibn ʿAmr 737<sup>4</sup> seq.

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ الْكَوْفَرَانِ بْنِ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069<sup>5</sup>, and again at Dhū Ṭuluḥ 51<sup>12</sup> (var. شَرِيكِ 784<sup>16</sup>) cf. 58<sup>15</sup>

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ of the clan ʿAbdallāh ibn Dārim: slew a son of the king of al-Ḥīra, ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir 653<sup>2</sup> seq. (in the parallel passage 1084<sup>1</sup> seq. the king is al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā)

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ حُرَيْثٍ, called ابْنُ الطَّوِيلَةِ التَّمِيمِيُّ 462<sup>14</sup> seq.: showed hospitality to Ḥajib ibn Zurāra at a time of famine 463<sup>5</sup> seq. cf. 973<sup>12</sup> [462<sup>14</sup> implies that Suwaid belonged to the Bakr ibn Wāʾil, but 462<sup>16</sup> seq. represents him as a descendant of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala]

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ brother of al-Ḥaufazān: retreated, with 300 horsemen, before the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ (or of al-Iyād?) 1069<sup>2</sup> seq.

سُوَيْدُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الْبَرْثَعِيِّ uncle of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥārith: slew Bishr ibn ʿAbd ʿAmr 637<sup>14</sup> 1019<sup>12</sup>: see also 73<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful)

سَيِّدُ بْنُ أَبِي كَافَلٍ [الْيَشْكُرَى] his verses cited 557<sup>3</sup> 643<sup>14</sup> [for his genealogy, see Aghānī XI 171<sup>7</sup> seq.]

سَيِّدُ بْنُ كُرَاعٍ أَنْعَلِي asked the mother of Jarīr in marriage 205<sup>13</sup>

سَيِّدُ بْنُ مَنَاجِيفِ الشَّدَوَسِيِّ a supporter of the Umayyads at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1091<sup>2</sup> 1092<sup>5</sup>

سَيِّدَةُ بْنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ see سَيِّدَةُ

سَوَيْطُ see 189<sup>2</sup> 238<sup>4</sup> 445<sup>14</sup>

السِّيَابِجَةُ a tribe of Indian origin, identified with the *Zuff* 115<sup>14</sup>, but elsewhere distinguished from them 738<sup>5</sup>

سَيَّارُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ جَابِرٍ [الْفَزَارِيِّ] 108<sup>10</sup> cf. 101<sup>1</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ see أَبْنُ سَيَّارٍ

أَبُو سَيَّارٍ mentioned in a verse by al-Farazdaq, apparently as an enemy of the poet 331<sup>10</sup> — see 331<sup>12</sup> and notes <sup>4</sup>

سَيَّارُ بْنُ سُبَايَ apparently a subdivision of the Banū Subai<sup>6</sup> 1097<sup>5</sup>

عَمِيلَةُ بْنِ الْأَعْوَلِ see أَبُو سَيَّارَةَ

السَّيِّدُ بْنُ مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Dabba, relatives of al-Farazdaq through his mother 188<sup>9</sup> 233<sup>5</sup> 324<sup>4</sup> 1040<sup>4</sup>, cf. 198<sup>17</sup> 924<sup>12</sup>

أَبُو سَعِيدٍ السَّيْرَانِيِّ see السَّيْرَانِيِّ

السَّيْتَرُونَ see السَّيْتَرُونَ

## ش

شَّاسُ بْنُ أَبِي بُلَيْيَ الْأَسَدِيِّ poet: called أَبُو عَمْرٍو 661<sup>19</sup>; present at the Battle of Jabala 661<sup>19</sup> seq.: verse cited 664<sup>6</sup>

الْمُمَرِّقُ الْعَبْدِيُّ see شَّاسُ بْنُ قَبَارٍ

شَاغِرٌ a stallion camel 234<sup>17</sup>



شَبَّثُ بْنُ رَبْعَى بْنِ الْحُصَيْنِ الرَّيَّاحِيُّ his genealogy 399<sup>11</sup> 466<sup>3</sup>: his interview with Ziyād ibn Abīhi 617<sup>11</sup>: see also 399<sup>5</sup> (= 426<sup>16</sup>) 466<sup>2</sup> 896<sup>5</sup>

شَبَّةُ بْنُ عِقَالِ بْنِ صَعَّعَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ, called by Jarīr النَّعَامَةُ 323<sup>18</sup>: his genealogy 907<sup>9</sup> seq.: married Jithin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 855<sup>4</sup> seq.: was celebrated for his eloquence 324<sup>1</sup> cf. 696<sup>10</sup>: appealed to al-Farazdaq for help against the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 907<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 855<sup>3</sup> 858<sup>10</sup> seq. 937<sup>4</sup>

عِقَالُ بْنُ شَبَّةَ بْنِ عِقَالِ see ابنُ شَبَّةَ

شَبِيبُ بْنُ شَبِيبَةَ الْخَطِيبِ 342 notes<sup>18</sup> cf. 350<sup>15</sup>

شَيْبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see أَبُو شَبِيبِ

شَنْبِيرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ نُقَيْلِ الْكِلَابِيِّ slain by the Dabba at the Battle of Ghaur 387<sup>6</sup> 388<sup>5</sup>

شَنْبِيرَةُ apparently identical with the foregoing 193 notes<sup>3</sup>

شَجَارُ بْنُ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>15</sup>

الشَّحْلُ a he-ass 3<sup>6</sup>

شَحْبُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ زَوْتٍ an ancestor of 'Utba ibn Salmā an-Nahdī 471<sup>7</sup>

شَدَادُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بْنِ تَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 759 notes<sup>2</sup>

شَدَادُ بْنُ [عَمْرٍو بْنِ] مُعَوِيَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ for his genealogy, see 419<sup>17</sup> 421<sup>14</sup>: present at the death of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95<sup>5</sup> seq.: his verses on the occasion 97<sup>11</sup> seq.

أَبُو شَدَادِ الْقَشِيرِيُّ (var. أَبُو الشَّدَايدِ 434 notes<sup>3</sup>) said to have slain a woman named Salmā who had satirised him 437<sup>4</sup>

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 772<sup>16</sup> 958<sup>14</sup>

شَرَّاحِيلُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ الْحَجَّونِ الْكَنْدِيِّ 407<sup>2</sup>

شَرَّافُ بِنْتُ بَيْدَلَةَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ [السَّعْدِيَّةُ] 772<sup>15</sup> (also called عَوْفُ) mother of Sufyān ibn Mujāshi' 452<sup>2</sup> 461<sup>17</sup> 958<sup>12</sup>

شَرْحَافُ بْنُ الْمُتَمِّمِ التَّبَّيِّ of the clan 'A'idha ibn Malik: slew 'Umāra ibn Ziyād al-Absī 193<sup>17</sup> 194<sup>6</sup> seq.

شَرْحَبِيلُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ made war upon his brother Salama and was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulab 452<sup>8</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>5</sup> seq.) cf. 448<sup>14</sup> seq. 693<sup>15</sup> 887<sup>9</sup> seq. — in one passage he appears to be called ابْنُ سَلَمَةَ 1078<sup>12</sup> (text doubtful)

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقُطَامِيِّ بْنِ الْحَصْبِيِّ بْنِ الشَّرْقِيِّ [i. e. الْقُطَامِيُّ ابْنُ الشَّرْقِيِّ ابْنُ الْحَصْبِيِّ], Tabarī II 1389<sup>9</sup>: cited by al-Yarbūʿi as an authority for a statement of al-Kalbī 747<sup>14</sup>: see also 139 notes<sup>3</sup>

بَنُو الشَّرْقِيِّ a family of the Banu-l-Kain 670<sup>4</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ شُرَيْبِ بْنِ ancestor of a family of the ʿIjl 308<sup>14</sup> 312<sup>5</sup>

شُرَيْحٌ cited as an authority by al-Yarbūʿi 426<sup>11</sup> (text doubtful)

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ الْأَحْوَصِ الْكِلَابِيُّ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1061<sup>8</sup> seq. 1063<sup>1</sup>: at the Battle of Jabala 662<sup>6</sup> seq. 667<sup>13</sup> seq.: his verses addressed to Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1064<sup>2</sup> seq.

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ جُبَيْرٍ of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Saʿd ibn Dhubyān: his verses on the events which followed the War of Dāḥis 107<sup>16</sup> seq.

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْكِنْدِيِّ judge under Ziyād ibn Abihi 620<sup>14</sup> seq.

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ his verses in praise of his tribe 68<sup>16</sup> seq. (but see the parallel passage 300<sup>7</sup> seq.)

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَمْرِو [الدَّارِمِيِّ] slain by the ʿAbs at Akrun 679 notes<sup>6</sup>

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ مَالِكِ الْقَشِيرِيِّ was, according to one account, leader of the ʿAmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at the Battle of an-Nisār, where he was slain 241<sup>5</sup> seq.

شُرَيْحُ بْنُ وَقْبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ of the Banu ʿAudh ibn Ghalib: slain by the Yarbūʿi at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarāʾim 337<sup>1</sup> 338<sup>11</sup>: see also 337<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرِو بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَدَسٍ see أَبُو شُرَيْحٍ (1)

قُرَاشُ بْنُ هَتَمٍ see أَبُو شُرَيْحٍ (2)

شَرِيكُ بْنُ الْحَوْفَرَانِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ captured at the Battle of Dhu ʿlulūḥ 784<sup>10</sup> (the parallel passage 51<sup>12</sup> has سَوَيْدُ الْحَجَّ)

شَرِيكُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahazim immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312<sup>19</sup>

حَدِيقَةَ [الْقَزَارِ] شريك بن مالك بن حذيفة at the Battle of Jiz' Zilāl 1067<sup>11</sup>

الْيَتِيمُ الصَّبَابِيُّ شريك بن اليتيم الصبابي slain by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Harāmīt) 928<sup>7</sup>

شُعَاعٌ a family of the Taim ar-Ribāb 611 notes<sup>5</sup>

شُعْبَةُ بْنُ عَمِيرٍ [قُمَيْرٍ] his verses on the father of al-Farazdaq 418<sup>14</sup> seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الشَّعْبِيُّ i. e. شَرَاهِيلُ: took part in the rebellion of Ibn al-Ash'ath 412 notes<sup>5</sup>

(1) شَعْنَاءُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 175<sup>5</sup> 632<sup>15</sup>

(2) شَعْنَاءُ a woman mentioned by al-Mu'aḳḳir ibn Aus 676<sup>7</sup>

شَعْنَةُ mentioned in a verse of Suhaim ibn Wathīl as having been present at the Battle of Dhū Najab 589<sup>5</sup>

الشَّعْتَمَانُ i. e. Sha'tham ibn Mu'awiya and his brother 'Abd Shams, two heroes of the tribe of Dhuhl ibn Tha'laba ibn 'Ukāba 612<sup>4</sup> 720<sup>16</sup>

شَعْرَةٌ apparently a name common among women of the lower classes 691<sup>10</sup>: hence شَعْرَةٌ [بَنَى] is used as a term of abuse 223<sup>11</sup> 341<sup>4</sup> 505<sup>13</sup> 590<sup>9</sup> 892<sup>13</sup> 893<sup>8</sup> 935<sup>14</sup> 1016<sup>12</sup> 1037<sup>14</sup>

شِعَارُ بْنُ مَالِكِ الْفُقَيْبِيِّ his encounter with al-Farazdaq at al-Iḫubaiba 216<sup>1</sup> seq.

أَبُو الشَّعْبِ الْعَبْسِيُّ his verses on the murder of al-Walīd ibn al-Iḫa'ḩā' at the tomb of the Caliph Hishām 380<sup>11</sup> seq.

الْأَبْلَقُ الْأَسِيدِيُّ see أِبْنُ الشُّعُورِ

الشِّفَاءُ a woman mentioned by al-Farazdaq 869<sup>6</sup> (see notes<sup>5</sup>)

شِفَاءُ الْمَنَافِيِّ cited by Abū 'Ubaida 239<sup>11</sup>

شِفَارٌ apparently a foreign slave, mentioned by Jarīr 252<sup>15</sup> 864<sup>1</sup> — explained 253<sup>1</sup> as a nickname of the poet al-Ba'ith

الشِّفْرَاءُ name of two mares, one of which belonged to Asīd ibn Ḩinnā'a 582<sup>2</sup> seq., and the other to al-Uḩaimir ibn 'Abdallāh 583<sup>7</sup>

شَقْرَةَ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dabba 196<sup>1</sup>

الشَّقِيقَةُ mother of the Lakhmite king an-Nu'mān 1073<sup>2</sup> [see Ṭabarī 1 850<sup>16</sup>, and G. Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 65]

شَكْل a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 99<sup>6</sup> 1<sup>2</sup> — see 655<sup>2</sup>

الشَّيْل nickname of Jābir ibn Malik, an ancestor of Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Bajalī 139<sup>12</sup>

الشَّمَاح [ بْنِ صِرَارِ الدُّبَيَانِيِّ ] poet [see Aghānī VIII 101 seq.]: verse cited 1051<sup>5</sup> — see *Additions and Corrections*.

شَبَّاس [ بْنِ أَسَدٍ الطَّبَوِيِّ ] poet [see Ḥamāsa 255<sup>5</sup>]: his verses addressed to Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 945<sup>16</sup> seq., and the reply of the latter 946<sup>12</sup> seq.

شَكَّ بْنِ حِمَارِ بْنِ حَزْنٍ see شَمَخ

ذُو الْخَرَقِ الطَّبَوِيِّ see شَمَّر بْنِ عَلَالِ بْنِ فُرْط

الشَّمَرْدَل بْنِ شَرِيكِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ a poet contemporary with al-Farazdaq 375<sup>5</sup>: his verse on the death of his brother al-Ḥakam 282<sup>9</sup> [as to his father's name, see *Additions and Corrections*]

الشَّمَرْدِيُّ of the Banu-l-Wahīd: a leader of the Taghlib 402<sup>7</sup>: took part in burning the corpses of his fellow-tribesmen after the Battle of al-Bishr 899<sup>12</sup> cf. 402<sup>6</sup> (= 900<sup>1</sup>) 1038<sup>16</sup>: called by Jarīr جَنْبُهُ الْمَكْوِيُّ 899<sup>6</sup>: his death 899<sup>15</sup>

شَمْس the Sun-goddess 141<sup>4</sup>

شَمْعَلَةُ بْنِ الْأَخْضَرِ بْنِ عُبَيْرَةَ [ الْضَبِّي ] his verses on the Battle of Naḳa-l-Iḥasan 236<sup>8</sup> seq.

شَمَيْت بْنِ زُبَاعِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الرَّيَّاحِيِّ his verses on the defeat of the 'Abs at aṣ-Ṣarā'im 338<sup>10</sup> seq.

شُنَيْف بْنِ الْعَوَامِ [ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ ] captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of al-Iyād 584<sup>7</sup> 585<sup>13</sup> seq. (cf. 1069<sup>8</sup> seq.)

شَيْبَاب بْنِ أَبِي بْنِ عَبَّاسِ [ السَّلْمِيِّ ] cited by Abu 'Ubaida 303<sup>9</sup>

شَيْبَاب بْنِ عَبَّادِ بْنِ قَلْعِ بْنِ جَعْدَرِ (more correctly جَعْدَرِ بْنِ جَعْدَرِ 749<sup>12</sup> 766<sup>12</sup>) of the Ḳais ibn Tha'laba: called أَبْنِ جَعْدَرِ 147<sup>8</sup>: slain at the Battle of Jadud 145<sup>17</sup> seq.

شَيْبَابُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ grandfather of ʿUtaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 75<sup>10</sup>: was at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥīra, at the time of the Battle of Tikhfa 67<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 69<sup>1</sup> (= 300<sup>12</sup>) 300<sup>4</sup> 316<sup>13</sup> 466<sup>2</sup> 1035<sup>5</sup>

شَيْبَرَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَالِكٍ ancestor, through his daughter Raḡashi, of several clans of the Tamīm 752<sup>17</sup> 758<sup>9</sup>

شَيْبَانُ a clan of the Khath'am 469<sup>9</sup> 472<sup>2,9</sup>

شَوَدْبُ بْنُ عُمَرَ grandfather of al-Ja'd ibn ash-Shammakh 763<sup>6</sup>

شَيْبَانُ [بَنُ تَعْلَبَةَ] one of the principal tribes included in the Bakr ibn Wā'il: their victory over the Yarbū' at Ḥaumal 73 seq.: defeated by Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbū' near Ṣaḡrā Falj (Battle of al-Ghabīṭ) 75<sup>4</sup> seq. cf. 313<sup>5</sup> seq. 1019<sup>4</sup> 1068<sup>17</sup> seq.: defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt at Jadūd 326<sup>4</sup> seq. (cf. 144<sup>13</sup> seq.) 710<sup>14</sup>: defeated by the Ḍabba at Naḡa-l-Ḥasan (= Falak al-Amīl, or ash-Shaḡīḡa) 190<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 233<sup>17</sup> seq.) 233<sup>12</sup>: made an unsuccessful attack upon the Yarbū' at Dhū Ṭulūḡ 47<sup>12</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>4</sup> seq.) 73<sup>5</sup>: defeated by the Numair and the Ḳushair at Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405<sup>5</sup> seq.: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642<sup>15</sup> 643<sup>5</sup> seq. 644<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 20<sup>3</sup> seq. 54<sup>7</sup> 76<sup>16</sup> 147<sup>16</sup> 148<sup>4</sup> 494<sup>8</sup> 681<sup>2</sup> 686<sup>5</sup> 728<sup>16</sup> 764<sup>5</sup> seq. 811<sup>9</sup> 818<sup>5</sup> seq. 829<sup>5</sup> 897<sup>10</sup> (= 496<sup>5</sup>) 905<sup>9</sup> 956<sup>7</sup> 1000<sup>7</sup> 1020<sup>12</sup> 1024<sup>15</sup>

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ الْحَجَرِ a clan of the Taim-allāt ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Aḡabir* 196<sup>16</sup> 197<sup>16</sup> 1058<sup>1</sup>

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ دِثَارِ التَّمِيمِيِّ his verses in praise of az-Zibriḡān ibn Badr 714<sup>15</sup> seq.

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ شَيْبٍ grandfather of Mālik ibn Mismā' 749<sup>12</sup>: mentioned in a verse by al-A'shā 749<sup>14</sup>

شَيْبَانُ بْنُ عُلَقَمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] a contemporary of Mālik ibn Nuwaira 258<sup>8</sup> seq.: see also 307<sup>16</sup> 308<sup>4</sup>

شَيْبَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ, called أَبُو شَيْبٍ 350<sup>15</sup>: slain by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 350<sup>14</sup> seq. (cf. 342 notes<sup>15</sup>)

شَيْبَةُ الْقُرَشِيِّ cited by al-Yarbū' 698<sup>10</sup>

شِيرَوَيْد *Shērōyc*, Sāsānian king 1020<sup>14</sup>



شَيْطَانُ بْنُ مُدَلِّجٍ brother of Jassās ibn Mudlij 761<sup>5</sup> seq.

شَيْبَانُ الْحَدَّانِي 125<sup>14</sup>

شَيْمٌ (?) بن خُوَيْلِدِ الْقَزَارِي his verses on the murder of Rabīʿa ibn Wahb al-ʿAbsī at the close of the War of Dahis 106<sup>2</sup> seq.

### ص

صَالِحٌ see صَالِحٌ

صَائِدُ السَّلِيلِي mentioned by Jarir 10<sup>16</sup>

صُبَاةُ a family of the Dabba 191<sup>15</sup> (cf. 235<sup>4</sup>)

صَبْرَةُ بن شَرِيْسِ الْأَسَيْدِي, called أَبُو حَاضِرٍ: at al-Baṣra in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 749<sup>16</sup> 751<sup>9</sup> seq. 1092<sup>3</sup>

صَبْرَةُ بن شَيْبَانَ الْحَدَّانِي lived in the reign of the Caliph ʿAlī 125<sup>14</sup>

صَبِيحٌ بن أَرْبَدَ بن حَمَزَةَ النَّبَشَلِي father of Saʿd and Bishr (= Abū Badhdhāl) 1099<sup>16</sup> cf. 513<sup>17</sup> 1098<sup>5</sup>

صَبِيحٌ بن ذُعْلُ بن مَالِكٍ ancestor of a family of the Dabba 1058<sup>4</sup>

صَبِيحَةُ الْكَلَابِيَّةِ, أم صَبِيحٍ cited by Saʿdān ibn al-Mubārak, who conversed with her 641<sup>8</sup> seq.

صَبِيرٌ a clan of the Yarbūʿ, included in the *Aḥmāl* 305<sup>1</sup>

صَبِيْسٌ see صَبِيْسٌ

صَحَارٌ بن زَيْدِ بن عُلْقَمَةَ الْمِنْقَرِي accused of having outraged Jithin 853<sup>11</sup>

صَخْرٌ بن أَعْيَا بن عَبْدِ يَعْنُوثِ النَّبَشِي at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470<sup>18</sup> seq.

صَخْرٌ بن قَبِيْسِ السَّعْدِي see صَخْرٌ بن قَبِيْسِ السَّعْدِي

صَخْرٌ بن مَنْقَرٍ بن عَبِيدِ السَّعْدِي a maternal ancestor of Jarir 1035<sup>10</sup> 1040<sup>4</sup> — see 735<sup>8</sup>

صَخْرٌ بن تَهْشَلِ بن دَارِمٍ ancestor of a family included in the *Aḥjar* 187<sup>7</sup> 772<sup>12</sup>

صَدَّاءُ a clan included in the Madhḥij 53<sup>s</sup> 469<sup>9</sup> 994<sup>5</sup>

الصَّدِف (var. الصَّدَف) clan 361<sup>4</sup> seq.

حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 119<sup>s</sup> 186<sup>12</sup> 836<sup>4</sup> (= 120<sup>15</sup>)

صُرْدُ بْنُ جَمْرَةَ بْنِ شَدَّادِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ had a quarrel with Abū Suwāj ad-Dabbī 206<sup>10</sup> seq.  
(= 1059<sup>6</sup> seq.) cf. 622<sup>10</sup>: see also 582<sup>20</sup>

صَرِيمُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group  
Muḥā'is 222<sup>15</sup> [read صَرِيمٌ وَمُقَاعِسٌ, see *Additions and Corrections*] 340<sup>6</sup> 717<sup>5</sup>  
741<sup>4</sup> 979<sup>1</sup> 983<sup>11</sup> 1023<sup>13</sup>

صَرِيمُ بْنُ مَعْشَرِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called أَفْنُونٌ 886<sup>12</sup>: his verses cited 886<sup>16</sup> seq.

الصَّعَاصِعُ i.e. the family of Hilāl ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a al-Kulaibī 2<sup>8</sup>: the family of Ṣaṣ'a'a ibn  
Nājiya al-Mujāshir 322<sup>4</sup> 695<sup>11</sup>

صَعْبُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ بَكْرِ بْنِ وَائِلٍ represented by Jarīr as an ancestor, or relative, of  
Khalid ibn 'Abdallāh al-Ḳasrī 989<sup>3</sup> cf. 47<sup>11</sup>

صَعَصَعَةُ ancestor of the tribal group 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a: said to have been a son of  
Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 1064<sup>9</sup> seq.

صَعَصَعَةُ بْنُ مَعْبُودَةَ بْنِ عَبَادَةَ [السَّعْدِيِّ] took part in the negotiations after the distur-  
bances at al-Baṣra 741<sup>7</sup> (genealogy): his verses ridiculing Iyās ibn Ḳatada 743<sup>12</sup>  
seq.: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751<sup>b</sup>

صَعَصَعَةُ بْنُ نَاجِيَةَ بْنِ عَقَالِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ grandfather of al-Farazdaq: called صَعَصَعَةُ بْنُ  
أَبِي حَنْيَدَةَ 264<sup>6</sup>: his genea-  
logy 127<sup>3</sup> seq.: prevented the killing of female infants in pre-Islamic times 697<sup>4</sup>  
seq. cf. 264<sup>14</sup> seq. 771<sup>8</sup> 789<sup>7</sup> 949<sup>12</sup> 950<sup>10</sup> seq., hence called صَعَصَعَةُ الْوَيْدِ 498<sup>9</sup>:  
was alive in the reign of 'Uthmān 417<sup>9</sup> cf. 414<sup>5</sup> 417<sup>8</sup>: see also 257<sup>11</sup> 264<sup>10</sup> (= 706<sup>2</sup>)  
593<sup>14</sup> 609<sup>7</sup> 683<sup>1</sup> seq. 691<sup>7</sup> seq. 767<sup>6</sup> 832<sup>12</sup> 833<sup>13</sup> 858<sup>7</sup> 941<sup>9</sup> 959<sup>13</sup> 975<sup>5</sup> 1026<sup>11</sup> seq.

خُوَيْلِدُ بْنُ نُقَيْلِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِلَابِيِّ see الصَّعِفُ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدِ see الصَّعِفُ

الصَّغْدُ (var. السَّغْدُ) i.e. the Sogdian troops who accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 356<sup>2</sup>

صَقْلَانُ بْنُ الْأَعْتَمِ insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 751<sup>9</sup>

صَقْلَانُ بْنُ شَجَنَةَ [بن الحُرث] السَّعْدِيُّ a pre-Islamic chieftain 450<sup>6</sup> (for his genealogy cf. 1077<sup>15</sup>); eulogised by Imru'u-l-Kais 1078<sup>15</sup>

صَفِيَّة a woman mentioned in a verse by al-Asla' ibn al-Kiṣāf 921<sup>3</sup>

صَفِيَّةُ بِنْتُ الْحَرَجِ التَّيْمِيَّةُ her verses on the death of an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās 154<sup>12</sup>

صَفِيَّةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ mother of az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 968<sup>15</sup>

صَفِيَّةُ see الزُّبَيْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَّامِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ شَرَّاحِيلِ see الصُّلْبُ

الصَّلْتُ بْنُ حُرَيْثِ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْجُعْفِيِّ at al-Baṣra in the time of ʿUбайдالله ibn Ziyād 729<sup>12</sup> seq.

قُتَمُّ بْنُ خَبِيبَةَ مِنْ عَبْدِ الْقَيْسِ [i. e. الصَّلْتَانُ الْعَيْلِيُّ]: acted as umpire between Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 1050<sup>3</sup>; his verses on the occasion 1050<sup>3</sup> seq.

صَلِحُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاعِلِيِّ brother of Kṣutaiba ibn Muslim 360<sup>11</sup>; his death 361<sup>6</sup> seq. 362<sup>16</sup>

صَلْدُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ مُخَاشِنِ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>8</sup> (genealogy) *Ḥadīth* 656

صَبْعَاءُ ابْنُ a client of ʿAbdallāh ibn ʿĀmir ibn Kuraiz 164<sup>10</sup>

الصَّمْتَانِ two brothers belonging to the clan Jusham ibn Muʿāwiya ibn Bakr, and named respectively Malik and Muʿāwiya (see below) 119<sup>4</sup> seq. 836<sup>10</sup> 854<sup>16</sup>; their father's name is given variously as Malik ibn ʿAlaḳa 119<sup>6</sup>, al-Ḥārith 693<sup>17</sup> 763<sup>1</sup>, and Judā'a ibn Ghazīya 855<sup>1</sup>

الصَّمْنَةُ الْكُبْرَى, named مَالِك 763 notes <sup>1</sup>

الصَّمْنَةُ, named مَعْوِيَّةُ 119<sup>6</sup>, and أَبُو ذُرَيْدٍ 763<sup>1</sup>: was captured at ʿĀḳil by al-Ja'd ibn ash-Shammākh, whom he afterwards slew 119<sup>7</sup> seq.; was again captured by al-Ḥārith ibn Baiba al-Mujāshir and slain in cold blood by Tha'laba ibn al-Ḥārith al-Yarbu' 120<sup>3</sup> seq., hence as-Ṣimma is called جَارُ بَيْبَةَ 693<sup>12</sup> (= 289<sup>7</sup>) 762<sup>18</sup> [the date of as-Ṣimma is shown by the fact that his son Duraid was a very old man in A. H. 8 — see Ibn Hishām 840<sup>11</sup> seq.]

غَالِبُ بْنُ صَعْتَعَةَ بْنِ نَاجِيَّةَ see أَبُو الصَّبَّةِ

مُعَوِيَّةُ بْنُ الصَّبُوتِ بْنِ الْكَاعِلِ see أَبُو الصَّبُوتِ

النَّصْمِيلُ بْنُ الْأَعْوَرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِلَابِيِّ slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470<sup>9</sup> seq.

يَسْمَعُ بْنُ فَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see أَبُو تَحْبَبٍ

رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ ضُبَّانُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعَ captured by the Yarbūc at al-Marrūt 71<sup>9</sup> seq. 393<sup>2</sup>

صُوفَةُ i. e. the descendants of al-Ghauth ibn Murr 450<sup>11</sup>

صُولُ التُّرْكِيِّ slain by Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 368<sup>6</sup> seq.

بَنُو الصَّبْدَاءِ a clan of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima] 1096<sup>3</sup>

## ض

ضَبْيُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ أَرْثَاةَ [الْبُرْجُمِ] a poet who lived in the reign of 'Uthmān: his history 219<sup>9</sup> seq.

عَمْرِ بْنُ ضَامِرٍ see ضَامِرُ

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدٍ see ضَبَّ

ضَبَّ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ 916<sup>15</sup>

سَعْدُ بْنُ ضَبَا see أَبُو ضَبَا

الضَّبَابُ a clan supposed to be descended from Mu'awiya ibn Kilāb 470<sup>15</sup> 668<sup>15</sup> 916<sup>15</sup>

927<sup>113</sup>: their victories over the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb at al-Huḍaibāt (also called Ṭikhfa, ar-Rayyān, or 'Arja) 525<sup>15</sup> 923<sup>5</sup> seq. 924<sup>9</sup> seq., and at Harāmīt 916<sup>15</sup> seq.

927<sup>4</sup> seq. cf. 527<sup>9</sup> seq.: see also 99<sup>15</sup> 285<sup>11</sup> 534<sup>3</sup> 540<sup>13</sup>

ضَبَّارُ a dog 765<sup>11</sup>

ضَبَارَةُ (var. ضَبَارَةُ) clan (?) 864<sup>1</sup>

ضَبَّارُ بْنُ عَبْدِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ ancestor of a family of the Yarbūc 411<sup>5</sup>, see 759 notes<sup>5</sup>

ضَبَّةُ بْنُ أَدٍ tribe 195<sup>2</sup> 728<sup>2</sup> 946<sup>6</sup> 1064<sup>7</sup> (full name given), called also ضَبَّ 1022<sup>15</sup>,

and nicknamed أَلْجَعْرَاءُ 648<sup>11</sup>: legend about their ancestor 651<sup>14</sup>: were originally included in the *Jamarāt* 946<sup>6</sup>, but afterwards in the *Ribāb* 946<sup>8</sup> cf. 737<sup>20</sup> 1064<sup>7</sup>: slew al-Ḥarith ibn Muzaiḳiyā at Iḍam 195<sup>19</sup> seq. cf. 189<sup>15</sup> seq.: defeated and slew Muḥarriḳ al-Ghassānī at Buzākha 195<sup>2</sup> seq. cf. 192<sup>12</sup> seq.: fought at an-Nisār as the allies of the Asad and the Dhubyān 239<sup>17</sup> seq.: at the Battle of Dārat Ma'sal 388<sup>3</sup>: at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>11</sup> 152<sup>13</sup>: slew Biṣṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan 190<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 234<sup>2</sup> seq.): fought as the allies of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 737<sup>19</sup>: were the maternal relatives of al-Farazdaq 188<sup>7</sup> seq. 225<sup>8</sup> 273<sup>7</sup> 377<sup>2</sup> 616<sup>5</sup>, who eulogises them 188<sup>15</sup> seq. 237<sup>14</sup> seq., but see 1049<sup>10</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 249<sup>3</sup> seq. 322<sup>7</sup> seq. 833<sup>16</sup> 1040<sup>12</sup>: see also 30<sup>3</sup> 45<sup>6</sup> 79<sup>3</sup> 148<sup>13</sup> 159<sup>1</sup> 194<sup>5</sup> seq. 196<sup>15</sup> 513<sup>5</sup> 648<sup>4</sup> seq. 728<sup>6</sup> 789<sup>2</sup> 790<sup>19</sup> 851<sup>13</sup> 1021<sup>13</sup> 1068<sup>4</sup>

صَبَّ [بن عبد الله] بن نُمَيْر see صَبَّ بن نُمَيْر

نُمَيْر see صَبَّ

صَبَّ ancestor of a family [of the Dabba?] 323<sup>1</sup>

صَبَّ tribe 92<sup>8</sup> 728<sup>16</sup> 737<sup>15</sup> 764<sup>9</sup>

صَبَّ a clan of the Ghani 300<sup>3</sup> (= 535<sup>15</sup> 536<sup>5</sup> 678<sup>16</sup>) 536<sup>4</sup>

عَمْر بن سَعْد التَّمَرِي see الصَّحْيَان

ضَرَار بن حِصْن (var. ضَرَار بن حصين 359<sup>9</sup>) appointed chief of the Tamim by Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 351<sup>13</sup> 354<sup>4</sup>

ضَرَار بن سَلَامَةَ الْعَجَلِي his verses on the slaying of al-Adjam ad-Dīrārī 648<sup>10</sup> seq.

ضَرَار employed as a spy by his relative Dīrār ibn Ḥiṣn 359<sup>17</sup>

ضَرَار بن عَمْر, called أَبُو قَبِيصَةَ by al-Farazdaq 188<sup>15</sup> (see 152<sup>14</sup>): a pre-Islamic chief of the clan Thālaba ibn Sa'd 189<sup>1</sup> seq.: slew Shutair ibn Khalid al-Kilābī at the Battle of Ghāul 387<sup>8</sup> (?)

ضَرَار بن عَمْر [رَدِيم] بن مالك الصَّبِّي grandfather of Zaid al-Fawāris 188<sup>16</sup> 189<sup>3</sup> 195<sup>7</sup> 13: his genealogy 233<sup>9</sup> seq, which represents him as belonging to the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd: see also 196<sup>3</sup> 233<sup>8</sup> 249<sup>7</sup>

ضَرَار بن الْقَعْقَاع بن مَعْبَد الدَّارِمِي captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīf 307<sup>10</sup> seq. 309<sup>10</sup> 425<sup>10</sup> 865<sup>10</sup> (= 308<sup>3</sup>): see also 362<sup>18</sup> 816<sup>16</sup> (?)



ضَرَارُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ الْبَاغِلِيُّ brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>15</sup>: called ابْنُ غَرَّة after his mother 365<sup>3</sup> (= 363<sup>1</sup>)

الرَّدِيمُ الصَّبِيُّ see أَبُو ضَرَارٍ

ضُرَيْسُ بْنُ الْحُنَاتِ mentioned by Jarīr 341<sup>15</sup> — apparently a friend of Nawār, wife of al-Farazdaq

الضَّرِيسُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ [الشَّيْبَانِيُّ] one of the Banū Abī Rabiʿa: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>11</sup>

الضَّعِيفَةُ بِنْتُ ثَوْبِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ (var. ضَعِيفَةُ) of the clan ʿAbdallāh ibn Ghatafan (but see 759 notes<sup>4</sup>): ancestress of the family ʿĀsim ibn ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 759<sup>6</sup>

الْأَفْرَحُ بْنُ حَابِسِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see ضَلَّ بْنُ سُقْيَانَ

الضَّمَانُ i. e. the family of Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam al-Mujāshir 427<sup>5</sup> (sic leg.) 767<sup>15</sup> (see 768<sup>11</sup>)

الضَّمْرَانُ (var. الضمرات) i. e. the family of the following 772<sup>5</sup>

صَمْرَةُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ بْنِ صَمْرَةَ his genealogy 462<sup>2</sup> 601<sup>6</sup> seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 139<sup>9</sup>: slew the sons of al-ʿUzayyil al-Ḥārithī at Najrān 601<sup>7</sup> — his verses on the occasion 601<sup>9</sup> seq.: his verses on the Battle of Dhu Najab 1080<sup>17</sup> seq.: see also 462<sup>1</sup> 955<sup>16</sup> 1086<sup>7</sup>

صَمْرَةُ بْنُ لَبِيدِ الْكُمَاسِيِّ a *kāhin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Ḳulāb 150<sup>15</sup> 152<sup>15</sup>

صَمْتَمُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ see the following

صَمْتَمُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ بْنِ سِيدَانَ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ father of Hubaira and al-Aḳʿas 82<sup>6</sup> 695<sup>5</sup> 11 (here the Comm. in O has صَمْتَمُ بْنُ عِقَالٍ, but see notes<sup>8</sup>)

صَبِيرَةُ بْنُ صَمْتَمُ بْنُ مَرَّةَ see مَرَّةَ ابْنُ صَمْتَمُ

صَنَّةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كَبِيرِ بْنِ عُدْرَةَ clan 759 notes<sup>4</sup>

صَنَّةُ [بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] clan 446<sup>10</sup> seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*)

صَوَّكْرُ 997<sup>7</sup>, or صَوَّكْرِيُّ 892<sup>13</sup>, nickname of some member of the clan Mujāshir (according to 892 notes<sup>3</sup>, the poet al-Baʿith) — see *Glossary* s. r. صَوَّكْرُ

## ط

طَاخِثُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُصَرَّ tribal ancestor, said to have been originally named عامِر Fakhr al-<sup>9</sup>

1787: origin of the nickname 1788: see also 156<sup>16</sup>

طَاحِيَّةُ بْنُ سُوْد a clan of the Azd 360<sup>7</sup>

طَارِقُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ see the following

طَارِقُ بْنُ حَصْبَةَ 587<sup>15</sup> 694<sup>10</sup> 762<sup>14</sup> 68<sup>2</sup>, called also حَصْبَةَ بْنُ دَيْسَفِ بْنِ حَصْبَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ

898<sup>2</sup> 1080<sup>18</sup>: his genealogy 694<sup>10</sup> 762<sup>14</sup>: captured Kābūs ibn al-Mundhir at the Battle of Tikhfa 68<sup>2</sup> seq. (cf. 694<sup>10</sup> 762<sup>14</sup>): see also 26<sup>12</sup> 28<sup>2</sup>

طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْسِ النَّهْشَلِيِّ 941<sup>4</sup>

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ طَارِقِ بْنِ دَيْسَفِ بْنِ طَارِقِ see ابن طَارِقِ

طَارِقُ بْنُ قَيْسِ الْخَوْزَنِيِّ (i. e. of the tribe Kāis ibn Thā'labā) the poet: called طَارِقُ بْنُ الْعَبْدِ by al-Farazdaq 200<sup>12</sup>: half-verse cited 16<sup>5</sup>

طَارِقُ بْنُ حَكِيمِ الطَّائِي [بْنِ حَكِيمِ الطَّائِي] satirised al-Farazdaq 654<sup>11</sup>: his verses cited 7<sup>14</sup> 1087<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 1083<sup>13</sup>

طَارِقُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ (var. طَارِقُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ), called by al-Farazdaq طَارِقُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ الْكِلَابِيِّ (var. طَارِقُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ) 387<sup>10</sup>: slain at the Battle of Ghāul 387<sup>12</sup> seq.

طَارِقُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ ثُمَامَةَ ancestor of a family of the 'Ṭayyi' 1087<sup>19</sup> (= 653<sup>20</sup>), called also طَارِقُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 46<sup>3</sup> (= 654<sup>2</sup> 1087<sup>20</sup>)

طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the 'Ṭayyi' 653<sup>20</sup> (= 1087<sup>18</sup>), called also طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ 46<sup>3</sup> (= 654<sup>2</sup> 1087<sup>20</sup>)

طَارِقُ بْنُ طَارِقِ 653<sup>20</sup>, see the two foregoing

طَارِقُ بْنُ عَوْفِ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ at the Battle of al-Watidāt 389<sup>6</sup>: his verses cited 6<sup>8</sup> 389<sup>8</sup> seq. 534<sup>8</sup>: see also 534<sup>4</sup>

طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ (or طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ 227<sup>1</sup> seq. 242<sup>5</sup>), called طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ 242<sup>6</sup> \*:

\* See Aus ibn Hajar N<sup>o</sup>. 17 v. 7, where we should read طَارِقُ بْنُ مَالِكِ, cf. Ibn Wallād, ed. Brönnle p. 104<sup>12</sup>.

his mother Umm al-Banīn, and his brothers ʿAmīr, ʿUbaida and Muʿāwiya 535<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227<sup>1</sup> seq. 1062<sup>7</sup> 1063<sup>6</sup>: at the Battle of Jabala 407<sup>5</sup> seq. 667<sup>15</sup> seq. 669<sup>1</sup> seq.: fled at the Battles of Dhū Najab 587<sup>19</sup> (cf. 931<sup>17</sup> seq. 932<sup>7</sup> seq. 1081<sup>1</sup> seq.), of an-Nisār 242<sup>5</sup> seq., of Mulzik 386<sup>3</sup> seq., and of as-Suʿbān 386 notes<sup>3</sup> seq. 933<sup>3</sup> seq.: verse cited 773<sup>3</sup> (= 623 notes<sup>4</sup>): see also 1079<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ see أَبُو الطَّيْلِ

[الْمِنْقَرِيُّ] 717<sup>17</sup>: a leader of the Banū Muḥāʾis ibn ʿAmr in the time of Muʿāwiya 717<sup>10</sup>: see also 222<sup>10</sup>

طَلِيحَةُ بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ الْفَقْعَسِيِّ the false prophet 715<sup>16</sup>

حَنْطَلَةُ بْنُ الشَّرَقِيِّ الْقَيْنِيِّ i. e. أَبُو الطَّمَّاحِ 670<sup>3</sup>: called أَخُو قُضَاعَةَ by al-Farazdaq 200<sup>15</sup>: his verses cited 670<sup>4</sup> seq.

طَيْمَةَ certain families (ʿAuf, Abū Sūd and, according to some, Ḥushaiḥ) included in the Tamīm and supposed to be descended from Tuhayya bint ʿAbd-Shams [ʿAbshams] ibn Saʿd, wife of Malik ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik 183<sup>15</sup> cf. 434<sup>5</sup> 462<sup>17</sup> seq. 711<sup>12</sup> 958<sup>3</sup>: they are mentioned by al-Farazdaq with respect 183<sup>14</sup> 325<sup>2</sup> 759<sup>5</sup> 958<sup>7</sup>, and by Jarīr with contempt 224<sup>15</sup> 434<sup>7</sup> 775<sup>1</sup> 776<sup>12</sup> seq. 991<sup>13</sup> 1002<sup>7</sup>: see also 40<sup>3</sup> 47<sup>14</sup> (= 781<sup>16</sup>): 78<sup>16</sup> seq. 229<sup>4</sup> seq. 415<sup>13</sup> 919<sup>2</sup> 920<sup>6</sup> 1097<sup>2</sup>

سَوِيدُ بْنُ زَعْبَرِ بْنِ حَارِثِ بْنِ الطَّيْلَةِ التَّيْمِيِّ see

كَيْبَةُ بِنْتُ جُبَيْرِ الْعَجَلِيَّةِ mother of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 780<sup>14</sup>

كَيْبَةُ بْنُ a Ghassānid king who was slain by the Banū Nahshal 701<sup>14</sup> seq.

كَيْسَرُ 307<sup>14</sup>, probably identical with the following

طَيْسَلَةُ بْنُ زِيَادٍ (sic leg.) of the clan Rabīʿa ibn ʿIjl: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 308<sup>4</sup> 425<sup>13</sup> (var. طَيْسَلَةُ)

الْكَيْشَمِ see

طَيْسَلَةُ see

كَيْبَةُ tribe, called كَيْبَةُ بْنُ أَدٍ 730<sup>4</sup> seq. [see Ṭabarī II 450<sup>11</sup>]: their alliance with the Asad and the Ghatafan 238<sup>14</sup> seq. (see الْأَحْثِيفُ): attacked by ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥīra, at the suggestion of Zurāra ibn ʿUdus 653<sup>4</sup> seq. cf. 1081<sup>10</sup> seq. 1083<sup>12</sup>: attacked by ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus 45<sup>15</sup> seq.: see also 35<sup>7</sup> 37<sup>3</sup> 283<sup>11</sup> (cf. 296<sup>2</sup>) 386 notes<sup>6</sup>

## ظ

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ ظَالِمِ الْمُرِّي see اِبْنُ ظَالِمِ

طَبَّيَّانُ بْنُ زِيَادِ الْهَيْلِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Watida [= al-Watidat] 389<sup>5</sup>, see notes <sup>9</sup> seq.

طَبَّيَّانُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ خَالِدِ his interview with 'Ubaida ibn Mālik at the time of the Battle of Jabala 669<sup>4</sup> seq.

طَبَّيَّةُ بِنْتُ دَلَمِ بْنِ الْهَنْثَاتِ a woman whom al-Farazdaq married in his old age 1044<sup>1</sup> seq.

طَرِيبَانُ بْنُ زِيَادِ [الْعِجْلِيِّ] one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rābī'a: at the Battle of al-Waḳīf 312<sup>8</sup>.

الطَّيِّمُ a clan included in the *Barājim* 53<sup>6</sup> 186<sup>18</sup>

طَبَّيَّةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 173<sup>4</sup>

طَبَّيَّةُ بِنْتُ كَلْبَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ الْمُنْقَرِيَّةِ a friend of Jithin and an object of the admiration of al-Farazdaq 222<sup>11</sup> seq. 482<sup>17</sup> 617<sup>15</sup> seq. 682<sup>10</sup>

طُهَيْرُ name borne by two men of the Banū Ṭuhayya, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79<sup>1</sup> seq.

## ع

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ الْأَوْقَصِ بْنِ مُرَّةِ السُّلَيْبِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403<sup>10</sup>

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ عَمِيْنَةَ (?) بِنِ حِفَافِ السُّلَيْبِيَّةِ see 403 notes <sup>4</sup>

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ فَالِحِ بْنِ ذَكْوَانَ السُّلَيْبِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403<sup>9</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَتَكَةُ بِنْتُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ هَلَالِ السُّلَيْبِيَّةِ an ancestress of the Prophet 403<sup>8</sup>

عَنْ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 375<sup>11</sup>

عَدِيَّةُ بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ قُدَادِ a clan of the Bajila 139<sup>15</sup> 660<sup>2</sup>

عَارِضٌ a man of uncertain origin, slain by the Yarbū' at the Battle of al-Liwa  
(= Waridāt?) 112<sup>2</sup> 777<sup>7</sup>

فَيْسُ بْنُ حَرْوَةَ see عَارِضٌ

خَلِيفَةُ الضَّبِّيِّ ʿAṣim, one of the Banū Ṣubāḥ 191<sup>15</sup> cf. 235<sup>4</sup>: slew Bisṭām ibn K̲ais  
ash-Shaibānī at Naḳa-l-Ḥasan (= ash-Shaḳīḳā) 190<sup>6</sup> 191<sup>5</sup> seq. 233<sup>13</sup> 235<sup>4</sup> seq. 268<sup>1</sup>  
478<sup>3</sup> 812<sup>5</sup>

الْمُنْقَرِيّ ʿAṣim, father of K̲ais ibn ʿĀṣim (see 752<sup>5</sup>) 803<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ ʿAṣim ancestor of one of the principal families of the Yarbū' 19<sup>6</sup>  
seq. 268<sup>13</sup> 120<sup>18</sup> 411<sup>3</sup> 581<sup>10</sup> 759<sup>3</sup> (see notes <sup>3</sup>) 998<sup>13</sup> 1035<sup>5</sup>

العَبْرِيُّ ʿAṣim a guide who misled al-Farazdaq 165<sup>14</sup> seq.

أَبُو حَفْشِ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ see ʿAṣim

العَاصِمَانِ i. e. ʿĀṣim and Aznam, sons of ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 998<sup>12</sup>

أُمَيَّةُ بْنُ الْعَاصِي 427<sup>2</sup> 1017<sup>13</sup>

أَبُو الْعَاصِي brother of the foregoing, and grandfather of the Caliph Marwān ibn al-  
Ḥakam 349<sup>5</sup> 427<sup>2</sup> 1017<sup>14</sup>

الْعَافِيَّةُ a she-camel 306<sup>9</sup>

عَامِرُ(?) at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>15</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ أُحَيْمِرِ بْنِ بَيْدَلَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ, called ذُو الْبُرْدَيْنِ 714<sup>12</sup> 715<sup>1</sup>: at the court of al-  
Mundhir ibn Ma-as-Samā 714<sup>1</sup> seq.

حَبِيبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ عَامِرِ 524<sup>6</sup> — see عَامِرُ بْنُ بَكْرِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ قَتْنِ 772<sup>7</sup>: ancestor of a family of  
the Banu Nahshal

جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>) — see جُشَمُ بْنُ مَالِكِ

عَامِرُ [بْنِ حَارِثَةَ الْعَسَّائِي] called مَاءُ السَّمَاءِ 195<sup>17</sup> 659<sup>5</sup> [for his genealogy, see Aghāni  
VIII 27<sup>5</sup> seq. XIII 2<sup>3</sup> seq.]



أُمَيْرُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ a clan of the Taimallat ibn Tha'laba, included among the *Ak'abir*  
196<sup>16</sup> 197<sup>16</sup> 1058<sup>1</sup>

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ, called سَكِيمٌ and أَبُو الْيَقْظَانِ: cited, apparently by Muḥammad ibn  
Ḥabīb, as to an incident in the life of Jarīr 488<sup>14</sup> seq.

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عُمَيْرٍ a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 659<sup>15</sup> seq. 777<sup>6</sup> 903<sup>3</sup>

عُمَيْرُ [بَن سَعْدِ الثَّمَرِيِّ] called الضَّحْيَانُ: ancestor of a family 1094<sup>2</sup> seq. [for his  
genealogy, see Lisān XIX 215<sup>23</sup>]

الشَّعْبِيُّ see عُمَيْرُ بْنُ شَرَحِيلَ

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ صَعَصَعَةَ a group of clans included in the Hawāzin 365<sup>4</sup>: claimed as kinsmen  
by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 657<sup>8</sup> cf. 1064<sup>5</sup> seq.: fought against the Dārim at  
Raḥraḥān 226<sup>14</sup> seq. (cf. 1061<sup>6</sup> seq.) 893<sup>11</sup>: defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān  
at Jabala 657<sup>10</sup> seq. 659<sup>14</sup> seq. cf. 426<sup>5</sup>: were defeated by the Yarbū' at Dhū  
Najab 301<sup>14</sup> 302<sup>3</sup> seq. 587<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 1079<sup>5</sup> seq.), and at al-Marrūt 71<sup>12</sup> seq.: fought  
at an-Nisār as the allies of the Tamīm against the Ḍabba and other tribes 240<sup>21</sup>  
seq. cf. the divergent account 1064<sup>15</sup> seq.: defeated a number of South-Arabian  
tribes at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469<sup>6</sup> seq.: were defeated by the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt at Mulziḳ  
386<sup>5</sup> seq. 387<sup>3</sup>: see also 99<sup>5</sup> seq. 100<sup>16</sup> 103<sup>12</sup> 156<sup>2</sup> 168<sup>2</sup> 230<sup>2</sup> 238<sup>17</sup> 239<sup>14</sup> 299<sup>15</sup> 385<sup>10</sup>  
389<sup>4</sup> 392<sup>9</sup> 401<sup>6</sup> 419<sup>11</sup> 468<sup>12</sup> 507<sup>11</sup> 539<sup>5</sup> 654<sup>15</sup> seq. 894<sup>2</sup> 903<sup>3</sup> 911<sup>1</sup> 912<sup>4</sup> 933<sup>5</sup> (= 386  
notes<sup>13</sup>) 934<sup>4</sup> 938<sup>6</sup> 940<sup>11</sup> 1003<sup>6</sup>

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ ضَامِرٍ الضَّمِيّ one of the Banū Ḳais ibn 'Ā'idha 196<sup>5</sup> seq.: called ضَامِرُ  
196<sup>13</sup>: slew al-Ḥārith ibn Muzaiḳiyā al-Ghassānī at the Battle of Iḍam (see 195<sup>19</sup>)  
189<sup>16</sup> 196<sup>6</sup> seq.

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ حُقَيْلٍ (or عُمَيْرُ بْنُ حُقَيْلٍ) called أَبُو عَلِيٍّ 471<sup>11</sup>:  
born about the time of the Battle of Jabala 229<sup>14</sup> 659<sup>12</sup> seq. 790<sup>12</sup> seq.: offered  
protection to Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī after the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 75<sup>17</sup> seq.  
315<sup>4</sup> 316<sup>14</sup> seq.: commanded the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at the Battle of Faif-ar-Riḥ  
469<sup>12</sup> seq. 471<sup>15</sup>: his treachery towards his uncle 'Āmir ibn Malik and the Mus-  
lims at Bi'r Ma'una 199 notes<sup>6</sup>: was 80 years old when he visited the Prophet  
in the year of the latter's death 676<sup>4</sup> seq.: his verses cited 229<sup>15</sup> (= 408<sup>15</sup>) 284<sup>15</sup>  
472<sup>9</sup> seq. 661<sup>6</sup> seq. 950<sup>5</sup>: see also 198 notes<sup>5</sup> 242<sup>7</sup> seq.

عُمَيْرُ بْنُ الظَّرِبِ [الْعَدَوَانِيُّ] one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>3</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْمُسَمَعِيِّ 648<sup>8</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 494<sup>4</sup> 646<sup>18</sup> 648<sup>3</sup> 743<sup>19</sup> seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 732<sup>2</sup> (var. 114<sup>5</sup>, but see foot-note) 741<sup>3</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ لُحَيْ رَبِيعَةَ, called الْخَصِيبِ, an ancestor of Hānī' ibn Mas'ūd ash-Shaibānī 639<sup>7</sup> seq.

عَامِرُ بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ قُطَيْنِ see قُطَيْنِ

عَامِرُ بْنُ كَعْبِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: called الْيَصْنَانُ 241<sup>11</sup> etc.: captured at the Battle of Dhū Najab 241<sup>13</sup> 588<sup>2</sup> (=1080<sup>10</sup>): slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>11</sup>: see also 533<sup>3</sup> 1079<sup>5</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ كِلَابِ clan 659<sup>17</sup> 925<sup>2</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ, called أَبُو بَرَاءٍ 199 notes<sup>7</sup> 386 notes<sup>11</sup> 652<sup>13</sup> 668<sup>2</sup>, and 386 notes<sup>11</sup> 922<sup>5</sup> 1079<sup>6</sup>: his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers Tufail, 'Ubaida and Mu'awiya 535<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227<sup>1</sup> seq. 1062<sup>7</sup> 1063<sup>3</sup> seq.: at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes<sup>11</sup> seq.: committed suicide by drinking wine in the time of the Prophet 199 notes<sup>7</sup>: see also 75<sup>14</sup> 315<sup>5</sup> 317<sup>2</sup> 534<sup>12</sup> seq. 652<sup>12</sup> 668<sup>2</sup> 11 669<sup>6</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعِ بْنِ دَارِمِ at the [First] Battle of al-Kulāb 292<sup>1</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ زَيْدِ a clan of the Bajīla 660<sup>5</sup>

عَامِرُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ see عَامِرُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُصَرَّ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرِ بْنِ كُرَيْزٍ see ابْنُ عَامِرِ

الْعَامِرَانِ i. e. the clans of 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a and 'Āmir ibn Rab'ā 903<sup>1</sup>: used also for 'Āmir and 'Amr, sons of Jābir ibn Kaṭān ibn Nahshal 949<sup>7</sup>

عَائِدُ اللَّهِ [i. e. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْخَوْلَانِيُّ, see Ṭabarī II 205<sup>14</sup>]: cited (apparently by Abū 'Ubaida) 647<sup>3</sup>

عَائِدَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ a subdivision of the clan Bakr ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba 189<sup>17</sup> 193<sup>4</sup> 195<sup>19</sup> seq. 233<sup>11</sup>

عائشة بنت ابي بكر 198<sup>9</sup> seq. 486<sup>12</sup> 515<sup>5</sup>

عائشة بنت طلحة married to Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1089<sup>5</sup>

العبا see العباية

عباد بن حصين (or الحصين) 606<sup>10</sup> 607<sup>1</sup> 684<sup>5</sup> seq. 749<sup>15</sup>

750<sup>16</sup>), called ابو جهضم 606<sup>17</sup> (= 684<sup>8</sup>) 624<sup>5</sup> (= 650<sup>9</sup>) 684<sup>6</sup>: his genealogy 749<sup>6</sup>:

was prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥārith ibn 'Abdallāh (= al-Kubā<sup>c</sup>) 626<sup>16</sup>,

and under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 749<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 114<sup>10</sup> (= 732<sup>14</sup>) 626<sup>15</sup> 738<sup>4</sup>

عباد بن خلف الصبي see سواج

الحريث بن عباد a family of the Kais ibn Tha'laba 595<sup>1</sup> [var. حريث بن عباد in

Aghānī VIII 196<sup>25</sup>] — see عباد بن الحريث

عباس بن ربيعة الرعلي his verses on the Battle of ad-Dathina (= ad-Dafina) 392<sup>4</sup>

seq. — var. عباس بن عامر notes<sup>11</sup>, and أنس بن عباس notes<sup>14</sup>

عباس (or عباس 409<sup>4</sup>): his verses against 'Utaiba

ibn al-Ḥārith 411<sup>12</sup> seq.: his verses against Kulaib ibn 'Ahma (var. 'Aiha) 907<sup>3</sup> seq.

عبد الله بن عباس بن عبد المتطلب see ابن عباس

محمد بن يزيد see ابو العباس

عبد الله بن عباس cited by Abu 'Ubaida 511<sup>12</sup>, see also 496<sup>6</sup>

العباية (variants العباية and العبا) a mare 943<sup>5</sup>

عبد الله بن جشم ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 1074<sup>15</sup> (var. عبيد بن جشم 454<sup>4</sup>)

عبد الله بن الأسود الزهرى at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 727<sup>1</sup> seq.: called

ابن الأسود 727<sup>1</sup>

عبد الله الاصقعي a man who gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 727<sup>17</sup>

عبد الله بن عبد الله بن الاقتم see عبد الله بن الاقتم

عبد الله بن ابي بكر الثقفي supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ جُدْعَانَ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقُرَشِيِّ bought some camels of Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-Absī 90<sup>15</sup>: afforded hospitality to al-Ḥarith ibn Zālim al-Murri 1061<sup>6</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ جَعْدَةَ بْنِ كَعْبِ الْأَعْمَرِيِّ captured al-Mutajarrida, wife of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir of al-Ḥira 404 notes<sup>4</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*): see also 655<sup>12</sup> 1063<sup>2</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَكَّاجِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ابْنِ عَلِيٍّ a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 1027<sup>7</sup> seq.: called أَصَمُّ ابْنِ عَلِيٍّ 380<sup>3</sup> 1027<sup>7</sup> 1039<sup>3</sup>, الْأَصَمُّ ابْنِ عَلِيٍّ 1039<sup>4</sup>, and ابْنِ عَلِيٍّ 807<sup>4</sup> 1027<sup>9</sup> 1031<sup>1</sup> 1039<sup>7</sup>: his verses cited 380<sup>4</sup> seq. 807<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَاصِمِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ father of Bujair, Mulail and al-Uḥaimir (= Huraith) 19<sup>7</sup> seq.: called أَبُو مَلَيْلٍ 18<sup>12</sup> 50<sup>12</sup> 51<sup>4</sup> 75<sup>13</sup> 112<sup>5</sup> 258<sup>9</sup> 315<sup>5</sup>, and عَلْيَانُ 302<sup>11</sup> (= 339<sup>14</sup>) 896<sup>7</sup> seq. (but see foot-notes): his genealogy 18<sup>12</sup> 247<sup>14</sup> 896<sup>7</sup>: captured at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 20<sup>6</sup> seq.: present at the Battle of al-Iyād 584<sup>6</sup>: at Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51<sup>2</sup> seq. (= 784<sup>10</sup> seq.) cf. 268<sup>3</sup>: see also 258<sup>12</sup> 315<sup>19</sup> (= 76<sup>16</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ ثَمِيرٍ ancestor of a family 405<sup>12</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ نَوَافٍ الْأَشْجَعِيِّ, nicknamed بَبْ 112<sup>15</sup> seq. (see 727<sup>15</sup>) 726<sup>20</sup> 727<sup>19</sup> 730<sup>20</sup> seq.: his genealogy 726<sup>19</sup>: assumed the post of governor at al-Baṣra after it had been vacated by 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 112<sup>10</sup> 727<sup>7</sup> seq. (date mentioned 727<sup>12</sup>), cf. 113<sup>5</sup> (= 730<sup>16</sup>) 742<sup>15</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ الْحَسَنِ [الْأَشْجَعِيِّ] at Medina with the Caliph Sulaimān 383<sup>9</sup> seq. (see notes<sup>7</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَصْنٍ of the clan Tha'laba ibn Yarbūc 721<sup>15</sup>: at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَكِيمِ الْأَشْجَعِيِّ, called الْقَرِين 790<sup>16</sup> seq. cf. 440<sup>5</sup> (= 937<sup>13</sup>) 697<sup>1</sup> 740<sup>1</sup> 892<sup>13</sup>: his genealogy 720<sup>10</sup> seq. 740<sup>1</sup> (variants 696<sup>11</sup> 790<sup>15</sup> 892<sup>15</sup> seq.): assisted in restoring peace at al-Baṣra (A. H. 64) 740<sup>1</sup> seq. 790<sup>15</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَارِجَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ see رَبِيعَةَ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ خَارِجِ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ السُّلَمِيِّ, called أَبْنُ خَارِجٍ 360<sup>3</sup> 369<sup>16</sup> 372<sup>2</sup> 374<sup>7</sup> 399<sup>9</sup>



(= 426<sup>16</sup>) 731<sup>5</sup>, and أَبْنُ عَجَلَى (after his mother) 370<sup>15</sup> 372<sup>5</sup>: his genealogy 399<sup>12</sup>: became governor of Khurasān after the death of Yazīd ibn Mu‘awiya, and was slain (in A. H. 72) by Wakī‘ ibn ‘Umair al-Kūrai‘ 372<sup>3</sup> seq. and notes <sup>2</sup> seq.: see also 278<sup>6</sup> 355<sup>16</sup> 369<sup>11</sup> 727<sup>20</sup>

أَبُو الْعَمَيْتَل see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ خُلَيْدٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ clan: connected with the Taghlib through their ancestress al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880<sup>1</sup> seq.: identified with the Mujāshī‘ 790<sup>14</sup> (but cf. 187<sup>6</sup>): see also 79<sup>20</sup> 200<sup>10</sup> 308<sup>15</sup> 653<sup>2</sup> seq. 711<sup>10</sup> 731<sup>11</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رَافَانَ of the clan ‘Adī ar-Ribāb: called أَبْنُ رَافَانَ 360<sup>7</sup> seq.: an adherent of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 360<sup>4</sup> 361<sup>11</sup> [Ṭabarī II 1188<sup>12</sup>, and elsewhere, has عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ وَالَانَ]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ رُوَيْدَةَ see الْعَاجَّاج

أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ الْأَسَدِيُّ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الزُّبَيْرِ the Caliph: called أَبْنُ الزُّبَيْرِ 2<sup>17</sup> 118<sup>9</sup> seq. 308<sup>8</sup> 507<sup>10</sup> 606<sup>11</sup> 805<sup>2</sup> seq. 927<sup>4</sup> 930<sup>10</sup>: his conduct during the siege of Mecca in the time of Yazīd ibn Mu‘awiya 118<sup>11</sup> seq.: rebuilt the Ka‘ba 486<sup>10</sup> seq.: received notice of the submission of the inhabitants of al-Baṣra 742<sup>13</sup> seq.: verses addressed to him by Anas ibn Zunaim al-Laithī 1089<sup>9</sup> seq.: appointed his son Ḥamza to govern al-Baṣra in place of Muṣ‘ab 1089<sup>14</sup> seq.: re-appointed Muṣ‘ab 1090<sup>11</sup> seq.: his intervention in the quarrel between al-Farazdaq and an-Nawār 803<sup>13</sup> seq.: a verse which he composed on the occasion 805<sup>17</sup>: see also 372 notes <sup>7</sup> 627<sup>1</sup> 723<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُجَيْرِ بْنِ حَيَّانَ الْعَدَوِيِّ accompanied Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 357<sup>6</sup> 361<sup>12</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زِيَادٍ brother of ‘Ubaidallāh 724<sup>18</sup> 726<sup>5</sup> 729<sup>8</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زَيْدِ بْنِ سَرِيعِ [السَّعْدِيُّ] took part in the negotiations after the disturbances at al-Baṣra 741<sup>6</sup> (genealogy)

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي سُبَيْعٍ (var. عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ) of the clan Rabī‘a ibn Ḥanzala ibn Malik: was bribed by al-Ḥajjāj to seize Ibn al-Ash‘ath at the court of Ratbil king of Kabul 413<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرِ الْخَضْرَمِيِّ expelled Ziyād ibn Abihī from al-Baṣra in the reign of ‘Alī 125<sup>13</sup> seq.



عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كُرَيْزٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ, called أَبُو عَمْرِو 123<sup>8</sup>: his genealogy 123<sup>9</sup>: see also 164<sup>11</sup> 727<sup>19</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَامِرٍ الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ, nicknamed اَلتَّعَارُ 751<sup>2</sup>: insulted by Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair *ibid.*

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ, called أَبُو عَبَّاسٍ 515<sup>3</sup> 586<sup>17</sup>: appointed Ziyād ibn Abīhi as his representative at al-Baṣra in the reign of 'Alī 125<sup>11</sup> seq.: cited by Aḥmad ibn 'Uбайд 586<sup>17</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَحْتَمِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْأَحْتَمِ الْمُنْقَرِيّ, called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْأَحْتَمِ 366<sup>14</sup> 367<sup>3</sup>, and 342 notes<sup>15</sup> seq. 367<sup>4</sup>: was appointed by Kṭaiba ibn Muslim as his representative in Khurāsān 349<sup>16</sup>, but intrigued against him and fled to Mukrān 350<sup>6</sup> seq.: his wanderings in disguise 350<sup>11</sup> seq.: at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 366<sup>14</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ الْقُرَشِيُّ, nicknamed قَفِيرٌ 115<sup>3</sup>: endeavoured to restore peace at al-Baṣra 115<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِزِ بْنِ سَكِيمٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḥanīfa 458<sup>15</sup> (= 1078<sup>1</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عُيَيْدٍ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرٍ اَلتَّيْمِيُّ governor of al-Baṣra under Muṣ'ab ibn az-Zubair 1091<sup>6</sup> 1092<sup>7</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ اَلْحَطَّابِ induced the inhabitants of the Ḥijāz to invoke curses upon Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620<sup>12</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ عَتْنٍ eulogised by al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396 notes<sup>6</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو of the Taimallāt [ibn Tha'laba]: cited as a historical authority 364<sup>15</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ اَلْحَارِثِ اَلشَّيْبَانِيّ an ancestor of Bisṭām ibn Ḥais 18<sup>5</sup> 587<sup>1</sup> 806<sup>2</sup>: called عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ قَمَامٍ after his great-grandfather 637<sup>8</sup> seq., and ذُو اَلْجَدَيْنِ 234<sup>2</sup> 236<sup>17</sup> 637<sup>8</sup> seq. 640<sup>16</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*) 809<sup>16</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَمَّةَ اَلضَّبِّيّ, called ابْنُ عَمَّةَ 235<sup>15</sup> 784<sup>17</sup> seq.: lived among his mother's tribe, the Shaibān 191<sup>19</sup>: his elegy on Bisṭām ibn Ḥais 192<sup>1</sup> seq. (= 235<sup>17</sup> seq.): was captured at the Battle of Dhu 'l-Tulūḥ and released by Mutammim ibn Nuwaira 51<sup>11</sup> seq. (= 784<sup>17</sup>): his verses on the occasion 58<sup>11</sup> seq. (cf. 785<sup>1</sup> seq.)

أَبْنُ عَوْنٍ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَوْنٍ

عُبَيْدُ بن غَاضِرَةَ بن سَمُرَةَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن غَاضِرَةَ

عَقْفَانِ clan عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَقْفَانِ 85<sup>18</sup> 99<sup>15</sup> seq. 669<sup>2</sup> 759<sup>7</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن فَصَالَةَ الزَّعْرَانِي supported the Umayyad party on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن فَصَالَةَ [الْيَرْبُوعِي] a contemporary of Jarir 31<sup>5</sup>

أَبْنُ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ [عُبَيْدُ اللَّهِ بن قَيْسٍ] usually known as قَيْسُ الرُّقَيْيَاتِ called 598<sup>6</sup>: verse cited 598<sup>5</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن كَعْبٍ a Yemenite who slew an-Nu'mān ibn Jisās at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 151<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن كَلَابِ clan 534<sup>1</sup> (see 241<sup>11</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن مُسْلِمِ البَاعِلِي brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 359<sup>6</sup> seq. 361<sup>9</sup> 362<sup>16</sup>, nicknamed الْفُقَيْرُ 359<sup>6</sup> 362<sup>16</sup>

الْأَسَلَعُ بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن نَاشِبٍ 977 notes <sup>11</sup> — see نَاشِبُ الْعَبْسِيِّ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن ذُفْعٍ nephew of Ziyad ibn Abīhi 721<sup>17</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَمْرٍو بن الْحُرَيْثِ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَمَامٍ

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن عَوْدَةَ بن جَرَوَلٍ ancestor of a family of the Banu Nahshal 219<sup>11</sup> 220<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن رَأْلَانَ see عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بن وَأَلَانَ

خَالِدُ بن عَبْدُ اللَّهِ الْقَسْرِيُّ see أَبْنُ عَبْدُ اللَّهِ

أَبْنُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (1)

الزُّبَيْرُ بن الْعَوَامِ بن خُوَيْلِدٍ see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (2)

مُحَمَّدُ بن الْعَبَّاسِ الْيَزِيدِي see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (3)

مُحَمَّدُ بن عَيْسَى see أَبُو عَبْدُ اللَّهِ (4)

عَبْدُ حَرِيشِ ancestor of a family belonging to the clan 'Amr ibn Ḥanzala [ibn Malik | 206<sup>3</sup>

أَبُو الْخَطَّابِ see عَبْدُ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَجِيدِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ 723<sup>11</sup>: at al-Baṣra in the time of 'Uбайдالله ibn Ziyād 723<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ جَوْشَنَ his account of the events which he witnessed at al-Baṣra, cited by an informant of Abū Ubaida 723<sup>1</sup> seq.

أَعَشَى قِمْدَانَ see عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْبِمْدَانِيِّ

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ [بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ] الْكَصْرَمِيِّ governor of al-Kūfa under al-Ḥajjāj 972<sup>2</sup> [see Ṭabari II 1069<sup>12</sup>]

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عُبَيْدِ الْعَبَّاسِيِّ governor of al-Kūfa under Ziyād ibn Abīhi 616<sup>4</sup>: prefect of police at al-Baṣra under al-Ḥajjāj 831<sup>7</sup>

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ الْأَشْعَثِ الْكِنْدِيِّ, called عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ 413<sup>9</sup> seq., and 118<sup>8</sup> 413<sup>1</sup> seq.: his rebellion, flight and death 412<sup>11</sup> seq., see also foot-note

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ مُسْلِمِ الْبَاهِلِيِّ brother of K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 361<sup>9</sup> 362<sup>16</sup>

عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ نَعِيمِ الْأَزْدِيِّ his interview with Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 368<sup>2</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ السَّلَامِ, called أَبُو أَحْمَدَ: cited as an authority for the text of the *Naḳa'id* 17<sup>5</sup>

عَبَّاسُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ or عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ, see سَعْدُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ

عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ [عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ بِنِ عَبْدِ مَنَاةٍ] called also عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ 609<sup>14</sup>: a clan of the K̲uraish 348<sup>1</sup> 375<sup>9</sup> 391<sup>11</sup> 609<sup>12</sup> 747<sup>2</sup> 764<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ الْعُرَى بْنِ حُذَارٍ [الذَّبْيَانِيُّ] of the clan Tha'labā ibn Sa'd: slain by the 'Abs in the War of Dāḥis 94<sup>6</sup> 107<sup>8</sup>

عَبْدُ الْعُرَى بْنِ كَعْبٍ a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 970<sup>2</sup> — see حَمَانُ

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ بَشْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ grandfather of Numaila ibn Murra: supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749<sup>15</sup> 751<sup>9</sup> 1092<sup>2</sup>

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ جَوَّالِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ his verses on the victory of 'Amr ibn Ḥudair an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601<sup>13</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْوَلِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the attempt of his father to secure for him the succession to the throne 351<sup>15</sup> seq.

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ see ابْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ سِنَانِ بْنِ وَعَلَةَ السَّلَيْطِيِّ took part in capturing al-Ḥaufazān at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 784<sup>10</sup> seq.) 268<sup>9</sup>: see also 25<sup>11</sup>

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ شَرِيحَ بْنِ الْأَخْوَصِ of the clan Ja'far ibn Kilāb: distinguished himself at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>16</sup>

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ صَمْرَةَ [النَّيْشَلِيُّ] called أَبُو عَجْرَدٍ: brother of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 1096<sup>17</sup>

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ الْحُرَيْثِ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 741<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ الْقَيْسِ a tribe included in the group Rabī'a ibn Nizār 115<sup>13</sup> 144<sup>10</sup> 354<sup>14</sup> 737<sup>14</sup> 738<sup>3</sup> 1092<sup>1</sup>

عَبْدُ قَيْسٍ apparently a friend of al-Farazdaq, who mentions him in a poem 491<sup>9</sup> seq. — see also 480<sup>12</sup> 481<sup>3</sup>

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ أَحْرَةَ الْقُرَاشِيِّ called عَنَقَاءُ ابْنُ: his verses on the War of Dāḥis 107<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ كُبَّاسٍ [الْكُبَّاسِ] ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 31<sup>8</sup> 254<sup>6</sup> — for his genealogy, see 67<sup>8</sup> 75<sup>10</sup> 254<sup>10</sup>

عَبْدُ الْمُطَّلِبِ 403<sup>16</sup> 1021<sup>2</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*)

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ فَرِيْبٍ see الْأَصْبَعِيُّ

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ the Caliph, called ابْنُ مَرْوَانَ 507<sup>10</sup> 556<sup>10</sup>: his campaign against Muṣ'ab 749<sup>5</sup> seq. (cf. 1090<sup>17</sup> seq.): his interview with al-Akhṭal 401<sup>5</sup> seq.: his inquiries about the Battle of an-Nisār 240<sup>9</sup> seq.: see also 372 notes<sup>8</sup> 486<sup>16</sup> 927<sup>6</sup> 930<sup>10</sup>

عَبْدُ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مِيسَعٍ brother of Malik ibn Misma' 993<sup>8</sup>

عَبْدُ الْحَكَمِ see ابْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ

ancestors of the clans 'Abd-Shams and Ḥaṣhim 224<sup>10</sup>:  
called also مَنَاف 348<sup>1</sup> 391<sup>11</sup>

عَبْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ أَدَّ a group of clans including the Thaur, the Taim, the 'Adī and the  
'Ukl (= 'Auf) 156<sup>15</sup> 239<sup>17</sup> 1064<sup>8</sup> 1067<sup>10</sup> — see also 737 notes<sup>2</sup>

عَبْدُ يَغُوثَ بْنِ دَوْسِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 454 notes<sup>3</sup> (= 1075 notes<sup>2</sup>)

عَبْدُ يَغُوثَ بْنِ وَقَّاصِ بْنِ صَلَاةِ الْكَارِثِيِّ [according to Ibn Duraid 239<sup>19</sup> leader of the Madhḥij at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb  
149<sup>12</sup> 151<sup>8</sup> seq.: his capture and death 152<sup>7</sup> seq.: his verses on the occasion 153<sup>5</sup>  
seq. 153<sup>15</sup> seq.

الْمُبَرِّقُ الْعَبْدِيُّ (probably identical with الْعَبْدِيُّ) author of a verse cited 631<sup>4</sup>

tribe 82<sup>14</sup> cf. 99<sup>7</sup>: their feud with their kinsmen, the Dhubyān War  
of Dahis) 92<sup>15</sup> seq.: their victory over the Kalb at 'Urā'ir 98<sup>2</sup> seq.: their sojour-  
nings in Hajar and al-Yamāma 98<sup>6</sup> seq. cf. 419<sup>15</sup> seq. 1071<sup>5</sup> seq.: their settlement  
among the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a and their part in the Battle of Jabala 99<sup>5</sup> seq. cf.  
654<sup>16</sup> seq. 658<sup>13</sup> 677<sup>2</sup>: their negotiation with the Taghlib 103<sup>12</sup> seq.: their return  
to their own territory and their reconciliation with the Dhubyān 104<sup>13</sup> seq.: de-  
feated by the Ḍabba at an-Nakī'a 194<sup>5</sup> seq. (cf. 194<sup>15</sup>): defeated by the Yarbū'  
at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 336<sup>15</sup> seq.: slew 'Amr ibn 'Amr ibn 'Udus at  
Aḵrun 678<sup>8</sup> 679<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 60<sup>2</sup> 85<sup>14</sup> 86<sup>19</sup> 87<sup>12</sup> seq. 88<sup>4</sup> 90<sup>11</sup> 193<sup>12</sup> 229<sup>15</sup> (= 408<sup>15</sup>)  
238<sup>17</sup> 384<sup>4</sup> 386 notes<sup>6</sup> seq. 407<sup>6</sup> seq. 419<sup>11</sup> seq. 539<sup>5</sup>

عَبَسَ بْنِ رِفَاعَةَ بْنِ الْحِمْزِ a clan of the Sulaim 659<sup>16</sup>

عَبَسَ بْنِ طَلْقَ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الصَّرِيمِيِّ one of the leaders of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat  
during the disturbances at al-Baṣra 114<sup>11</sup> (= 732<sup>14</sup> genealogy) 738<sup>1</sup> seq. 739<sup>5</sup>  
seq. 741<sup>4</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ الْمَيْلَبِ see ابْنُ الْعَبَّاسِيَّةِ

عَبْسَمَسَ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan 116<sup>7</sup> seq. 152<sup>8</sup> 434<sup>8</sup> 713<sup>1</sup> 1071<sup>5</sup> seq., called also  
عَبْدُ الشَّمْسِ 958<sup>5</sup> and عَبْدُ شَمْسٍ 183<sup>15</sup>

عَبْلَةَ بِنْتُ الدَّوْلِ [الذَّيْلِ] mother of Rawḥa ibn Rabī'a al-'Absī 420<sup>12</sup>

عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ دَجِيزَةَ see عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ دَجِيزَةَ

إِبِلَسَ بْنِ عَبْلَةَ see عَبْلَةَ ابْنِ



عَبْدَةُ concubine of K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 363<sup>18</sup> [see Ṭabarī II 1303<sup>11</sup>]

(1) عُبَيْد at the Battle of Dhū K̲ār 642<sup>14</sup> (text doubtful)

(2) عُبَيْد a *rāwīya* of al-Farazdaq 1049<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ الْأَبْرَصِ بْنُ جُشَمِ الْأَسَدِيِّ the poet: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>1</sup>: his verses on the Battle of an-Nisār 245<sup>8</sup> seq.

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ clan: distinguished themselves at the Battle of al-Iyād (= Mulaiḥa) 581<sup>5</sup> seq. 582<sup>7</sup> 585<sup>9</sup> cf. 1019<sup>11</sup>: see also 21<sup>12</sup> 22<sup>13</sup> 23<sup>15</sup> 27<sup>11</sup> 31<sup>11</sup> 75<sup>13</sup> 76<sup>10</sup> 314<sup>18</sup> seq. 410<sup>10</sup> 466<sup>2</sup> 757<sup>9</sup> 759 notes<sup>3</sup> 1040<sup>10</sup>

عَبْدُ بْنُ جُشَمِ see عُبَيْدُ بْنُ جُشَمِ

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْكَرَامِ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 824<sup>4</sup> — apparently a relative of Umāma the wife of Jarīr

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو a clan of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt, included in the group Muḥāris 222<sup>15</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*) 340<sup>5</sup> 717<sup>9</sup> 741<sup>3</sup> 979<sup>1</sup> 1023<sup>13</sup>

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ الْكُرَيْثِ بْنِ كَعْبِ 741<sup>4</sup>, see the foregoing

الرَّاعِي see عُبَيْدُ بْنُ حُثَيْنِ التَّمِيمِيِّ

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ خُرَيْمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ slew 'Amr ibn Shakal at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes<sup>10</sup>

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Tamīm 200 notes<sup>2</sup>

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ an ancestor of Juwairiya ibn Badr ad-Dārimī 308<sup>15</sup> [possibly identical with عُبَيْدُ بْنُ خُرَيْمَةَ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ]

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ غَاصِرَةَ بْنِ سَمُرَةَ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ (var. عَبْدُ اللَّهِ 488<sup>16</sup>), nicknamed مَثْعُورٌ 484<sup>3</sup> (= 488<sup>19</sup>) 484<sup>4</sup> 485<sup>7</sup> seq. 487<sup>6</sup>: assaulted by Suhaim ibn Wathīl in the reign of 'Uthmān 484<sup>10</sup> seq.: sided with 'Umar ibn Laja' in his dispute with Jarīr 488<sup>16</sup> seq., and was consequently satirised by the latter 478<sup>10</sup> 481<sup>3</sup> seq.

عُبَيْدُ بْنُ قُرَّانِ of the tribe of Bahrā: was captured and released by a Yemenite king shortly before the Battle of Khaznā 1094<sup>4</sup>: his verses composed on the occasion 1094<sup>7</sup> seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ كِلَابٍ slain at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>11</sup>

ابْنُ ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ بَكْرَةَ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زُعَيْرِ بْنِ حَيَّانِ الْعَدَوِيِّ accompanied Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 357<sup>6</sup> 361<sup>12</sup>

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زِيَادِ بْنِ أَبِيهِ, called ابْنُ زِيَادٍ 735<sup>13</sup>, and ابْنُ مَرْجَانَةَ after his mother 721<sup>7</sup> seq. 722<sup>17</sup> 725<sup>11</sup>: put to death Muslim ibn 'Aḳīl 247<sup>2</sup>, and al-Ḥusain ibn 'Alī 721<sup>3</sup>: his relations with Yazīd ibn Mu'āwiya 721<sup>4</sup> seq.: his oration at al-Baṣra on hearing of Yazīd's death 722<sup>3</sup> seq.: a second oration 723<sup>12</sup> seq.: abandoned his post of governor and took refuge first with al-Ḥarith ibn Ḳais ibn Ṣuhbān 724<sup>19</sup> seq., afterwards with Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 726<sup>5</sup> seq.: brought about the renewal of the alliance between the Azd and the Rabī'a 729<sup>6</sup> seq.: fled to Syria after the murder of Mas'ūd 735<sup>1</sup> seq. cf. 117<sup>10</sup> 726<sup>13</sup> seq. [for a divergent account, see Tabarī II 456<sup>15</sup> seq. 461<sup>1</sup> seq.]: see also 112<sup>6</sup> 972<sup>5</sup>

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ زِيَادِ بْنِ ظُبْيَانَ of the tribe Taimallāh ibn Thā'labā: a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Baṣra 1091<sup>116</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ سَبِيْعٍ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ ابْنِ سَبِيْعٍ

717<sup>2</sup> عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْعَبَّاسِ الْكِنْدِيِّ an enemy of Jarīr 1014<sup>10</sup> 1016<sup>7</sup>

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَثْمَانَ بْنِ ابْنِ الْعَاصِ الشَّقَفِيِّ supported the Umayyad party at al-Baṣra on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 1092<sup>3</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الرُّفَيَاتِ see عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الرُّفَيَاتِ

عَبِيدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُسْلِمِ ابْنِ أَخِي brother of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>16</sup>

عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers 'Āmir, Ṭufail and Mu'āwiya 535<sup>4</sup>: wounded at the Battle of Jabala 669<sup>3</sup> seq.: said to have been slain at Dhū Najab 587<sup>19</sup> (= 1080<sup>5</sup>) 589<sup>5</sup> (= 1080<sup>7</sup>), but cf. 721<sup>16</sup> which apparently refers to the same occasion: see also 1079<sup>7</sup> [vocalised عَبِيدَة Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 43<sup>3</sup>]

عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ مَعْمَرِ بْنِ الْمُثَنَّى i. e. ابْنُ عُبَيْدَةَ a client of the clan Taim ibn Murra 1<sup>4</sup> 1054<sup>7</sup>, see Introduction p. XI: is cited as an authority for the text of the *Naḳā'id* 38<sup>18</sup> 62<sup>7</sup> 110<sup>2</sup> 165<sup>6</sup> 168<sup>15</sup> 333<sup>10</sup> 344<sup>5</sup> 376<sup>17</sup> 477<sup>6</sup> 518<sup>13</sup> 688<sup>10</sup> 753<sup>1</sup>: cites the following per-

sons — Abū Aslam 5 notes<sup>6</sup> Abū Manr al-Kulaibī 30<sup>16</sup>; Miṣḥal ibn Kusaib 126<sup>5</sup> 647<sup>8</sup>; Abū ʿAmr ibn al-ʿAlā 197<sup>2</sup> 1051<sup>3</sup>; Abū-l-Wathīk 229<sup>13</sup>; Kais ibn Ghālīb al-Fazārī 238<sup>10</sup> 240<sup>4</sup> seq.; Ratbil ad-Dubairī (= Abū Muḥhib) 238<sup>11</sup> 240<sup>3</sup> seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*); Ibn Shifā al-Manafī 239<sup>1</sup>; Abū-l-Gharraf ad-Jabbī 240<sup>12</sup>; Abū Naʿama (= ʿAmr ibn ʿIsā) al-ʿAdawī 240<sup>13</sup>; Abū-dh-Dhayyāl 240<sup>13</sup>; Shihāb ibn Ubayy ibn ʿAbbās 303<sup>9</sup>; Firās ibn Khandaḳ 305<sup>9</sup> 639<sup>1</sup>; Salīṭ ibn Saʿd ibn Maʿdan 313<sup>8</sup> 583<sup>16</sup> 647<sup>4</sup> 781<sup>16</sup>; Zabbān aṣ-Ṣubairī 313<sup>8</sup> 417<sup>20</sup>; Jahm ibn Ḥassān as-Salīṭī 313<sup>8</sup> 414<sup>4</sup> (= 625<sup>5</sup>) 416<sup>1</sup> 941<sup>1</sup>; Abū Malik 353<sup>19</sup>; Zuhair ibn Hunaid (or al-Hunaid) 354<sup>8</sup> 727<sup>16</sup> 729<sup>15</sup> 731<sup>10</sup> 732<sup>1</sup> 733<sup>7</sup>; Abū Hishām (= Muḥammad ibn as-Saʿib al-Kalbī) 365<sup>14</sup> 366<sup>2</sup>; Ruʿba ibn al-ʿAjāj 383<sup>6</sup>; Aʿyan ibn Labaṭa 414<sup>4</sup> (= 625<sup>4</sup>) 594<sup>14</sup> 617<sup>11</sup> 819<sup>7</sup> 941<sup>1</sup>; Saʿīd ibn Khālid ar-Riyāḥī 417<sup>20</sup> 753<sup>2</sup>; Mismaʿ ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 427<sup>13</sup> 612<sup>5</sup> 646<sup>18</sup>; Khirāsh [ibn Ismāʿīl] 452<sup>6</sup>; Hishām ibn Muḥammad al-Kalbī 452<sup>6</sup>; Ibn ʿAun 462<sup>9</sup>; Yūnus ibn Ḥabīb 468<sup>17</sup> 519<sup>17</sup> 721<sup>2</sup> 724<sup>6</sup> 729<sup>15</sup>; Affār ibn Laḳīṭ al-ʿAdawī 473<sup>11</sup> (= 703<sup>5</sup>); Ibn Salīṭ 473<sup>15</sup> (cf. 703<sup>9</sup>); al-Muntajī ibn Nabḥān al-ʿAdawī 487<sup>6</sup>; ʿĀmir ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik al-Mismaʿī 494<sup>4</sup> 646<sup>18</sup>; Adham al-ʿAbdī 497<sup>16</sup>; Abū-l-ʿAbbās al-Aḥwal 511<sup>12</sup> (see 496<sup>6</sup>); the *rāwīya* of al-Farazdaḳ 556<sup>11</sup>; al-Faḍl ibn Mūsā ibn Khuṣāila 609<sup>18</sup>; ʿUmar (?) 639<sup>13</sup>; Dirwās ibn Hunayy 679<sup>5</sup>; ʿUmair ibn Maʿn 721<sup>16</sup>; Ghailān ibn Muḥammad 722<sup>19</sup>; Maslama ibn Muḥarib 726<sup>2</sup> seq. 730<sup>9</sup> 734<sup>18</sup>; Yazīd ibn Sumair al-Jarmī 726<sup>14</sup>; Muḥammad ibn Ḥafṣ 729<sup>14</sup> 739<sup>17</sup>; Hubaira ibn Ḥudair 729<sup>3</sup> 740<sup>9</sup> 741<sup>1</sup>; Sallām ibn Abī Khaira 734<sup>10</sup>; Kusaib al-ʿAnbarī (= Abū-l-Khansā) 734<sup>11</sup>; Dhawwād (var. Rawwād) al-Kaʿbī 735<sup>2</sup>; Khālid ibn Jabala 753<sup>1</sup>; Muḳatīl al-Aḥwal al-Marṭhaḍī 905<sup>3</sup>; al-Agharr 957<sup>2</sup>; Daʿūd 1026<sup>5</sup>; Ayyūb ibn Kusaib 1045<sup>13</sup>; Abū Bisṭām al-ʿAdawī 1047<sup>7</sup>; see also 34<sup>8</sup> 124<sup>13</sup> 125<sup>11</sup> 126<sup>6</sup> 157<sup>13</sup> 166<sup>10</sup> 166<sup>16</sup> 167<sup>3</sup> 181<sup>12</sup> 190<sup>2</sup> seq. 214<sup>11</sup> 223<sup>11</sup> 15 228<sup>13</sup> 233<sup>17</sup> seq. 238<sup>17</sup> seq. 239<sup>16</sup> 244<sup>13</sup> 267<sup>3</sup> 277<sup>15</sup> 279<sup>17</sup> 285<sup>9</sup> seq. 288<sup>16</sup> 302<sup>2</sup> 303<sup>7</sup> 350<sup>6</sup> 396<sup>14</sup> 403<sup>6</sup> 404<sup>10</sup> 407<sup>17</sup> 414<sup>3</sup> 416<sup>10</sup> 419<sup>4</sup> 420<sup>10</sup> 422<sup>16</sup> 427<sup>7</sup> 434<sup>11</sup> 448<sup>9</sup> 450<sup>5</sup> 452<sup>1</sup> 460<sup>6</sup> 462<sup>5</sup> 463<sup>10</sup> 465<sup>10</sup> 471<sup>15</sup> 473<sup>8</sup> 475<sup>9</sup> seq. 482<sup>2</sup> 15 494<sup>11</sup> 495<sup>11</sup> 496<sup>13</sup> seq. 504<sup>6</sup> 521<sup>7</sup> 556<sup>2</sup> 557<sup>1</sup> 559<sup>14</sup> 561<sup>3</sup> 565<sup>8</sup> 568<sup>11</sup> seq. 580<sup>15</sup> 586<sup>19</sup> 587<sup>6</sup> 623<sup>8</sup> seq. 624<sup>4</sup> (= 650<sup>9</sup>) 637<sup>8</sup> 638<sup>13</sup> 652<sup>15</sup> seq. 700<sup>11</sup> 703<sup>1</sup> 713<sup>15</sup> 723<sup>20</sup> 744<sup>13</sup> 750<sup>14</sup> 770<sup>18</sup> 777<sup>5</sup> seq. 781<sup>12</sup> 789<sup>6</sup> 790<sup>8</sup> 796<sup>13</sup> 803<sup>5</sup> 805<sup>8</sup> 807<sup>14</sup> 811<sup>4</sup> seq. 813<sup>2</sup> 830<sup>3</sup> 15 834<sup>1</sup> 837<sup>1</sup> 846<sup>4</sup> 7 879<sup>11</sup> 883<sup>13</sup> 891<sup>5</sup> 896<sup>7</sup> 900<sup>6</sup> 907<sup>8</sup> seq. 918<sup>11</sup> 924<sup>10</sup> 932<sup>12</sup> 933<sup>3</sup> 934<sup>4</sup> 946<sup>6</sup> 954<sup>6</sup> 960<sup>3</sup> 964<sup>14</sup> 967<sup>7</sup> 970<sup>3</sup> 972<sup>6</sup> 985<sup>11</sup> 999<sup>15</sup> 1020<sup>11</sup> seq. 1023<sup>11</sup> 1025<sup>7</sup> 1042<sup>13</sup> 1044<sup>1</sup> 1045<sup>3</sup> seq. 1046<sup>10</sup> 1047<sup>6</sup> 14 1048<sup>19</sup> 1049<sup>10</sup> seq. 1093<sup>1</sup>

عَتِيبَةُ بْنُ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ شِهَابٍ see عَتَابُ بْنُ مَيْتَةَ

عَتَابُ بْنُ قَوْمِيٍّ بْنِ رِيحٍ بْنِ بَرْبُوعٍ (عَتَابُ diptoto 1039<sup>11</sup>) held the office of *ridf* at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 66<sup>7</sup> seq. (see 66<sup>17</sup>) 68<sup>15</sup> 247<sup>12</sup> 254<sup>11</sup> 298<sup>12</sup> 300<sup>10</sup> (var. بَرْبُوع 68<sup>18</sup>) 339<sup>15</sup> 781<sup>1</sup> 809<sup>3</sup> 898<sup>7</sup>

عَتَابُ بْنُ وَرْقَانَ الرِّيَاحِيِّ a general in the reign of ʿAbd-al-Malik 895<sup>12</sup> seq.

عَتَبَةُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see عَتَبَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ سَلَمَى بْنِ عَبْدِ نَيْمِ النَّيْدِيِّ slain by the Banū 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a at Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>6</sup> (genealogy)

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ زُعَيْرِ الْعَبْسِيِّ slain by Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94<sup>3</sup>

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مَنَاكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ [الْكَلَابِيِّ] 532<sup>6</sup>, called also جَعْفَرُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ, lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 532<sup>5</sup>

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ أَرْقَمِ بْنِ نُؤَيْرَةَ [الْبُرَيْعِيِّ] 491<sup>7</sup>: at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 511<sup>10</sup> (= 784<sup>15</sup>) 57<sup>7</sup>

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ [الْبُرَيْعِيِّ] 315<sup>9</sup>, 76<sup>4</sup> أَبُو حَزْرَةَ, called also مَيْمَنَةُ, 314<sup>15</sup> 339<sup>15</sup>, and 231<sup>14</sup>: his genealogy 75<sup>10</sup> 247<sup>13</sup> 302<sup>1</sup> 809<sup>1</sup> 1035<sup>6</sup>: was present at the Battle of Jabala 657<sup>5</sup>, where he was captured 672<sup>16</sup>: captured Bisṭām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī at al-Ghabīṭ 75<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 313<sup>14</sup> seq.) 809<sup>11</sup> seq. 1019<sup>8</sup> (cf. the doubtful passage 1069<sup>8</sup>): was leader of the Yarbūc at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 491<sup>7</sup> seq.; defeated the Kilāb at al-Jaunān (or ar-Raghām) 410<sup>7</sup> seq.: his conduct at the time of the Battle of Irāb 473<sup>14</sup> (= 703<sup>7</sup>) 474<sup>15</sup> seq. 1088<sup>11</sup>, and his verses on the occasion 473<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 703<sup>10</sup> seq.): slew al-Hirmās and Ḳais, sons of Hujaima, at Ghawl (= Kinhil) 865<sup>4</sup> 1000<sup>5</sup> 1019<sup>1</sup>: died before the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>19</sup> (see 581<sup>6</sup>): see also 22<sup>13</sup> 247<sup>12</sup> 254<sup>3</sup> 302<sup>1</sup> (var. عَيْيَنَةُ) 326<sup>6</sup> seq. 627<sup>5</sup> 637<sup>15</sup> 647<sup>17</sup> 808<sup>14</sup> 897<sup>14</sup> 939<sup>14</sup> 1039<sup>9</sup> 1067<sup>13</sup>

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ قَسْوَةَ, called قَسْوَةُ, 352<sup>13</sup>, author of a verse cited 352<sup>14</sup>

عُتْبَةُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُونِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ [الدَّارِمِيِّ] (var. عَتَكَل 865 notes<sup>7</sup>): his genealogy 425<sup>13</sup> 865<sup>11</sup>: was captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>16</sup> seq. 309<sup>15</sup> 425<sup>10</sup> 865<sup>10</sup> (= 308<sup>3</sup>)

عَتَكَل see the foregoing

عُثْمَانُ ابْنُ الْبَتَمِ a contemporary of Abū 'Ubaida 733<sup>1</sup>

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ سَعْدَانَ, called also سَعْدَانُ بْنُ 425<sup>14</sup> 440<sup>15</sup> 455<sup>4</sup> 456<sup>4</sup> 457<sup>17</sup> 463<sup>2</sup> 583<sup>7</sup>: his copy of the *Nakā'id* cited 313<sup>17</sup> 423<sup>10</sup> 925<sup>17</sup>

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ أَبِي الْعَاصِ الثَّقَفِيِّ gave his name to a gate at al-Baṣra 908<sup>9</sup>

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُرَاقَةَ الْقُرَشِيِّ an agent of al-Ḥajjāj ibn Yūsuf 930<sup>10</sup> seq.

عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عَفَانَ the Caliph: his treatment of the poet Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 220<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 25<sup>6</sup> 118<sup>17</sup> 345<sup>14</sup> 414<sup>5</sup> (= 625<sup>7</sup>) 417<sup>4</sup> seq. 484<sup>4</sup> seq. 608<sup>15</sup> 918<sup>13</sup>



عُثْمَانُ بْنُ الْفَضْلِ his interview with al-Farazdaq at al-Kūfa 369<sup>5</sup>

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ الْمُبَارَكِ see أَبُو عُمَانَ (1)

الْمَازِنِيُّ see أَبُو عُمَانَ (2)

أُمُّ عُمَانَ maternal grandmother of Jarir 206<sup>3</sup>

الْعُثْمَانِيَّةُ i. e. the party of the Caliph 'Uthmān 125<sup>13</sup>

عُثْمَانُ see under عُمَانُ

رَبِيعَةُ ancestor of Shabath ibn Rib'ī 399<sup>11</sup> 466<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ رُوَيْبَةَ بْنِ حَنْبَلَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ i. e. the 'عَجَّاجِ [see Aghānī XXI 84<sup>19</sup> seq.]: his verses cited 312<sup>3</sup> seq. 486<sup>4</sup> 514<sup>13</sup> 694 notes<sup>5</sup> 736<sup>13</sup> 758<sup>4</sup>

عَجْرَدُ الرِّيَّاحِيِّ a contemporary of Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣa'a 418<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَبْدُ عَمْرٍو see صَبْرَةَ أَبُو عَجْرَدَ

عَجَلُ بْنُ لُجَيْمٍ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47<sup>11</sup>

305<sup>10</sup> 764<sup>10</sup> 1023<sup>15</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy 47<sup>11</sup>: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Dhu Ḥār 641<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 47<sup>5</sup> (= 781<sup>15</sup>) 537 (= 785<sup>14</sup>) 56<sup>16</sup> 58<sup>10</sup> 148<sup>4</sup> 156<sup>9</sup> 460<sup>17</sup> 461<sup>6</sup> 614<sup>9</sup> 728<sup>15</sup> 1019<sup>14</sup>

عَجَلَى الْكَحْبَشِيَّةُ mother of 'Abdallāh ibn Khāzim 372<sup>7</sup>

الْعَجَمُ represented as descendants of Isaac 995<sup>5</sup>: see also 40<sup>9</sup> 358<sup>11</sup> 640<sup>16</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ ancestor of a family of the Mālik ibn Ḥanzala 366<sup>2</sup>

عَدْسُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ or عَدَسُ, ancestor of a family of the Dārim: vocalisation of the name 182<sup>18</sup> 587<sup>11</sup> seq.: names of his children 772<sup>16</sup> 958<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 187<sup>4</sup> 229<sup>4</sup> 230<sup>1</sup> 451<sup>13</sup> (= 454<sup>3</sup> 1074<sup>17</sup>) 459<sup>15</sup> 498<sup>9</sup> 958<sup>12</sup>

بَلْعَدَوِيَّةُ i. e. بنت مالك بن جَلّ, wife of Mālik ibn Ḥanzala and ancestress of the clans Ṣudayy, Zaid and Yarbu' 186<sup>11</sup> seq., who are called بنو العدوية 325<sup>3</sup> 731<sup>4</sup> (= 732<sup>9</sup>) 750<sup>4</sup> 862<sup>5</sup>, or بَلْعَدَوِيَّةُ 115<sup>9</sup> 1047<sup>7</sup>: see also 186<sup>10</sup>

عَدَى بْنُ أَخْرَمَ a clan of the 'Ṭayyī' 1083<sup>12</sup> seq.



أَرْطَاة الْقَزَارِيَّ عَدِيّ بن أَرْطَاة governor of al-Baṣra under ʿUmar ibn ʿAbd-al-ʿAzīz 974<sup>6</sup>: his death 993<sup>12</sup>: see also 368<sup>10</sup> 369<sup>6</sup>

عَدِيّ بن جُنْدَب بن الْعَنْبَر a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 484<sup>2</sup>: see also 312<sup>18</sup> 484<sup>1</sup> 491<sup>10</sup> 493<sup>17</sup>

عَدِيّ بن حَاتِم [الطَّائِي] lived in the time of the Caliph Abū Bakr 715<sup>13</sup>: see also 551<sup>15</sup>

عَدِيّ بن عَبْدِ مَنَاة see عَدِيّ الرِّبَابِ

مَيْلِيل بن رَبِيعَةَ see عَدِيّ بن رَبِيعَةَ

عَدِيّ بن الرَّقَاع الْعَامِلِيّ a poet contemporary with Jarīr [see Aghānī VIII 179<sup>4</sup> seq.], called ذُو الرَّقَاع 967<sup>2</sup>: see also 601<sup>2</sup>

عَدِيّ بن زَيْد الْعِبَادِيّ slain by an-Nuʿmān ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra 639<sup>3</sup> seq.: verse cited 119<sup>2</sup>

عَدِيّ الرِّبَابِ a clan included in the Ribāb, and hence called عَدِيّ بْن عَبْدِ مَنَاة 360<sup>5</sup> 15: see also 737<sup>19</sup> (?) 738<sup>19</sup> 803<sup>15</sup> seq. 908<sup>1</sup> seq. 1064<sup>7</sup> 1067<sup>10</sup> 1068<sup>4</sup> 12

عَدِيّ بن فَزَارَةَ ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 95<sup>15</sup> (see 75<sup>5</sup> 85<sup>10</sup> 88<sup>9</sup>)

عَدِيّ بن كَعْب a clan of the Ḳuraish 930<sup>11</sup>

عَدِيّ الْيَرْبُوعِيّ slain by the Shaiban at the Battle of Mulaiḥa 54<sup>6</sup> (= 74<sup>7</sup>)

عَدِيّ الْعَجَلِيّ his verses on the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 646<sup>12</sup> seq.: his eulogy of Malik ibn Mismaʿ 1090<sup>6</sup> seq. (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 1090<sup>5</sup>)

عَدِيّ النَّمِيرِيّ a friend of al-Farazdaq 427<sup>13</sup> seq., and *raʿwiya* of ar-Rāʿī 443<sup>4</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 443<sup>3</sup> seq. (see 432<sup>10</sup>)

عَرَار a cow whose name became proverbial 107<sup>3</sup> seq.

عَرَب 20<sup>16</sup> 30<sup>15</sup> 46<sup>10</sup> 63<sup>18</sup> 67<sup>5</sup> 82<sup>8</sup> 84<sup>12</sup> 87<sup>16</sup> 92<sup>20</sup> 98<sup>18</sup> 456<sup>9</sup>: undetermined 645<sup>2</sup> — observe the phrase وَالنَّاسُ يَوْمَئِذٍ عَرَبٌ 354<sup>5</sup>

الشَّاعِرُ cited, apparently by Abū ʿUbaida, as an authority for an incident in the life of Jarīr 31<sup>5</sup>

عَرَّامُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ his verses on the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 115<sup>10</sup> seq.  
(= 735<sup>16</sup> seq.): his verses addressed to Mālik ibn Mismā' 750<sup>5</sup> seq.

عُرَّةُ بْنُ حَذِيرٍ [= عُرَّةُ بْنُ أُدَيْيَةَ, see Mubarrad 538<sup>16</sup> seq.] 186<sup>6</sup> (= 699<sup>12</sup>)

عُرَّةُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ [الكلابى] 533<sup>13</sup> 535<sup>13</sup>

عُرَّةُ بْنُ حِزَامٍ mentioned by Jarīr 274<sup>8</sup>

عُرَّةُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ تَضَلَّةِ الْأَسَدِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>19</sup> (see 241<sup>14</sup>)

عُرَّةُ بْنُ شَبِيبٍ a member of the clan Jadila, mentioned by Jarīr 37<sup>2</sup>

عُرَّةُ بْنُ شَرِيحِ النَّمِيرِيِّ one of the Banū 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥārith, present at the Battle of Kharat Ahwā 405<sup>11</sup> seq.

عُرَّةُ بْنُ عُنْبَةَ, one of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb, called الرَّحَالُ 659<sup>11</sup> 674<sup>18</sup>: maternal grandfather of 'Āmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 659<sup>11</sup>: his encounter with Sinān ibn Abī Ḥāritha immediately after the Battle of Jabala, and his verses on the subject 674<sup>18</sup> seq.

عُرَّةُ بْنُ الْوَرْدِ بْنِ حَايِسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ, called أَبُو حَمْرَانَ 338<sup>14</sup>: was defeated by the Banū Riyāḥ at Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarā'im) 336 notes<sup>8</sup> seq.

عُرَيْنُ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ بَرْبُوعٍ clan 31<sup>2</sup> 7 120<sup>11</sup>

عُرَيْنَةُ a clan of the Bajila 31<sup>7</sup> 131<sup>17</sup> 659<sup>1</sup> 660<sup>4</sup>

عُرَّةُ الْكُحْرِ a woman of al-Baṣra 114<sup>8</sup> (= 732<sup>6</sup>) — var. عُرَّةُ الْكُحْرِ الْبَرْيَاحِيَّةِ in Ṭabarī II 453<sup>5</sup>

عَبْدُ الْعُرَى deity 76<sup>13</sup> 141<sup>3</sup> 10 668<sup>15</sup> — see عَبْدُ الْعُرَى

عُرَيْبَةُ a woman of the Dhuhl ibn Tha'laba, who befriended al-Farazdaq 611<sup>16</sup> seq.

الْعُرَيْلُ الْخَارِثِيُّ father of three men who were slain by Ḥamra ibn Ḥamra an-Nahshalī 601<sup>7</sup> seq.

عُرَّةُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ الْعَسْرِ wife of Ḥa'nab ibn Arnab 474<sup>5</sup> (= 703<sup>14</sup>)

بَنُو الْعُشْرَاءِ a family of the Fazāra 86<sup>18</sup> 97<sup>14</sup> 101<sup>1</sup>

عِصَامٌ cited as an authority for an incident in the life of al-Farazdaq 611<sup>15</sup>

عِصَامُ بْنُ اَنْثِيْلٍ الرِّيَّاحِيّ mentioned by Jarīr 1018<sup>9</sup>

عِصَامُ بْنُ نَفْعٍ بْنُ قَتَبِ اَنْثِيْلِيّ his interview with the poet Abu-l-Bilād 436<sup>2</sup> seq.

اَلْعَصَا i. e. the family of al-ʿĀṣi ibn Umayya 1017<sup>12</sup>

اَبُو حَنْشِ التَّغْلِبِيّ see عَصَمُ بْنُ التَّعْمَانِ, عَصَمُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ اَبِيْر التَّيْمِيّ took part in slaying ʿAbd-Yaghūth ibn Waḳḳāṣ after the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 153<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ حَذْرَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَّاحِيّ (called عَصَمَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 336 notes<sup>7</sup>) distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhāt al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarāʾim) 337<sup>4</sup> seq.: his verses on the occasion 337<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ سِنَانِ بْنِ خُنْدٍ [اَلْسَعْدِيّ] at the Battle of al-Watidāt 389<sup>6</sup> seq.: called also عَصِيْمَةُ 389<sup>5</sup>

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ حَذْرَةَ بْنِ قَيْسِ see عَصَمَةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ قَعْنَبِ بْنِ سَبِيْرِ اَلتَّغْلِبِيّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314<sup>1</sup> (see 531<sup>15</sup>, and foot-note)

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ اَلثَّخَارِ [اَلتَّغْلِبِيّ] called اَبْنُ اَلثَّخَارِ 73<sup>15</sup> seq.: slain at the Battle of Mulaiḥa (= Hāmal) 73<sup>17</sup> 583<sup>15</sup> seq.

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ وَهَبِ اَلْعَتَرِيّ, called اَبُو عَمِيْلَةَ: took part in capturing Maʿbad ibn Zurāra at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1063<sup>6</sup>

عَصِيْدُ see حَذِيْفَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ

عَصِيْدَةُ 843<sup>4</sup>, son-in-law of Jarīr, according to 843 notes<sup>3</sup> seq., which does not agree with 843<sup>5</sup>

اَحْمَدُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ see اَبُو عَصِيْدَةَ

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ سِنَانِ بْنِ خُنْدٍ see عَصِيْمَةُ

عَصِيَّةُ بْنُ اَلخُفْمِيّ see عَصَا بْنُ اَلخُفْمِيّ

عُطَارْدُ بْنُ حَاجِبِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ اَلدَّارِمِيّ received a crown from the Persian king 265<sup>2</sup> seq.:

his visit to the Persian court 463<sup>20</sup> seq.: his conversion to Islām and his interview with the Prophet 464<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 182<sup>17</sup> 489<sup>15</sup> 495<sup>15</sup> 498<sup>19</sup> 696 notes<sup>8</sup> 897<sup>6</sup> (= 496<sup>3</sup>) 959<sup>9</sup>

عُطَارِد cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 430<sup>9</sup>

الْعَطَاف one of the Banū 'Abdallāh ibn Kilāb: lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Ja'far 534<sup>2</sup>

زُخَيْرُ الرِّزَامِيِّ الْعَطَافُ بن زُخَيْرِ الرِّزَامِيِّ a contemporary of al-Yarbū'ī 810<sup>11</sup>

عَطْرَةُ cited for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq 374<sup>15</sup>

عَطِيَّةُ بن جَعَالِ بن جَعَالِ بن مُجَمِّعِ, called جَعَالِ ابْنِ جَعَالِ 297<sup>7</sup>, cf. 814<sup>3</sup>: one of the Banū Ghudāna ibn Yarbū', and a friend of al-Farazdaq 275<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1052<sup>9</sup> seq.): see also 38<sup>6</sup> 297<sup>b</sup>

عَطِيَّةُ بن الْحَطَفَى بن بَدْرِ الْكَلْبِيِّ, called also عَطَا 157<sup>6</sup> (and apparently 41<sup>10</sup> 42<sup>1</sup> seq. 1045<sup>13</sup> cf. 1<sup>6</sup>), father of Jarīr: his ancestry 1<sup>6</sup> seq.: his verses threatening Tamīm ibn 'Ulātha 2<sup>6</sup> seq.: anecdotes concerning him 1047<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 108<sup>14</sup> 202<sup>11</sup> 260<sup>11</sup> 268<sup>18</sup> seq. 293<sup>10</sup> seq. 473<sup>1</sup> 493<sup>11</sup> 573<sup>4,9</sup> 626<sup>4</sup> 627<sup>5</sup> 712<sup>10</sup> seq. 759 notes<sup>1</sup> 769<sup>4</sup> (= 1047<sup>16</sup>) 791<sup>10</sup> 816<sup>15</sup> 817<sup>12</sup> 842<sup>16</sup> 1014<sup>6</sup> seq.

العفاس a she-camel 447<sup>15</sup> seq. 934<sup>10</sup>

عَفَا بن عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [بن الْحُرثِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ] (var. غَفَا 581 notes<sup>4</sup>, Lisān XII 126<sup>7</sup>), called also عَفَا بن أَبِي مَلِيْلٍ 582<sup>19</sup> 583<sup>10</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>16</sup>, where he was slain 583<sup>10</sup>

العفاف بن الغلاف بن قَيْسِ [ الرِّبَاحِيِّ ] murdered by Shuraih ibn Wahb al-'Absī and his brother Jābir 337<sup>7</sup> seq., cf. 336 notes<sup>6</sup> seq.

عَقَانُ الْقَيْسِيِّ owner of a house at al-Baṣra 731<sup>7</sup>

العفو بن الْحَوْفَرَانِ 55<sup>1</sup>

عُقَالُ بن خُوَيْلِدِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ threatened by an-Nābigha al-Ja'dī 906<sup>7</sup> seq.

عِقَالُ بن شَبَّهَ بن عِقَالِ, called شَبَّهَ ابْنِ 984<sup>12</sup>, nephew of al-Farazdaq: was at the court of the Caliph Hishām 984<sup>12</sup>: cited by al-Yarbū'ī 697<sup>6</sup> 984<sup>11</sup>

عَقْلُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سَفِينِ الْمَجَاشِعِيِّ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq (see 127<sup>4</sup>) 82<sup>6</sup> 165<sup>13</sup>

172<sup>3</sup> 276<sup>8</sup> 296<sup>13</sup> 441<sup>1</sup> 489<sup>15</sup> 497<sup>4</sup> 771<sup>4</sup> 822<sup>3</sup> 833<sup>9</sup> 949<sup>9</sup> 953<sup>5</sup> (var. حَبَل) 997<sup>11</sup>:

عَقَال as a designation of the family 180<sup>15</sup> 247<sup>3</sup> 254<sup>12</sup> 317<sup>15</sup> 433<sup>15</sup> 439<sup>1</sup> 491<sup>5</sup>

778<sup>7</sup> seq. 862<sup>14</sup> 974<sup>4</sup> 977<sup>1</sup> 1039<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَقَبَةُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ شَمْسِ الْقُرَشِيِّ a contemporary of al-Akḥa' ibn Ḥābis 140<sup>17</sup>

عَقَبَةُ بْنُ مُلَيْصِ الْمَقْلَدِيِّ, called أَبُو الْوَرَقَةِ: his verses replying to Jarīr 14<sup>15</sup> seq.

عُقْدَانُ nickname of al-Farazdaq q. v.

عُقْفَانُ بْنُ الْحَكِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ an ancestor of Iyās ibn Ḥuṣāin ibn Ziyād 896<sup>11</sup> (=495<sup>19</sup>)

see 496<sup>1</sup>

عَقْلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو(?) at the Battle of Jabala 663<sup>4</sup>

عَقِيلُ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see عَقِيلُ

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ بْنِ بِلَالٍ see أَبُو عَقِيلِ

عُقَيْلَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 173<sup>16</sup> (var. سَكِينَةُ)

عَكَبُ بْنُ عَكَبِ بْنِ كِنَانَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ ancestor of a distinguished family 456<sup>6</sup> seq.

حَاجِبُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسٍ see أَبُو عَكْرِشَةَ

عَكْرَمَةُ بْنُ جَرِيرٍ son of the poet 203<sup>14</sup>

عَكْرَمَةُ بْنُ خَصَفَةَ بْنِ قَيْسٍ (= عَكْرَمَةُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ) a group of tribes including the

Hawāzin and the Sulaim 408<sup>15</sup>

عُكْلُ a clan included in the *Ribāb* 1064<sup>7</sup> seq., and said to be descended from عَوْفُ

عَبْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ أَدِ 132<sup>1</sup> 156<sup>15</sup> (genealogy): see also 131<sup>17</sup> 156<sup>8</sup> 206<sup>1</sup> 660<sup>8</sup> 1067<sup>11</sup> 1068<sup>12</sup>

عَلَاءُ بْنُ قَرْكَةَ الصَّبَبِيِّ maternal uncle of al-Farazdaq 172<sup>2</sup> 893<sup>5</sup>

عَلَّافُ [الكلابي] father of two men who were slain at the Battle of Harāmīt 927<sup>11</sup>

عَلَّافَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ one of the Banu-l-Ḥārith ibn Hammām ibn Murra 236<sup>17</sup>: his

verses reproaching his kinsmen with their treatment of Iyās ibn Mas'ūd 237<sup>7</sup> seq.



سَبَّاحُ [السَّبَّاحُ] الْقُرَيْشِيُّ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152<sup>5</sup> seq.:  
his verses on the occasion 154<sup>16</sup> seq.

عَلَقَمَةُ, called الْخَصِيُّ, 200<sup>10</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 134<sup>1</sup>]  
[بن سَهْل الدَّارِمِيُّ]

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ the poet, of the clan Rabr'a ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt 186<sup>5</sup> (= 699<sup>10</sup>),  
called الْقَحْلُ by al-Farazdaq 200<sup>8</sup>: his verses on the expedition of 'Amr ibn 'Amr  
ibn 'Udus against the 'Ṭayyi' 46<sup>3</sup> seq. 654<sup>1</sup> seq. 1087<sup>20</sup>

عَلَقَمَةُ بْنُ عَلَاقَةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ grandson of 'Auf ibn al-Aḥwaṣ 388<sup>15</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَصِمٍ see الْعَبْلَانُ — according to 896 notes<sup>4</sup> الْعَبْلَانُ was the  
horse ridden by 'Abdallāh, and this agrees with the reading of the MSS in 896<sup>5</sup>

عَلِيٌّ بْنُ زَعْدَمٍ, one of the Banū Mau'ala ibn Fuḳaim, sent by Ziyād ibn Abīhi to  
arrest al-Farazdaq 611<sup>9</sup>: called زَعْدَمُ ابْنُ 611<sup>14</sup>

عَلِيٌّ بْنُ أَبِي طَالِبٍ the Caliph: his remarks on the death of az-Zubair 81<sup>5</sup> seq.: on  
the practice called *mu'āḳara* 625<sup>20</sup> seq. (= 999<sup>18</sup> seq.): see also 125<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 439<sup>13</sup>)  
247<sup>15</sup> (= 254<sup>8</sup> 896<sup>6</sup>) 308<sup>6</sup> 358<sup>5</sup> 17 716<sup>13</sup>

أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الْمَدَائِنِيُّ see عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ

(1) أَبُو عَلِيٍّ (?) cited in Boucher's MS for the text of a verse of al-Farazdaq  
983 notes<sup>7</sup>

(2) عَلَمَرُ بْنُ الطَّقِيلِ see أَبُو عَلِيٍّ

(3) قَيْسُ بْنُ عَصِمِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ see أَبُو عَلِيٍّ

عَلِيَّبُ a celebrated maker of bows 947<sup>1</sup>

عَلِيْمُ بْنُ جَنْبَابٍ a clan of the Kalb 25<sup>3</sup> seq. 98<sup>3</sup>

عَلِيَّةُ بِنْتُ نَاجِيَةَ الرَّبَاجِيَّةِ a woman of al-Baṣra 732<sup>5</sup> (= 1147)

عَلَمُ بْنُ نَاشِبٍ (?) captured at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرُ بْنُ سَادٍ see حَنْفَلَةُ

(1) عَمَّارُ a man whose descendants are satirised in an anonymous verse 157<sup>8</sup>

(2) عَمَّارٌ mentioned in a verse by Jarīr 427<sup>6</sup>

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ زِيَادٍ [بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] الْعَبْسِيُّ, brother of ar-Rabīʿ ibn Ziyād 193<sup>7</sup> 655<sup>1</sup>: called دَائِقٌ 193<sup>7</sup> 194<sup>20</sup>, and الْوَرَبُ 193<sup>8</sup>: his relations with al-Muthallam ibn al-Mushakkh-khara aḍ-Ḍabbī 193<sup>12</sup> seq.: slain by Shirḥaf ibn al-Muthallam at an-Nakīʿa 193<sup>3</sup> 194<sup>5</sup> seq.

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ عَتِيبَةَ بْنِ أَنْحَرِثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>17</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582<sup>19</sup>, where he was slain 583<sup>9</sup>

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ عَقِيلِ بْنِ بِلَالِ الْكَلْبِيِّ great-grandson of Jarīr 205<sup>16</sup>: called أَبُو عَقِيلٍ 166<sup>7</sup> [see Aghānī XX 183<sup>5</sup>]: verses ascribed to him 11<sup>19</sup> seq.: satirised by Abu-r-Rudainī 205<sup>16</sup>: cites his father 1047<sup>19</sup>: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 488<sup>6</sup>: cited by Abū Saʿīd (=as-Sukkarī) 272<sup>2</sup>: cited by Saʿdān ibn al-Mubārak 430<sup>15</sup>: cited for the text of the *Nakāʿid* 166<sup>7</sup> 492<sup>10</sup> 511<sup>12</sup> 855<sup>13</sup> 938 notes<sup>8</sup> 980<sup>2</sup> 996<sup>1</sup> cf. 574<sup>5</sup>: see also 381<sup>4</sup> 219<sup>3</sup> 847<sup>4</sup> 891<sup>7</sup> 975<sup>9</sup>

عُمَانٌ i. e. the tribes of ʿUmān 115<sup>16</sup> (= 737<sup>1</sup>) 720<sup>6</sup> (= 740<sup>8</sup>)

عُمَرُ كَسْرَى (?) cited by Abū ʿUbaida 639<sup>13</sup> (MS عُمَرُ كَسْرَى)

عُمَرُ بْنُ الْكَتَّابِ the Caliph: called أَبُو حَقَّصٍ 1089<sup>11</sup>: his interview with Samaifaʿ ibn Nākūr 46<sup>9</sup> seq.: his remark about the people of al-Kūfa 312<sup>17</sup> seq.: banished the Christians from Najrān 600<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 118<sup>16</sup> 729<sup>17</sup> 1089<sup>12</sup> 1099<sup>10</sup> seq.

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see رَبِيعَةَ

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرَةَ cites Bashīr ibn ʿAbdallāh 361<sup>19</sup>

عُمَرُ [بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ] the poet 607<sup>4</sup>

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَنْحَرِثِ الْأَمْخَزُومِيِّ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738<sup>11</sup> 739<sup>15</sup>

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ the Caliph: called أَبْنُ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ 798<sup>13</sup> (= 397<sup>9</sup>): entertained al-Farazdaq at Medina in the reign of al-Walīd ibn ʿAbd-al-Malik 396<sup>15</sup> seq., and afterwards banished him 397<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 396 notes<sup>8</sup> seq. 798<sup>14</sup> seq.: entertained Jarīr 397<sup>13</sup> seq.: his opinion of the two poets 397<sup>19</sup> seq.: see also 974<sup>7</sup>

عُمَرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ (?) cited as a historical authority 367<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُ بْنُ عَبِيدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَعْمَرِ التَّيْمِيِّ one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra after the disturbances 738<sup>10</sup> 739<sup>15</sup>: appointed governor of al-Baṣra by ‘Abdallāh ibn az-Zubair (in A. H. 64) 742<sup>16</sup> seq.: see also 749<sup>5</sup> 750<sup>19</sup> 1091<sup>6</sup>

أَبْنُ لَجَا، عَمْرُو بْنُ لَجَا، called also لَجَا بْنُ عَمْرٍو 161<sup>7</sup> 209<sup>5</sup> 388<sup>6</sup>, 208<sup>9</sup> 594<sup>7</sup> 908<sup>3</sup>, and أَبُو حَفْصٍ 908<sup>10</sup>: his mother Barza 488<sup>10</sup>: his interview with Luḡmān al-Khuzā‘ī 487<sup>7</sup> seq.: his poetical controversy with Jarīr 487<sup>11</sup> seq.: received a visit from al-Farazdaq at al-Baṣra, and supplied him with information respecting the Banū Ja‘far ibn Kilāb 907<sup>13</sup> seq.: verses ascribed to him 209<sup>6</sup> seq. 388<sup>7</sup> seq. 487<sup>9</sup> seq. 487<sup>17</sup> 488<sup>12</sup> seq. 489<sup>3</sup> seq. 491<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 901<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرُ بْنُ يَرِيدٍ [الْأَسَدِيُّ] satirised by al-Farazdaq 1052<sup>11</sup> seq.

(1) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. the Caliphs Abū Bakr and ‘Umar ibn al-Khaṭṭāb 789<sup>14</sup> 1013<sup>15</sup>

(2) الْعُمَرَانُ i. e. ‘Umar ibn ‘Ubaidallāh and ‘Umar ibn ‘Abd-ar-Raḥmān 738<sup>12</sup> 739<sup>4</sup>

عَمْرَانُ بْنُ الْخَافِ بْنِ فُضَاعَةَ tribal ancestor 178<sup>9</sup>

عَمْرَانُ بْنُ عِصَامِ الْعَتَرِيِّ acted as arbiter between Malik ibn Misma‘ and Ashyam ibn Shaḡīḡ in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu‘āwiya 728<sup>19</sup>

أَبْنُ مَرَّةٍ، عَمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرَّةٍ، called also مَرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 681<sup>1</sup>, and 681<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 680<sup>13</sup>: at the Battle of Zubāla 681<sup>1</sup> seq. cf. 680<sup>12</sup>: slain by Ḳurra ibn Hubaira at the Battle of Ḳārat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 404<sup>9</sup> 405<sup>4</sup> seq.

عَمْرَانُ بْنُ مَرَّةِ الْمُنَقَرِيِّ، called مَرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 319<sup>11</sup> 779<sup>9</sup> 937<sup>6</sup> (= 779<sup>13</sup>) 979<sup>4</sup>, and مَرَّةُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو 845<sup>18</sup>: represented by Jarīr as having taken part in outraging Jīthīn 222<sup>14</sup> 223<sup>4</sup> 682<sup>13</sup> 709<sup>1</sup> 800<sup>8</sup> 1001<sup>9</sup>

الْعَمْرَانُ i. e. ‘Amr and ‘Āmir, sons of Jābir ibn Ḳaṭān ibn Naḡshal 772<sup>5</sup> (see notes<sup>3</sup>) 949<sup>7</sup>

(1) عَمْرُو 338<sup>2</sup> i. e. the family of ‘Amr ibn Hammām ibn Riyāḡ (see 337<sup>5</sup>)

(2) عَمْرُو 372 notes<sup>10</sup>, a man slain by Ibn al-Ḥubāb at the Battle of ath-Tharthār

(3) عَمْرُو 387 notes<sup>4</sup>, a man addressed in a verse by Dhu-l-Iṣṣa‘ al-‘Adwānī (see 762<sup>4</sup> seq.)

(4) عَمْرُو 669<sup>3</sup>, a member of the clan ‘Abdallāh ibn Ghatafan

(5) عَمْرُو 838<sup>8</sup>, a friend of al-Farazdaq (?)

ابْنُ أَحْمَرَ see عَمْرُو بْنُ أَحْمَرَ الْبَاعِلِيُّ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْأَحْوَصِ الْكِلَابِيُّ slain by Khālīd ibn Malik an-Nahshālī at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302<sup>12</sup> 388<sup>17</sup> (= 589<sup>10</sup>) 588<sup>3</sup> (= 1080<sup>11</sup>) 1079<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْأَسْلَعِ [الْعَبْسِيُّ] took part in slaying Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95<sup>9</sup> 96<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ أَصْعَعٍ [الْبَاعِلِيُّ] afforded hospitality to Khālīd ibn ‘Abdallāh ibn Khālīd at al-Baṣra (in A. H. 71) 749<sup>11</sup> [cf. Ṭabarī II 798<sup>9</sup>]; see also 751<sup>9</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ بَكْرِ a clan of the Taghlib included among the *Arākīm* 266<sup>12</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ تَمِيمٍ tribe: fought at al-Marrūt 70<sup>15</sup> seq.: allied themselves with the Bakr ibn Wā’il 156<sup>9</sup> seq. cf. 258<sup>2</sup>: see also 26<sup>10</sup> 143<sup>2</sup> 156<sup>8</sup> 163<sup>13</sup> 225<sup>2</sup> 258<sup>3</sup> seq. 306<sup>11</sup> 312<sup>5</sup> 315<sup>3</sup> 392 notes <sup>2</sup> 448<sup>5</sup> 452<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1073<sup>9</sup> seq.) 466<sup>15</sup> 599<sup>1</sup> seq. 636<sup>13</sup> 713<sup>11</sup> (?) 738<sup>4</sup> seq. 901<sup>5</sup> 911<sup>4</sup> 1021<sup>12</sup> 1040<sup>2</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ clan 373<sup>2</sup> (var. ثَعْلَبَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ 266<sup>13</sup>)

عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنُ عَتَّابِ (1087<sup>14</sup>), called also عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنُ مَلْقَطِ الطَّائِيّ 1084<sup>8</sup>, and عَمْرُو بْنُ مَلْقَطِ 45<sup>17</sup> 46<sup>2</sup> 653<sup>7</sup> 13 1085<sup>6</sup>: urged ‘Amr ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira, to slay Zurāra ibn ‘Udus 653<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 1084<sup>8</sup> seq.) cf. 45<sup>18</sup>: commanded the vanguard of the king’s army when he marched against the Banū Darim (Second Day of Uwāra) 1085<sup>6</sup> 1087<sup>14</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرِ [ابْنِ عَقِيلِ الْقَرَارِيِّ] called الْقَوْغَاءُ (?): mentioned in a verse by ‘Antara ibn Shaddād 101<sup>17</sup> — for his genealogy, see 101<sup>1</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ قَتْلَنِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ 949<sup>7</sup> cf. 772<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُرْمُوزِ بْنِ فَتَاكِ السَّعْدِيِّ (var. عَمِيرٌ 82<sup>2</sup>) one of the Banū Rabī‘a ibn Ka‘b 399<sup>10</sup> 970<sup>3</sup>: called ابْنُ جُرْمُوزِ 81<sup>2</sup> seq. 708<sup>16</sup> 833<sup>2</sup> 860<sup>6</sup>, and ابْنُ ذَيْلِ (after his great-grandfather) 82<sup>1</sup> 180<sup>2</sup> 592<sup>3</sup> 833<sup>7</sup>: his genealogy 82<sup>2</sup>: slew az-Zubair ibn al-‘Awwām after the Battle of the Camel 80<sup>17</sup> seq. 179<sup>10</sup> 318<sup>16</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>), perhaps also 453<sup>11</sup> (= 1074<sup>7</sup>)

عَمْرُو الْجَعْفَرِيِّ slain by the Dībāb at Ṭikhfa (= ‘Arja, or al-Ḥudāibāt) 526<sup>10</sup> 925<sup>14</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْجَعْفَرِ اَلْجَعْفَرِيُّ a *kāhin*, slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152<sup>9</sup> 154<sup>15</sup>  
seq. 155<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُنْدَبٍ a subdivision of the Banu-l-ʿAnbar ibn ʿAmr ibn Tamīm 315<sup>3</sup> 317<sup>4</sup>  
696<sup>7</sup> (= 747<sup>15</sup>)

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَّاحِيلَ بْنِ عَمْرُو see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْجَبْرِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جُوَيْنِ الرَّيَّاحِيُّ captured Ḥassān al-Lakhmī at the Battle of Tikhfa 68<sup>4</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ حُجْرٍ بْنِ عَمْرُو, اَلْمَقْتَر, one of the Kindite kings 452<sup>7</sup> (= 1081<sup>9</sup>)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَذِيرٍ بْنِ سَلَمَى اَلنَّيَّشَلِيُّ made a raid upon Najrān 601<sup>5</sup> 13 698<sup>17</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَرَامٍ بْنِ حَوْطٍ اَلْكَلْبِيُّ father of Umāma the wife of Jarīr 203<sup>13</sup> 500<sup>4</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ قَمَامٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ ذُل

عَمْرُو بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ اِلَى شَمْرِ [ اَلْعَسَّائِيُّ ] captured by Ḥubaish ibn Dulaf aḍ-Ḍabbī  
199<sup>1</sup> (genealogy)

عَمْرُو بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 405<sup>11</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ اَلْحَرِثِ [ بْنِ قَمَامٍ ] اَلشَّيْبَانِيُّ took part in the slaying of Kulaib ibn Rabīʿa  
at-Faghlibī 905<sup>18</sup> seq. — for his genealogy, see 18<sup>5</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَسَّاسٍ أَبْنِ حَسَّاسٍ, called أَبْنِ حَسَّاسٍ 667<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of  
Jabala 667<sup>2</sup>

عَمْرُو [ بْنِ اَلْحَصَيْنِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ اَلْبَاهِلِيِّ ] grandfather of Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 364<sup>5</sup>  
(see 342<sup>6</sup>)

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* 186<sup>18</sup>:  
see also 206<sup>3</sup> 365<sup>17</sup> 680<sup>16</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ حَوْطٍ بْنِ سَلَمَى الرَّيَّاحِيُّ his verses alluding to the Battle of Tikhfa 69<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدٍ a chieftain of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt(?) 741<sup>13</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدٍ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ (var. عُمَيْرُ بْنُ خَالِدٍ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ), called أَبُو اَلثَّقِيلِ:  
his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 311<sup>6</sup> seq.



عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخُثَارِمِ [البَجَلِيّ] 142<sup>5</sup>: was present at the boasting-match between Jarir ibn Abdallāh al-Bajalī and Khalid ibn Artāt al-Kalbi 141<sup>1</sup> seq.

ابْنُ الْخِمْسِ التَّغْلِبِيّ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْخِمْسِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الصَّعَفِ 72<sup>5</sup>: at the Battle of Rahrahān 1062<sup>14</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ دَارِمِ 1073<sup>13</sup> — see foot-note

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِئِ الْقَيْسِ 1073<sup>11</sup>, called عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرُو 452<sup>11</sup>, father of Usaida bint 'Amr *q. v.*

عَمْرُو بْنُ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ دَعْلٍ an ancestor of Hānī' ibn Kabiṣa 587<sup>2</sup>: called نَمْرُؤُفٌ 639<sup>7</sup>: origin of the nickname 810<sup>4</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَرَاهِيلَ الْكِنْدِيِّ 407<sup>2</sup>, called also عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ after his great-grandfather 407<sup>6</sup> (cf. 410<sup>4</sup>) — see الْحَجَّونَانِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ شَكْلٍ [العَامِرِيّ] slain at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes<sup>9</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ صُبَّحِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ التَّيْدِيِّ at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 470<sup>10</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ خُوَيْلِدِ بْنِ نُقَيْلِ بْنِ الصَّعَفِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الصَّعَفِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ الثَّقِيلِ [الكلابيّ] brother of 'Āmir ibn at-Ṭufail: captured at the Battle of as-Su'bān 386 notes<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ طَوْفِ a hero of the Banū Bahdala (?) 715<sup>4</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَامِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِئِ الْقَيْسِ see عَمْرُو بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ أَمْرِئِ الْقَيْسِ

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَامِرِ بْنِ حَارِثَةَ [بن حارثة] called مُزَيْقِيَاءُ, an ancestor of the Ghassānid kings 189<sup>16</sup> 195<sup>17</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرِ [بن رَبِيعَةَ الصَّبِيّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Ba'ith 148<sup>20</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْدَةَ [العَامِرِيّ] suggested the plan whereby his fellow-tribesmen gained their victory at Jabala 658<sup>3</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ عُدَسِ بْنِ زَيْدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ his parentage and the names of his brothers 772<sup>16</sup> 958<sup>16</sup>

عَمْرُو بن العَزِيد الحَارِثِي slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرُو بن عَطِيَّة الكَلْبِي brother of Jarīr 41<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو [بن عُلَى بن جَلَد] ancestor of the tribe al-Ḥarith ibn Ka'b ibn 'Amr, who are therefore called بنو عَمْرُو 156<sup>3</sup> (var. كعب)

عَمِير بن عُمَارَة see عَمْرُو بن عُمَارَة النَّبِي

عَمْرُو بن عِمْرَان الأَسَدِي 944<sup>3</sup> النَّبِيْدَاوِي, one of the Banu-ṣ-Ṣaidā 1096<sup>3</sup>, hence called 943<sup>9</sup> seq.: lived among the Banū Nahshal as the client of Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra 943<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 1096<sup>3</sup> seq.)

عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو see the following

عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو بن زَيْد, called also عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو بن عُدُس الدَّارِمِي 694<sup>5</sup> بُرْشَرِيْح, 771<sup>10</sup>, and 977<sup>11</sup> ( = 679<sup>11</sup> ): his genealogy 409<sup>3</sup>: married Dukhtanūs bint Laḳīṭ 665<sup>9</sup> 940<sup>1</sup>: raided the 'l'ayyi' at the request of his uncle Zurāra ibn 'Udus 45<sup>17</sup> seq. ( = 1087<sup>17</sup> seq. ) 653<sup>17</sup> seq.: at the Battle of Jabala 409<sup>1</sup> seq. 657<sup>4</sup> 670<sup>19</sup> seq.: his advice to his fellow-tribesmen before the Battle of Dhū Najab 587<sup>11</sup> ( = 1079<sup>11</sup> ) 588<sup>8</sup> ( = 1081<sup>7</sup> ): slain by Anas ibn Ziyād al-'Absī at the Battle of Aḳrun 679<sup>5</sup> seq.: verses ascribed to him 940<sup>3</sup> seq. (but cf. 665<sup>5</sup> seq.): see also 621<sup>10</sup> 694<sup>1</sup> 697<sup>3</sup> 698 notes<sup>5</sup>

عَمْرُو بن أُمِّي cited for the text of the *Naḳā'id* 17<sup>6</sup> 346<sup>2</sup>

عَمْرُو بن عَوْف [بن النُّعْمَان الدَّارِمِي] slain by Hubaira ibn Ḍamḍam in the reign of Mu'awiya 79<sup>13</sup> 80<sup>1</sup>

عَمْرُو بن عَيْسَى العَدَوِي see أَبُو نَعَامَة

عَمْرُو بن عَمْرُو see أَبُو الْيَمَامِ

عَمْرُو بن جَابِر بن قُتَيْب see عَمْرُو بن قُتَيْب

عَمْرُو بن قَمِيَّة verso ascribed to him 65<sup>16</sup> [see Aghānī XVI 163<sup>15</sup> seq.]

عَمْرُو بن قَيْس بن شَرَاكِيل, nicknamed الصُّلْب, grandfather of al-Ḥaufazān 326<sup>2</sup> ( = 710<sup>10</sup> )

عَمْرُو بن قَيْس العَجَلِي, one of the Banū Rabī'a ibn 'Ijl: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>15</sup> seq.

الأَحْوَصُ 259<sup>3</sup>, الأَصَمُّ 645<sup>3</sup>, called قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو, brother of Bisṭām ibn K̥ais 806<sup>3</sup>: distinguished himself at the Battle of Dhū K̥ār 645<sup>1</sup>

كَبِشَّةَ [الكَنْدِيُّ] عَمْرٍو (so called after his mother) brother of Ḥassān ibn Muḥ-  
wiya: slain at the Battle of Dhū Najab 302<sup>4</sup> seq. cf. 1000<sup>3</sup>

عَمْرٍو a subdivision of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 741<sup>2</sup>

عَمْرٍو clan 388<sup>3</sup> 660<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. 924<sup>14</sup>: said to be descended from al-Wahīd 924<sup>15</sup>

عَمْرٍو the poet, of the clan Jusham ibn Bakr ibn Ḥubaib 266<sup>11</sup> 373<sup>2</sup>:  
slew 'Amr ibn Hind (= 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir) king of al-Ḥīra 885<sup>7</sup> seq.: his  
verses cited 564<sup>15</sup> 886<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَمْرٍو see لَجَبَا بن جَرِير

عَمْرٍو see الرَّدِيمُ النُّصَبِيُّ

عَمْرٍو, nicknamed القَدَّاح, ancestor of a family of the Dārim 772<sup>13</sup>

عَمْرٍو ancestor of a family of the K̥ais ibn Tha'laba 613<sup>12</sup> 1034<sup>9</sup> cf. 943<sup>7</sup> 946<sup>5</sup>

عَمْرٍو governor of al-Jūzajān and brother of K̥utaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>15</sup>

عَمْرٍو his interview with Mujāshī' ibn Mas'ūd as-Sulamī at  
al-Baṣra 129<sup>3</sup> seq.: verses ascribed to him 39<sup>13</sup> 52<sup>17</sup>

عَمْرٍو a clan of the Bajīla 660<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرٍو clan 928<sup>14</sup> 929<sup>5</sup> 931<sup>4</sup>

عَمْرٍو see مَلَقَطُ بن مَلَقَطُ

عَمْرٍو king of al-Ḥīra, called also عَمْرٍو after his mother  
405<sup>3</sup> 714<sup>2</sup> 884<sup>16</sup> seq. 977<sup>4</sup> 1083<sup>7</sup>, عَمْرٍو 884<sup>10</sup> 1082<sup>3</sup> seq., 714<sup>2</sup> seq. (see

مُحَرِّقُ (according to one view) 45<sup>18</sup> 267<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>8</sup>, and مُحَرِّقُ الْحِجَارَةِ, (مُحَرِّقُ

1018<sup>12</sup> (= 588<sup>16</sup>): his parentage 884<sup>16</sup> seq.: reigned 16 years 885<sup>5</sup>: raided the  
'Ṭayyī' 653<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. 1081<sup>10</sup> seq.: a second raid 1083<sup>12</sup> seq.: his relations with  
Zurara ibn 'Udus 653<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 1084<sup>14</sup> seq.: his slaughter of the Dārim at Uwāra  
654<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. 45<sup>18</sup> seq. 977<sup>3</sup> (= 654<sup>10</sup>) seq. 1085<sup>5</sup> seq.: was slain by 'Amr ibn  
Kulthum at a banquet 885<sup>8</sup> seq. cf. 884<sup>10</sup>: see also 652<sup>15</sup> 977<sup>8</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ عِشَامٍ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ الْمَكْزُومِيَّ, nicknamed أَبُو جَبَل, 607<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُنْذَرٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ عِنْد

عَمْرُو بْنُ وَاقِدٍ slain by al-Muṣaffā al-K̲ushairī 72<sup>15</sup>; called أَبُو وَاقِدٍ 73<sup>1</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ كِلَابٍ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْوَحِيدِ

مُذَرِّكَةُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُضَرَ see عَمْرُو بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُضَرَ

عَمْرُو بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ a clan included in the *Aḥmāl* 305<sup>1</sup>; they are said to be designated by the name حَرَامُ 43<sup>9</sup> (see النِّكَاحُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعٍ): see also 29<sup>10</sup> 120<sup>5</sup>

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ عَدِيٍّ see أَبُو عَمْرُو (1)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرُو بْنِ خُوَيْلِدٍ see أَبُو عَمْرُو (2)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ عَمْرُو see أَبُو عَمْرُو بْنُ مَرْثَدٍ

شَّاسُ بْنُ ابْنِ بُلَيٍّْ see أَبُو عَمْرُو

سَعْدَانُ بْنُ مِرَارٍ i. e. أَبُو عَمْرُو الشَّيْبَانِيُّ [see Ibn Khallikān I 115<sup>1</sup> seq.]: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 372<sup>10</sup>; see also 562<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْعَلَاءِ cites Abū Mikhnaf 402<sup>7</sup>; cited by al-Aṣma'ī 182<sup>2</sup> 334<sup>7</sup> 1047<sup>11</sup>, by Abū 'Ubaida 197<sup>2</sup> 1051<sup>3</sup>, and by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 554<sup>8</sup>; cited for the text of the *Naḡn'id* 34<sup>3</sup> 44<sup>14</sup> 168<sup>13</sup> 282<sup>13</sup> 283<sup>5</sup> 325<sup>17</sup> 371<sup>2</sup> 475<sup>19</sup> 518<sup>4</sup> 525<sup>10</sup> 558<sup>4</sup> 562<sup>4</sup> 606<sup>7</sup> 746<sup>12</sup> 788<sup>8</sup> 823<sup>1</sup> 880<sup>12</sup> 926<sup>13</sup> 927<sup>2</sup> 982<sup>2</sup>; see also 25<sup>1</sup> 316<sup>11</sup> 513<sup>9</sup> 645<sup>11</sup> 678<sup>17</sup> 790<sup>19</sup> [some of these passages may perhaps refer to Abū 'Amr ash-Shaibānī]

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ جَلْدٍ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَابٍ see بَنُو عَمْرُو (2)

عَمْرُو بْنُ نُمَارَةَ (عَمْرُو in the parallel passage 885<sup>3</sup>) an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 298<sup>17</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 226<sup>2</sup>]

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ خَلِيدٍ i. e. أَبُو الْعَمَيْثَلِ cited 564<sup>12</sup> 776<sup>10</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَرْمُوزَ بْنِ فُتَيْكٍ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ جَرْمُوزَ

عَمِيرُ بْنُ الْحُبَابِ called أَبُو الْحُبَابِ 372 notes<sup>10</sup> 373<sup>9</sup> 378<sup>8</sup> 394<sup>6</sup>; his genealogy 1038<sup>3</sup>; was leader of the tribes of K̲ais-'Ailan when they defeated

the Taghlib 1038<sup>7</sup>: was slain by the Taghlib at the Battle of Sinjār (A. H. 70) 373<sup>9</sup> seq. 400<sup>15</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَاحْمُودٍ see عَمِيرُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ

النُّقَاطِي see عَمِيرُ بْنُ شَيْبَةَ

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَطَارٍ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ father of Muḥammad ibn 'Umar (q. v.) 495<sup>16</sup> seq. 895<sup>10</sup>

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عُمَارَةَ التَّمِيمِيِّ (var. عَمِيرَةُ and عمرو, see 308<sup>12</sup>) his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>10</sup> seq.

عَمِيرُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 721<sup>16</sup>

عَمِيرُ بْنُ نَضَلَةَ, nicknamed جَاسِي: was present at the horse-race which caused the War of Dāḥis 87<sup>10</sup>

عَمِيرُ بْنُ الْوَدَّاحِ slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 584<sup>6</sup>

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ الْكَزَّوْرِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ captured at the Battle of al-Iyād and afterwards slain 584<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ طَارِقِ بْنِ دَيْسَفِ الْيُزُوعِيِّ, called أَبُو طَارِقِ 784<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 47<sup>2</sup> 780<sup>13</sup>

781<sup>13</sup>: was connected with the tribe of Ijl through his mother Ṭaiba bint Bujair 780<sup>14</sup> (cf. 47<sup>4</sup> seq.) and his wife Murayya bint Jābir 47<sup>3</sup> (= 781<sup>14</sup>): was dwelling among the Ijl when they, together with other tribes of Bakr ibn Wā'il, planned an attack upon the Yarbūc 47<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>2</sup> seq.): succeeded in escaping and warning the Yarbūc 48<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 782<sup>13</sup> seq.): his conduct during the battle (at Dhū Ṭulūḥ) 50<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 783<sup>17</sup> seq.): verses ascribed to him 51<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 785<sup>5</sup> seq.) 54<sup>16</sup> seq. 57<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 58<sup>9</sup> seq. 66<sup>3</sup> 583<sup>12</sup>

عَمِيرُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ see عَمِيرَةُ بْنُ عَمَارَةَ

عَمِيلَةُ بْنُ الْأَعْرَلِ, called أَبُو سَيَّارَةَ: had the privilege of *ijāza* at the annual pilgrimage 450<sup>10</sup>

عَمِيلَةُ بْنُ وَهَبِ see أَبُو عَمِيلَةَ

أَعُورُ بْنُ ثَبِيَّانَ see الْعَنَابِ, عَنَابِ

العنبر بن عمرو بن تميم clan 54<sup>1</sup> 70<sup>13</sup> seq. 243<sup>8</sup> 306<sup>2</sup> 445<sup>2</sup> 709<sup>16</sup> 1045<sup>4</sup>: called also بَلْعَنْبَرِ 315<sup>3</sup>, and بَنُو الْجَعْرَاءِ 307<sup>4</sup>: for their genealogy, see 496<sup>2</sup> 824<sup>7</sup>



يَزِيدُ بْنُ بَرْبُوعٍ see الْعَنْبَرِيُّ بْنُ بَرْبُوعٍ

الْعَنْبَرِيُّ verses cited on his authority 840<sup>6</sup> seq.

عَبْسَةُ بْنُ سَعِيدٍ [الْأُمَوِيُّ] an official under al-Hajjāj ibn Yūsuf 819<sup>5</sup>

عَنْتَرَةُ بْنُ شَدَادٍ الْعَبْسِيُّ the poet: called الْقَلْحَاءُ 108<sup>2</sup>: his genealogy 419<sup>17</sup> 421<sup>11</sup>: his mother Zabība 372<sup>8</sup>: his conduct on the occasion of the Battle of al-Farūḡ 419<sup>17</sup> seq. 1072<sup>5</sup> seq.: his verses cited 98<sup>5</sup> 101<sup>13</sup> seq. 421<sup>16</sup> seq. (cf. 98<sup>10</sup> seq. 1072<sup>13</sup> seq.) 680<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَنْزَةُ بْنُ أَسَدٍ a tribe included among the *Lahūzim* 47<sup>10</sup> 305<sup>10</sup> 764<sup>10</sup> 1023<sup>16</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*): their genealogy *ibid.*: see also 130<sup>14</sup> 728<sup>14</sup> 737<sup>15</sup>

عَنْسُ a clan of the Madhhij 471<sup>20</sup>

الْعَنْقَاءُ بَنَاتُ حَمَامٍ of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb: captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>19</sup>

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ بَحْرَةَ see ابْنُ عَنْقَاءَ

بنو الْعَنْقَاءِ i. e. the descendants of Thālabā ibn ‘Amr ibn ‘Āmir al-Ghassānī 547<sup>1</sup>  
[see Ibn Duraid 259<sup>4</sup>, Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 54<sup>4</sup>]

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَنَمَةَ see ابْنُ عَنَمَةَ

بنو عَنَمَةَ apparently the family to which ‘Imrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī belonged 406<sup>9</sup>

الْعَوَاتِكُ (pl. of عَوَاتِكُ) certain ancestresses of the Prophet 403<sup>5</sup> seq., see also 939 notes<sup>1</sup>

عَوَاقِفُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ a clan of the Sa‘d ibn Zaid-Manāt, included among the *Abnā* 116<sup>8</sup>

الْعَوَامُ [بَنُ شَوْذَبَ] الشَّيْبَانِيُّ or عَوَامٌ 586<sup>3</sup> seq.: his verses on the battles of al-Ghabit and al-Iyād 585<sup>1</sup> seq. 585<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 1069<sup>10</sup> seq.) 585<sup>19</sup> seq. (= 1069<sup>14</sup> seq.) 1069<sup>17</sup> seq.: see also 584<sup>7</sup> 1069<sup>8</sup> [and Lisān XI 287<sup>16</sup>]

الزُّبَيْرُ بْنُ الْعَوَامِ see حُوَيْلِدُ بْنُ عَوَامٍ

بنو الْعَوَامِ i. o. the family of az-Zubair ibn al-‘Awwām 274<sup>2</sup>

عَوْدُ بْنُ سُوْدٍ a clan of the Azd 729<sup>13</sup> [عَوْدٌ according to the *Mushtabih* of adh-Dhahabī ed. De Jong 379<sup>10</sup>]

عَوْفُ a family of the 'Abs 88<sup>6</sup> [read عَوْف for عَوْف] 337<sup>2</sup> 338<sup>12</sup> —  
for their genealogy, see also 93<sup>5</sup>

عَوْفُ [بن مالك بن حَنْظَلَة] see 463 notes<sup>1</sup>

عَوْفُ her verses on the Battle of al-Marrūt, composed in reply to Yazīd ibn  
'Amr ibn aṣ-Ṣā'ik 72<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بن الأَحْوَص بن جَعْفَر الكِلَابِي, nicknamed الجَزَار 668<sup>7</sup>: at the Battle of Raḥraḥān  
1062<sup>18</sup>; at the Battle of Jabala 407<sup>5</sup> seq. 655<sup>6</sup> seq. 667<sup>16</sup> seq.: see also 388<sup>17</sup>  
(= 589<sup>10</sup>) 533<sup>4</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بن بَدْر [بن عمرو القَزَارِي] brother of Hudhaifa ibn Badr: slain by Kais ibn  
Zuhair al-'Absī 88<sup>5</sup> seq. 92<sup>16</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بن جَارِيَة [بن سَلِيط] ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 25<sup>11</sup> cf. 51<sup>3</sup> 784<sup>11</sup>

عَوْفُ بن جُشَم بن هِلَال التَّمُرِي maternal grandfather of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā,  
king of al-Ḥīra 713<sup>15</sup>

عَوْفُ بن ابى حَارِثَة [الدُّبْيَانِي] 107<sup>19</sup> seq. cf. 104<sup>14</sup>

عَوْفُ بن سُبَيْع التَّعَلْبِي 107<sup>19</sup> seq. cf. 107<sup>10</sup>

عَوْفُ بن سَعْد بن زُعَيْر ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 899<sup>13</sup>

عَوْفُ بن سَعْد [بن زَيْد مَنَاة] a clan included among the *Abnā* 116<sup>3</sup>: see also 1078<sup>16</sup>

عَوْفُ بن سُقْيَان see 945 notes<sup>5</sup>

عَوْفُ بن عَبْد الله بن عَمْرِو said to have been the leader of the Asad [ibn Khuzaima]  
at the Battle of an-Nisār 240<sup>3</sup>

عَوْفُ بن عَبْد مَنَاة see عَدْل

عَوْفُ بن عَتَّاب بن هَرَمِي الرِّبَاحِي succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-  
Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 66<sup>10</sup> seq. 68<sup>15</sup> 298<sup>12</sup> 809<sup>4</sup> 898<sup>7</sup>

عَوْفُ بن عَطِيَّة بن الخَزَرَج التَّيْمِي lived at the time of the battles of Raḥraḥān 228<sup>6</sup>,  
an-Nisār 1065<sup>12</sup> seq., and Jiz' Zilāl 1068<sup>3</sup>: his verses cited 228<sup>5</sup> seq. 240<sup>15</sup> seq.  
1066<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ جُشَمَ [النَّمَرِيِّ] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094<sup>2</sup> seq.

عَوْذُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ فَطِيْعَةَ 88<sup>6</sup> — see عَوْفُ بْنُ غَالِبِ

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبَدِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 807<sup>9</sup> أَبُو قَيْسٍ 309<sup>10</sup> seq., and called عَوَيْفُ

(= 768<sup>8</sup>) 1000<sup>16</sup>: his genealogy 1000<sup>17</sup>: fled at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>8</sup> seq.: had a feud with the Banū Ṭuhayya, who had slain his son Ḳais, in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79<sup>2</sup> seq. (see 79<sup>12</sup>): murdered Mazād ibn al-Aḳʿas al-Mujāshīʿ soon after the death of the Caliph Muʿāwiyā 80<sup>4</sup> (see 79<sup>20</sup>): was wounded, in vengeance, by the father, or uncle, of Mazād 80<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 768<sup>4</sup> seq.): see also 78<sup>12</sup> 81<sup>13</sup> seq. 254<sup>15</sup> 318<sup>6</sup> 426<sup>13</sup> 427<sup>5</sup> seq. 439<sup>9</sup> 695<sup>8</sup> 974<sup>13</sup> 1000<sup>15</sup> 1040 notes<sup>6</sup>

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَعْبِ a clan of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt 459<sup>9</sup> 461<sup>16</sup> 714<sup>7</sup> 717<sup>11</sup> 18 718<sup>2</sup> seq.:

بَنَاتُ عَوْفِ i. e. certain women of this clan from whom some families of the Darim were descended 772<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَلْبِ ancestor of the family to which Jarīr belonged 143<sup>8</sup> (cf. 7<sup>4</sup>)

عَوْفُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ ancestor of a family included among the Banū Ṭuhayya 183<sup>16</sup> 463<sup>1</sup> 711<sup>11</sup> 715<sup>8</sup> 958<sup>8</sup> 1097<sup>2</sup>

عَوْفُ بْنُ مُحَلِّمِ بْنِ ذُهَلِ [الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] went on an embassy to the king of Yemen shortly before the Battle of Khazāzā 1094<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْمُنْتَفِقِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 664<sup>19</sup> seq.

أَبُو عَوْفِ بْنِ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Kilāb 387<sup>12</sup>

عَوْفُ بْنُ كَعْبِ see بَنَاتُ عَوْفِ

عَوْنُ [i. e. عَوْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَوْنِ, see Ibn Ḳutaiba M. 245<sup>15</sup> seq.] cited by Abū ʿUbayda 462<sup>9</sup>

عَوْنُ بْنُ شَيْخَانَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ السَّعْدِيِّ (or عَوْنُ بْنُ عَوْنِ 1078<sup>15</sup>) protected the family of Shurahbīl ibn al-Ḥārith al-Kindī after the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458<sup>14</sup> (= 1077<sup>14</sup>) 459<sup>7</sup>

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبَدِ see عَوَيْفُ

عَبَّاسُ بْنُ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ بَدْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ called أَبْنُ الرَّبِيعِ 779<sup>2</sup>: a cousin and friend of al-Farazdaq 705<sup>13</sup> 779<sup>3</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 707<sup>8</sup> seq.

كُلْتُم his verses on the death of 'Imrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī 406<sup>15</sup> seq.

عَبَسَاء grandmother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 10<sup>16</sup> 11<sup>1</sup>

عَبَّاسِ بْنِ خُصَيْلَةَ بْنِ مُغِيثِ السَّلَمِيِّ, called أَبُو خُصَيْلَةَ 609<sup>19</sup>, [i. e. of the clan Bahz, see Ibn Duraid 187<sup>4</sup> seq.] 609<sup>17</sup> 610<sup>6</sup>, and أَبْنُ نَصْرٍ 611<sup>5</sup> (see 609<sup>16</sup>): assisted al-Farazdaq to escape from Ziyād ibn Abīhi 609<sup>16</sup> seq.

عَمْرٍ reported to al-Aṣma'ī a saying of Abu-n-Najm 1004<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرٍ *Christ*: his date 347<sup>15</sup>: mentioned by Jarīr 995<sup>1</sup>: see also 83<sup>6</sup> 867<sup>11</sup>

عَمْسَى بْنِ مُوسَى [الْمِشَامِيِّ] kept an official register of cripples 129<sup>3</sup>

أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيِّ] 427<sup>3</sup> 1017<sup>14</sup>

أَبُو الْعَيْصِ بْنِ أُمَيَّةَ [الْقُرَشِيِّ] 427<sup>3</sup> 1017<sup>14</sup> cf. 749<sup>3</sup>

عَيْلَانُ used in poetry as a name for the group of tribes usually called قَيْسُ عَيْلَانَ 147<sup>6</sup> 377<sup>10</sup> seq. 390<sup>14</sup>

الْعَيْلَةُ an ancestor of Ḥāzim ibn Abī Ḥāzim al-Aḥmasī 140<sup>19</sup>

عِيَيْنَةُ بْنِ حِصْنِ بْنِ حَذِيقَةَ الْقَرَارِيِّ, called أَبْنُ حِصْنٍ 760<sup>5</sup> (= 882<sup>15</sup>): his genealogy 301<sup>15</sup> seq.: raided the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribāb) and carried off a number of captives, who were subsequently rescued by the Yarbū' at Ḥaḳīl 301<sup>14</sup> seq. 760<sup>5</sup> seq. 1067<sup>9</sup> seq. (cf. the divergent account 302<sup>14</sup> seq.): made a second raid upon the Taim 1068<sup>5</sup> seq.

## غ

غَانِقُ بْنُ الشَّاعِدِ بْنِ عَدَّ tribe 787<sup>1</sup>

غَالِبُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* 186<sup>18</sup>

أَبْنُ نَيْلَى father of al-Farazdaq: called أَبْنُ نَيْلَى (after his mother) 381<sup>12</sup> 418<sup>14</sup>, أَبُو الصَّمَّةِ 417<sup>2</sup>, لَيْثٌ 969<sup>13</sup>, حَوْصُ الْحِمَارِ 231<sup>5</sup> 682<sup>7</sup> 799<sup>3</sup> 811<sup>15</sup> 844<sup>13</sup> seq. 975<sup>9</sup>, of which حَوْصُ الْحِمَارِ is apparently a variant 799<sup>4</sup> 799<sup>16</sup> 812<sup>6</sup> 975<sup>8</sup> 996<sup>10</sup> [the term seems to be once applied to al-Farazdaq himself 1044<sup>15</sup>] —

see also كَيْبَر: his genealogy 414<sup>7</sup> seq.: is represented by Jarīr as a blacksmith 543<sup>6</sup> 826<sup>12</sup> 851<sup>16</sup> seq., and as a son of the slave Jubair 597<sup>15</sup> seq. 683<sup>1</sup> 799<sup>11</sup> seq. 833<sup>4</sup>: was celebrated for his generosity 608<sup>2</sup>: competed with Suhaim ibn Wathīl in the slaughtering of camels at Ṣau'ar in the reign of 'Uthmān 414<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 625<sup>6</sup> seq. 1070<sup>4</sup> seq.) cf. 580<sup>3</sup> 771<sup>11</sup> 953<sup>6</sup> 999<sup>14</sup> seq.: was assaulted by Dhakwān ibn 'Amr al-Fuḳaimī 217<sup>1</sup> seq., and is said to have died in consequence 217<sup>5</sup> 682<sup>3</sup> (but see 217 notes<sup>3</sup>): his tomb at Kāzima (= al-Miḳarr) a place of refuge 380<sup>6</sup> seq. 789<sup>10</sup> seq. 910<sup>15</sup> (cf. 913<sup>4</sup>): see also 77<sup>17</sup> 172<sup>4</sup> 215<sup>7</sup> 17 222<sup>10</sup> 264<sup>6</sup> seq. 267<sup>15</sup> 379<sup>10</sup> 413<sup>4</sup> 483<sup>2</sup> 525<sup>9</sup> 592<sup>9</sup> 609<sup>7</sup> 697<sup>3</sup> 711<sup>14</sup> 712<sup>11</sup> 778<sup>7</sup> 815<sup>15</sup> 949<sup>9</sup> seq. 1001<sup>8</sup> seq. 1017<sup>10</sup>

فَطْيَعَة غَالِب بن فطبيعة a clan of the 'Abs 337 notes<sup>1</sup> 338<sup>14</sup> 666<sup>1</sup> — for their genealogy, see 88<sup>7</sup> 93<sup>5</sup>

الْقَرَزَق see ابن غَالِب

نَرْبَاب بنت قُرْط see أُمُّ غَالِب

كَلِيد see غَامِد

غَبِر a clan of the Bakr ibn Wā'il 896<sup>9</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 205<sup>22</sup>]

الْعَبْرَاء a mare which belonged to Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-'Absī 86<sup>11</sup> seq.

عُدَانَة بن يَرْبُوع clan 38<sup>6</sup> (cf. 814<sup>4</sup>) 202<sup>3</sup> seq. 204<sup>11</sup> 275<sup>9</sup> (= 1052<sup>9</sup>) 331<sup>12</sup> 349<sup>14</sup> 752<sup>17</sup> (= 758<sup>10</sup>) 816<sup>5</sup> (= 1093<sup>1</sup>) 898<sup>15</sup>

الْعَرَاء بنت صِرَار بن الْقَعْقَاع [الدَّارِمِيَّة] (or عَرَاء 365<sup>3</sup>) mother of Dirār ibn Muslim al-Bahlī 362<sup>15</sup>

غُرَابُ الْبَيْتِ 439<sup>15</sup> 440<sup>1</sup> 1036 notes<sup>4</sup>, or الْغُرَاب 937<sup>12</sup> (= 440<sup>3</sup>) 1037<sup>2</sup> (= 440<sup>8</sup>): one of the Banu Murra ibn Auf, employed by Ibrahim ibn Arabi to collect the poor-tax 439<sup>15</sup> seq.: had an intrigue with some woman, as to which the accounts differ 440<sup>1</sup> 1037<sup>3</sup>

غُرَاب بن قَزَارَة ancestor of a family of the Dhubyān 88<sup>11</sup>

أَبُو الْغُرَافِ السَّيِّمَى cited by Abu 'Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār 240<sup>12</sup>, see also 240<sup>2</sup>

مَالِك بن حَنْتَلَة بن مَالِك see الْغُرَف, عُرْف

غَزَالَة wife of Shabīb ibn Yazīd 74<sup>18</sup> [see Ṭabarī II 892<sup>10</sup> 961<sup>6</sup> 963<sup>18</sup> 967<sup>11</sup>]



أَبْنُ الْغُرَانَةِ السَّكُونِيّ lived at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 50<sup>10</sup> (= 783<sup>12</sup>)

بنو الغرانة see 783<sup>19</sup>

مُزَيْنُ بْنُ الْأَزْدِ tribe 195<sup>13</sup> 546<sup>12</sup> 701<sup>15</sup> 865<sup>4</sup> (= 1000<sup>5</sup>) — see also

عَسَّانُ his genealogy 2<sup>13</sup>: satirised the Banu-l-Khaṭaṭa, and became involved in a poetical controversy with Jarīr 2<sup>14</sup> seq. (N<sup>0</sup>. 1—14): his feud with Janbā ibn Nathla al-Kalbī in the reign of Mu'awiya 25<sup>1</sup> seq. (N<sup>0</sup>. 15): see also 30<sup>1</sup> 31<sup>1</sup> 32<sup>15</sup> 38<sup>5</sup> 42<sup>3</sup> 161<sup>8</sup>

مَيْكَ بْنِ مَسْعَعِ see أَبُو عَسَّانِ (1)

أَبُو عَسَّانِ an authority cited 265<sup>17</sup> 266<sup>16</sup> (2)

بِشَامَةُ see غُصَيَانُ بْنُ بَشَامَةَ

غُصَيُوبُ a woman slain by the Banū Subaī', whom she had satirised 1097<sup>1</sup> seq.

عُصْفَانُ بْنُ أُتَيْفٍ of the Banū Ka'b ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm: fought at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 733<sup>15</sup>: his verses on the occasion 734<sup>1</sup> seq. 735<sup>5</sup> seq.

عُصْفَانُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ group of tribes: for their genealogy, see 85<sup>11</sup>: their alliance with the Asad ibn Khuzaima and the 'Iayyī' at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār 238<sup>13</sup> 240<sup>2</sup>: their apostasy in the reign of Abū Bakr 715<sup>15</sup>: see also 93<sup>6</sup> 238<sup>5</sup> 240<sup>20</sup> 243<sup>11</sup> 365<sup>4</sup> 420<sup>10</sup> seq. 655<sup>7</sup> 938<sup>11</sup> 1038<sup>1</sup>

الْغُصَمَشُ الْقُصْبِيُّ a robber, mentioned in a verse 45<sup>5</sup>

عُقَاقُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see عُقَاقُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عَلَّاقُ or عَلَاقُ بْنُ of the Banū Tha'laba ibn Sa'd [ibn Dhubyān], a contemporary of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86<sup>9</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو see عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو see عَمْرُو بْنُ عَمْرٍو

عَمْرَةَ بِنْتُ الْقَوْدِ wife of Juwairiyya ibn Badr 308<sup>16</sup>: captured at the Battle of al-Waqrī 312<sup>7</sup> seq. 865<sup>10</sup> (= 308<sup>5</sup>) 938<sup>1</sup>

عَمْرِيُّ بْنُ أَعْتَمِرَ tribe: their genealogy 30<sup>14</sup>: their connection with the Banū Ja'far ibn

Kilāb 927<sup>15</sup>: fought at the Battle of Jabala 659<sup>15</sup>; see also 211<sup>15</sup> 227<sup>1</sup> 285<sup>10</sup> 286<sup>4</sup>  
533<sup>13</sup> seq. 668<sup>15</sup> 678<sup>11</sup> 899<sup>16</sup> 950<sup>5</sup> 1028<sup>2</sup> 1060<sup>12</sup> 1061<sup>9</sup> 1063<sup>6</sup>

أَبْنُ الْعَنْبِ at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>15</sup> [text doubtful, var. ابنا غنى in Aghānī X 45<sup>31</sup>]

أَبْنُ دِرْعَمِ father-in-law of al-Farazdaq 595<sup>13</sup>: called أَبْنُ دِرْعَمِ 594<sup>15</sup>

عَوْتُ [= نبت بن عَوْتُ? Ibn K̲utaiba M. 53<sup>5</sup>] an ancestor of the Azd 752<sup>5</sup>

عَوْتُ a subdivision of the Ṭayyī' 34<sup>7</sup>

صُوفَةُ see عَوْتُ بن مَرْ

عَوْنُ see 101 notes<sup>6</sup>

الْأَخْلُ بن عَوْتُ see غِيَاثُ بن عَوْتُ

عَيْظُ بن مَرْ a subdivision of the Murra ibn 'Auf ibn Sa'd 105<sup>14</sup> 761<sup>13</sup> (= 1068<sup>14</sup>)

ذُو الرَّمَّةِ see غَيْلَانُ بن عَقَبَةَ

غَيْلَانُ (vocat. غَيْلَ 1025<sup>13</sup>) of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm: slain by the Sa'd ibn  
Zaid-Manāt at Tiyaṣ 1025<sup>5</sup> seq.

غَيْلَانُ بن مُحَمَّدٍ cited by Abu 'Ubaida 722<sup>19</sup>

أُمُّ غَيْلَانُ daughter of Jarīr 754<sup>12</sup> 839<sup>11</sup> 841<sup>1</sup> seq. 843<sup>2</sup>

غَيْيَبُ a stallion camel 198 notes<sup>5</sup>

## ف

فَارِسُ the Persians 581<sup>2</sup> 648<sup>38</sup> — see الْقُرْسُ

فَارِعةُ بنتُ مُعَوِيَةَ الْقُشَيْرِيَّةُ her verses on the Battle of an-Nisr 242<sup>16</sup> seq. (see  
1066<sup>18</sup> seq.)

فُلَيْمَةُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 249<sup>16</sup> (= 1048<sup>15</sup>)

فُلَيْمَةُ بنتُ جَلَيْمَةَ الْعَنْبِ mother of Mirdās ibn Abī 'Āmir 659<sup>18</sup>

فُلَيْمَةُ بنتُ الْخُرْشَبِ الْأَنْمَارِيَّةُ mother of ar-Rabī' ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 90<sup>9</sup> 193<sup>9</sup>

فُطَيْمَةُ بِنْتُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ [التَّغْلِبِيَّةُ] mother of the poet Imru'u-l-Kais 905<sup>1</sup> seq.

ذَكْوَانُ ancestor of a family of the 'Amr ibn Tamīm, settled among the Sulaim 392<sup>3</sup>, see notes <sup>6</sup>

فَدَكِي بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمُتَقَرِّ at the Battle of an-Nibāj 1024<sup>11</sup>

فَدَوَكْسُ (var. فَدَوَكْسُ) an ancestor of the poet al-Akhṭal 967<sup>5</sup>

فَرَّاءُ i. e. زَيْدُ الدَّيْلَمِيِّ cited by al-Yazīdī 518<sup>16</sup>

فِرَاسُ a man mentioned with contempt in a verse by Ḍabī' ibn al-Ḥarith 221<sup>1</sup>

فِرَاسُ بْنُ حَابِسِ بْنِ عَقْلِ الْمُجَاشَعِيِّ brother of al-Akra' 257<sup>12</sup> cf. 264<sup>7</sup> 694<sup>5</sup> 697<sup>5</sup> 789<sup>12</sup>: captured at the Battle of Zubāla 681<sup>1</sup>

فِرَاسُ بْنُ خَدَقِ الْقَبَيْسِيِّ called أَبُو الْمُخْتَارِ 639<sup>1</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 305<sup>9</sup> 639<sup>1</sup> cf. 643<sup>5</sup> 644<sup>8</sup>

فِرَاسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْقُسَيْرِيِّ brother of Baḥīr 70<sup>3</sup> 482<sup>3</sup>: captured by the Yarbū 482<sup>3</sup>

فِرَاسُ see فَرَّاءُ

فِرَافِصَةُ بْنُ الْأَحْوَصِ الْكَلْبِيِّ maternal uncle of Bisṭām ibn Kais ash-Shaibānī 190<sup>13</sup>

فَرْتَا a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Kais 85<sup>13</sup>: the word is also used as an appellative, see *Glossary* s. r. فَرْت

فَرَّخَانُ (Persian فَرَّخَان) defeated by 'Attab ibn Warḳā 896<sup>2</sup> seq.

فَرَزْدَقُ i. e. صَعْمَعَةُ الْمُجَاشَعِيِّ 127<sup>3</sup> 215<sup>7</sup> 619<sup>6</sup>, dimin. عَمِيمٌ 416<sup>9</sup>: called أَبُو فِرَاسٍ 547<sup>19</sup> 1034 notes <sup>1</sup> 1044<sup>13</sup> 1051<sup>17</sup>, ابْنُ غَنْبٍ 522<sup>16</sup> 1046<sup>16</sup> seq., and (after his paternal grandmother) 259<sup>11</sup> 489<sup>3</sup> 628<sup>14</sup> 949<sup>9</sup> 1046<sup>6</sup> cf. 815<sup>15</sup>: nicknamed عَقْدَانُ 543<sup>17</sup> 827<sup>5</sup>, and حَوْفُ الْحَمْرِ (?) 1044<sup>18</sup>: his genealogy 127<sup>3</sup>: his mother Līna bint Ḥarāza, through whom he was connected with the Ḍabba 188<sup>8</sup> 217<sup>6</sup> 1027<sup>2</sup>: his brother al-Akhṭal 382<sup>10</sup>: his sister Jithīn 217<sup>10</sup> *et passim*: his wives an-Nawār bint A'yan 803<sup>5</sup> *et passim*, Ruhaima bint Ghunaim 594<sup>15</sup> seq., Ḥadra bint Zik 806<sup>1</sup> seq., and Zābya bint Dalam 1044<sup>1</sup> seq.: his son Labaṭa 369<sup>1</sup>

617<sup>11</sup>: his *rāwīya* Ibn Mattawaihi 908<sup>1</sup> seq., possibly identical with one of the two mentioned 1049<sup>10</sup> seq.: his quarrel with the Fuḳaim 215<sup>2</sup> seq.: his verses addressed to Mu'āwiya on the death of al-Ḥuḍat ibn Yazīd 608<sup>18</sup> seq.: was persecuted by Ziyād ibn Abihi 609<sup>15</sup> seq.: beginning of his relations with Jarīr 126<sup>9</sup> seq.: was challenged at Medina to compose poetry equal to that of Ḥassān ibn Thābit 546<sup>1</sup> seq.: was banished from Medina by 'Umar ibn 'Abd-al-'Azīz in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 396<sup>13</sup> seq.: his unsuccessful attempt to slay one of the Byzantine prisoners 384<sup>5</sup> seq.: his visit to 'Umar ibn Laja', who dictated to him the scandals (*mathalib*) connected with the Banū Jafar ibn Kilāb 908<sup>2</sup> seq.: intervened on behalf of a woman who wished to have her son recalled from Sind 380<sup>17</sup> seq.: was cast into prison by Khālīd al-Ḳasrī, whom he had satirised, and was set free at the request of Jarīr 984<sup>6</sup> seq. 991<sup>7</sup> seq.: his encounter with a woman of the Banū Nahshal 1042<sup>13</sup> seq.: his death and the verses of Jarīr on the occasion 1045<sup>12</sup> seq.: his opinion of himself and of Jarīr 1048<sup>15</sup> seq.: opinion of Jarīr concerning him 1048<sup>7</sup>: opinion of Abū 'Ubaida 1048<sup>21</sup> seq.: arbitrament of aṣ-Ṣalatān al-'Abdī between al-Farazdaq and Jarīr 1050<sup>2</sup> seq.: admired by the Tamīm 1050<sup>3</sup> seq.: his satires against Jarīr and the Kulāib 170<sup>17</sup> seq. 202<sup>9</sup> seq. 232<sup>12</sup> seq. 255<sup>4</sup> seq. 262<sup>5</sup> seq. *et passim*: against the tribes of Ḳais 'Ailān 374<sup>6</sup> seq.: against the Jafar ibn Kilāb 525<sup>13</sup> seq. 915<sup>1</sup> seq.: against the Bahila and their poet 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥajjāj 1027<sup>9</sup> seq.: his eulogies of his own tribe the Dārim and in particular of the Mujāshi' 182<sup>1</sup> seq. 264<sup>6</sup> seq. *et passim*: of the Ḍabba 188<sup>7</sup> seq. 237<sup>14</sup> seq.: of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, in whose territory he took refuge 612<sup>5</sup> seq. 615<sup>12</sup> seq.: of the Taghlib 880<sup>11</sup> seq.: of the Caliph Sulaimān 347<sup>12</sup> seq.: of the Caliph Hishām 1009<sup>10</sup> seq.: of Khālīd al-Ḳasrī 981<sup>10</sup> seq.: his enumeration of the poets whom he regarded as his models 200<sup>4</sup> seq.

فارس the Persians 640<sup>18</sup> — see فَرَس

أَبُو فَرْقَدِ التَّيْمِيِّ author of a verse cited 307<sup>14</sup>

فَرْوَةَ بْنُ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 806<sup>4</sup>

فَرْوَةَ بْنُ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْعَبْسِيُّ captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt al-Jurf) 337<sup>2</sup>, see notes <sup>4</sup>

فَرِيصُ بْنُ بَسْطَامِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ 806<sup>4</sup>

حَسَّانُ بْنُ ذُبَيْثٍ see ابْنُ الْفَرِيعَةِ

قَزَارَةُ بْنُ ذُبْيَانَ clan 82<sup>14</sup> 86<sup>11</sup> seq. 92<sup>15</sup> 97<sup>18</sup> 100<sup>16</sup> 105<sup>12</sup> seq. 107<sup>5</sup> seq. 128<sup>4</sup> 1016<sup>7</sup> 1061<sup>5</sup> 1067<sup>9</sup> seq.: for their genealogy, see 85<sup>10</sup> seq.

سَعْدُ بْنُ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ الْفِزْرِ tribe, see زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ الْفِزْرِ

الشَّرِيكُ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>9</sup> seq.

عَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مَرْدَاسٍ see مَرْدَاسُ بْنُ قَسْوَةَ

فُشَيْبَةُ [var. فَشَيْبَةُ Lisān VIII 223<sup>23</sup> seq.] said to be a nickname of the Tamīm 311<sup>13</sup> seq.

فَضَالَةُ one of the Banū 'Arīn ibn Tha'labā ibn Yarbū': a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>2</sup> seq.

فَضَّالَةُ بْنُ حَابِسِ السَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-'Awwām after the Battle of the Camel 80<sup>17</sup> seq.

أَبُو النَّدَّجِمِ see النَّضْلُ بْنُ قُدَامَةَ

النَّضْلُ بْنُ مُوسَى بن حُصَيْبَةَ, called أَبُو مُوسَى: cited by Abū 'Ubaida 609<sup>15</sup>

النَّضِيلُ الْعَنْزِيُّ, called أَبُو بَكْرٍ: an official under al-Ḥajjāj and a friend of al-Farazdaq 819<sup>9</sup> seq.

مَسْعَدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>9</sup>, see 584<sup>7</sup>

فَقْعَسُ a clan of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 39<sup>11</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُسْلِمٍ see الْمُفْقِيرُ

فَقِيمُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ clan 185<sup>18</sup> 682<sup>3</sup>: called دَارِمُ بْنُ فَكِيمٍ 311<sup>9</sup> 748<sup>1</sup> 758<sup>10</sup> (see 682<sup>3</sup> 748<sup>1</sup> seq. 852<sup>11</sup> (= 218<sup>1</sup>): see also 185<sup>17</sup> 415<sup>12</sup> 513<sup>4</sup> 620<sup>2</sup> seq. 214<sup>10</sup> seq. cf. 609<sup>16</sup>) their feud with al-Farazdaq and his family (جَرِيرُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ):

الْعَدَوِيَّةُ 186<sup>11</sup> — see فَكَيْتَةُ بِنْتُ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَدَلٍ

الْمُنْذِرُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى النَّيْشَلِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666<sup>14</sup>: see also 389 notes <sup>6</sup>

فَلَحَسُ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ one of the Banū As'ad ibn Hammām: captured at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 784<sup>16</sup> (but cf. the parallel passage 51<sup>12</sup> notes <sup>5</sup>)

سَعْدُ بْنُ فَلَحَسٍ see مَرْدَاسُ بْنُ قَسْوَةَ

فَلَسُ deity 141<sup>4</sup>

فَرِيش see فَرِيشُ

عَمْرُو بْنُ جَابِرِ بْنِ عَقِيلٍ see عَمْرُو



## ق

المُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ اللَّحْمِيِّ 694<sup>6</sup> (= 762<sup>13</sup>) .cf. 267 notes<sup>4</sup>, and قَيْنَةُ الْعِرَاقِ 267<sup>11</sup>, son of the king of al-Ḥira: his mother Hind bint al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr 267<sup>11</sup>: captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of Ṭikhfa 67<sup>2</sup> 68<sup>2</sup> seq. 69<sup>3</sup> 11 cf. 184<sup>16</sup> 448<sup>16</sup> 694<sup>10</sup> (= 762<sup>14</sup>) 835<sup>6</sup> 898<sup>3</sup> 899<sup>3</sup> 1019<sup>6</sup> 1033<sup>13</sup>

المُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ see أَبُو قَبُوسَ

أَقْصَى see قَاسِطُ بْنُ an ancestor of the Taghlib 506<sup>9</sup>, construed as fem. 1094<sup>11</sup>

القَاسِمِ see under الْقَسِمِ

أَبْنُ الْقَائِفِ الصَّبِيِّ one of the Banū Mu'āwiya ibn Ka'b: his verses on the Battle of Buzākha 195<sup>7</sup> seq.

قُبَادُ *Kawād*, Sāsānian king 1072<sup>15</sup> 1073<sup>5</sup>

الْحَرِثُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ see الْقُبَاعِ

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ حُرَيْثُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الصَّبِيِّ, called الْقَمَلَجُ: was leader of the Ḍabba at al-Baṣra, and died of the plague in A. H. 69 737<sup>20</sup> seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ ضَرَارِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الصَّبِيِّ at the Second Battle of al-Kulab 152<sup>13</sup>

ضَرَارُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ زَيْدِ الصَّبِيِّ see أَبُو قَبِيصَةَ

قَتَادَةُ [بْنِ دَعْلَمَةَ السَّدُوسِيِّ] cited as a historical authority by Sa'īd [ibn Khalid] 403<sup>14</sup>

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ الْحَنْفِيِّ chief of the Ḥanīfa at the time of the War of Ḍaḥīs 98<sup>14</sup> 420<sup>13</sup> seq.: called اللَّجِيمِيُّ 147<sup>11</sup>

قُتَيْبُ بْنُ ثُمَامَةَ بْنِ سَيْفِ السَّلْبِيِّ a contemporary of Jarīr 31<sup>15</sup>

أَبُو حَفْصٍ 363<sup>15</sup> 364<sup>11</sup> 18 400<sup>11</sup>, and مُسْلِمُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْبَاعِلِيِّ 364<sup>11</sup> 18 400<sup>11</sup>, called مُسْلِمُ: his genealogy 342<sup>6</sup> seq.: his conduct while he was governor of Khurasan in the reign of al-Walīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 349<sup>16</sup> seq.: concurred in the project to exclude Sulaimān from the throne 353<sup>6</sup>: his letters to Sulaimān when the latter had become Caliph (A. H. 96) 353<sup>3</sup> seq.: his inflammatory speeches 353<sup>19</sup> seq.:

his preparations for rebellion 356<sup>12</sup> seq.: the conspiracy against him 358<sup>1</sup> seq.:  
was assassinated in his tent 361<sup>10</sup> seq.: verses by various poets on the subject  
362<sup>10</sup> seq.: see also 118<sup>10</sup> 374<sup>6</sup> seq. 394<sup>9</sup> 400<sup>1</sup> seq. 432<sup>4</sup> 899<sup>1</sup> 909<sup>2</sup> 972<sup>1</sup>

أَبُو مَعْنٍ ancestor of a family 238<sup>11</sup>, see also 305<sup>2</sup> 360<sup>11</sup>

الْفَتَيْبِيُّ an anonymous informant of Abū 'Ubaida 240<sup>1</sup>, see 238<sup>11</sup>

أُمُّ قَتَيْبَةَ بنت عبد عمرو mother of K̲ais ibn Ḥanzala ibn an-Naṭif 25<sup>11</sup>

الصَّلْتَانُ الْعَبْدِيُّ see فُتُمُ بن خُبَيْبَةَ

فُتُمُ بن الْعَبَّاسِ [الهاشمي] eulogised by Nuḥ ibn Jarir 497<sup>19</sup>

حُمَيْرُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ the فَكَّافِيفُ بن حُمَيْرُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ his verses on the death of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 735<sup>19</sup> seq. 737<sup>1</sup>

قَدَّ بن مالك الوالبي at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>7</sup>: verse cited 205<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرُو بن مَجْلَشَعِ see الْقَدَّاحِ

قَدَّارُ بن سَالِفِ, called أَشَقَى شَمُودَ 529<sup>12</sup> 799<sup>1</sup>: said to be the name of the man to  
whom reference is made in the K̲ur'an XCI 12 — 529<sup>13</sup> 799<sup>2</sup>

قُدَامَةُ بن سَامَةَ بن قُشَيْرٍ slain at the Battle of Dhū Najab 1079<sup>7</sup> 1080<sup>11</sup>: see also  
425<sup>8</sup> (= 670<sup>14</sup>)

قُدَامَةُ بن عبد الله بن سَلَمَةَ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ (apparently a nephew of the foregoing), called  
الْدَّابُّ: slain by the Dabba at the Battle of an-Nisār 388<sup>11</sup> seq. 1066<sup>13</sup> seq.

أُمُّ قُدَامَةَ a woman of the Banu-l-'Anbar(?) 306<sup>6</sup>

الْقُدَامُ a female slave 1027<sup>4</sup>

قُرَّانُ بن نَعِيمِ بن قَعْنَبِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ 474<sup>1</sup> (= 703<sup>16</sup>)

نَعِيمِ بن قَعْنَبِ بن أَرْثَبِ see أَبُو قُرَّانِ

قُرَّانُ see Index IV s. v. قُرَّانُ

قَرَّعَ 1075 notes<sup>1</sup> (var. قَرَّعَ)

قَرْحَانُ a dog 219<sup>12</sup> 16

(1) فُرْزُلُ a horse which belonged to Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 86<sup>11</sup>

(2) فُرْزُلُ a horse which was given by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī to Ṭufail ibn Ṭalīk al-Kilābī 407<sup>15</sup>: see also 386<sup>3</sup> seq. 587<sup>19</sup> 588<sup>9</sup> (= 932<sup>10</sup> 1081<sup>2</sup>) 931<sup>17</sup> 932<sup>7</sup> seq. 933<sup>5</sup> (= 386 notes <sup>14</sup>)

فُرْطُ بن أَصْبَطَ [البَرْبُوعِي] see 581<sup>9</sup>

فُرْطُ بن سُفَيْنَ بن مُجَاشِعَ an ancestor of the poet al-Baʿith 170<sup>11</sup> 252<sup>15</sup> 296<sup>13</sup> 772<sup>15</sup>: was slain at the First Battle of al-Kulab 453<sup>15</sup>

[بن سَلَمَةَ بن فُشَيْرَ] فُرْطُ 425<sup>8</sup> (= 670<sup>14</sup>) — for his genealogy, see 91<sup>11</sup>

رَبِيعَةُ بن فُرْطُ بن سَلَمَةَ see أَبْنُ فُرْطُ

أَبُو فُرْطُ a notorious miser mentioned in a verse by ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīḳ 51<sup>19</sup> (= 785<sup>5</sup>)

أَبْنُ الْقُرْمِ a man addressed in a verse by Jarīr — apparently a companion of the poet 687<sup>13</sup>

فُرْزُ بن حَبِيبَةَ بن عَلَمِرَ الْقَشِيرِي his genealogy 661<sup>13</sup> cf. 1065<sup>6</sup> seq.: slew ʿImrān ibn Murra at the Battle of Ḳarat Ahwā (= al-Ḳuwaira) 405<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 1065<sup>12</sup> 1066<sup>1</sup> seq.

فُرْزُدُ apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by ʿUmar ibn Laja' 489<sup>16</sup>

فُرَوَاشُ بن عَوْفَ بن عَصِمَ الْبَرْبُوعِي owner of the mare Jalwā, which gave birth to the celebrated Dāḥis 83<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَبُو شُرَيْجَ called فُرَوَاشُ بن عَتَى بن أَسِيدَ الْعَبْسِي 101<sup>4</sup>: his genealogy 95<sup>9</sup>: slew Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 96<sup>1</sup> seq.: was captured and slain by the Banu Badr 100<sup>16</sup> seq.

فُرَيْبَةُ (var. قُرَيْبَةُ) ancestress of the Banu Aznam ibn ʿUbaid ibn Ṭaʿlaba 759<sup>3</sup>: as to her genealogy the authorities differ cf. 759<sup>5</sup> and notes <sup>2</sup>

فُرَيْشُ tribe, called also فَيْرُ 716<sup>16</sup>: their dialect 288<sup>9</sup>: see also 1<sup>5</sup> 224<sup>9</sup> 352<sup>2</sup> 399<sup>6</sup> seq. (= 426<sup>15</sup> seq.) 401<sup>19</sup> 486<sup>11</sup> seq. 538<sup>8</sup> 546<sup>5</sup> 591<sup>3</sup> 653<sup>3</sup> 724<sup>12</sup> 764<sup>3</sup> 859<sup>4</sup> 901 notes <sup>5</sup> (var. كَمَانَةُ) 937<sup>4</sup> 939<sup>7</sup> 969<sup>13</sup> 997<sup>6</sup> seq. 1018<sup>16</sup> 1036<sup>4</sup> 1061<sup>2</sup> seq.

قُرَيْطُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الْكِلَابِيُّ slain by the Darim some time before the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1060<sup>9</sup>

قُرَيْطُ بْنُ مَعْبُدِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 666<sup>13</sup>

قُرَيْعُ بْنُ الْكَرِثِ بْنِ نُمَيْرٍ ancestor of a family 446<sup>11</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*, note on 446<sup>10</sup>)

قُرَيْعُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 714<sup>16</sup> 779<sup>4</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ حَكِيمٍ see الْقَرِين

بَنَاتُ الْقَرِينِ الشَّيْبَانِيَّةُ at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 643<sup>7</sup>

الْقَرِينَانِ i. e. 'Abdallāh ibn Ḥakīm and a friend of his 790<sup>17</sup>, see also 740<sup>1</sup>

قَسْرُ بْنُ عَبَّزٍ a clan of the Bajila 140<sup>8</sup> seq. 660<sup>1</sup> 984<sup>8</sup> — for their genealogy, see 139<sup>14</sup>

الْقَسَمُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ [الْبَاجِلِيُّ] a contemporary of Jarīr ibn 'Abdallāh 140<sup>2</sup> seq.

أَبُو قَشْعٍ his interview with the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 240<sup>10</sup> seq.

قَشِيرُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ (dimin. قَشِيرٌ 1066<sup>12</sup>?) a clan of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa'a — for their genealogy, see 70<sup>6</sup> seq.: joined with the Numair in defeating the Shaibān at Ḳārat Ahwā 403<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 71<sup>4</sup> 72<sup>18</sup> 241<sup>10</sup> 242<sup>14</sup> 244<sup>5</sup> seq. 250<sup>1</sup> 386<sup>2</sup> 535<sup>5</sup>

عَبْدُ قَيْسِ بْنِ حَرْمَلَةَ [الطُّهَوِيُّ] الْقِصَافُ father of Mas'ūd 919<sup>1</sup>, and of al-Asla' 920<sup>7</sup>: see also 919<sup>11</sup> seq. 921<sup>6</sup>

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ الْقِصَافِ see أَخُو الْقِصَافِ

قُصَيٌّ i. e. كِلَابُ بْنُ قُصَيٍّ: a subdivision of the Ḳuraish 609<sup>14</sup>

قُضَاعَةُ group of tribes: represented as a son of Ma'add 142<sup>4</sup> seq.: fought at Khazāzā on the side of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā and the Taghlib 887<sup>4</sup>, cf. the different account 1093<sup>13</sup>: their alliance with the tribes of Rabī'a 903<sup>7</sup> seq.: claimed by Jarīr as his supporters 994<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 149<sup>8</sup> 261<sup>4</sup> 422<sup>16</sup> 767<sup>7</sup>

أَبُو الْقَمَاحَانِ see أَخُو قُضَاعَةَ

تَنْغِيْبُ see تَنْغِيْبُ

سَاجِدُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see سَاجِدُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

القَطَامِي [i. e. شَيْمُ التَّغَلْبِي the poet] of the clan Malik ibn Bakr 266<sup>11</sup>  
seq.: verse cited 83<sup>3</sup>

قُطَبَةُ بْنُ سَيَّارِ بْنِ عَمْرِو النَّزَارِيِّ took part in the War of Dahis 101<sup>1</sup>, see 108<sup>10</sup>

قُطَبَةُ بْنُ سَيَّارِ بْنِ مُنْذِرِ [الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ] his verses on the Battle of al-Iyad 586<sup>8</sup> seq.

قُطَيْرُ بْنُ الْفُجَاءَةِ الْخَارِجِيُّ, one of the Banū Māzin, called أَبُو نَعَامَةَ 283<sup>11</sup> seq.

قُطْنُ بْنُ مُدْرِكِ الْكِلَابِيِّ eulogised by al-Farazdak 691 notes<sup>1</sup> seq.

قُضْنُ بْنُ نَهْشَلِ بْنِ دَارِمِ ancestor of a family 187<sup>8</sup> 459<sup>4</sup> 517<sup>4</sup> 772<sup>7</sup> 941<sup>4</sup> 945<sup>14</sup>

(1) الْقُطَيْبُ a horse which belonged to Šurad ibn Jamra ibn Shaddad 206<sup>12</sup> seq. (var. القُضَيْبُ 1059<sup>6</sup> seq.)

(2) الْقُطَيْبُ a horse which was ridden by Abū Iyās ibn Ḥarmala at the Battle of Jabala 666<sup>17</sup> (vocat. قُضَيْبُ, var. قُطَيْنُ)

قُطَيْبَةُ a clan of the Bajila 660<sup>5</sup>

قَعْقَاعُ بْنُ مَعْبَدِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ الدَّارِمِيِّ (or قَعْقَاعُ 258<sup>13</sup>), called تَبَارُ الْفُرَاتِ on account of his generosity 771<sup>4</sup>: see also 40<sup>7</sup> (= 63<sup>17</sup>) 63<sup>16</sup> 229<sup>4</sup> 258<sup>5</sup>

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ خُلَيْدِ see أَبُو الْقَعْقَاعِ

مَعْبَدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسِ see أَبُو الْقَعْقَاعِ

قَعْنَبُ a man of the Barājim, mentioned in a verse by ‘Amra ibn Ṭarīḡ 53<sup>8</sup>

قَعْنَبُ بْنُ أَرْنَبَ, called ابْنُ أَرْنَبَ 474<sup>4</sup> (= 703<sup>13</sup>) cf. 474<sup>3</sup> (= 703<sup>17</sup>): captured at Irab by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi and released by the intervention of ‘Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith 473<sup>13</sup> seq. (= 703<sup>6</sup> seq.) — see عَنَابُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ

مَعْبَدُ بْنُ عَنَابِ بْنِ الْحَارِثِ see قَعْنَبُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو

قَعْنَبُ بْنُ سَمِيرِ التَّغَلْبِيِّ the father of Ma‘dan and ‘Isma 314<sup>1</sup> (cf. 581<sup>15</sup> and foot-note)  
— see also 583<sup>1</sup>

قَعْنَبُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ 337<sup>5</sup> 482<sup>5</sup> 898<sup>1</sup>, called also عَنَابُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الرِّبَاحِيِّ



70<sup>5</sup>, and عَتَابُ بْنُ عَمْرِو 298<sup>6</sup>: he is sometimes represented as a descendant of Hammām ibn Rīyāḥ 70<sup>5</sup> 337<sup>5</sup> 482<sup>5</sup> seq. 898<sup>1</sup> (cf. Ibn Duraid 136<sup>12</sup>), and sometimes as a descendant of Harmī ibn Rīyāḥ 298<sup>6</sup> 388<sup>9</sup> 898<sup>5</sup> seq.: at the Battle of aṣ-Ṣarā'im (= Dhāt al-Jurf), where he acquired the nickname الْمُبِير 337<sup>5</sup> seq.: had a quarrel with Baḥīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Kushairī 70<sup>5</sup> seq., and afterwards slew him at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>6</sup> seq. cf. 388<sup>9</sup> 482<sup>5</sup>: see also 254<sup>9</sup> 298<sup>3</sup> 302<sup>11</sup> (= 339<sup>14</sup>) 647<sup>15</sup> 897<sup>14</sup> 939<sup>14</sup> 1039<sup>10</sup> — if the statement 475<sup>1</sup> be correct, this Ka'nab is identical with Ka'nab ibn Arnab

قَعْنَبُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ بْنِ قَيْسٍ 71<sup>5</sup> 898<sup>6</sup>, called also قَعْنَبُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ بْنِ عَامِرٍ 254<sup>9</sup>, of the clan 'Ubaid ibn Tha'laba ibn Yarbū' *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>2</sup> 16 (but the text of 581<sup>15</sup> 582<sup>18</sup> is doubtful): at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>5</sup>: see also 1035<sup>6</sup>

القَعْنَبَانِ i. e. Ka'nab ibn 'Attab and Ka'nab ibn 'Iṣma 254<sup>9</sup> 898<sup>5</sup>

قَعِينٌ an ancestor of 'Auf ibn 'Abdallāh ibn 'Āmir 240<sup>3</sup>

قَفِيرٌ wife of Najīya ibn 'Ikāl and great-grandmother of al-Farazdaq: her parentage 219<sup>3</sup> seq.: said to have been a slave of Salmā ibn Jandal 427<sup>10</sup> (= 767<sup>9</sup>) 767<sup>7</sup>: see also 218<sup>17</sup> 223<sup>10</sup> 230<sup>10</sup> seq. 246<sup>9</sup> seq. 301<sup>7</sup> 304<sup>16</sup> 321<sup>1</sup> 340<sup>12</sup> 341<sup>11</sup> 440<sup>16</sup> 483<sup>6</sup> 589<sup>15</sup> 596<sup>9</sup> 691<sup>10</sup> 707<sup>13</sup> seq. 767<sup>3</sup> 776<sup>4</sup> 17 799<sup>16</sup> 828<sup>14</sup> 844<sup>4</sup> 858<sup>7</sup> 935 notes<sup>6</sup> 975<sup>12</sup> seq. 996<sup>11</sup> seq. and notes<sup>5</sup> 998<sup>3</sup> 1027<sup>1</sup> seq. 1036<sup>15</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ قَفِيرٌ see

القُلَاحُ بْنُ حَزْنٍ بْنِ جَنَابٍ of the Banū Ḥazn ibn Minkar ibn 'Ubaid 736<sup>14</sup>: his verses on the disturbances at al-Baṣra 736<sup>16</sup> 737<sup>7</sup> 741<sup>19</sup> seq.

القَلْحَاءُ apparently a nickname of the tribe of Dārim 540<sup>9</sup> 1003<sup>15</sup>

جَعْدَرُ بْنُ قَلْعٍ an ancestor of Mālik ibn Mismā' 749<sup>13</sup> 766<sup>12</sup>

قُبَيْرُ الْمَازِنِيِّ sent by Maslama ibn 'Abd-al-Malik to slay Wahb ibn Abjar 997<sup>16</sup>

الْقُنَابِلُ a ho-ass 3<sup>6</sup>

قُنَّةٌ apparently a relative of Jarīr, mentioned in a verse by 'Umar ibn Laja' 489<sup>16</sup>

الْمَنْيَالُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ see قَوَادُ الْمَقَانِبِ

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ قَبُوسٍ see أَبُو قَبُوسٍ

قَبَارٌ mentioned in a verse by Dābi' ibn al-Ḥārith 220<sup>8</sup> (see the gloss)

قَيْد a celebrated stallion which belonged to the Taghlib 475<sup>s</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَمْرَةَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ, called also قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ حَمْرَةَ النَّيْشَلِيِّ 809<sup>17</sup>: captured as-Salīl, brother of Bisām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī *ibid.*: for his genealogy, see 941<sup>s</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ عُكَابَةَ a tribe of the Bakr ibn Wa'il, included among the *Lahāzim* 47<sup>10</sup> (= 305<sup>9</sup>) cf. 728<sup>14</sup> 764<sup>10</sup> 1023<sup>15</sup>: see also 54<sup>1</sup> 130<sup>14</sup> 145<sup>17</sup> 148<sup>3</sup> 306<sup>5</sup> 307<sup>7</sup> 328<sup>6</sup> 10 611<sup>10</sup> 639<sup>1</sup> 644<sup>11</sup> 645<sup>6</sup> 731<sup>7</sup> 751<sup>2</sup> 1034<sup>7</sup> 1095<sup>14</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَعْدَرِ الطَّائِي of the Banū 'Adī ibn Akhzam, captured by 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Hira and released through the intervention of Ḥatīm at-Tā'ī 1083<sup>12</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جِرْوَةَ الْأَجَلِيِّ, nicknamed عُرْفٌ 1082<sup>14</sup> 1083<sup>6</sup> 14: his verses addressed to 'Amr ibn al-Mundhir 1081<sup>14</sup> seq.: see also 1083<sup>3</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ جَرْجٍ [جَرْجِي] بْنِ خَالِدِ [الْكِلَابِيِّ] at the Battle of ar-Ragham 412<sup>7</sup>: for his genealogy, see 412<sup>8</sup> 471<sup>16</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَزْنِ بْنِ وَحْبِ الْعَبْسِيِّ at the Battle of Jabala 669<sup>11</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَسَّانِ بْنِ عَمْرِو (of the tribe Ḳais ibn Tha'labā 1095<sup>14</sup>), called also ابْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَرْدٍ 946<sup>3</sup>: lived among his mother's kinsmen, the Banū Mujāshi', and had a feud with Ḥarrī ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī 943<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 1095<sup>14</sup> seq.)

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ a clan of the Tamīm, included among the *Barājim* (q. v.) 186<sup>18</sup> cf. 53<sup>7</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ النُّعْفِ السَّلِيلِيِّ a contemporary of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25<sup>10</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ an ancestor of Bisām ibn Ḳais 794<sup>3</sup>, see 18<sup>s</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْخَلِيدِ [الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312<sup>8</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ زُغَيْرِ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ leader of the 'Abs at the time of the War of Dahis 84<sup>18</sup> seq.: his mother Tumādīr 98<sup>1</sup>: slew 'Auf ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88<sup>3</sup>: his quarrel with ar-Rabi' ibn Ziyād 90<sup>7</sup> seq.: verses ascribed to him 90<sup>17</sup> seq. 92<sup>8</sup>

seq. 96<sup>17</sup> seq. 100<sup>1</sup> seq. 102<sup>5</sup> seq. 419<sup>5</sup> (= 767<sup>12</sup>) 425<sup>7</sup> seq.: see also 94<sup>12</sup> seq. 98<sup>12</sup> seq. 99<sup>3</sup> seq. (cf. 420<sup>14</sup> seq.) 99<sup>17</sup> seq. 102<sup>14</sup> seq. 103<sup>14</sup> seq. 407<sup>10</sup> 425<sup>3</sup> 655<sup>12</sup> seq. 667<sup>17</sup> 670<sup>1</sup> seq. 1071<sup>8</sup> seq.

[الشَّيْبَانِي] قَيْسٌ a man mentioned in a verse by ‘Amīra ibn Ṭarīk 56<sup>14</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِي بَنٍ صَمْرَةَ see قَيْسُ بْنُ صَمْرَةَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ

أَبُو عَلِيٍّ قَيْسُ بْنُ عَاصِمِ بْنِ سِنَانِ الْمُنْقَرِيِّ a leader of the Sa‘d ibn Zaid-Manat: called 1024<sup>5</sup>: his genealogy 752<sup>5</sup>: at the Battle of Jadūd 145<sup>3</sup> seq. (cf. 47<sup>12</sup> 327<sup>7</sup> seq.): at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>9</sup> seq. 155<sup>9</sup>: at the Battle of an-Nibaj 1023<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 258<sup>4</sup> 400<sup>12</sup> 752<sup>4</sup> 803<sup>10</sup> seq. 832<sup>1</sup> (إلى قَيْسٍ = إلى قَيْسٍ) 1049<sup>3</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba 196<sup>5</sup> — for his genealogy, see 189<sup>17</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حُجَيْمَةَ (after his mother?) 1019<sup>1</sup>: slain, together with his brother al-Hirmās, by ‘Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith at the Battle of Kinhil (= Ghaul) 865<sup>4</sup> 1000<sup>3</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْفَقْعَسِيِّ at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>3</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَتَّابِ بْنِ قُرْمَى الرِّبَاحِيِّ 49<sup>12</sup> 898<sup>9</sup>

النَّجَاشِيُّ see قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْحَارِثِيِّ

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَجَلِيِّ, nicknamed الْكَحْمَاةُ: his verses on the Battle of ash-Shayyṭān 1023<sup>2</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ الْقَعْقَاعِ الدَّارِمِيِّ murdered by the Banū Ṭuhayya in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 78<sup>17</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ 13<sup>13</sup> 107<sup>9</sup> 117<sup>7</sup> 238<sup>8</sup> 362<sup>11</sup> 363<sup>9</sup> 370<sup>16</sup> 375<sup>16</sup> 390<sup>16</sup> 738<sup>3</sup>, or قَيْسُ بْنُ عِيْلَانَ 373<sup>1</sup> (cf. 30<sup>14</sup> 85<sup>11</sup> 343<sup>2</sup>), group of tribes: their raid against the Salīṭ 13<sup>13</sup> seq.: their war against the Taghlib in the reign of ‘Abd-al-Malik 373<sup>1</sup> seq. 508<sup>10</sup> 899<sup>15</sup> 902<sup>16</sup> 1038<sup>7</sup> 1041<sup>9</sup> seq.: supported Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 361<sup>13</sup> 362<sup>11</sup> 366<sup>19</sup> 370<sup>16</sup> 374<sup>6</sup> seq. 375<sup>16</sup> seq. 909<sup>2</sup>: eulogised by Jarīr 506<sup>5</sup> 12 seq. 900<sup>16</sup> 904<sup>10</sup> 938<sup>9</sup> 939<sup>9</sup> 994<sup>3</sup> 1002<sup>15</sup> seq. 1037<sup>9</sup> cf. 428<sup>9</sup> 512<sup>7</sup> 536<sup>14</sup> 545<sup>4</sup> 1050<sup>8</sup>: satirised by al-Farazdaq 390<sup>16</sup> 391<sup>13</sup> seq. 915<sup>15</sup> cf. 538<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 90<sup>10</sup> 238<sup>12</sup> 373<sup>12</sup> 400<sup>14</sup> seq. 410<sup>3</sup> 413<sup>14</sup> 448<sup>1</sup> 691<sup>1</sup> 716<sup>16</sup> 738<sup>8</sup> 743<sup>7</sup> 893<sup>14</sup> 902<sup>6</sup> 903<sup>7</sup> 1002<sup>15</sup> seq. 1037<sup>4</sup> 1073<sup>9</sup> (?)

قَيْسُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ عَبَّيَّةَ الْقَزَارِيِّ his genealogy 238<sup>10</sup>: cited by Abū ‘Ubaida as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār *ibid.* 240<sup>4</sup>

كَبَّةٌ قَيْسٌ a clan of the Bajila 660<sup>4</sup> 674<sup>10</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكٍ — see قَيْسُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ

قَيْسٌ a clan of the Tamīm [بَنُ زَيْدٍ مَنَاةَ] 748<sup>1</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ his genealogy mentioned in a verse by al-Aʿshā 645<sup>19</sup> cf. 18<sup>5</sup>: the names of his children 806<sup>3</sup> seq.: made governor of a district by the Persian king 640<sup>16</sup> seq.: fled from the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 644<sup>14</sup> seq.: was left by his relatives as a hostage in the hands of the Persians and died in confinement 236<sup>18</sup> seq.: see also 76<sup>13</sup> (= 809<sup>12</sup>) 806<sup>17</sup> 829<sup>2</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ مُقَلَّدِ الْكَلْبِيِّ his verses on the occasion of the Battle of Jadūd 326<sup>17</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْمُتَنَفِّقِ بْنِ ʿAMRِ الْعُقَيْلِيِّ captured ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ibn ʿUdus at the Battle of Jabala and released him 409<sup>9</sup> seq. 671<sup>13</sup> seq.: visited him, in company with al-Ḥarith ibn al-Abras, in order to demand a ransom 409<sup>12</sup> seq. 671<sup>17</sup> seq.

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَبَّاسٍ see قَيْسُ بْنُ هَجَبِيْمَةَ

قَيْسُ بْنُ الْهَيْثَمِ بْنِ قَيْسِ السُّلَمِيِّ played a prominent part at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 726<sup>17</sup> seq. 738<sup>3</sup>: see also 723<sup>6</sup>

قَيْسُ الْيَمَانِيِّ a friend of the poet ʿAbd Yaghuth ibn Waḳḳās 153<sup>18</sup>

طَلَبَةُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ ʿALIMِ see ابْنُ قَيْسِ (1)

عَمْرُو بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودِ see ابْنُ قَيْسِ (2)

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ see ابْنُ قَيْسِ (3)

أَبُو قَيْسِ (1) mentioned in a poem by Jarīr 3<sup>3</sup>

عَوْفُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبُدِ see أَبُو قَيْسِ (2)

مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ خَالِدِ see أَبُو قَيْسِ (3)

طَرْفَةُ بْنُ الْعَبْدِ see أَخُو بَنِي قَيْسِ

أُمُّ قَيْسِ بِنْتُ مَعْبُدِ الْكَلْبِيَّةِ mother of Jarīr 7<sup>4</sup> 206<sup>2</sup>, called الْمَرَاغَةُ 263<sup>1</sup> 281<sup>13</sup> 394<sup>2</sup>,

and أُمُّ رُغُلٍ (var. رُغَالٍ) 281<sup>6</sup> — see also حَقَّةُ

أَبْنُ قَيْصَرَ: 888<sup>3</sup> 141<sup>11</sup> 621<sup>5</sup> 995<sup>9</sup>

نُعْمَانُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ see قَيْلٌ

جَسْرُ (or بَلَقِيْن 1357) a clan of the Ḥudā'a 1353 6757

ذُبُوسُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءِ السَّمَاءِ see قَيْتَةُ الْعَرِافِ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُوَيْلِدٍ see أَبُو قَيْسِ

## ك

كَبْدٌ said to be a Yemenite tribe 983<sup>11</sup> (983 notes<sup>8</sup> غَامِد 'as' a conjecture)

كَابَةُ بِنْتُ جَزْءٍ بِنْتُ سَعْدِ الرَّيْحَانَةِ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 703<sup>6</sup>  
(see 473<sup>13</sup> 10887)

كَلَسُ بِنْتُ شِيَابِ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْكَلْبِيَّةِ an ancestress of Jarīr 893<sup>6</sup>

الْزُبَيْعُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see الْكَامِلُ

كُمْلٌ a horse which belonged to ar-Ruḡād ad-Dabbī 195<sup>11</sup>

كُعَيْلُ بْنُ عُدْرَةَ بْنِ سَعْدِ خُدَيْمٍ a clan included in the Ḥudā'a 757

كُبَاسُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ grandfather of Shihāb ibn 'Abd Ḥāis 673 75<sup>10</sup> 247<sup>13</sup>, called  
also الْكُبَاسُ 254<sup>10</sup> 466<sup>4</sup> 1035<sup>10</sup>

قَيْسُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو الْعِجْلِيُّ see كَيْدُ الْحَصَاةِ

كَبْشَةُ mother of Ḥassān ibn Mu'awiya al-Kindī 302<sup>5</sup> 1018<sup>15</sup>

كَبْشَةُ بِنْتُ الْحَاجَّاجِ بْنِ مُعَوِيَةَ at the Battle of Jabala 667<sup>9</sup> seq.

كَبْشَةُ بِنْتُ عُرْوَةَ بْنِ عَتَبَةَ الْكَلَابِيَّةِ mother of 'Amir ibn at-Tufail 659<sup>11</sup> seq. 790<sup>12</sup>

حَسَّانُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَةَ الْكُنْدِيُّ see ابْنُ كَبْشَةَ

الْكُتْفَانُ [Lisān al-Kutfān] a horse which belonged to Malīk ibn Badr al-Fazārī 937

كَثِيرُ بْنُ الصَّلْتِ الْكُنْدِيُّ at the court of the Caliph Hishām 934<sup>14</sup> seq.

كُنَيْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ i. e. كُنَيْرُ عَزَّةِ the poet: consorted with al-Farazdaq at Medina  
546<sup>2</sup> seq.



كثير بن قتيبة بن مسلم الباعلي slain with his father 362<sup>17</sup>

كحل an ox whose name became proverbial 107<sup>3</sup> seq.

الكداد an ass who gave his name to a breed 794<sup>13</sup>

كدام التميمي ill-treated a man of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba who was under his protection 197<sup>3</sup> seq. 197<sup>17</sup> — in the parallel passage 1058<sup>5</sup> seq. Kidām is described as belonging to the Banū Tha'laba ibn Sa'd ibn Ḍabba

كدام بن نخيلة المازني at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 72 notes<sup>2</sup>

كراع a slave of the Banū Minkar 381 notes<sup>3</sup>

كرب بن صفوان بن شجنة السعدي his genealogy 660<sup>10</sup> seq.: employed a trick to warn the Banū Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa a before the Battle of Jabala *ibid.*: see also 450

أبو كرب a friend of the poet 'Abd Yaghūth ibn Waḳḳaṣ 153<sup>15</sup>

الكردوسان i. e. the clans of Kaīs ibn Mālik and Mu'awiya ibn Mālik 748<sup>2</sup>

كرشاء بن عمرو [المزلف] الشيباني his genealogy 810<sup>4</sup>: slain at the Battle of al-Iyād 584<sup>7</sup> 585<sup>11</sup> (= 54<sup>11</sup>): see also 810<sup>3</sup>

زياد بن عمرو بن الأشرف ابن الكرماني see الأشرف

الكرويس slain in the War of Harāmīt 929<sup>17</sup> [الجعفر]

الكريزيون i. e. the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rabī'a al-Ḳuraṣhī 164<sup>12</sup>

الكساء i. e. عبد الله بن حمزة cited by Saḍan ibn al-Mubarak, who had heard him 215<sup>14</sup> 623<sup>6</sup>: see also 556 notes<sup>6</sup>

كسرى 141<sup>11</sup> 149<sup>6</sup> 208<sup>4</sup> 219<sup>3</sup> 236<sup>18</sup> 265<sup>5</sup> seq. 462<sup>5</sup> 463<sup>9</sup> seq. 581<sup>2</sup> 615<sup>15</sup> 621<sup>5</sup> 639<sup>5</sup> seq. 663<sup>13</sup> 995<sup>9</sup> — see also أرويز

كسيب بن عمران الكلبي married Zaidā daughter of Jarīr, see 126<sup>8</sup> seq. 1045<sup>13</sup>

كسيب العنبري, called أبو الحنساء 114<sup>14</sup> 361<sup>1</sup> 734<sup>11</sup>: cited by Abū 'Ubaida, who heard him reporting to Yunus ibn Ḥabīb a story related by al-Ḥasan al-Baṣrī 734<sup>11</sup> cf. 114<sup>14</sup>

كعب بن جعيل met al-Farazdaq at Medina in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 619<sup>10</sup>

سَلَيْثُ بْنُ يَرْبُوعِ see كَعْبُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعِ

رَبِيعَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ cited as an authority on the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>6</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَمْرِو a tribe of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a: their genealogy 1027<sup>12</sup>:  
see also 241<sup>5</sup> 243<sup>3</sup> (= 1066<sup>18</sup>) 299<sup>17</sup> 446<sup>7</sup> (= 429<sup>10</sup> 430<sup>14</sup> 432<sup>8</sup>) 446<sup>9</sup> 12 468<sup>13</sup> 655<sup>2</sup>  
seq. 666<sup>2</sup> seq. 1027<sup>11</sup> 1037<sup>11</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ زُعَيْرٍ [الْمُزَنِّي] the poet 201<sup>4</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زُعَيْرٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 899<sup>13</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ clan: their genealogy 1023<sup>13</sup>: see also 151<sup>10</sup> 714<sup>7</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ تَمِيمٍ ancestor of a family 733<sup>16</sup>: at the Battle of Tiyaṣ 1025<sup>12</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ عَمْرِو [بْنِ عَلَّةَ] a clan included in the Madhḥij 151<sup>10</sup>

كَعْبُ بْنُ الْعَنْبَرِ a subdivision of the clan 'Amr ibn Tamīm: their quarrel with the Banū Fuḳaim in the reign of Mu'āwiya 214<sup>12</sup> seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عُبَادَةَ see كَعْبُ الْقَوَارِسِ

كَعْبُ بْنُ مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ a clan of the Tamīm 223<sup>12</sup> 408<sup>9</sup> 633<sup>1</sup> — for their genealogy,  
see 408<sup>5</sup> seq.

كَعْبُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ عُبَادَةَ [الْعَامِرِيُّ] called كَعْبُ الْقَوَارِسِ: slain at the Battle of Faif-ar-Rih 471<sup>2</sup>

سُرَجْسُ see أَبُو كَعْبِ

كُفَافِ (?) see 258<sup>4</sup>

كَلَابُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ a tribe of the 'Āmir ibn Ṣaṣ'a'a 1027<sup>12</sup>: at the Battle of Jabala 655<sup>3</sup> seq. 666<sup>2</sup> seq.: verses by al-Ḥarith ibn Rūmī reproaching them with their treatment of the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 924<sup>14</sup> seq.: were raided by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith al-Yarbu'ī (Battle of ar-Raghām) 410<sup>5</sup> seq.: see also 72<sup>14</sup> 300<sup>3</sup> (= 535<sup>15</sup> 678<sup>16</sup>) 446<sup>7</sup> (= 429<sup>10</sup> 430<sup>14</sup> 432<sup>8</sup>) 446<sup>9</sup> 12 468<sup>13</sup> 16 490<sup>20</sup> 534<sup>1</sup> 678<sup>11</sup>: رَأَيْتَا كِلَابَ 1027<sup>11</sup> 1037<sup>11</sup> i. e. the two clans, Ja'far and Abū Bakr

كَلْبُ بْنُ وَبَرَةَ tribe 414<sup>6</sup> (= 625<sup>7</sup>): their connection with the group Nizār 994<sup>8</sup>:

were defeated by the 'Abs at 'Urā'ir 98<sup>2</sup> seq.: their alliance with the Tamīm after the death of the Caliph 'Uthmān 25<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 27<sup>11</sup> 139<sup>15</sup> seq. 265<sup>15</sup> 386 notes<sup>6</sup> 625<sup>4</sup> 806<sup>17</sup> 1070<sup>4</sup>

أَبُو كَلْبَةَ a man of the Banū K̲ais ibn Tha'labā: his verses addressed to the two poets named al-A'shā 645<sup>7</sup> seq.

أَبُو حِشَام see مُحَمَّد بن حِشَام and حِشَام

حِشَام بن مُحَمَّد see أَبْنُ الْكَلْبِيِّ

كُلْتُوم بن عَتَّاب التَّغْلِبِيِّ 885<sup>3</sup> 886<sup>6</sup>

عَمْرُو بن كُلْتُوم see أَبْنُ كُلْتُوم

كُلْفَةُ بن حَنْظَلَةَ a clan included in the Barājim 186<sup>13</sup>, called also كُلْفَةُ بن حَنْظَلَةَ 1085<sup>9</sup> cf. 53<sup>6</sup>

كُتَيْب بن رَبِيعَةَ بن الْحَارِثِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called also وَائِلٌ 885<sup>7</sup> 907<sup>4</sup>: his genealogy 905<sup>4</sup>: was commander at the Battle of Khazāzā 1094<sup>14</sup> seq.: his quarrel with his wife's tribe, the Banū Shaibān, and his consequent assassination 905<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 455<sup>6</sup> (= 1075<sup>17</sup>) 897<sup>12</sup> (= 496<sup>7</sup>)

كُتَيْب بن عَيْمَةَ [عَيْمَةَ] السَّلَمِيِّ verses addressed to him by al-'Abbās ibn Mirdās 907<sup>3</sup> seq.

كُتَيْب بن يَرْبُوع (so called 326<sup>15</sup>) the clan to which Jarīr belonged: their ancestress Raḡāshi bint Shahbara 758<sup>9</sup>: their refusal to help the Banū Rubai' against the Shaibān (Battle of Jadud) 326<sup>15</sup>: satirised by Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 6<sup>11</sup> seq. 15<sup>10</sup> 16<sup>13</sup> 17<sup>12</sup> seq., by al-Ba'ith 43<sup>9</sup> seq. 109<sup>9</sup> seq. 156<sup>13</sup> seq., by al-Akhṭal 494<sup>15</sup> seq., and by al-Farazdaq 232<sup>14</sup> seq. 276<sup>3</sup> 278<sup>14</sup> seq. 329<sup>11</sup> seq. *et passim*: the name Kulaib is rarely used by Jarīr 9<sup>14</sup> 898<sup>10</sup> (var. تميم)

الْكَمَلَةُ a name given to the sons of Ziyād ibn 'Abdallāh al-'Absī 193<sup>4</sup> seq.

الْكَمَيْت بن زَيْد الْأَسَدِيِّ his verses cited 7<sup>1</sup> 132<sup>13</sup> 142<sup>6</sup> seq. 352<sup>11</sup> 353<sup>4</sup> 541<sup>13</sup> 796<sup>9</sup>

كَنَّاز mentioned in a verse by az-Zibriḡān ibn Badr 716<sup>8</sup> (text doubtful) — perhaps identical with Kannāz ibn Ḥiṣn al-Ghanawī [Ibn Ḥishām 322<sup>3</sup>]

كَنْانَةَ بن خُزَيْمَةَ group of tribes: their genealogy 901<sup>15</sup>: see also 434<sup>5</sup> 716<sup>16</sup> 901<sup>14</sup> (var. قُرَيْش)

كِنْدَة tribe, called also قَرَر 407<sup>4</sup>: their kingdom 1073<sup>3</sup> seq.: fought at Jabala as the allies of the Dhubyān and the Tamīm 656<sup>7</sup> 667<sup>12</sup>: fought at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb as the allies of the Madhḥij and the Hamdān 149<sup>12</sup>: see also 6<sup>1</sup> 303<sup>10</sup> 603<sup>14</sup> 730<sup>4</sup> 887<sup>4</sup>

كَنْعَانُ بْنُ نُوحٍ *Canaan* 348 notes <sup>4</sup>

كَيْفَةُ بِنْتُ مَصَادِ الطَّائِيَةِ wife of Thumāma ibn Saif ibn Jariya 31<sup>14</sup>

كَيْمَسُ بْنُ طَلْقُ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الصَّرِيمِيِّ brother of ʿAbs ibn Ṭalḡ 114<sup>11</sup> 738<sup>7</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 151<sup>13</sup>, Mubarrad 586<sup>3</sup> seq.]

كُوزُ بْنِ كَعْبٍ ancestor of a family of the Ḍabba: his genealogy 322<sup>15</sup>: see also 322<sup>11</sup> 1044<sup>13</sup> seq.

الْكَيْشَمُ بْنُ الْمَأْمُورِ (var. الطَّيْشَمُ) 150<sup>1</sup>

كَيْمَرُ apparently a relative of al-Farazdaq 996<sup>10</sup> — according to the *Ḳumās* s. r. كَمَرُ, a nickname of Ghālib ibn Ṣaṣa'a

## ل

اللَّاتُ see under !

لَامُ بْنُ سَلَمَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ, one of the Banū Ḍibārā ibn ʿUbaid ibn Thaʿlaba 411<sup>2</sup> seq.: at the Battle of ar-Raghām *ibid.*: at the Battle of al-Iyād 583<sup>17</sup> seq.

لَامُ [بْنِ عَمْرُو] a clan of the Ṭayyī' 921<sup>1</sup> (see 919<sup>13</sup> 920<sup>3</sup>)

لَأَى بْنِ أَنْفِ النَّاقَةِ a descendant of Ḳurai' ibn ʿAuf 714<sup>17</sup> 715<sup>3</sup>

لَبِخَةُ بِنْتُ الْقُرَظَةِ with his father at al-Kūfa 369<sup>4</sup>: cited, on the authority of his son Aʿyan, by Abū ʿUbaida 617<sup>11</sup>

لَبْنُ mentioned in a verso by Imru'u-l-Ḳais 1078<sup>5</sup>

لَبِيدُ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ الْكِلَابِيِّ the poet, called الْبَجَعَرِيُّ by al-Farazdaq 201<sup>6</sup>: his genealogy 668<sup>10</sup>: was present at the Battle of Jabala in his boyhood *ibid.*: emigrated with his clan, the Banū Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb, at the time of their feud with the Banū Abī Bakr 535<sup>5</sup>: his verses cited 8<sup>11</sup> 51<sup>9</sup> 134<sup>4</sup> 229<sup>8</sup> seq. 299<sup>17</sup> seq. 300<sup>1</sup> 300<sup>3</sup> seq. (cf. 678<sup>16</sup>) 339<sup>3</sup> 423<sup>4</sup> 535<sup>14</sup> seq. 678<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 387<sup>4</sup>

تَبِيدَ بْنِ عَطَارٍ بْنِ حَاجِبِ الدَّارِمِيِّ his interview with the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail  
25<sup>2</sup>: mentioned by al-Akhtal 498<sup>19</sup>

أَبُو لُبَيْتٍ apparently a name given by al-Farazdaq to his familiar spirit 547<sup>12</sup>

عَمْرُ بْنُ نَجْدٍ see عَمْرُ بْنُ جَرِيرٍ

أَبُو لُجَيْمِ بْنِ صَعْبِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ancestor of the Bakrite tribes 'Ijl and Ḥanīfa, who are  
called ابْنَا لُجَيْمِ 148<sup>1</sup>: see also 57<sup>16</sup> 780<sup>6</sup>

قَتَادَةُ بْنُ مَسْلَمَةَ see الدَّخِجِيُّ

سَرِيعُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو see أَبُو اللَّحَامِ

لُدْمُ بْنُ عَوْدٍ (?) an ancestor of al-Asla' ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Nāshib al-'Absī 93<sup>5</sup>

أَبُو لَطِيفَةَ بْنِ الْخَطِيمِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَفِ leader of the Dībab in the War of Ḥaramīt 928<sup>5</sup>  
seq.: slain by the Banū Ja'far ibn Kilāb 928<sup>10</sup> seq.

لُفْمُنُ بْنُ تَخْرَجَمِ caused a quarrel between Jarir and 'Umar ibn Laja' 487<sup>7</sup> seq.

لُقْمَانُ بْنُ عَدٍ gave his name to a well 130<sup>12</sup>: mentioned by al-Farazdaq 467<sup>7</sup>

أَبُو تَيْشَلٍ called لُقَيْطُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدَسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ 227<sup>9</sup> 239<sup>12</sup> (= 790<sup>11</sup>), and أَبُو  
الْحَمْرَاءِ 1063<sup>17</sup>: his fruitless negotiations about the ransom of his half-brother Ma'bad  
ibn Zurāra after the Battle of Raḥraḥān 227<sup>8</sup> seq. (= 1063<sup>7</sup> seq.) cf. 426<sup>12</sup>: was  
the leader of his tribe at the Battle of Jabala 656<sup>7</sup> seq. 661<sup>10</sup> seq. 662<sup>1</sup> seq. 663<sup>13</sup>  
seq., where he was slain 664<sup>17</sup> seq. 678<sup>1</sup> 1003<sup>7</sup> seq.: verses of his daughter Dukh-  
tanūs on his death 665<sup>11</sup> seq.: his verses addressed to the Banū Mālik ibn Ḥanzala  
and the Ribāb reproaching them for their subservience to the king of al-Iḥira  
1086<sup>16</sup> seq.: see also 239<sup>10</sup> (= 790<sup>10</sup>) 409<sup>1</sup> seq. 441<sup>9</sup> 772<sup>3</sup> 816<sup>16</sup> 940<sup>11</sup>

حَمْنُ بْنُ حُدَيْقَةَ بْنِ بَدْرٍ see ابْنُ اللَّقِيطَةِ

لُقَيْمُ بْنُ أَوْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ at the Battle of Kūshāwa 20<sup>3</sup> seq.: his verses on the occa-  
sion 23<sup>13</sup> seq.

لُكَيْزُ بْنُ أَفْصَى a subdivision of the tribe 'Abd-al-Iḥais 738<sup>8</sup> cf. 486<sup>3</sup>

(1) لُمَيْسُ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Iḥais 85<sup>13</sup>

(2) لُمَيْسُ a woman mentioned by al-'Iḥimmah 7<sup>11</sup>



(3) نَمِيسُ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 843<sup>9</sup> (var. نَمِيسُ and نَمِيسُ notes<sup>9</sup>)

النَّيَّازِمُ a confederation of tribes (each of which is called نَيْزَمَةٌ 728<sup>19</sup>) including Kais ibn Thaḥaba, Taimallāt ibn Thaḥaba, Ijl ibn Lujaim, and Anaza ibn Asad 47<sup>1</sup> (cf. 782<sup>3</sup>) 305<sup>9</sup> 764<sup>9</sup> 1023<sup>15</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*) — 728<sup>14</sup> seq. adds several others: see also 312<sup>13</sup> 317<sup>8</sup> 326<sup>4</sup> 426<sup>5</sup> 645<sup>5,9</sup> 764<sup>7</sup>

لُوطٌ Lot, mentioned by Jarīr 443<sup>7</sup>

لُوطُ بْنُ يَحْيَى, called أَبُو مَخْنَفٍ: cited as a historical authority by Abū ‘Amr ibn al-‘Alā 402<sup>7</sup>

لُؤَيُّ بْنُ غَنْبٍ the principal branch of the Ḳuraish 82<sup>4</sup> 136<sup>10</sup> 804<sup>5</sup> 1003<sup>7</sup>

(1) لَيْلَى mother of a man who was murdered by Mu‘riḍ al-Kulaibī 491<sup>1</sup>

(2) لَيْلَى a woman mentioned in a verse by Mirdās ibn Abī ‘Āmir 673<sup>11</sup>

(3) لَيْلَى a woman mentioned by Jarīr 633<sup>9</sup> 685<sup>14</sup>

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ الْأَحْوَصِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكَلْبِيِّ mother of Bisām ibn Kais ash-Shaibānī 76<sup>14</sup> 190<sup>12</sup> 478<sup>4</sup> 809<sup>13</sup>

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ حَابِسِ بْنِ عِقْلٍ wife of Ṣaṣa‘a ibn Nājiya and grandmother of al-Farazdaq 172<sup>4</sup> 252<sup>7</sup> seq. 257<sup>12</sup> 267<sup>15</sup> (read وَلَيْلَى مَعْتَعَةً?) 545<sup>4</sup> 593<sup>14</sup> 683<sup>5</sup> 691<sup>7</sup> 776<sup>3</sup> 815<sup>15</sup> 829<sup>2</sup> 832<sup>12</sup> seq. 858<sup>3</sup> 949<sup>10</sup> 976<sup>3</sup> 1001<sup>14</sup> seq. 1026<sup>11</sup>

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ زُبَاعِ بْنِ أَحِيْمٍ wife of ‘Uḍus ibn Zaid and ancestress of a family of the Darim 772<sup>7</sup>

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ شَدَادِ بْنِ رِبَاحِيَّةٍ mother of Suhaim ibn Wathīl: her interview with Ghalib ibn Ṣaṣa‘a 416<sup>11</sup>: with Samura ibn ‘Amr 484<sup>7</sup>

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ عُمَرَ بْنِ خَدْفٍ see خَدْفٌ

لَيْلَى بِنْتُ مَيْلَلِ بْنِ تَغْلِبَةَ mother of the poet ‘Amr ibn Kulthūm 885<sup>7</sup> seq.

(1) لَيْلَى see مَسْعُودُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ مَسْعُودٍ

(2) لَيْلَى see نَجِيَّةُ بْنُ مَعْتَعَةَ

الْقَزَزَق see أَبُو لَيْلَى (3)

طُقَيْل بن مالك بن جَعْفَر see أَبُو لَيْلَى (1)

النَّابِغَةُ الْجَعْدِيُّ see أَبُو لَيْلَى (2)

أَبُو لَيْلَى الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ see 1046 notes <sup>4</sup>

غَالِب بن صَعَصَعَةَ بن نَاجِيَّة see لَيْلَى

لَيْلَةُ of the Banu-s-Sūd ibn Mālik 188<sup>5</sup> seq.: mother of al-Farazdaq

*ibid.* 217<sup>6</sup>: called by Jarīr الرَّبَابَةُ 1027<sup>1</sup>

م

عَمِير بن حَارِثَةَ الْعَسَّانِي see ماء السماء بن حَارِثَةَ

ماء السماء بنت عَوْف بن جُثَم mother of al-Mundhir ibn an-Nu'mān king of al-Hīra  
885<sup>1</sup> (genealogy)

بنو ماء السماء a name given to the family of Ma'bad ibn Zurāra ibn 'Udus 229<sup>6</sup>  
606<sup>13</sup> (?)

الْمُنْدَر بن النُّعْمَان see أَبُو ماء المَزْن

أُسَيْب بن الْحَمَز a family of the Tamīm 118<sup>11</sup> — see الْمَحْمَز

سَرْجِس see مَر سَرْجِس

(?) مَارِثَةُ بن رَبِيعَةَ see 200 notes <sup>4</sup>

أُمَامَةُ بنت الْحَارِث بن جُلَيْم see مَارِثَةُ بنت الْحَارِث بن جُلَيْم

مَارِثَةُ بنت حَنْثَلَةَ بن ثَعْلَبَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيَّة at the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 643<sup>5</sup>

مَازِن [بن الْأَزْد] (treated as diptote) i. e. the tribe of Ghassān 752<sup>8</sup> [see Ibn Ḳutaiba  
M. 53<sup>9</sup> seq.]

مَازِن a clan of the Dhubyān 87<sup>17</sup> 101<sup>13</sup>

مَازِن a clan of the Tamīm: their genealogy 48 notes <sup>4</sup> 71<sup>9</sup> seq.: their

ancestor represented as one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>6</sup>: their victory over the Sulaim at ad-Dafina (= ad-Dathina) 392<sup>1</sup> seq.: see also 243<sup>5</sup> 283<sup>12</sup> 494<sup>8</sup> (?) 595<sup>11</sup> (?) 810<sup>11</sup> (?) 993<sup>4</sup> 998<sup>2</sup> seq.

المَازِنِيُّ [i. e. مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عُثْمَانَ, called أَبُو عُثْمَانَ, see Ibn Khallikān II 12, N<sup>o</sup>. 117]: cited as an authority for a verse 557<sup>5</sup>

عَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ الْحَوْثِ بْنِ شَيْبَابٍ see مَاعِثٌ

مُفَرُّورِدين commander of the Persian cavalry at al-Baṣra 113<sup>16</sup> (= 731<sup>20</sup>) seq.

الْأَخْطَلُ التَّغْلِبِيُّ son of the poet 494<sup>5</sup> seq.

مَلِكُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ [بن عمرو الفَرَارِيُّ] brother of Ḥudhaifa: slain by Junaidib al-ʿAbsī 93<sup>2</sup> seq.: see also 102<sup>13</sup>

مَلِكُ بْنُ بَكْرٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included among the *Araḳim* 266<sup>11</sup>

مَلِكُ بْنُ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ see مَلِكُ بْنُ الْجَرْمُومَةِ

مَلِكُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>14</sup>) 1075 notes <sup>2</sup>

مَلِكُ بْنُ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ كِلَابٍ at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 1062<sup>6</sup> cf. 227<sup>1</sup>

مَلِكُ بْنُ حِطَّانَ بْنِ عَوْفٍ الْيَرْبُوعِيُّ, called also مَلِكُ بْنُ الْجَرْمُومَةِ 19<sup>7</sup> seq.: his genealogy 75<sup>11</sup>: at the Battle of Kūshāwa 19<sup>8</sup> seq., where he received a wound of which he died a year later 20<sup>3</sup>: his verses on the battle 22<sup>17</sup> seq.: according to 75<sup>11</sup> seq. he was slain by Bisṭām ibn Kāis cf. 314<sup>16</sup> 315<sup>10</sup> 583<sup>6</sup>

مَلِكُ بْنُ حِمَارِ بْنِ حَزْنٍ, called أَيْبُنُ شَمْنَحٍ 760<sup>12</sup> (= 1067<sup>13</sup>): his genealogy 760<sup>14</sup>: he is described as مَلِكُ بْنُ حِمَارِ بْنِ حَزْنٍ 674<sup>5</sup>, but this is incompatible with 760<sup>15</sup> 761<sup>4</sup>: his exploits at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>5</sup> seq. (read حِمَار for حِمَار): his verses on the occasion 674<sup>12</sup> seq.: accompanied ʿUyaina ibn Ḥiṣn on his raid against the Taim (= Taim ar-Ribāb) 1067<sup>9</sup> seq.: his verses on the Battle of Busyān, where he slew Jassās ibn Mudlij 761<sup>1</sup> seq.

مَلِكُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَلِكٍ, called also مَلِكُ بْنُ مَلِكٍ (see 606<sup>15</sup>) and عَرَفٌ or عَرَفٌ 628<sup>17</sup> seq., a branch of the Tamīm including several tribes of which the Dārim were the most important: their genealogy 138<sup>6</sup> 143<sup>3</sup>: their ancestor represented

as the husband of ʿUḥayya 183<sup>15</sup> (cf. 434<sup>5</sup> 463<sup>1</sup> 958<sup>9</sup>) and of Fukaiha al-ʿAdawīya 186<sup>12</sup> (cf. 325<sup>3</sup>): at the Battle of Dhū Najab, where they failed to help their allies, the Yarbūʿ 587<sup>12</sup> seq. (= 1079<sup>12</sup> seq.) 588<sup>5</sup> (= 1081<sup>7</sup>) 637<sup>1</sup> (= 588<sup>15</sup>): attacked by Bisām ibn K̲ais ash-Shaibānī (Battle of al-Ghabīṭ) 75<sup>4</sup> seq. (= 313<sup>12</sup> seq.): defeated by the Lahāzim at al-Waḳīṭ 307<sup>3</sup> 312<sup>5</sup>: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 70<sup>18</sup> seq.: defeated by the ʿAbs at Aḳrun 679<sup>5</sup>: verses by Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra directed against them 1086<sup>15</sup> seq. cf. 1087<sup>9</sup>: see also 51<sup>2</sup> 53<sup>6</sup> 78<sup>16</sup> 120<sup>10</sup> 121<sup>4</sup> 138<sup>5</sup> 143<sup>2</sup> 165<sup>3</sup> 214<sup>11</sup> 273<sup>7</sup> 286<sup>15</sup> 287<sup>8</sup> (var. دارم) 296<sup>6</sup> 301<sup>13</sup> 365<sup>17</sup> 414<sup>9</sup> (= 625<sup>9</sup>) 418<sup>4</sup> 418<sup>6</sup> (= 1070<sup>16</sup>) 452<sup>4</sup> 498<sup>16</sup> 505<sup>11</sup> 510<sup>15</sup> 512<sup>5</sup> 571<sup>1</sup> 580<sup>11</sup> 593<sup>7</sup> 615<sup>17</sup> 628<sup>15</sup> 636<sup>17</sup> 690<sup>1</sup> 699<sup>16</sup> 767<sup>16</sup> 799<sup>14</sup> 811<sup>16</sup> 826<sup>5</sup> 844<sup>12</sup> 865<sup>9</sup> 991<sup>1</sup> 1000<sup>15</sup>

husband of Kabsha bint al-Ḥajjāj ibn Muʿawiya 667<sup>10</sup> [العَقِيلِي]

was at al-Baṣra during the disturbances 731<sup>11</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ دِينَار

slain at the Battle of Jabala 302<sup>12</sup> — for his genealogy, see 389<sup>1</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ رُبَيْعِ النَّبَشَلِيِّ

slain by the Banū Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair (War of Haramīt) 928<sup>7</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ الصَّبَّابِيِّ

author of a verse cited 133<sup>5</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ الرَّيْبِ

brother of K̲ais ibn Zuhair ibn Jadhīma al-ʿAbsī: murdered by order of Hudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 88<sup>10</sup> seq., see also 89<sup>13</sup> 92<sup>11</sup> 96<sup>5</sup> seq. 102<sup>18</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ زُهَيْرِ بْنِ جَدِّيمَةَ

(163<sup>14</sup>), called also مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ 202<sup>6</sup>, group of tribes مَالِكِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ 26<sup>10</sup> 163<sup>13</sup> 483<sup>9</sup> (see 483<sup>11</sup>) 599<sup>1</sup> 713<sup>10</sup> (?) 1021<sup>12</sup> 1040<sup>2</sup> 1098<sup>2</sup> (see 1097<sup>1</sup>)

of the clan Thaʿlaba ibn Saʿd ibn Dhubyān 93<sup>11</sup> seq.: slain in the War of Dahīs by al-Ḥakam ibn Marwān al-ʿAbsī 94<sup>5</sup> 101<sup>6</sup> 107<sup>8</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ سَبَّعِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو

a clan included among the *Abnā* 116<sup>8</sup>: see also 737<sup>8</sup> مَالِكِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ [

an ancestor of Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajalī 140<sup>9</sup> (see 139<sup>13</sup>) مَالِكِ بْنِ سَعْدِ بْنِ نَذِيرِ

see the following مَالِكِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ

called also مَالِكِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ 669<sup>14</sup> 1065<sup>9</sup>, and الرَّقِيبَةِ ذُو الرَّقِيبَةِ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ سَلَمَةَ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ *ibid.* 379<sup>14</sup> seq. 425<sup>2</sup> 652<sup>9</sup> 1003<sup>9</sup>: his genealogy 425<sup>2</sup>: took part in capturing Ḥajīb ibn Zurāra at the Battle of Jubala 669<sup>14</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ الْبَجَلِيِّ (var. مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ) one of the Banū ʿĀdiya ibn ʿAmir ibn Kudād, who was captured by the Kalb and brought to ʿUkāz, where Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh rescued him 140<sup>1</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ الْعُرَيْلِ الْخَارِثِيِّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601<sup>7</sup>

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَلَقَةَ بْنِ غَزِيَّةِ الصِّمَّانِ 119<sup>6</sup> — see

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ تَمِيمِ ancestor of a group of clans: said to have outraged and subsequently married Jandala, the wife of Ḥanzala ibn Mālik 225 notes<sup>3</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ see مَالِكِ بْنِ عُنَبَةَ

مَالِكِ بْنِ عَوْفِ النَّصْرِيِّ the leader of the Hawāzin at the Battle of Ḥunain: said to have made a raid, in the time of the Prophet, and to have captured the wife of ʿUṭarid ibn Ḥajīb ad-Dārimī 495<sup>15</sup>

مَالِكِ بْنِ وَحَاقَةَ بْنِ الْخُرْتِ of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: was living among the Banū Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb when the feud broke out between them and his own clan 532<sup>9</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ فَيْسِ fled at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>9</sup> 14

مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ سَعْدِ a subdivision of the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāṭ, included among the *Ajārib* 970<sup>1</sup> 1023<sup>13</sup>

مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُبَيْدِ 533<sup>14</sup>, called also مَالِكِ بْنِ كَعْبِ بْنِ عَوْفِ 242<sup>12</sup>, and nicknamed جَوَابٌ 242<sup>7</sup> (cf. 241<sup>3</sup> 242<sup>6</sup> 11 533<sup>14</sup> 535<sup>6</sup> seq. 678<sup>14</sup> seq.), a prominent member of the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb at the time of their feud with the Jaʿfar ibn Kilāb 533<sup>14</sup> seq.: settled the conditions of peace between them 535<sup>6</sup> seq. 678<sup>14</sup> seq.: was, according to one account, commander of the ʿAmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at the Battle of an-Nisār 241<sup>3</sup>, whence he escaped by flight 242<sup>5</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ مَالِكِ see مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ

مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 760 notes<sup>4</sup>

مَالِكِ بْنِ مَسْرُوقِ الرَّبِيعِيِّ at the Battle of Jadud 145<sup>17</sup> seq.

مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْعَاحِ بْنِ مِصْعَاحِ, called مَالِكِ بْنِ مِصْعَاحِ 742<sup>6</sup>, أَبُو عَسَّانَ 460<sup>12</sup> 750<sup>5</sup> 1090<sup>6</sup> seq., and مَالِكِ بْنِ الْحَجَّادِ 750<sup>12</sup>, one of the chief men of the Bakr ibn Wā'il at



al-Baṣra: his genealogy 749<sup>12</sup> 766<sup>12</sup>: his house 727<sup>16</sup> seq.: his rivalry with Ashyam ibn Shaḩīḩ in the reign of Yazīd ibn Muṣṭawīya 728<sup>12</sup> seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the tribes of Rabīʿa and the Azd at the time of the disturbances 728<sup>20</sup> seq. 730<sup>3</sup> seq.: supported the party of the Umayyads on the occasion of the *Yaum al-Jufra* 749<sup>12</sup> seq. 750<sup>3</sup> seq. 751<sup>2</sup> seq. 1090<sup>3</sup> seq. 1091<sup>1</sup>: took refuge with Najda al-Ḩarūrī 1092<sup>14</sup> seq.: his interview with al-Akhṭal 460<sup>11</sup>: verses in his praise by al-ʿUdail ibn al-Farkh (*sic leg.*) 1090<sup>6</sup> seq.: an allusion to his death in a poem of Jarīr 993<sup>10</sup>: see also 113<sup>11</sup> 115<sup>5</sup> 731<sup>9</sup> 736<sup>6</sup> 10 744<sup>4</sup> seq. 766<sup>11</sup>

مَالِكُ بْنُ الْمُنْتَفِقِ chief of the Dabba at the time of the Battle of Naḩa-l-Ḩasan (= ash-Shaḩīḩa) 190<sup>5</sup> 191<sup>4</sup> cf. 234<sup>9</sup> seq.

الْمُنْذِرُ مَالِكُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ son of the Lakhmite king al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, slain while dwelling among the Banū Dārim 1084<sup>1</sup> seq. (but compare the divergent account 653<sup>1</sup> seq. 977<sup>3</sup>)

مَالِكُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ الْبَرْبُوعِيِّ, called فَارِسُ ذِي الْخِمَارِ 247<sup>12</sup> 298<sup>3</sup>: his genealogy 247<sup>16</sup> seq. 298<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314<sup>4</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 582<sup>20</sup>: his verses against the Salīṭ 22<sup>4</sup> seq.: his verses on the dispute with the Ribab and the Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt 258<sup>12</sup> seq.: other verses ascribed to him 315<sup>9</sup> seq. (?) 412<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 206<sup>11</sup> 258<sup>10</sup> 896<sup>5</sup>

الأَخْطَلُ بْنُ غَوْتٍ see أَبُو مَالِكِ (1)

أَوْقَى بْنُ قَيْسٍ see أَبُو مَالِكِ (2)

(3) أَبُو مَالِكِ a grandson of Wakīʿ ibn Ḩassān (see 354<sup>2</sup>), cited by Abū ʿUbaida as an authority on the history of Ḩutaiba ibn Muslim 353<sup>19</sup>: see also 358<sup>1</sup> 360<sup>5</sup> 18 361<sup>14</sup> seq. 366<sup>9</sup>

الْمَالِحَانِ i. e. the tribal groups Malik ibn Zaid-Manat and Malik ibn Ḩanzala, of which the former included the latter 606<sup>15</sup> 609<sup>12</sup> 700<sup>6</sup> (= 774<sup>15</sup>) 791<sup>2</sup> 1030<sup>10</sup>

الْمَأْمُورُ الْحَارِثِيُّ a soothsayer who warned the Madhḩij against attacking the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulab) 149<sup>9</sup>: raided the Dārim at the head of his tribe, the Banu-l-Ḩarīth ibn Kaʿb ibn ʿAmr 600<sup>10</sup> 939<sup>11</sup>

الْمَأْمُومُ بْنُ شَيْبَانَ بْنِ عُلْقَمَةَ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] (see 308<sup>4</sup>) wounded at the Battle of al-Waḩīṭ 307<sup>14</sup> 308<sup>10</sup> seq. 309<sup>16</sup>: see also 760 notes <sup>4</sup>

ماء افريزون, ماء فروزين, see 113 notes<sup>6</sup>

(1) مَـوَيَّةُ ancestress of certain families belonging to the clan Nahshal ibn Dārim 459<sup>4</sup> (text doubtful), see also 310<sup>7</sup>

(2) مَـوَيَّةُ a woman mentioned by Jarir 479<sup>7</sup>

مَـوَيَّةُ بِنْتُ حَنَاءَ captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at Irāb 1088<sup>7</sup>

مَـوَيَّةُ بِنْتُ حُوَيِّ بْنِ سَفِينٍ mother (or grandmother) of Kais ibn Ḥassan ibn 'Amr 943<sup>8</sup> cf. 1096<sup>1</sup> — see also the following

مَـوَيَّةُ بِنْتُ تَيْشَلِ بْنِ دَارِمٍ 945<sup>2</sup> — apparently due to a confusion between Mawriya bint Huwayy ibn Sufyān and her mother Hanna bint Nahshal ibn Dārim (943<sup>9</sup> 1096<sup>2</sup>)

مُبَارَكُ بْنُ سَعِيدِ بْنِ مَسْرُوقٍ (brother of Sufyān ath-Thaurī) cited by an informant of Abū 'Ubaida 740<sup>9</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدٍ see الْمُبَرِّدُ

فَعْنَبُ بْنُ عَتَّابِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ see الْمُبِيرُ

الْمُتَّجِرَةُ wife of an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira: captured and released by 'Abdallāh ibn Ja'da ibn Ka'b (*sic leg.*) 404 notes<sup>5</sup>

الْمُتَمَطِّرُ ابْنُ his verses quoted by Ṭarīk ibn Daisak after the Battle of Tikhfa 681<sup>3</sup> seq.

مُتَمِّمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ الْبُرَيْعِيِّ, called أَبُو تَيْشَلِ 59<sup>3</sup> (= 785<sup>3</sup>): for his genealogy, see that of his brother Malik 247<sup>16</sup> seq.: released the poet 'Abdallāh ibn 'Anama after the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 51<sup>12</sup> (= 784<sup>17</sup>), and was eulogised by him 581<sup>9</sup> seq. (= 785<sup>1</sup> seq.): his verses on the death of Bujair ibn 'Abdallāh 20<sup>20</sup> seq.: other verses ascribed to him 59<sup>5</sup> seq. 69<sup>8</sup> seq. 314<sup>3</sup> (= 762<sup>11</sup>) 315<sup>9</sup> seq. (?) 584<sup>17</sup> seq.: see also 206<sup>11</sup> 589<sup>6</sup>

ذُو الْأَعْدَامِ see مُتَوَكِّلُ بْنُ عِيَّاضٍ

رَـوَيْيَةُ (var. مَثْوِيَّةُ) ابْنُ *rāwiya* of al-Farazdaq: his account of the visit paid by al-Farazdaq to 'Umar ibn Laja' 908<sup>1</sup> seq.

عَبِيدُ بْنُ غَاصِرَةَ بْنِ سَمْرَةَ see مَنْعُورُ

الْمُتَلَمِّمُ الْبُرْجُمِيِّ a friend of 'Amra ibn Ṭarīk 53<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 785<sup>13</sup> seq.) 66<sup>2</sup> (= 780<sup>15</sup>)

فُرْطُ الْقُشَيْرِيِّ <sup>المُتَلَمِّ</sup> at the Battle of al-Marrūt 71<sup>4</sup>13

المُتَلَمِّ بْنِ الْمُشْحَرَةِ الصَّبِيِّ, one of the Banū ʿĀ'idha ibn Malik (see 193<sup>4</sup>), left his son Shirḥāf as a hostage in the hands of ʿUmāra ibn Ziyād al-ʿAbsī 193<sup>12</sup> seq.: his verses cited 194<sup>10</sup> seq.

المُتَنَّى [بن حارثة الشيباني] mentioned by Jarīr 818<sup>13</sup> [see Ibn al-Athīr 1 485<sup>22</sup> seq.]

أَبْنُ مَتَوَيْهٍ see أَبْنُ مَتَوَيْهٍ

مُجَاشِعُ the clan to which al-Farazdaq and al-Baʿith belonged: represented as one of the six sons of Dārim 187<sup>6</sup>: called أَبُو النُّعْمَنِ 78 notes<sup>3</sup>, and nicknamed وَقْبَانُ 938<sup>4</sup> cf. 225<sup>11</sup> 247<sup>5</sup> 340<sup>9</sup> 434<sup>1</sup> 775<sup>9</sup> 936<sup>11</sup>: why Mujāshīʿ was called رَعْنَانُ 78<sup>5</sup>: legend about Mujāshīʿ and his brother Nahshal 78<sup>6</sup> seq.: Mujāshīʿ identified with ʿAbdallāh ibn Dārim 790<sup>14</sup>: connected with the Taghlib through his mother al-Ḥalāl bint Zālim 880<sup>1</sup>: his mother called Khadaḡī by Jarīr 858<sup>3</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 77<sup>15</sup> 80<sup>12</sup> 81<sup>13</sup> 82<sup>1</sup> seq. 111<sup>11</sup> 122<sup>8</sup> 123<sup>12</sup> seq. 223<sup>14</sup> seq. *et passim*: see also 39<sup>15</sup> 41<sup>12</sup> 42<sup>1</sup> seq. 63<sup>10</sup> 110<sup>1</sup> 126<sup>18</sup> 137<sup>6</sup> 182<sup>15</sup> (= 774<sup>13</sup>) seq. 277<sup>16</sup> 311<sup>11</sup> 494<sup>15</sup> 513<sup>3</sup> 626<sup>6</sup> 699<sup>7</sup> 752<sup>13</sup> 943<sup>8</sup> seq.

مُجَاشِعُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ السُّلَمِيِّ his interview with ʿAmr ibn Maʿdī-Karib at al-Baṣra 129<sup>8</sup> seq.

سَلَمَى بْنُ جَنْدَلِ بْنِ نَهْشَلٍ see الْمَجَجِرُ

الْمَجَجَّةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ of the Banū Abī Rabīʿa: slain by al-Minhāl ibn ʿIṣma at ʿAin-at-Tamr 762<sup>7</sup> seq. 1018<sup>9</sup>

مَجْدُ بِنْتُ تَيْمِ الْأَدْرَمِ بْنِ غَالِبِ ancestress of the tribal group Rabīʿa ibn ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa [see Ibn Kūtaiba M. 42<sup>15</sup>], who are called بَنُو مَجْدٍ after her 1003<sup>6</sup> seq.

الْهَيْدِيلُ بْنُ عُبَيْرَةَ see مُجَدِّعُ

بَنُو الْمَجَجِرِ a subdivision of the Rabīʿa ibn Malik ibn Zaid-Manat 5<sup>13</sup>

الْمَجَجَشَرُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ صَمْرَةَ النَّهْشَلِيِّ father of Ḥakīm and Ribʿī 941<sup>5</sup>, to one of whom al-Farazdaq applies the term ابْنُ الْمَجَجَشَرِ 952<sup>12</sup> seq. (cf. 418<sup>17</sup>): his genealogy 810<sup>6</sup>: see also 941<sup>3</sup> 956<sup>1</sup> 957<sup>5</sup>

الْمَجَجَشَرُ الْكَلْبِيُّ one of the Banū Muḥallad: mentioned by Jarīr 14<sup>8</sup>

الْمَجَجَشَرُ بْنُ أَبِي بْنِ صَمْرَةَ see ابْنُ الْمَجَجَشَرِ

بنو مَجْمَع apparently a subdivision of the Banū Subai' 1097<sup>6</sup>

بنو المَاجِنُون a family of the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb 243<sup>6</sup> (= 1067<sup>2</sup>) 243<sup>10</sup>

المَاجِسُ see the *Glossary* s. r. مَجَس

مُحَارِب [بن حَصَفَةَ] a clan included in the group K̲ais-ʿAilān 817<sup>4</sup> 1039<sup>3</sup>

مُحَرِّز البُرْجُمِيِّ a friend of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 53<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 785<sup>13</sup> seq.) 66<sup>2</sup> (= 780<sup>15</sup>)

مُحَرِّز بن المَكْعَبِ الصَّبِيِّ his verses on the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 155<sup>13</sup> seq.: other verses ascribed to him 236<sup>13</sup> seq. (?) 1022<sup>3</sup> seq.

مُحَرِّق an obscure term applied to the Lakhmite kings of al-Ḥīra, who are called مَحَرِّق 68<sup>19</sup> (= 300<sup>11</sup>) 277<sup>13</sup>, and in particular to ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir (see 714<sup>2</sup> seq.): for مَحَرِّق see ماء السماء ابن مَحَرِّق mentioned by Jarīr 404<sup>9</sup> (see 405<sup>3</sup>), and by Ḥassān ibn Thābit 547<sup>1</sup>: بُرْدُ مَحَرِّق mentioned by al-Farazdaq 713<sup>13</sup>, also ثِيَابُ مَحَرِّق 786<sup>13</sup>: [see Nöldeke *Die Ghassānischen Fürsten* (Berlin 1887) p. 7, and G. Rothstein *Die Dynastie der Lakhmiden* (Berlin 1899) p. 46 seq.]

مُحَرِّق بن الكُرثِ العَسَانِي captured and slain by the Ḍabba at Buzākha, together with his brother Ziyād 189<sup>17</sup> 192<sup>12</sup> 195<sup>1</sup> seq.

مُحَرِّق بن سَعْد بن مالك [البَكْرِي] lived at the time of the First Battle of al-Kulāb 458<sup>19</sup> (genealogy)

مُحَقَّر بن جَزْء الوَحِيدِي present at the death of K̲utaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>5</sup> [the name is doubtful, see Ṭabarī II 1224<sup>1</sup> and foot-note]

المُحَقَّب بن جَوَاب [الكلابي] lived at the time of the feud between the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb and the Banū Jaʿfar 533<sup>5</sup>

المُحَلِّ بن قَدَامَةَ بن أسَوَّ اليربوعي 897<sup>14</sup> 1070<sup>13</sup>: his genealogy 207<sup>16</sup> and, with variations, 897<sup>16</sup>

المُحَلِّ بن كَعْب النَشَلِي author of a verse cited 957<sup>5</sup>

المُحَلِّ mentioned in a verse by Rushaid ibn Rumaid 207<sup>15</sup>



مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ دُعْلُ ancestor of a family of the Shaibān 644<sup>18</sup> 906<sup>1</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَوَيْطِ الصَّبِيِّ, called الرَّئِيسُ الْأَوَّلُ by al-Farazdaq 188<sup>15</sup>: took part in a raid against Ṣanʿā 445<sup>14</sup>: see also 189<sup>2</sup> 238<sup>4</sup>

أَبْنُ حَبِيبٍ 1<sup>4</sup> (read حَبِيبٌ for حَبِيبٌ) 488<sup>6</sup> 1054<sup>8</sup>: called also حَبِيبٌ 187 37<sup>12</sup> 46<sup>15</sup> 98<sup>15</sup>, and أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ 1<sup>4</sup> 22 notes<sup>1</sup> 37 notes<sup>3</sup> 44 notes<sup>4</sup> 56<sup>17</sup> 57<sup>12</sup> 157<sup>14</sup> 182<sup>10</sup> 372<sup>11</sup> 378<sup>12</sup> 381<sup>9</sup> 390<sup>15</sup> 488<sup>6</sup> 507<sup>6</sup> 510<sup>11</sup> 576 notes<sup>12</sup> 584<sup>15</sup> 639<sup>10</sup> 809<sup>5</sup> 14 825<sup>16</sup> 846<sup>2</sup> 956<sup>12</sup> 987<sup>13</sup> (some of these passages may possibly refer to Aḥmad ibn ʿUbad, cf. 687<sup>8</sup>) — see also *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ حَفْصٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū ʿUbaida 729<sup>14</sup> 739<sup>17</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ خَالِدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ cited by Muḥammad ibn ʿIsā al-Wāsiṭī 403<sup>13</sup>

أَبْنُ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ الْأَعْرَابِيِّ

أَبُو عِشَامٍ see مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ السَّائِبِ الْكَلْبِيِّ

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ سَفْيَانَ بْنِ مُجَاشِعٍ an ancestor of al-Farazdaq 265<sup>15</sup> 489<sup>8</sup> (cf. 127<sup>4</sup>): his mother and his brothers 772<sup>14</sup> seq.: was one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>11</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْعَبَّاسِ الْبَيْهَقِيِّ, called أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 1<sup>3</sup> 1054<sup>7</sup> (and in all the other passages): cites the following persons, Aḥmad ibn Yaḥyā (= Thaʿlab) 382<sup>8</sup> 504<sup>11</sup> 515<sup>7</sup> 557<sup>4</sup> 587<sup>19</sup> seq. 997<sup>3</sup>, Muḥammad ibn ʿIsā al-Wāsiṭī 403<sup>13</sup>, al-Farrā 518<sup>15</sup>, Ibn al-Aʿrabi 539<sup>5</sup>, Muḥammad ibn Yazīd (= al-Mubarrad) 750<sup>6</sup> seq., Khālīd ibn ʿAbdallāh as-Ṣarīfī 755<sup>5</sup>: see also 169<sup>16</sup> 189<sup>12</sup> 211<sup>10</sup> 242<sup>1</sup> seq. 246<sup>3</sup> 247<sup>6</sup> 259<sup>15</sup> 260<sup>16</sup> 270<sup>17</sup> 271<sup>18</sup> 280<sup>15</sup> 288<sup>4</sup> 301<sup>15</sup> 302<sup>5</sup> 319<sup>9</sup> 322<sup>8</sup> 340<sup>8</sup> 344<sup>4</sup> 347<sup>3</sup> 356<sup>8</sup> 358<sup>3</sup> 361<sup>6</sup> 368<sup>16</sup> 373<sup>4</sup> 376<sup>14</sup> 407<sup>2</sup> 15 429<sup>17</sup> 445<sup>5</sup> 446<sup>1</sup> 447<sup>1</sup> 451<sup>14</sup> 466<sup>11</sup> 13 489<sup>19</sup> 504<sup>3</sup> 508<sup>14</sup> 516<sup>7</sup> 522<sup>10</sup> 537<sup>7</sup> 540<sup>1</sup> 541<sup>2</sup> 542<sup>10</sup> 552<sup>12</sup> 568<sup>14</sup> 582<sup>10</sup> 586<sup>15</sup> 587<sup>11</sup> 622<sup>7</sup> 635<sup>2</sup> 651<sup>16</sup> 686<sup>2</sup> 9 689<sup>11</sup> 690<sup>7</sup> 694<sup>7</sup> 713<sup>8</sup> 724<sup>5</sup> 728<sup>11</sup> 755<sup>3</sup> 792<sup>7</sup> 793<sup>4</sup> 795<sup>5</sup> seq. 796<sup>10</sup> 804<sup>14</sup> 808<sup>2</sup> 12 810<sup>1</sup> 11 812<sup>2</sup> 821<sup>17</sup> 833<sup>6</sup> 835<sup>9</sup> 840<sup>9</sup> 10 847<sup>5</sup> 857<sup>1</sup> 873<sup>14</sup> 880<sup>17</sup> 891<sup>10</sup> 907<sup>6</sup> 909<sup>7</sup> 16 934<sup>9</sup> 939<sup>3</sup> 944<sup>1</sup> 948<sup>3</sup> 950<sup>6</sup> 959<sup>7</sup> 962<sup>16</sup> 965<sup>17</sup> 966<sup>7</sup> 969<sup>9</sup> 970<sup>13</sup> — and *Introduction* p. XI

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ the Prophet: pronounced a curse on the tribes of Muḍar 462<sup>6</sup> seq.: his intention to rebuild the Kaʿba 486<sup>12</sup> seq.: the relation in which he stood to the Anṣār 548<sup>1</sup> seq.: his utterance on the Battle of Dhu Ḳar 640<sup>19</sup>: released those of the Tamīm who had been captured 696<sup>6</sup> seq. 747<sup>15</sup> seq.: his remark on the poet al-Mukhabbal 1048<sup>20</sup>: see also 174<sup>3</sup> 220<sup>6</sup> 315<sup>10</sup> 347<sup>14</sup> 363<sup>18</sup> 448<sup>15</sup> 529<sup>3</sup> 624<sup>4</sup> 700<sup>9</sup> 904<sup>8</sup> 913<sup>13</sup> 1017<sup>12</sup>

مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْقُرَشِيُّ cited by Abū-l-Ḥasan al-Madāʾinī 1048<sup>11</sup>





مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ الْمُبَلَّبِ sent by his father on a mission to Wakīʿ ibn Ḥassān 367<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 368<sup>1</sup>

لُوطُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see أَبُو مُخَنَّفٍ

أَبْنُ الْمُخَيْطِ (?) chief of the ʿAdī ibn ʿAbd-Manāt and a contemporary of ʿUyayna ibn Ḥiṣn ibn Ḥudhaifa 1068<sup>3</sup>

مُذَرِّكُ بْنُ شَرِيكِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ قَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Azd 361<sup>7</sup>

مُذَرِّكَةُ بْنُ الْيَاسِ بْنِ مُصَرَّ tribal ancestor, said to have been originally called عمرو *Šakhr* 165<sup>10</sup> 178<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 901<sup>12 15</sup>

الْمَيْدَسُ a horse — فَارِسُ الْمَيْدَسِ is said to denote al-Akraʿ ibn Sufyān 943<sup>3 11</sup>, and Nawwās ibn ʿĀmir 1096<sup>19</sup>

الْمَدْبَّةُ mother of Kufaira and ancestress of al-Farazdaq 219<sup>3</sup>

مَذْحِجٌ (or مَذْحِجٌ 469<sup>4</sup>, said to have been originally the name of a district) group of tribes: their alliance with the Banu-l-Ḥārith [ibn Kaʿb ibn ʿAmr] 946<sup>3</sup>: their expedition against the tribes of Rabīʿa (Battle of Khazāzā) 1094<sup>17</sup> seq.: against the Tamīm (Second Battle of al-Kulāb) 149<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 155<sup>14</sup> 448<sup>18</sup> 601<sup>1</sup>: against the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa (Battle of Faif-ar-Rih) 469<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 53<sup>11</sup> 362<sup>11</sup>

الْمُرَاجُ see الْمُرَاجُ

مُرَّادٌ, called also يُحَايِرٌ 472<sup>3</sup>, a tribe included in the group Madhhij 39<sup>13</sup> 469<sup>3</sup> 471<sup>14</sup> 603<sup>15</sup>

بَنُ سَعِيدِ الْأَسَدِيِّ [ بَنُ الْمُرَّارِ ] verses ascribed to him 133<sup>10</sup> 758<sup>16</sup> [ see Aghānī IX 158<sup>28</sup> seq. ]

| سَلَمَةُ الْعَجَلِي maternal grandfather of the poet Abu-n-Najm 611<sup>15</sup>

أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, or أَبْنَةُ الْمُرَّارِ, a woman of the Kāis ibn Thaʿlaba who afforded protection to al-Farazdaq 611<sup>10</sup> seq. (for a different account of her, see 611<sup>15</sup>)

مُرَّارَةُ بْنُ شَدَادٍ, of the Banū ʿAmr ibn Yarbuʿ, was with his maternal uncle, Ibn adh-Dhahab al-Asadi, when the latter captured Muʿayya ibn aṣ-Ṣumma 120<sup>1</sup> seq.

أُمُّ قَيْسِ بِنْتِ مُعَيْدٍ see الْمُرَّاعَةُ

عَبِيدَةُ بْنُ الْحَقَفِيِّ see أَبْنُ الْمُرَّاعَةِ

بنو المَرَاغَةِ nickname of the family of Jarīr 256<sup>1</sup> 279<sup>10</sup> 325<sup>2</sup> 497<sup>1</sup>

مَرَبَع (var. مَرَبَع) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr as a man whom al-Farazdaq threatened with death 974<sup>15</sup>: according to 975<sup>1</sup> seq. he was a *rāwīya* of Jarīr, his name was originally مَرَبَعَة, and he belonged to the clan Abū Bakr ibn Kilāb: another account represents him as the murderer of a woman named Ghadūb who had satirised the Banū Subai' 1097<sup>8</sup> seq.: a third account calls him Mirba' ibn Wa'wā'a, and states that he slew Sa'd ibn Subaiḥ an-Nahshālī 1098<sup>9</sup> seq.

مَرْتَد بن الحَرث (read مَرْتَد? var. زِيَاد بن الحَرث) married a daughter of Yathribī ibn 'Udus 219<sup>3</sup>

مَرْتَد بن سَعْد بن مَالِك a subdivision of the K̲ais ibn Tha'labā 794<sup>7</sup>, see also 459<sup>1</sup> 794<sup>5</sup> 802<sup>12</sup>

مَرْتَد بن عَبْد عَمْرُو بن بَشَر [البَكْرِي] at the Battle of al-Wakrī 307<sup>7</sup>

مَرْتَد [بن مُجَاشِع] called الْأَبْيَض, ancestor of a family of the Darim 772<sup>13</sup> seq.

مَرَجَانة concubine of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 724<sup>15</sup>

عَبِيد اللَّهِ بن زِيَاد بن أَبِيهِ see مَرَجَانة

مَرَجَانة their conduct at Mecca in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118<sup>12</sup>

مَرَحِب see حَصْبَة بن الحَرث بن ثَعْلَبَة *Fākhri* 56<sup>15</sup>:

مَرْدَاس بن أُدَيَّة [مَرْدَاس بن حُدَيْر =] called أَبُو بِلَال, 186<sup>6</sup> (= 699<sup>12</sup>)

مَرْدَاس بن ابْنِ عَمْرِو السَّلَمِي his mother Faṭima bint Jalhama 659<sup>15</sup>: at the Battle of Jabala 409<sup>4</sup> seq. 659<sup>16</sup> seq. 671<sup>1</sup> seq. 672<sup>15</sup> seq.: see also 907<sup>2</sup>

مَرْدُود a horse ridden by Ziyād ibn al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr al-Ghassānī 195<sup>5</sup>

مَرْقَش or مَرْقَش 65<sup>5</sup>, or مَرْقَش 200<sup>15</sup> 218<sup>16</sup>, the poet [commonly called الْأَكْبَر مَرْقَش, see Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 103 seq.]: verse cited 65<sup>9</sup>

مَرَّة بن حِمَان ancestor of a family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 14<sup>1</sup>

مَرَّة بن دُحَل بن شَيْبَانَ ancestor of a family 764<sup>11</sup> 806<sup>16</sup> 906<sup>1</sup>



مَرْيَة بنت جابر العَجَلِيَّة wife of ʿAmīra ibn Ṭarīk 47<sup>3</sup> (= 781<sup>14</sup> seq.) 48<sup>5</sup>

الْمَرْجُ a camel 259<sup>9</sup> (var. الْمَرَجُ notes<sup>5</sup>)

مُزَاحِمُ الْجَعْدِي a man who was accused of aiding Busr ibn Arṭāt against the Banū ʿAuf ibn Kaʿb 718<sup>3</sup> seq.

مَزَادُ بن الْأَفْعَسِ بن صَبْتَم الْمُجَاشِعِي was placed as a hostage in the hands of ʿAuf ibn al-Kaʿkāʿ, who caused him to be murdered 80<sup>2</sup> seq., cf. 78<sup>14</sup> 81<sup>14</sup> 17 254<sup>17</sup> 318<sup>6</sup> 426<sup>13</sup> 439<sup>10</sup> 695<sup>9</sup> notes<sup>4</sup> 768<sup>2</sup> 974<sup>12</sup> 1001<sup>1</sup>

عَمْرُو بن أَبِي رَبِيعَةَ بن ذُحُلِ الْمَزْدَلِي see

مُزَرِّ بن عَوْفِ السَّعْدِي verse ascribed to him 759<sup>11</sup>

مُزَنَةُ الْبِرْبُوعِي (?) of the Banū ʿĀṣim ibn ʿUbaid: at the Battle of ar-Raghām 411<sup>3</sup> seq.

الْمُزْنُوقُ a horse 407<sup>18</sup>

الْمَيْلَبُ بن أَبِي صُقْرَةَ see الْمَزُونِي

مَزِيدُ بن سَيْمِ الْعَنَزِي lived at the time of the War of Harāmīt 927<sup>18</sup>

عَمْرُو بن عَامِرِ بن حَارِثَةَ see مُزَيْقِيَاءُ

الْحَارِثُ بن مُزَيْقِيَاءُ see أَبِي مُزَيْقِيَاءُ

بَنُو مَسَمَعٍ 145<sup>18</sup>, see

الْمُسَاوِرُ بن نُعْمَانَ بن جَسَاسِ التَّيْمِي acted dishonourably towards a man of the Taim-allāt ibn Thaʿlaba who was under his protection 197<sup>3</sup> seq. 197<sup>17</sup> — in the parallel passage 1058<sup>6</sup> seq. al-Musāwir is described as belonging to the clan an-Namir ibn ʿAbd-Manāt ibn Kināna.

الْمُسَاوِرُ بن حَنْدِ بن قَيْسِ الْعَمَسِي a poet mentioned by al-Farazdaq 202<sup>1</sup>

الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بن أَبِي الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ بن سَبْرَةَ (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرِ notes<sup>3</sup>), or الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بن عَمْرُو الْعَنْبَرِي 161<sup>8</sup> (var. الْمُسْتَنْبِرُ بن سَبْرَةَ), a poet and an enemy of Jarīr, who calls him الْبَلْتَعُ 966<sup>17</sup> (cf. 161<sup>8</sup>): his verses cited 208<sup>1</sup> seq.



المستورد الحروري slain in the reign of 'Alī 254<sup>6</sup>

مسحل بن زيد 647<sup>5</sup> 1<sup>6</sup> (cf. 1045<sup>13</sup>), called زيد بن مسحل بن كسيب بن عمران الكلبي

after his mother, who was a daughter of Jarīr 1<sup>16</sup> 32<sup>1</sup> 126<sup>5</sup>; cited by Abū 'Ubaida 126<sup>8</sup> 647<sup>8</sup>: see also 31<sup>14</sup>

مسعود بن مسروق بن مسعود [النهمسلي] 948<sup>1</sup>: a descendant of Salmā ibn Jandal 948<sup>7</sup>

مسعود بن عذس بن زيد الدارمي 958<sup>13</sup>

مسعود [بن عتبة] brother of the poet Dhu-r-Rumma 797 notes<sup>6</sup>

مسعود بن عمرو بن عدي chief of the Azd at al-Baṣra in the reign of Yazīd ibn Mu'awiya 730<sup>3</sup>: called ابن عمرو 742<sup>5</sup>, nicknamed قمر العرائ 113<sup>4</sup>, and described as المعنى العنكي *ibid.* 118<sup>7</sup> or as المعنى 730<sup>3</sup>: his genealogy 720<sup>11</sup> 725<sup>12</sup>: afforded a refuge to 'Ubaidallāh ibn Ziyād 724<sup>5</sup> 726<sup>3</sup> seq.: took part in renewing the alliance between the Azd and the Rabī'a 729<sup>6</sup> seq.: marched to the mosque at the head of the allied tribes 730<sup>9</sup> seq. (cf. 113<sup>4</sup> seq.): was dragged from the pulpit and slain by the Tamīm and the Persian horsemen 733<sup>14</sup> seq. (cf. 114<sup>3</sup> seq.), or, according to another account, by the *Ḥarūriya* 113<sup>6</sup> seq. (cf. 743<sup>17</sup>): the compensation paid for his death 117<sup>9</sup> 738<sup>20</sup> seq.: see also 115<sup>10</sup> seq. (= 735<sup>16</sup> seq.) 116<sup>3</sup> 117<sup>4</sup> seq. 734<sup>18</sup> 735<sup>19</sup> 736<sup>19</sup> 737<sup>5</sup> 790<sup>16</sup> 972<sup>4</sup>

مسعود بن القصاص [التميمي] his genealogy 425<sup>14</sup> seq. 919<sup>1</sup> seq.: slain by Iyās ibn 'Abla at the time of the murder of the Caliph 'Uthmān 918<sup>12</sup> seq. cf. 425<sup>10</sup>

مسعود بن قيس بن قيس بن خالد الشيباني, called ابو قيس 20<sup>20</sup>: grandfather of Bisṭām ibn Kaīs (see 18<sup>5</sup>) 829<sup>2</sup>

مسعود بن مصاد الكلبي slain by the 'Abs at the Battle of 'Urā'ir 98<sup>5</sup>

مسكين بن عمر الدارمي (or المسكين 680<sup>1</sup>) a poet and a rival of al-Farazdaq: his genealogy 620<sup>19</sup> seq.: his verses cited 265<sup>4</sup> seq. 267 notes<sup>4</sup> seq. 621<sup>1</sup> 621<sup>5</sup> seq. 680<sup>5</sup>

مسلم a client of Malik ibn Misma' 1090<sup>3</sup>

مسلم بن الشمردل الباعلي met Ḥayyūn an-Nabaṭī at al-Baṣra 369<sup>5</sup>

مسلم بن عتبة المري his expedition against Medina 699<sup>14</sup>

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ عَقِيلٍ, called أَبُو عَقِيلٍ 246<sup>17</sup>: slain by order of  
 'Uбайдالله ibn Ziyād 247<sup>2</sup>

مُسْلِمُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْبَاعِلِيِّ father of Kutaiba 359<sup>3</sup> 362<sup>15</sup> seq.

فَتَيْبَةُ بْنُ مُسْلِمِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَبُو مُسْلِمِ

مَسْلَمَةُ [بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ الْأُمَوِيِّ] overthrew Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab 363<sup>2</sup>

مَسْلَمَةُ بْنُ مُحَارِبِ بْنِ سَلَمٍ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 726<sup>2</sup> 12  
 730<sup>9</sup> 734<sup>18</sup> [in three of these passages the MS has سلمة]

الرَّذِيمُ الضَّبِّيُّ a horse ridden by مِسْمَارٌ 196<sup>4</sup>

مِسْمَعُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 427<sup>13</sup> 612<sup>5</sup>  
 646<sup>18</sup> 743<sup>19</sup>

مَالِكُ بْنُ مِسْمَعِ بْنِ شَيْبَانَ see أَبُو مِسْمَعِ

i. e. the family to which Malik ibn Misma' belonged 1090<sup>9</sup> seq., called  
 also الْمِسَامِعَةُ 145<sup>18</sup>

الْمِسْعَانِ i. e. Malik and 'Abd-al-Malik sons of Misma' 993<sup>7</sup>

مُسَيْرُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ الْكِلَابِيِّ lived at the time of the Battle of an-Nisār  
 242<sup>17</sup> seq.

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو see مُسَيْرُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَائِذِيِّ

مُسَيْرُ بْنُ يَزِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ يَغُوثَ الْخَارِثِيِّ was outlawed by his tribe and fought at Faif-  
 ar-Rih on the side of the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 471<sup>7</sup> seq.

حَدِيقَةُ بْنُ بَدْرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see أَبُو مُسَيْرِ

الْمُسَيْبِ الضَّبِّيِّ 322<sup>15</sup>

الْمُسَيْحُ see the Glossary

الْمُشِيرُ الرِّبَاحِيُّ lived at the time of the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49<sup>4</sup> (= 783<sup>5</sup>)

الْمُشْتَرَةُ الْعَائِذِيَّةُ 193<sup>12</sup> 194<sup>9</sup>

مُشَرَح leader of the Hamdān at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 149<sup>12</sup>

مُشَيْت or مُشَيْت, زُنْبَاعُ الرِّيَاحِيِّ lived at the time of the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>3</sup> seq.

الْمُشَيْعُ الطَّبَوِيُّ (var. الْمُشَيْعُ) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr 1002<sup>9</sup>, see 1002<sup>7</sup>

مَصَادُ [التَّيْمِيُّ] an ancestor of the poet 'Umar ibn Laja' 487<sup>8</sup>, perhaps also 428<sup>17</sup>

مَصَادُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو بْنِ كِلَاب slain by the Ḍabba at Kādim (= Ghaur) 390<sup>5</sup>

مَصَادُ [الكَلْبِيُّ] an ancestor of Janbā ibn Nathla 25<sup>3</sup> cf. 98<sup>3</sup>

مُضَعَبُ بْنِ ابْنِ الْحَكِيمِ الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ of the Banū 'Arīn ibn Tha'labā: prevented a feud between the Banū Mālik ibn Ḥanzala and the Yarbu' after the murder of aṣ-Simma 120<sup>11</sup> seq.

مُضَعَبُ بْنِ الرَّبِيعِ بْنِ الْعَوَامِ brother of 'Abdallāh (see الْخَبَّيْبَانِ): slew al-Mukhtār 1089<sup>5</sup>: his marriages *ibid.*: his three journeys to Mecca 1089<sup>12</sup> seq.: deposed from his governorship and replaced by his nephew Ḥamza 1089<sup>14</sup>: re-instated as governor of the 'Irāq 1090<sup>11</sup> seq.: his contest against the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik 749<sup>1</sup> seq. (= 1091<sup>7</sup> seq.): his return to al-Baṣra 750<sup>14</sup> seq.

الْمُضَقَّى الْقُشَيْرِيُّ slain at the Battle of al-Marrūt 72<sup>16</sup>

مُضَارِبُ his conversation with al-Farazdaq 1047<sup>7</sup> seq.

مُضَبِّ بْنِ مُعَوِيَّةَ بْنِ كِلَاب 916<sup>16</sup>

مُضَرُّ great group of tribes: cursed by the Prophet 462<sup>6</sup> seq.: their rivalry with the tribes of Rabī'a at al-Baṣra 727<sup>21</sup> seq. cf. 113<sup>3</sup>: see also 142<sup>3</sup> seq. 225<sup>9</sup> 227<sup>10</sup> 315<sup>2</sup> 358<sup>10</sup> 359<sup>3</sup> 377<sup>2</sup> 428<sup>1</sup> 431<sup>3</sup> 488<sup>9</sup> 546<sup>8</sup> 571 notes <sup>1</sup> 714<sup>7</sup> 746<sup>15</sup> 809<sup>2</sup> 897 notes <sup>3</sup> 912<sup>3</sup> 984<sup>16</sup> 1047<sup>3</sup> 1063<sup>8</sup> <sup>14</sup> 1064<sup>6</sup> 1093<sup>13</sup>

مُضَرِّسُ بْنِ رُبْعَى his verses cited 161<sup>14</sup> seq.

مُضَرِّدُ الْحِجَابَةِ see الْمُنْدَرُ بْنِ عَمْرٍو

مُضْنُونَةُ التَّغْلِبِيَّةُ a woman addressed in a verse of Ṣuraim ibn Ma'shar 886<sup>11</sup> seq.

مَتَرُ بْنِ نَاجِيَةَ الرِّيَاحِيِّ took possession of al-Kūfa on behalf of Ibn al-Ash'ath (A. H. 82) 118<sup>8</sup> (= 972<sup>2</sup>): see also 732<sup>6</sup>

زَيْتَانُ الصُّبَيْرِيُّ see أَبُو الْمُطَرِّفِ

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ فَيْسٍ see أَبُو الْمُطَرِّفِ

الْمُطَوِّجُ بْنُ أُصَيْدٍ [الْبُرَيْعِيُّ] at the Battle of Dhū Ṭulūḥ 49<sup>5</sup> (= 783<sup>6</sup>)

تَمِيمُ بْنُ ثَرْوَانَ [الْبُرَيْعِيُّ] his conversation with Bisṭām ibn Ḳais before the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>10</sup> seq.

مُعَاذَةُ بِنْتُ بَدْرِ الْقُرَاشِيَّةُ sister of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr and wife of ar-Rabr<sup>c</sup> ibn Ziyād 881<sup>4</sup> 89<sup>2</sup>

مُعَوَيْتَةُ see مَعِينَةُ

مَعْبَدُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدْسِ الدَّارِمِيِّ half-brother of Laḳīṭ ibn Zurāra 1063<sup>18</sup>: called 227<sup>18</sup> 426<sup>10</sup> (= 229<sup>18</sup>): captured at the Battle of Raḥraḥān 226<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 1063<sup>5</sup> seq.) cf. 893<sup>12</sup> 940<sup>13</sup> (= 1053<sup>1</sup>) 1003<sup>15</sup>: the negotiations for his ransom 227<sup>8</sup> seq. (= 1063<sup>7</sup> seq.): died in captivity from starvation 228<sup>1</sup> seq. 229<sup>6</sup> 229<sup>15</sup> (= 408<sup>18</sup>) 230<sup>1</sup>: see also 239<sup>7</sup> (= 648<sup>16</sup> 679<sup>5</sup>) 540<sup>9</sup> 656<sup>5</sup> (cf. 239<sup>14</sup>) 799<sup>11</sup> (= 781<sup>16</sup>) 398<sup>16</sup>)

مَعْبَدُ السَّلِيلِيِّ husband of Ḥumaidā (*q. v.*) 830<sup>16</sup> seq.

زُرَّارَةُ بْنُ عُدْسِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ see أَبُو مَعْبَدٍ

مَعْتَرُ [الْبَجَعِيُّ] (?) slain in the War of Harāmīt 929<sup>17</sup> seq.

الْمُعْتَمُ بْنُ فُطَيْعَةَ بْنِ عَبَسَ ancestor of a family 86<sup>12</sup>

مَعَدٌ, called عَدْنَانُ بْنُ مَعَدٍ and represented as an ancestor of the Lakhmite kings 299<sup>3</sup>: represented as the father of Ḥudā'a 142<sup>5</sup>, and as an ancestor of Anmār 142<sup>6</sup> seq.: used to include the Kinda 267<sup>5</sup>: used to denote a portion of the Arabs 714<sup>6</sup>: غَارُ مَعَدٍ i. e. the tribes of Tamīm and Bakr ibn Wa'il 720<sup>3</sup> (= 740<sup>4</sup>): حَيَا مَعَدٍ apparently used to denote the whole Arab 'nation' 988<sup>10</sup>: see also 15<sup>1</sup> 46<sup>15</sup> 69<sup>1</sup> (= 300<sup>12</sup>) 69<sup>16</sup> 139<sup>5</sup> 171<sup>4</sup> 215<sup>12</sup> 249<sup>8</sup> 253<sup>10</sup> 300 notes<sup>4</sup> 425<sup>8</sup> (= 670<sup>14</sup>) 442<sup>7</sup> 451<sup>12</sup> 461<sup>2</sup> 546<sup>12</sup> 646<sup>16</sup> 673<sup>3</sup> 713<sup>18</sup> 715<sup>2</sup> 719<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 740<sup>3</sup> seq.) 942<sup>8</sup> 992<sup>14</sup> 994<sup>9</sup> (see 994<sup>7</sup>) 1086<sup>6</sup> 1090<sup>5</sup> 1094<sup>11</sup>

مَعْدِيُّ نَرَبَ بْنِ جَبَلَةَ see مَعْدَا كَرَبَ

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>15</sup> 582<sup>18</sup> (text doubtful)

مَعْدَانُ بْنُ قَعْتَبِ بْنِ سَمِيرِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 313<sup>15</sup> — perhaps identical with the foregoing, see 581 notes<sup>1</sup> seq.

مَعْدَا كَرَبَ see 46<sup>13</sup>, var. مَعْدَا كَرَبَ 46<sup>15</sup>

مَعْدَى كَرَبَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو الْكِنْدِيِّ, called غُلْفَاءُ 456<sup>17</sup> (= 1076<sup>16</sup>) 887<sup>9</sup> 1073<sup>9</sup>: brother of Shurahbīl and Salama 455<sup>14</sup> (= 1076<sup>7</sup>) 1073<sup>15</sup>: his poem on the death of Shurahbīl 456<sup>18</sup> seq. (= 1076<sup>17</sup> seq.): was slain at Uwāra 887<sup>10</sup>

مَعْدَى كَرَبَ بْنِ عَكَبِ بْنِ عَكَبِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ 456<sup>6</sup>

مُعْرِضُ بْنُ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Asad ibn Khuzaima 65<sup>11</sup>

مُعْرِضُ الْكُلَيْبِيِّ a relative of Jarīr's mother, noted for his stupidity 489<sup>18</sup> seq. (according to 868 notes<sup>1</sup> he was a paternal uncle of Jarīr): see also 7<sup>3</sup> 15<sup>3</sup> 489<sup>6</sup> 868<sup>8</sup>

المُعْرِضَانِ i. e. Mu'riḍ al-Kulaibī and his brother 489<sup>16</sup>

مُعْصِلُ [النَّبِيِّ] slain by 'Umāra ibn Ziyād al-'Absī 194<sup>1</sup> seq.

مُعْقِرُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ حِمَارِ الْبَارِقِيِّ (or الْمُعْقِرُ 676<sup>5</sup>) present at the Battle of Jabala 659<sup>9</sup> seq.: his verses on the occasion 659<sup>8</sup> 675<sup>14</sup> seq. 676<sup>7</sup> seq.

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ مَوْثَةَ الْمَالِكِيِّ (of the Asad ibn Khuzaima, see 760 notes<sup>4</sup>) at the Battle of Jabala 661<sup>19</sup>: his verses cited 663<sup>9</sup> seq. 667<sup>4</sup> seq.

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ قَيْسِ see مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَوْفِ بْنِ سَبِيعِ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (of the Tha'labā ibn Sa'd ibn Dhubyān, see 107<sup>6</sup> seq.) his verses on the conclusion of the War of Dāḥis 107<sup>12</sup> seq.

مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ, called also مَعْقِلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ قَيْسِ الرِّيَاحِيِّ 247<sup>12</sup>: prefect of police under the Caliph 'Alī 247<sup>15</sup> 896<sup>5</sup>: his death 254<sup>8</sup>

مَسْرُوفُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ see أَبُو مَعْقِلِ

المَعْقِلَانِ i. o. Ma'qīl ibn Ḳais and his brother Bishr 254<sup>6</sup>

مَعْبِدُ see عُبَيْدُ see مَعْبِدُ بْنُ مَعْبِدِ بْنِ مَعْبِدِ بْنِ مَعْبِدِ

مَعْنُ بْنُ أَوْسِ الْمُرَنْتِيِّ author of a verse cited 819<sup>5</sup>



ذُعَيْلٌ <sup>مَعْنُ</sup> brother of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 25<sup>s</sup>

بَرِيدُ بْنُ مَعْنٍ <sup>الْأَخْنَسُ السُّلَمِيُّ</sup> at the court of the Caliph Mu'awiya 716<sup>13</sup>: see also 278<sup>4</sup>

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ بَدْرٍ الْقُرَازِيُّ slain at the Battle of Jabala 667<sup>9</sup> seq.

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ حَبِيبٍ a clan of the Taghlib, included in the *Arāḳim* 266<sup>15</sup>  
(= 373<sup>3</sup>) 887<sup>11</sup>

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ خَزِزٍ ancestor of a family 1064<sup>13</sup> seq.

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ جُشَمٍ ancestor of a family of the Taghlib 452<sup>15</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>)

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ الْكِنْدِيُّ was asked by the 'Amir ibn Sa'sa'a to help them against the Tamīm a year after the Battle of Jabala 302<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful) — see also  
مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ شَرَحْبِيلٍ

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ slain at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 152<sup>12</sup>

الْحَجَّونِ بْنُ حَاجِرٍ <sup>مُعَوَيْةُ</sup> see حَاجِرُ بْنُ حَاجِرٍ الْكِنْدِيُّ

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ خَفَاجَةَ [الْعُقَيْلِيُّ] at the Battle of Jabala 667<sup>10</sup>

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ <sup>مُعَوَيْةُ</sup> the Caliph, called سَفْيَانُ بْنُ أَبِي سَفْيَانَ 618<sup>16</sup>: his treatment of al-Hūtāt ibn Yazīd, and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 608<sup>12</sup> seq. appointed Ziyād ibn Abīhi as governor of the Ḥijāz 620<sup>10</sup> seq.: sent Busr ibn Arṭāt on a punitive expedition into Arabia 716<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 25<sup>s</sup> 46<sup>12</sup> 79<sup>20</sup> 214<sup>14</sup> 721<sup>19</sup> 729<sup>15</sup>

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ الْحَجَّونِ <sup>مُعَوَيْةُ</sup> 656<sup>3</sup>, called also شَرَحْبِيلُ بْنُ مَعَوَيْةُ 407<sup>2</sup>, after his great-grandfather (see 407<sup>3</sup>) 407<sup>12</sup> seq. 410<sup>4</sup> 667<sup>16</sup> 676<sup>11</sup>, and ابْنُ الْحَجَّونِ 661<sup>5</sup> — see الْحَجَّونِ

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ سَيْفٍ one of the pre-Islamic judges 438<sup>7</sup>

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ الصَّموتِ <sup>الْأَسَدُ الْمَجْدَعُ</sup> called ابْنُ الصَّموتِ 674<sup>14</sup>, and 674<sup>3</sup>: slain at the Battle of Jabala 674<sup>2</sup> seq.

مُعَوَيْةُ بْنُ عُبَادَةَ بْنِ عُقَيْلٍ lived at the time of the Battle of Jabaia 661<sup>14</sup>

731<sup>1</sup> مُعَوْنَةُ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَاجِيدِ تَتَقَفَّى

مُعَوْنَةُ بْنِ كَعْبٍ a subdivision of the Tha'labā ibn Sa'd ibn Dabba 195<sup>6</sup>

الضَّبَابِ see مُعَوْنَةُ بْنِ كِلَابٍ

مُعَوْنَةُ [ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْكِلَابِيِّ ] his mother Umm al-Banīn and his brothers 'Āmir, 'Ufāil and 'Ubaida 535<sup>1</sup>

مُعَوْنَةُ بْنِ مَالِكِ [ بْنِ زَيْدِ مَنَاةَ ] a clan of the Tamīm 748<sup>1</sup>

مُعَوْنَةُ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَلَقَةَ 119<sup>6</sup>, see الصَّيْتَانِ

مُعَيْدُ الْكَلْبِيِّ (or الْمُعَيْدُ 489<sup>16</sup>) maternal grandfather of Jarīr 7<sup>3</sup> 15<sup>3</sup> 489<sup>6</sup> 1<sup>8</sup> 1014<sup>9</sup>: his genealogy appears in two divergent forms 7<sup>1</sup> and 206<sup>2</sup>

مُعَيْدُ بْنِ الصَّبَةِ, called الْأَصَمُ ابْنُ 854<sup>16</sup>: captured by Ibn adh-Dhahūb al-Asadī 120<sup>6</sup> seq.: for his genealogy, see الصَّيْتَانِ

مُعَلِّسُ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْبَاعِلِيِّ nephew of Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 362<sup>17</sup>

مُعَيْثُ بْنِ تَصْرِ السَّلَمِيِّ grandfather of 'Isā ibn Khuṣāila 611<sup>7</sup> cf. 609<sup>16</sup>

مُعِيرَةُ بْنِ حَبَاءَ his verses on the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr 736<sup>7</sup> seq.: other verses ascribed to him 798<sup>1</sup> seq.: see also 186<sup>6</sup> (= 699<sup>11</sup>)

مُعِيرَةُ [ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْمَخْزُومِيِّ ] an ancestor of al-Ḥārith ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Abī Rabi'a 607<sup>10</sup>

مُعِيرَةُ الْهَمْدَانِيِّ a partisan of the Caliph 'Abd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091<sup>8</sup>

الْمُعِيرِيُّونَ 764<sup>6</sup> — see *Additions and Corrections*

مُقَدَّاةُ بْنْتُ تَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ دُوْدَانَ الْأَسَدِيَّةُ (or الْمُقَدَّاةُ) ancestress of the tribes of Malik ibn Zaid-Manāt and Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 483<sup>10</sup> seq.

مُقَرَّرُ بْنِ عَمْرِو بْنِ قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ his genealogy 587<sup>3</sup>: at the Battle of al-Ghabit 313<sup>9</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>1</sup> 582<sup>1</sup> 585<sup>6</sup>, where he was slain 583<sup>17</sup> cf. 585<sup>12</sup>: see also 818<sup>13</sup>

الْمُقَشَّلُ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ [ الشَّيْبِيِّ ] cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 37<sup>13</sup>, and by al-Kalbi 75<sup>2</sup>

مُقَاتِلِ الْأَحْوَلِ الْمَرْثَدِيِّ cited by Abu 'Ubaida 905<sup>3</sup>

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو الْعَائِدِيِّ (var. مُقَاسِ), named originally مُسَيَّر 1022<sup>5</sup>: was an ally of the Shaibān at the time of the Battle of ash-Shayyīṭān 1020<sup>12</sup>: his verses on the occasion 1022<sup>9</sup> seq.

مُقَاعِسُ a man of the Taimallāt ibn Tha'laba who served as guide to al-Farazdaq, when the latter was being pursued by Ziyād ibn Abīhi 616<sup>13</sup> seq.

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ صَرِيمٍ 222<sup>14</sup> — see *Additions and Corrections*

مُقَاعِسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَعْبٍ a group of clans (Ṣarīm, 'Ubaid and Rubai') descended from al-Harith ibn Amr ibn Ka'b and included in the tribe Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat 717<sup>8</sup> seq. 741<sup>2</sup> seq. 979<sup>1</sup> 1023<sup>13</sup> seq.: origin of the name Muḳā'is 340<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 116<sup>6</sup> seq. 151<sup>12</sup> 155<sup>3</sup> 222<sup>14</sup> seq. 326<sup>14</sup> 340<sup>4</sup> 717<sup>13</sup> 856<sup>2</sup> 978<sup>10</sup> 983<sup>12</sup> 1065<sup>5</sup> seq. 1072<sup>11</sup> seq.

مُقَاسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو 1020 notes <sup>4</sup> — see مُقَاسُ

مُقَبِلُ الْعَامِرِيِّ i. e. أُبَيُّ بْنُ مُقَبِلٍ, the poet: verse addressed to him by an-Najāshī 187<sup>17</sup> (= 324<sup>12</sup>)

مُقْدَامُ a descendant of 'Udus ibn Zaid [ad-Dārimī]: verse cited 229<sup>6</sup>

مُقَسَّمُ a relative of the mother of al-Ba'ith 64<sup>7</sup>

عَمْرِو بْنُ حَاجِرِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see الْمُقْصُورُ

الْمُقَطَّعُ mentioned by Jarīr as an associate of al-Farazdaq 830<sup>14</sup>

الْمُقْعَاسُ see ابْنُ الْمُقْعَاسِ

مُقَلَّدُ بْنُ كَلِيبٍ ancestor of a family of the Yarbū' 116 131<sup>0</sup> 141<sup>0</sup>, cf. 326<sup>15</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ see (الْمُكَسَّرُ) (var. الْمَكْسَرُ)

الْمُكْعَبَرُ الصَّبْبِيُّ 155<sup>12</sup> 236<sup>11</sup> 1022<sup>2</sup>

أَبُو مَكْبِيَّةُ mentioned in a verse of al-Farazdaq 1050<sup>17</sup> — according to Aghānī XIX 20<sup>27</sup> seq. and Boucher's MS fol. 251 a designation of al-Farazdaq himself.

مُلَادِس a family of the ʿAbshams ibn Saʿd ibn Zaid-Manāt 1072<sup>6</sup> seq. [see Ibn Duraid 1607 seq.]

عَمْرِ بْنِ مَالِكِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ see مُلَاعِبُ الْأَسِنَّةِ

الْمَلَاظِقُ i.e. the family of ʿAmr ibn Thaʿlaba ibn Milkaṭ (q. v.) 653<sup>20</sup> 654<sup>2</sup> (= 46<sup>3</sup> 1087<sup>20</sup>)

الْمَلْبَدُ بْنُ مَسْعُودٍ [بن قَيْسِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] at the Battle of Ḳushāwa 20<sup>1</sup> seq. 23<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنُ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ مَلْقَطِ see مَلْقَطِ بْنِ

مَالِكِ see مَالِكِ

مِلْكَانُ a subdivision of the clan. ʿAdī ibn ʿAbd-Manāt 804<sup>2</sup>

مُلَيْصِ الْفُقَيْمِيِّ cited as a historical authority 217<sup>7</sup>

مُلَيْصِ الْمُقَلَّدِيِّ 1<sup>16</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*) cf. 14<sup>17</sup>

مُلَيْكَةُ بِنْتُ حَارِثَةَ الْقَزَارِيَّةِ lived at the time of the War of Dahīs 88<sup>10</sup>

مُلَيْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحُرثِ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ went to summon help before the Battle of Ḳushāwa 19<sup>7</sup> seq.: said to have been slain by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 314<sup>16</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحُرثِ بْنِ عَاصِمِ see أَبُو مُلَيْلِ

الْمُرْقُ الْعَبْدِيُّ [i.e. شَأْسُ بْنُ نَهَارٍ, Ibn Duraid 199<sup>21</sup>]: verso cited 634<sup>6</sup>: see also الْعَبْدِيُّ

الْحُتَاتُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ, or أَبُو مُنَازِلِ, see أَبُو الْمُنَازِلِ

عَبْدُ مَنَافِ بْنِ قُصَمَى see مَنَافِ

مَنَافِ بْنِ دَارِمِ clan 187<sup>7</sup> 239<sup>11</sup>

مَنَافُ deity 141<sup>4</sup>

الْمُنْتَجِعُ بْنُ تَبَّهَانَ الْعَدَوِيِّ cited as a historical authority by Abu ʿUbaida 487<sup>6</sup>

الْمُنْتَشِرُ بْنُ قَاسِطِ الْبَاهِلِيِّ reckoned among the أَغْرَبَةُ الْعَرَبِ 372<sup>12</sup>

الْمُنْتَفِقُ الصَّبَبِيُّ 190<sup>6</sup> 191<sup>4</sup> seq. 234<sup>9</sup> seq.

أَبْنُ مِنْجَارٍ a horse 606<sup>10</sup>

أَبُو مَنْجُوفٍ cited for the text of the *Nakā'id* 285<sup>3</sup>

مَرْثَةُ بْنُ سَفِينِ بْنِ مُجَاشِعِ see أَبُو مَنْدُوسَةَ

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ التَّعْمَانِ 266 notes<sup>5</sup> 885 notes<sup>1</sup>, i. e. التَّعْمَانِ,  
see 298<sup>16</sup>

حُمَيْصَةُ بْنُ بَكْرِ بْنِ عُمَرَ 524<sup>6</sup>, see مُنْدَرِ بْنِ بَكْرِ بْنِ عُمَرَ

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ سَلَمَى بْنِ جَنْدَلٍ [النَّشَلِي] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Watida  
(= al-Watidat) 389 notes<sup>6</sup> — probably identical with مُنْدَرِ 948<sup>14</sup>

مُنْدَرِ [بْنِ ضِرَارِ الْقَتَيْبِي] 195<sup>8</sup> (see 79<sup>4</sup>)

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ التَّعْمَانِ see الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَاءِ الشَّامِ

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ التَّعْمَانِ king of al-Hira 1073<sup>2</sup> seq. (text doubtful), called also  
الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ عَدَدِ الْأَكْبَرِ 267<sup>12</sup>: for his genealogy, see 298<sup>16</sup>

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ التَّعْمَانِ king of al-Hira, see 762<sup>14</sup>, 1073<sup>1</sup> seq. (cf. 298<sup>16</sup>): usually  
called الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ مَاءِ الشَّامِ after his mother(?) 885<sup>1</sup> cf. 66<sup>17</sup> 267<sup>4</sup> 713<sup>15</sup> 887<sup>8</sup>  
1073<sup>1</sup> 1084<sup>1</sup>, also مُنْدَرِ 835<sup>6</sup> 864<sup>17</sup> 973<sup>7</sup>, أَبُو مَرْثَةَ 267 notes<sup>4</sup>, 66<sup>2</sup> أَبُو قَبُوسَ  
68<sup>19</sup> (= 300<sup>11</sup>) 786<sup>9</sup> seq. 999<sup>2</sup>, and ذُو الْقَرْيَيْنِ 1018<sup>15</sup> (?) 1073<sup>1</sup>: sent an army  
against the Yarbū' (Battle of Tikhfa) 66<sup>17</sup> seq. cf. 298<sup>15</sup> 404 notes<sup>6</sup> 1019<sup>5</sup> 1033<sup>13</sup>:  
was expelled from his kingdom by al-Harith ibn 'Amr al-Kindī, who afterwards  
made peace with him and gave him his daughter in marriage 267<sup>4</sup> seq. (cf. the  
divergent narrative 1073<sup>1</sup> seq.: his interview with 'Amir ibn Uqaimir ibn Badalala  
713<sup>15</sup> seq.: his victory over the Kindite king at Khazāza 887<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also  
661<sup>13</sup> — and الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ

الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ عَدَدِ الْأَكْبَرِ see الْمُنْدَرِ بْنِ عَدَدِ الْأَكْبَرِ

مَنْشَمٌ a name (usually said to be that of a woman) which occurs in a proverbial  
saying of unknown origin 267<sup>5</sup>

مَنْصُورِ بْنِ عَكْرَمَةَ بْنِ خَصَفَةَ a group of tribes included in Kais-'Ailan 938<sup>11</sup>



مَنْشُور i. e. حَبَّةَ مَنْشُور, called also مَرْثَدُ الْأَسَدِيِّ [Khizānat, Index]:  
verses cited 579 notes<sup>1</sup>

مَنْشُور بنت مَنشُور بن زَبَانَ الْفَزَارِيَّةِ wife of the Caliph Ibn az-Zubair 805<sup>9</sup> seq.

مَنْقَرُ بن عُبَيْد a subdivision of the clan 'Ubaid ibn al-Ḥārith ibn 'Amr 741<sup>3</sup>: distinguished themselves at the Battle of Jadūd 326<sup>19</sup> seq.: accused by Jarīr of having outraged Jithin, the sister of al-Farazdaq 592<sup>3</sup> 682<sup>11</sup> 845<sup>6</sup> 855<sup>3</sup> seq. 1001<sup>2</sup> seq.: see also 113<sup>3</sup> 124<sup>16</sup> 144<sup>5</sup> seq. 362<sup>11</sup> 427<sup>5</sup> 459<sup>6</sup> (= 1078<sup>3</sup>) 544<sup>3</sup> seq. 593<sup>3</sup> seq. 654<sup>7</sup> 801<sup>6</sup> 831<sup>13</sup> 846<sup>3</sup> 937<sup>5</sup> 978<sup>13</sup> 979<sup>9</sup> 1049<sup>3</sup>

الْمِنْقَرِيُّ 381<sup>11</sup>, see كِرَاع

مَنْقَع a son or descendant of Naḍla ibn Bahdala, of the Banū Rabī'a ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt, an enemy of Jarīr 97

قَوَادُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ [الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ] of the Banū Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ: called by Jarīr قَوَادُ الْمَغَانِبِ 254<sup>2</sup>: at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 314<sup>1</sup> seq.: at the Battle of 'Ain at-Tamr 762<sup>8</sup>

مَنْبِع a son or descendant of Khālid ibn Ja'far [ibn Kilāb]: took part in the War between the Banū Ja'far and the Banū Abī Bakr ibn Kilāb 533<sup>12</sup>

أَبُو مَنبِع الْكَلْبِيِّ cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 30<sup>16</sup>

أَبُو خَصَافِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْكِلَابِيِّ (or مُبَاجِر 934<sup>12</sup>), called خَصَافِ by al-Farazdaq 934<sup>11</sup>: governor of al-Yamāma and al-Baḥrain in the reign of Hishām 539<sup>11</sup> 935<sup>1</sup> seq. 1044<sup>17</sup> 1045<sup>3</sup>

مَهْدَد a woman mentioned by al-Farazdaq 787<sup>9</sup> cf. 800<sup>14</sup> [see Lisān IV 419<sup>19</sup>]

مَيْرَة (less correctly مَيْرَة) a tribe who gave their name to a breed of camels (مَيْرِيَّة) pl. مَيَار or مَيَارَى 755<sup>13</sup>

الْمَيْتَبُ بْنُ إِبْلِيسَ بْنِ زُهَيْرٍ paternal uncle of Zuhair ibn al-Hunaid, who cites him 357<sup>2</sup> seq.

الْمَيْتَبُ بْنُ أَبِي صَفْرَةَ [الْأَزْدِيُّ] called أَبُو سَعِيد 356<sup>1</sup>, and المَيُونِيُّ 372 notes<sup>5</sup>: made deputy-governor of Khurāsān by Salm ibn Ziyād (A. H. 65) 372 notes<sup>3</sup> seq.: succeeded Umayya ibn 'Abdallāh ibn Khalid as governor of Khurāsān (A. H. 78) 356<sup>1</sup>, cf. 367<sup>14</sup>: his family 369<sup>1</sup> 974<sup>3</sup> 11 993<sup>16</sup>

أَمْرُو الْقَيْسِ (or الْمَيْلِ 905<sup>4</sup>), originally named 200 notes<sup>3</sup>, or عَدَى 905<sup>3</sup> seq. — but see 455<sup>6</sup> (= 1075<sup>17</sup>) where 'Adī is represented as the brother of Muḥalhil [cf. Aghānī IV 149<sup>9</sup> seq.]: brother of Kulaib ibn Rabī'a and maternal grandfather of the poet 'Amr ibn Kulthūm 885<sup>7</sup>: his genealogy 200<sup>13</sup>: verse ascribed to him 906<sup>5</sup>: called by al-Farazdaq مَيْلُ الشَّعْرَاءِ 200<sup>12</sup>: see also 218<sup>16</sup> 266<sup>11</sup> (= 373<sup>2</sup>) 886<sup>4</sup> seq.

الْمَيْلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ قَيْسٍ a man of the Banu-l-'Adawīya, mentioned by Jarīr and al-Farazdaq 862<sup>7</sup> seq.

أَبُو مَيْمُونِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ حَوْطِ الْقَقْعَسِيِّ his satirical verses on the Battle of al-Waḥīt 311<sup>9</sup> seq. 311<sup>13</sup> seq. 312<sup>1</sup>: other verses directed against the Tamīm 1085<sup>17</sup> seq.

مَوْلَانُ بْنُ فُقَيْمٍ ancestor of a family of the Darim 611<sup>9</sup>

مَوْلَانُ بْنُ الْمَالِكِيِّ see مَوْلَانُ

الْمَوْجِدُ a man of the Banū Ihāb (?) ibn Ḥimyarī ibn Riyāḥ, captured by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibī 1088<sup>3</sup> seq.

مَوْدُوعُ a horse ridden by Harim ibn Ḍamḍam 94<sup>9</sup>

مَرْج [بْنِ عَمْرِو تَسْدُوسِي] cited for the text of a verse of al-Akḥṭal 508<sup>12</sup>

مَرْوَرُ بْنُ قَيْسِ بْنِ عَوْفِ الدَّارِمِيِّ avenged his father's death by slaying Ḥukaim ibn Baraka-Naḥruhu in the time of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 79<sup>7</sup>

مُوسَى Moses, mentioned by Jarīr 775<sup>3</sup> 995<sup>1</sup>

مُوسَى بْنُ جَرِيرٍ son of the poet 203<sup>14</sup>

الْقَتْلُ بْنُ مُوسَى بْنِ خُصَيْلَةَ see أَبُو مُوسَى

مُؤَيَّةُ بِنْتُ جَرِيرٍ daughter of the poet 203<sup>14</sup>

مَوْلَانُ الْمَالِكِيِّ grandfather of Ma'kil ibn 'Āmir (q. v.) 662<sup>1</sup> 667<sup>3</sup>

مَبْنُو مَيْثَاءُ a family included in the Banū Ṭuhayya 79<sup>2</sup> seq.

مَيْسُونُ النَّجَعِ قُرَيْبَةُ mother of Ḥinna'a al-Kilabī 532<sup>1</sup> 678<sup>10</sup>

الْأَشَى see مَيْمُون بن قَيْس

(1) مَيْتٌ mother of 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith ibn Shihāb 315<sup>5</sup> seq.

(2) مَيْتٌ a woman who owned a house at al-Baṣra 731<sup>6</sup>

(3) مَيْتٌ a woman mentioned in a verse of Dhu-r-Rumma 501<sup>17</sup>

مَيْتُ الصَّبِيَّةِ a woman to whom al-Farazdaq vainly applied for help 611<sup>16</sup>

### ن

النَّبِيعَةُ الجَعْدِيُّ 808<sup>4</sup> 1017<sup>15</sup>, i. e. قَيْس بن حَسَّان, called الجَعْدِيُّ 200<sup>5</sup> 248<sup>9</sup> 333<sup>1</sup>

404 notes<sup>7</sup> 405<sup>20</sup> 813<sup>10</sup> 881<sup>9</sup> 906<sup>13</sup>, جَعْدَةُ بنِي جَعْدَةَ 229<sup>2</sup> 404<sup>14</sup> 497<sup>12</sup> 658<sup>12</sup> 717<sup>12</sup>

906<sup>6</sup>, and أَبُو لَيْلَى 497<sup>14</sup>; his verses cited 229<sup>3</sup> 248<sup>10</sup> seq. 333<sup>2</sup> 404<sup>15</sup> seq. 406<sup>1</sup>

seq. 406<sup>9</sup> seq. 658<sup>13</sup> seq. 717<sup>14</sup> seq. 808<sup>5</sup> 813<sup>11</sup> 881<sup>10</sup> 906<sup>7</sup> seq. 1018<sup>1</sup> seq.

زَيْد بن عَمْرٍو بن مُعَوِيَّة, i. e. النَّبِيعَةُ الدُّبَيَّانِيُّ 100<sup>12</sup> 179<sup>5</sup> 508<sup>5</sup> 815<sup>11</sup>, [Ibn Hishām

233<sup>12</sup>], called ذُبْيَانُ بنِي ذُبْيَانَ 99<sup>7</sup> 103<sup>7</sup> 200<sup>5</sup>; his verses cited 99<sup>8</sup> seq. 100<sup>14</sup> seq.

103<sup>8</sup> seq. 179<sup>6</sup> 508<sup>6</sup> 815<sup>11</sup>

ذُبْيَانُ بنِي شَيْبَانَ poet 200<sup>5</sup>

ذُلَيْجَةُ [بن سَامَةَ] a clan of the Kuraish who gave their name to a quarter in the city of al-Baṣra 725<sup>5</sup> seq. [see Yāqūt IV 726<sup>15</sup> seq.]

ذُلَيْجَةُ بن صَعْتَعَةَ المَجَاشِعِيُّ paternal uncle of al-Farazdaq: his interview with al-Baṣra and the verses addressed to him by the latter 181<sup>3</sup> seq.

ذُهَيْرُ بن عَدْلٍ بن مُحَمَّدٍ المَجَاشِعِيُّ great-grandfather of al-Farazdaq: married Ḥafsa

219<sup>6</sup>; had a familiar spirit 790<sup>13</sup>; see also 172<sup>4</sup> 257<sup>14</sup> 258<sup>3</sup> seq. 683<sup>4</sup> 771<sup>7</sup> 789<sup>10</sup>

949<sup>11</sup> 959<sup>9</sup>

أُمُّ ذُلَيْجَةَ a woman mentioned by Jarīr 212<sup>17</sup>

ذُنَيْبُ بن بَشَامَةَ العَنَبَرِيُّ, called الْأَعْوَرُ: was a captive in the hands of the Banu Sa'd ibn Malik ibn Ḍubā'ra at the time of the Battle of al-Waḥḥ and contrived to warn his fellow-tribesmen of the intended attack 305<sup>11</sup> seq. 306<sup>6</sup> seq.

الحَسَّاسُ cited as a historical authority by Abū Naʿama (= ʿAmr ibn ʿIsā) 732<sup>2</sup> (cf. 114<sup>4</sup>)

نَافِع (or نَفِيع 525<sup>4</sup>) a poet satirised by al-Farazdaq 524<sup>8</sup> seq. 525<sup>7</sup>; he is identified by some with النَخَّاجِر بن نافع 524<sup>9</sup>, and by others with سَوَادَة بن نافع 524<sup>10</sup>

حَمِيصَة بن كَعْب بن عامر see نافع بن حميصَة

نَافِع said to be the author of a verse which is elsewhere ascribed to ʿAmir ibn aṭ-Ṭufail 668<sup>7</sup>: see also 524<sup>9</sup>

نَافِع see ذُو الْأَعْدَام and نافع بن سَوَادَة

نَافِع بن قَتَب chief of the Banū Ṭuhayya: visited by the poet Abu-l-Bilad 436<sup>2</sup>

نُزَيْد بن ثَرْوَانَ see أَبُو نَافِع (1)

(2) أَبُو نَافِع 917<sup>1</sup> i. e. the father of Nafiʿ ibn Sawāda (= Dhu-l-Ahdām)

نَافِع father of سَمِيعَة (q. v.) 46<sup>9</sup>

نَافِع a clan of the Khathʿam 469<sup>9</sup>

نُثْلَة deity 141<sup>4</sup>

نَبْتَل slave of Abū Suwāj 206<sup>6</sup> 207<sup>11</sup> seq. (cf. 1059<sup>5</sup> seq.) 231<sup>5</sup>

نَبِيْط i. e. Aramaeans 368<sup>17</sup>, نَبْطُ الْعِرَاقِ 291<sup>4</sup>, كَلَامُ النَّبْطِ 690<sup>11</sup> — see also نَبِيْط

نَبِيْان a clan of the Ṭayyi' 311<sup>4</sup>, said to have been originally called اسودان (?) 34<sup>5</sup>: satirised by Jarīr 34<sup>4</sup> seq. 37<sup>4</sup> seq.

نَبِيْط i. e. Aramaeans 291<sup>11</sup> — see نَبِيْط

نَبِيْة a slave of ʿAuf ibn al-Kaʿkaʿ 80<sup>4</sup> 695<sup>5</sup> (wrongly explained 695<sup>6</sup>, see notes<sup>4</sup>)

نَبِيْة بن نَثْلَة see نَثْلَة

بنو النَجَاجِر a clan of the Khazraj 546<sup>7</sup>

نَجَاشِي أَخُو الْحِمَاس the poet, called by al-Farazdaq قَيْس بن عَمْرٍو i. e. النَجَاشِي

201<sup>10</sup>: his verses cited 187<sup>17</sup> (= 324<sup>12</sup>) 329<sup>14</sup>

نَجْدَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْحَنْفَى a leader of the Khawārij in the time of Ibn az-Zubair 118<sup>14</sup>:  
afforded protection to Malik ibn Misma' 1092<sup>15</sup> seq.

إِسْمَاعِيلُ بْنُ قُدَامَةَ الْعِجْلِيِّ the poet 307<sup>17</sup>: his mother Rubai'a 611<sup>15</sup>:  
met 'Isā ibn 'Umar 1004<sup>6</sup>: his verses cited 164<sup>9</sup> (= 597<sup>5</sup>) 308<sup>1</sup> 583<sup>12</sup> 646<sup>9</sup> seq.  
843<sup>6</sup> 894<sup>6</sup>

عَصَمَةُ بْنُ النَّحَّارِ see النَّحَّارِ

مُجَاشِعُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعٍ 223<sup>15</sup>, called also نُحَيْجُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ 973<sup>13</sup>, ancestor of a  
family of the Darim: legend concerning him 223<sup>15</sup> seq.: see also 973<sup>12</sup>

النَّحَّارُ 340<sup>10</sup> (var. حَجَّارُ), or النَّحَّارُ 858<sup>8</sup>, apparently a nickname of some ancestress  
of the Mujāshi'

نُحَيْلَةُ father of Kaddām al-Māzinī 72<sup>4</sup> (see 71<sup>6</sup>)

نَدْبَةُ a negress, mother of Khufāf 372<sup>9</sup>

نَدْوَةُ a mare which belonged to Abū Suwāj 206<sup>12</sup> seq. (var. بَدْوَةُ 1059<sup>6</sup> seq.)

نِزَارُ ancestor of the tribal groups Rabī'a and Muḍar, who are called أَبْنَا نِزَارٍ 141<sup>15</sup>  
720<sup>1</sup> (= 740<sup>6</sup>): represented as the father of Anmār 142<sup>4</sup>: the connection of Nizār  
with the Kalb 994<sup>8</sup>: see also 142<sup>2</sup> 261<sup>4</sup> 340<sup>12</sup> 611<sup>4</sup> 714<sup>6</sup> 853<sup>2</sup> 873<sup>11</sup> 988<sup>12</sup> 994<sup>6</sup>

نِزَارُ بْنُ مَعِيصِ بْنِ عَمْرِو ancestor of a family of the Kuraish 716<sup>12</sup>

نِزَالُ بْنُ مُرَّةَ بْنِ عُبَيْدٍ ancestor of a distinguished family of the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt  
741<sup>11</sup>, called also النَّزَالُ 324<sup>4</sup> cf. 741<sup>7</sup> seq.

نَسْرُ deity 141<sup>4</sup>

نَسْرُ بْنُ النَّسِيرِ a family of the 'Adī ibn 'Abd-Manāt, who befriended Nawār when she  
had a quarrel with al-Farazdaq 804<sup>10</sup> (see foot-note) 804<sup>15</sup>

النَّصَارَى 83<sup>6</sup> 378<sup>9</sup> 506<sup>6</sup> 595<sup>16</sup> 600<sup>6</sup> 620<sup>1</sup> 705<sup>9</sup> 808<sup>15</sup> 936<sup>7</sup> 1041<sup>7</sup>

نَصْرُ [بْنِ خَالِدٍ] an ancestor of 'Isa ibn Khuṣaila 611<sup>1</sup> (see 609<sup>16</sup> seq.) cf. 611<sup>5</sup>

نَصْرُ بْنُ رَبِيعَةَ 298<sup>17</sup> (var. نَصْرُ بْنُ السَّاطِرُونَ 299<sup>1</sup>) an ancestor of the kings of al-Ḥira



نَصْرُ بْنُ مُعَوِيَّةَ a clan of the Hawāzin 895<sup>10</sup> (= 495<sup>14</sup>)

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ نَصِيبُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ a clan of the Bajila 660<sup>6</sup>

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ بَيْدَلَةَ a subdivision of the clan Rabī'a ibn Mālik ibn Zaid-Manāt 9<sup>5</sup>

نَضْلَةُ بْنُ جُوَيْبَةَ بْنِ لَوْدَانَ الْقَرَارِيُّ maternal grandfather of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr 88<sup>9</sup>

النَّصَفُ بْنُ الْحَكْبَرِيِّ السَّلِيطِيُّ father-in-law of 'Amīra ibn Ṭarīḡ 47<sup>5</sup> (= 781<sup>15</sup>),  
cf. 25<sup>10</sup>

عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ أَمْرِ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ see النَّعَارُ

النَّعَامَةُ a mare which belonged to Khālīd ibn Naḍla 241<sup>16</sup>; another which belonged to al-Ḥarith ibn 'Ubad 595<sup>9</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ عَيْسَى i. e. أَبُو نَعَامَةَ الْعَدَوِيُّ 727<sup>16</sup>; a historical authority cited by Abu 'Ubaida 240<sup>13</sup>, by Zuhair ibn Hunaid 727<sup>16</sup> 732<sup>1</sup>, and by Hubaira [ibn Ḥudair] 741<sup>15</sup>; see also 227<sup>16</sup> 740<sup>17</sup> [and Ṭabarī I 2378<sup>17</sup>]

فَتْرَى بْنُ الْفُجَاءَةِ see أَبُو نَعَامَةَ الْمَازِنِيُّ

النَّعَرُ بْنُ زَمَامٍ (or النَّعَرُ بْنُ الزَّمَامِ الْمُجَاشِعِيُّ) failed to protect az-Zubair ibn al-Awwām 80<sup>13</sup> seq. 833 notes<sup>1</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ (?) his sons addressed in a verse by al-'Abdī 631<sup>4</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ اللَّحْمِيُّ king of al-Ḥīra, called also الشَّقِيقَةُ (after his mother) 1073<sup>2</sup> and النُّعْمَانُ الْكَبِيرُ to distinguish him from his great-grandson 694<sup>10</sup> 1073 notes<sup>1</sup>; for his genealogy, see 298<sup>16</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ (or نَعْمَانُ 197<sup>3</sup>) leader of the Ribāb at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>9</sup> seq. 152<sup>12</sup>, where he was slain 151<sup>3</sup> seq.: verses on his death 154<sup>12</sup> seq.: see also 1068<sup>2</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ زُرْعَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ (or نَعْمَانُ 646<sup>6</sup> 818<sup>14</sup>) at the court of Khusrau Parwēz 639<sup>19</sup> seq.: fought on the side of the Persians at Dhū Ḥḡr 646<sup>6</sup> 818<sup>14</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ أَمْرِ الْقَيْسِ see الشَّقِيقَةُ

نُعْمَانُ بْنُ صُبَّانٍ الرَّاسِبِيُّ (or النُّعْمَانُ 727<sup>3</sup> seq.) one of the negotiators at al-Baṣra 726<sup>17</sup> seq.

نُعْمَانُ بْنُ قُرَيْعٍ بْنُ حَارِثَةَ الشَّغْبِيِّ (var. النُّعْمَنِ 1074<sup>18</sup>) at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 454<sup>5</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ قَهْوَسَ التَّنِيمِيِّ one of the leaders of the Ribāb at the Battle of Jabala 656<sup>10</sup>, called ابْنُ قَهْوَسَ 656<sup>12</sup>

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ see نُعْمَانُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ [النَّيْشَلِيُّ]

قَيْلُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ slain by the Shaibān at Mulaiḥa 54<sup>6</sup> (= 74<sup>7</sup>) 74<sup>1</sup> — قَيْلُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ 73<sup>5</sup> is apparently used for قَيْلُ بْنُ قَيْلٍ

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ مُجَاشِعٍ ancestor of a family of the Dārim 772<sup>14</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ الْأَصَعْرُ king of al-Ḥīra, called النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ الْمُنْذِرِ اللَّحْمِيِّ to distinguish him from his great-grandfather 298<sup>15</sup> (genealogy): was defeated by the ʿAmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at Safawān 404<sup>9</sup> seq.; slew ʿAdī ibn Zaid al-ʿIbādī and was himself slain by order of the Persian king 639<sup>3</sup> seq.; see also 103<sup>18</sup> 141<sup>11</sup> 240<sup>14</sup> seq. 385<sup>9</sup> 388<sup>4</sup> 679 notes <sup>4</sup> seq. 713<sup>13</sup> (var. الْجَبَّارُ) 884<sup>10</sup> (?) 897<sup>13</sup> (= 496<sup>8</sup>) 1060<sup>14</sup>

النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ حِلَالٍ الْعَجَلِيُّ, called النُّعْمَانُ بْنُ حِلَالٍ, one of the Banū Shuraib ibn Rabʿa: at the Battle of al-Wakīṭ 312<sup>7</sup> seq.

نُجَاشِعُ see أَبُو النُّعْمَانِ

النُّعْمَنِ see under النُّعْمَانُ

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ حُجَبَةَ التَّمَرِيِّ met Jarīr ibn ʿAbdallāh al-Bajalī 141<sup>12</sup>

أَعُوْرُ بْنُ نُبَّانٍ see نُعَيْمُ بْنُ شَرِيكٍ

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ عَتَّابِ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الرِّبَاحِيِّ, called النُّعَيْمُ بْنُ عَتَّابِ 18<sup>15</sup> 71 notes <sup>1</sup>: his genealogy 18<sup>16</sup>: at the Battle of al-Marrūt 714<sup>13</sup> 72<sup>18</sup>: his verses on the occasion 73<sup>1</sup> seq.

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ مَعْبَدٍ [الدَّارِمِيُّ] captured at the Battle of al-Wakīṭ 309<sup>6</sup>

نُعَيْمُ بْنُ قَعْنَبِ بْنِ أَرْثَبَ [الرِّبَوعِيُّ] 474<sup>2</sup> (= 703<sup>17</sup>), called أَبُو قُرَاقٍ 473<sup>16</sup> (= 475<sup>8</sup> 703<sup>10</sup>) 474<sup>1</sup> (= 703<sup>15</sup>): husband of Zainab bint Ḥimyarī *ibid.*

[النَّيشَلِي] نَعِيمُ بْنُ قَيْسٍ, called also نَعْمَانُ, at the Battle of al-Watida 389 notes<sup>10</sup> seq.

نُعَيْمَةُ بِنْتُ الصَّبَابِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ captured by al-Akrā' ibn Ḥābis 600<sup>13</sup>

نُفَيْعٌ 525<sup>4</sup> — see نَفِيعٌ

نُفَيْعُ بْنُ سَالِمِ بْنِ شَبَّةَ [المُحَارِبِيُّ] his<sup>4</sup> verses on the defeat of the Taghlib at Mākisīn 1038<sup>10</sup> seq. [in Bakrī 533<sup>15</sup> this poet is called صَقَّارُ بْنُ سَالِمِ بْنِ صَقَّارٍ, cf. Yāqūt II 341<sup>8</sup>]

نُفَيْعُ بْنُ كَعْبِ بْنِ عُمَيْرِ السَّعْدِيِّ pursued az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām after the Battle of the Camel 80<sup>17</sup> seq.

نُقَيْلُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ كَلَابٍ ancestor of a family 507<sup>5</sup>: see also 241<sup>14</sup> 1038 notes<sup>1</sup>

نُقَيْدُ الْأَسَدِيِّ a diviner who accompanied Bisṭām ibn Kāis to Naḵa-l-Ḥasan but deserted him before the battle 190<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 234<sup>3</sup> seq.)

تَوَلَّبُ بْنُ التَّمْرِ author of a verse cited 63<sup>2</sup>

عَبْدُ مَنَاةَ بْنِ كِنَانَةَ clan 1058<sup>6</sup> (text doubtful, see foot-note and the parallel passage 197<sup>3</sup> seq.)

الْتَمَرُ (or التَّمَرُ 901<sup>3</sup>) tribe: were among the supporters of Salama ibn al-Ḥārith al-Kindī 452<sup>10</sup> (= 1073<sup>10</sup>), and fought for him at the First Battle of al-Kulāb 453<sup>6</sup> (= 1074<sup>3</sup>): see also 595<sup>1</sup> 737<sup>16</sup>

الْتَمَرُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ حَبَّانٍ took part in a raid against Ṣanʿā 445<sup>14</sup>

النَّمِيرِيُّ (var. النَّمِيرِيُّ) cited as an authority for a verse 162<sup>15</sup>

نَمِيرُ بْنُ عَامِرٍ [بَنِي صَعَصَعَةَ] a tribe included among the Jamarāt 946<sup>7</sup> seq.: fought at Jabala 659<sup>4</sup> 663<sup>11</sup>, and at Faif-ar-Riḥ 469<sup>6</sup> 470<sup>13</sup> seq.: were raided by ʿImrān ibn Murra ash-Shaibānī and defeated him at Kārat Ahwā (= al-Ḥuwaira) 405<sup>6</sup> seq.: satirised by Jarīr 443<sup>3</sup> seq. 775<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 772<sup>17</sup>: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 468<sup>10</sup> seq.: see also 428<sup>14</sup> seq. 443<sup>3</sup> 732<sup>7</sup>

سَمَرَةُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ قُرْظٍ see نَمِيلَةُ الْعَبَّيِّ

نَمِيلَةُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ السَّعْدِيِّ 749<sup>16</sup> 751<sup>10</sup> 1092<sup>3</sup> [an adherent of the pretender Ibrāhīm ibn ʿAbdallāh in the reign of al-Manṣūr, Ṭabarī III 290<sup>12</sup> 301<sup>5</sup> etc.]

تَوْسَعَةُ النَّيْمِيِّ [of the Taimallāh ibn Tha'laba, see Ḥamāsa 431<sup>24</sup> seq.], called  
أَبْنُ تَوْسَعَةَ 359<sup>18</sup> 364<sup>15</sup>: his verses addressed to Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 359<sup>19</sup> seq.:  
 other verses ascribed to him 364<sup>5</sup> seq. 364<sup>16</sup> 364<sup>18</sup> 368<sup>13</sup> seq.

تَيْدٌ a clan of the Kūḍā'a 52<sup>19</sup> 154<sup>19</sup> 155<sup>7</sup> 469<sup>9</sup> 471<sup>6</sup> 601<sup>2</sup>

تَيْشَلُ بْنُ حَرَى بْنِ صَمْرَةَ النَّيْشَلِيِّ author of a verse cited 810<sup>3</sup>

تَيْشَلُ بْنُ دَارِمٍ clan: their ancestor, his parentage, the names of his brothers and  
 his six sons (Jandal, Ṣakhr, Jarwal, Kaṭan, Zaid and Manāf) 187<sup>6</sup> seq.: his  
 mother Raḳāshi bint Shahbara 752<sup>17</sup> 758<sup>10</sup>: legend concerning him 78<sup>6</sup> seq.: their  
 alliance with the Yarbū' in pre-Islamic times 699<sup>9</sup> 752<sup>16</sup>: the assistance which  
 they gave to the Banu Minkar against the Abd-al-Kais 144<sup>11</sup>: their victory over  
 the Hilāl at al-Watida (= al-Watidāt) 389<sup>1</sup> notes<sup>1</sup> seq.: their dispute with Janāb  
 ibn Sharik and the verses of al-Farazdaq on the subject 941<sup>8</sup> seq.: see also 182<sup>15</sup>  
 (= 774<sup>13</sup> 1049<sup>9</sup>) 214<sup>7</sup> 216<sup>1</sup> seq. 310<sup>8</sup> 459<sup>3</sup> 494<sup>15</sup> 513<sup>3</sup> 609<sup>16</sup> 653<sup>17</sup> 699<sup>7</sup> seq. 711<sup>10</sup>  
 748<sup>15</sup> 752<sup>13</sup> 771<sup>17</sup> 934<sup>4</sup> 944<sup>15</sup> seq. 945<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 1096<sup>13</sup> seq.) 955<sup>5</sup> 956<sup>3</sup> 5 seq. 957<sup>15</sup>  
 975<sup>15</sup> 1020<sup>16</sup> 1042<sup>13</sup> 1049<sup>6</sup> seq. 1080<sup>9</sup> 1086<sup>3</sup> 1099<sup>1</sup> 10 seq.

(1) نَقِيطُ بْنُ زُرَّارَةَ بْنِ عُدُسَ see أَبُو تَيْشَلُ (1)

(2) مَتِّمُ بْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ بْنِ جَمْرَةَ see أَبُو تَيْشَلُ (2)

نَيْبِكُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ [الْبَرْبُوعِيُّ] at the Battle of al-Iyād 582<sup>19</sup>

نَيْبِكُ [النَّيْشَلِيُّ], called الْأَصِيلَعُ, 310<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful, see 309 notes<sup>7</sup>)

نَيْبِكَةُ بْنُ الْحَارِثِ الْقُرَازِيِّ his verses on the War of Dahis 101<sup>8</sup> seq.

النَّوْبُغُ (pl. of النَّابِغَةُ q. v.) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 200<sup>1</sup>

النَّوَارُ بِنْتُ أَعْيَنَ بْنِ صُبَيْعَةَ الْمُجَاشِعِيَّةِ (or نَوَارُ 162<sup>16</sup> 163<sup>3</sup> 232<sup>2</sup> *et passim*) was mar-  
 ried to al-Farazdaq by means of a trick on his part 803<sup>5</sup> seq.: her unsuccessful  
 attempt to escape from him 803<sup>10</sup> seq.: her interview with Jarīr 807<sup>8</sup> seq.: was  
 imprisoned together with Jarīr 166<sup>11</sup> seq.: see also 125<sup>9</sup> 126<sup>9</sup> seq. 137<sup>2</sup> 231<sup>15</sup> 252<sup>5</sup>  
 257<sup>1</sup> 341<sup>13</sup> seq. 594<sup>15</sup> 595<sup>6</sup> 10 684<sup>9</sup> 801<sup>8</sup> 801<sup>7</sup> seq. 820<sup>15</sup> 822<sup>4</sup> 830<sup>5</sup> seq. 861<sup>8</sup> 869<sup>13</sup>  
 894<sup>1</sup> 976<sup>12</sup> 1034 notes<sup>5</sup> 1044<sup>2</sup>

النَّوَارُ بِنْتُ جَدِّ بْنِ عَدَى an ancestress of al-Farazdaq 803<sup>16</sup> seq.

النَّوَارُ بِنْتُ مُجَاشِعٍ an ancestress of the poet Ghassān ibn Dhuhail 38<sup>1</sup> seq.

نَواَسُ بْنُ عَمْرِو بْنِ الْمُجَاشَعِيِّ took a chief part in maltreating ‘Abd ‘Amr ibn Dāmra 1096<sup>15</sup>, see 946<sup>1</sup>

نُوحُ بْنُ حَبِيرٍ son of the poet 205<sup>15</sup> seq. 497<sup>17</sup>

(1) ابْنُ نُوحٍ (i. e. Canaan the son of Noah, according to the commentators on Kūr’ān XI 44) mentioned by al-Farazdaq 348<sup>12</sup>

(2) ابْنُ نُوحٍ an associate of ‘Āmir ibn ‘Abd-al-Malik 744<sup>5</sup>

نَوْفَلُ بْنُ عَبْدِ مَنَاةٍ ancestor of a family of the Kuraish 1084<sup>6</sup>

ذُو الثَّنَنِ see الثَّنَنِ

ابْنُ نُؤَيْرَةَ, i. e. Malik ibn Nuwaira and his brother Mutammim, mentioned in connection with the Battle of Faiḥān 945<sup>14</sup> [see Bakrī 722<sup>15</sup> seq.]

## 3

حَاشِمٌ a clan of the Kuraish 224<sup>10</sup> 348<sup>1</sup> 375<sup>9</sup> 391<sup>11</sup> 427<sup>1</sup> 747<sup>2</sup> 764<sup>4</sup>

الْيَمْرُزُ الثَّسْرِيُّ Persian general, slain at the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 640<sup>14</sup> 643<sup>10</sup> seq. 644<sup>13</sup>

[بْنُ عُرْوَةَ الْهَرْدِيُّ] حَالِيٌّ put to death by ‘Ubaidallah ibn Ziyād (A. H. 60) 246<sup>17</sup>

حَالِيٌّ بْنُ قَبِيصَةَ بْنِ حَالِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ his genealogy 587<sup>2</sup> (cf. 639<sup>6</sup>): captured at the Battle of al-Ghabīṭ 810<sup>5</sup> (= 77<sup>14</sup>): at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>1</sup> 582<sup>1</sup>, where he was again captured 583<sup>13</sup> 585<sup>12</sup>: his refusal to obey an order of the Persian king (Khusrau Parwēz) 639<sup>16</sup> seq. (see 639<sup>11</sup>): was leader of the Bakr ibn Wā’il at the Battle of Dhu Ḳār 641<sup>1</sup> seq. 642<sup>7</sup>: see also 316<sup>5</sup> (= 583<sup>15</sup> cf. 1019<sup>10</sup>) 835<sup>2</sup>

حَالِيٌّ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ حَالِيٍّ الشَّيْبَانِيُّ grandfather of the foregoing 639<sup>6</sup> seq.: for his genealogy cf. 587<sup>2</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ تَرْوَانَ see تَرْوَانَ, عَبْتَقَةُ

عَبِيدٌ a horse which belonged to ‘Amr ibn al-Ju‘aid 152<sup>9</sup> 155<sup>11</sup>

حَبِيرَةُ بْنُ حَدِيرٍ cited as a historical authority by Abu ‘Ubaida 729<sup>15</sup> 730<sup>5</sup> 740<sup>9</sup> 741<sup>15</sup>: see also 581<sup>9</sup> (?) 731<sup>13</sup>



صَمْتَم ابْنُ صَمْتَم بْنِ مَرَّةَ الْمُجَاشِعِيِّ, called صَمْتَم ابْنُ صَمْتَم 79<sup>19</sup>: slew 'Amr ibn 'Auf ibn al-Ḳaḳā' at the command of Ziyād ibn Abihi 79<sup>12</sup> seq. 80<sup>1</sup> seq.: see also 123<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>15</sup> 768<sup>1</sup> seq.

حُبَيْرَةُ بْنِ عَمْرِ بْنِ سَلَمَةَ [القشيري] made a raid against an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir, king of al-Ḥira 404<sup>10</sup> (but see foot-note)

أَبْنَا هُتَيْم of the clan 'Amr ibn Kilāb: two men who were slain by the Ḍabba at the Battle of Dārat Ma'sal 388<sup>2</sup> seq.

بَنُو الْهَاجِمِ a family of the Ḍibāb 916<sup>14</sup> 918<sup>3</sup>: see also 924 notes<sup>2</sup>

هُجَيْمَةُ mother(?) of Ḳais and al-Ḥirmās, sons of 'Abbās al-Ghassānī 637<sup>13</sup> 865<sup>3</sup> 1000<sup>5</sup> 1019<sup>1</sup> seq.

هَدَاد clan 595<sup>8</sup> [see Ibn Duraid 284<sup>19</sup>]

هَدَمَ بْنِ لَدَم see 93<sup>8</sup>

الْهَذَلَفُ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ عَتِيبَةَ الْيَرْبُوعِيِّ a contemporary of the father of al-Farazdaq 414<sup>18</sup> 415<sup>3</sup> seq.

هَذِيلُ بْنِ الْأَخْثَسِ [العنبري] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306<sup>4</sup> 13 seq.

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ زُفَرَ بْنِ الْحَرِثِ الْكِلَابِيِّ, one of the Banū Nufail ibn 'Amr 507<sup>5</sup>: took a prominent part in the war against the Taghlib in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 507<sup>4</sup> 902<sup>16</sup> 1041<sup>8</sup> seq.

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ صَرِيمٍ [السَّعْدِيُّ] leader of the Banū Muḳā'is at the Battle of al-Faruk 1072<sup>12</sup>

هَذِيلُ بْنِ مَذْرَكَةَ tribe 717<sup>16</sup> (text and allusion doubtful)

الْهَذِيلُ بْنِ هَبَيْرَةَ التَّغْلِبِيِّ, called أَبُو حَسَّانَ 473<sup>9</sup> (= 703<sup>1</sup>) 475<sup>17</sup>, and مُجَدَّعٌ 473<sup>12</sup> (= 703<sup>5</sup>), of the clan Tha'labā ibn Bakr [ibn Ḥubaib] 266<sup>13</sup> 1088<sup>2</sup> (var. 'Amr ibn Tha'labā 373<sup>2</sup>): defeated the Yarbu' at Irāb 473<sup>5</sup> seq. cf. 702<sup>17</sup> seq. 882<sup>10</sup> seq. 1088<sup>1</sup> seq.: joined with al-Ḥaufazm in attacking the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 883<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 148<sup>13</sup> 324<sup>5</sup> 704<sup>6</sup> 880<sup>16</sup> 882<sup>3</sup> 883<sup>10</sup>

سَعْدُ هَذِيمِ سَعْدُ هَذِيمِ

الْهَذِيمِ see الْهَذِيمِ

عَرَّ a woman mentioned in a verse by Imru'u-l-Kais 85<sup>13</sup>

قَرَم بن سِنان بن ابي حَارِثَةَ الْمُرِّي at the Battle of Jabala 675<sup>1</sup>

قَرَم بن صَمْتَم الْمُرِّي slain at al-Khathira in the War of Dahis 94<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 105<sup>10</sup>

الْقُرْماس بن عَجَبَمَة (after his mother?) 637<sup>15</sup>, called also الْقُرْماس بن عَبَّاسِ الْعَسَّانِي

1019<sup>1</sup>: slain, together with his brother K̲ais, by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥarith at the Battle of Kinhil (= Ghaul) 865<sup>4</sup> 1000<sup>5</sup>: see also 60<sup>11</sup> 77<sup>6</sup> 835<sup>8</sup> (cf. 999<sup>1</sup>) 1018<sup>16</sup>

أَبُو الْقُرْمَاسِ (var. أَبُو الْقُرْمُوسِ) i. e. عَمْرُو الْعَسَّانِي 702<sup>4</sup>, slain by the Banū Nahshal 701<sup>17</sup>

الْقُرْمَان one of the Persian generals at the Battle of al-Kādisiyya 995<sup>9</sup>

قُرْمِي بن رِيَّاح بن يَرْبُوع ancestor of a family 49<sup>4</sup> (= 783<sup>5</sup>), see also 66<sup>7</sup>

قُرَيْرَة a woman celebrated by al-A'shā 478<sup>13</sup> cf. 328<sup>6</sup>

الْقُرَيْم (var. الْقُرَيْم) mentioned in connection with the feud between the Dībāb and the Ja'far ibn Kilāb 925<sup>16</sup>

قُرَيْم بن الْخَطِيم بن الْأَعْرَفِ الضَّبَابِي, brother of Abū Laṭīfa, took part in the War of Harāmīt 929<sup>3</sup>, see also 527<sup>14</sup>

قُرَيْم بن عَدِي بن ابْنِ طَاخَمَةَ الْمُجَاشَعِي i. e. قُرَيْم بن ابْنِ طَاخَمَةَ Wakr ibn Ḥassān 351<sup>1</sup> 361<sup>15</sup> [in the *Index* to Ṭabarī p. 611 Huraim ibn Abī Ṭahma is treated as distinct from Huraim ibn 'Adī, but see Mubarrad 687<sup>10</sup>]

قُرَيْم بن عَدِي the Caliph: eulogised by al-Farazdaq 1004<sup>1</sup> 1009<sup>10</sup> seq.: satirised by the same poet 984<sup>4</sup>: his interview with Jarīr on receiving the news of the imprisonment of al-Farazdaq 984<sup>11</sup> seq.: his grave regarded as a sanctuary 380<sup>5</sup>: see also 539<sup>13</sup> 934<sup>13</sup>

قُرَيْم بن مُحَمَّد [بن السَّائِب] الْكَلْبِي cited as a historical authority by Abū 'Ubaida 452<sup>6</sup>: cited by Muḥammad ibn Ḥabīb 46<sup>15</sup>: called ابْنُ الْكَلْبِي 46<sup>14</sup> 47 notes<sup>8</sup> 452<sup>6</sup> 497<sup>16</sup>, and also الْكَلْبِي 75<sup>2</sup> (where he cites al-Mufaḍḍal ibn Muḥammad): in the following passages the term الْكَلْبِي may refer either to him or to his father 48 notes<sup>4</sup> 77<sup>3</sup> 83<sup>8</sup> seq. 140<sup>1</sup> 432<sup>9</sup> 1093<sup>1</sup>: see also 1081<sup>8</sup>

عِشَامُ بْنُ الْمُغِيرَةِ الْمَخْزُومِيُّ father of Abū Jahl (= ʿAmr ibn Hishām) 607<sup>3</sup> 1017<sup>12</sup> 1018<sup>3</sup>

عِشَامُ, i. e. السَّائِبُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ, cited by Abū ʿUbaida 365<sup>14</sup> 366<sup>2</sup>: called كَلْبِيُّ

عِشَامُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ, where he is cited by ash-Sharḥī ibn al-Ḥuṭāmī: see also 747<sup>14</sup>,

عَمْرِ بْنِ كَعْبٍ see انْبِصَانُ

عَلَالُ بْنُ أَحْوَزَ 991<sup>12</sup>, called ابْنُ أَحْوَزَ 992<sup>14</sup> 993<sup>5</sup>: eulogised by Jarīr for having

taken part in the extermination of the family of al-Muhallab *ibid.*

عَلَالُ بْنُ صَعْصَعَةَ الْكَلْبِيُّ a contemporary of the father of Jarīr 2<sup>3</sup> 9

عَلَالُ بْنُ عَمْرِ بْنِ صَعْصَعَةَ tribe 30<sup>13</sup>: defeated by the Nahshal ibn Dārim at al-Watida

(= al-Watidat) 389<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. 934<sup>3</sup> (?) 956<sup>1</sup> (?): see also 84<sup>7</sup> 303<sup>11</sup> 470<sup>7</sup> 659<sup>15</sup> 1018<sup>3</sup>

عَلَالُ [بْنِ عِلَاقَةَ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ] mentioned in a verse by al-Akhṭal 461<sup>6</sup>

عَلَالُ بْنُ كَعْبٍ بْنُ مَالِكِ التَّمِيمِيِّ the protector of Abū Duʿād al-Iyādī 408<sup>5</sup> seq. (but

cf. the divergent account 91<sup>11</sup> seq.)

عَلَالُ بْنُ دُعَلٍ see ابْنُ عَلَالٍ

رَبِيعَةَ بْنُ قُرْطٍ see سَلَمَةَ ابْنُ عَلَالٍ

عَمَامُ بْنُ بَشَامَةَ [الْعَنْبَرِيُّ] lived at the time of the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 306<sup>4</sup>

عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيَّاحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ ancestor of a family 18<sup>14</sup> (according to one interpretation

18<sup>17</sup>), cf. عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيَّاحِ 1080<sup>4</sup> and يَرْبُوعَ 70<sup>5</sup> seq.

عَمَامُ بْنُ غَالِبِ بْنِ صَعْصَعَةَ see الْفَرَزْدَقُ

عَمَامُ بْنُ مَرْثَةَ بْنِ دُعَلِ الشَّيْبَانِيِّ ancestor of a distinguished family: his genealogy 18<sup>6</sup>

91<sup>12</sup> 587<sup>1</sup>: his mother Haila bint Munḳidh 905<sup>7</sup> seq.: took a prominent part in

the war against the Taghlib and was slain by them at al-Ḥuṣāibat (= Ḥiḍa)

266<sup>14</sup> seq.: his descendants mentioned 18<sup>14</sup> (according to one interpretation) 266<sup>9</sup>

644<sup>17</sup> 806<sup>15</sup>

عَمَامُ بْنُ رِيَّاحِ بْنِ يَرْبُوعَ 800 seq.

عَمْدَانُ tribe: fought as the allies of the Madhhij and the Kinda at the Second Battle

of al-Kulab 149<sup>12</sup>: see also 361<sup>4</sup> 603<sup>13</sup> 717<sup>4</sup> seq.

قَبِيصَةُ بْنُ حُرَيْثِ بْنِ عَمْرِو see اَلْبَلَدِجِ

عَمِيَانُ بْنُ عَدِيٍّ الشَّدُوسِي prefect of police at al-Baṣra in A. H. 64 727<sup>13</sup>

عُبَيْمٌ a clan of the 'Anaza 728<sup>20</sup>

اَنْقَرَزَنْقُ and اَلْاَحْطَلُ بْنُ غَالِبِ see حُمَيْمٌ بْنُ غَالِبِ

(1) عُنْدُ (or عُنْدُ) a woman mentioned by al-Ḥuṭai'a 244<sup>15</sup>

(2) عُنْدُ mentioned by Jarīr 27<sup>1</sup> 60<sup>1</sup> seq. 61<sup>6</sup> seq. 110<sup>10</sup> seq. 174<sup>5</sup> 825<sup>5</sup> seq.

(3) عُنْدُ mentioned by al-Farazdaq 169<sup>4</sup>

(4) عُنْدُ authoress of a verse cited 575<sup>7</sup>

عُنْدُ بِنْتُ اَلْحَارِثِ daughter of the Kindite king al-Ḥarith ibn 'Amr and wife of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā king of al-Ḥīra 267<sup>9</sup> seq. (cf. 266 notes<sup>4</sup>) 714<sup>2</sup> 834<sup>16</sup> seq., or, according to 1073<sup>7</sup>, of his son al-Mundhir: see also 1018<sup>14</sup> 1081<sup>9</sup> 1083<sup>5</sup>

عُنْدُ بِنْتُ حَوْطِ بْنِ قُرَاشِ السَّلِيلِيَّةِ mother of Faḍala al-Yarbuṭ 31<sup>3</sup> (genealogy)

عُنْدُ بِنْتُ اَبِي سَفْيَانَ بْنِ حَرْبِ mother of Babba (= 'Abdallāh ibn al-Ḥarith ibn Naufal) 726<sup>19</sup> 727<sup>10</sup> 731<sup>1</sup>

عُنَيْدَةُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ see نَاجِيَّةُ بْنُ عُنْدُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ

عُنَيْدَةُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمِ see عُنْدُ بِنْتُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ

عُنْدُ captured at the Battle of an-Nisār 242<sup>3</sup>

عَمْرُو بْنُ الْمُنْدَرِ see اَبْنُ عُنْدُ

عُنَى بْنُ أُسَيْدِ بْنِ جَذِيْمَةَ الْعَبْسِي father of Kīrwāsh 95<sup>9</sup> 96<sup>4</sup> 100<sup>16</sup> 101<sup>4</sup>

عُنَيْدُ (or اُنَيْيْدُ) father of Zuhair (q. v.), who cites him 357<sup>11</sup> seq.: for his genealogy, see 357<sup>2</sup>

عُنَيْدَةُ الشَّيْبَانِيَّةُ daughter of a man who was captured at the Battle of Dhu Ṭuluh 50<sup>15</sup> (= 784<sup>5</sup>)

عُنَيْدَةُ بِنْتُ صَعَصَعَةَ see نَاجِيَّةُ بْنُ عُنْدُ 264<sup>8</sup> seq., and اَنْخِمَارُ 705<sup>14</sup> (cf.

264<sup>11</sup> seq.), paternal aunt of al-Farazdaq and wife of az-Zibriḳān ibn Badr 127<sup>6</sup>  
(var. سَوِيدَة) 167<sup>14</sup> 168<sup>1</sup> 708<sup>3</sup>

عَنْدَ بنت عبد الله بن حكيم المجاشعيّ, called also عَنْد 440<sup>1</sup>: said to be identical  
with the woman satirised by Jarīr 440<sup>3</sup> (cf. 937<sup>12</sup>) 440<sup>5</sup> (= 938<sup>2</sup>) 440<sup>7</sup> (cf.  
1036<sup>15</sup>) — the text of all these passages is doubtful

صَعْنَةُ بن ناجية بن عقّال see ابو هُنَيْدَة

عَوَازُن a group of tribes, included in Kais-Ailān: eulogised by Jarīr 1037<sup>14</sup>: treated  
by al-Farazdaq sometimes with respect 329<sup>3</sup> 468<sup>15</sup>, and sometimes with contempt  
393<sup>9</sup> 914<sup>6</sup> 916<sup>8</sup>: for the phrase عَوَازُنْ see 365<sup>4</sup>, and for اخو عَوَازِن 202<sup>1</sup>: see  
also 228<sup>3</sup> 229<sup>3</sup> 243<sup>14</sup> 535<sup>1</sup> 1028<sup>3</sup> 1065<sup>1</sup>

عَوْبَر see 150<sup>2</sup>

عَوْدَة بن جرّول بن نَيْشَل ancestor of a family of the Dārim and a contemporary of  
the Lakhmite king ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir 1086<sup>12</sup>: his descendants mentioned 220<sup>17</sup>  
(see 219<sup>11</sup>) 771<sup>15</sup>

عَوْدَة بن عليّ الحنفيّ at the Battle of Jadūd 147<sup>17</sup>

عَوْدَة بن الأسود النخعيّ sent by Muʿawiya to Ziyād ibn Abīhi 620<sup>11</sup>: was one of  
the supporters of the Caliph ʿAbd-al-Malik at al-Kufa 1091<sup>3</sup>

عَوْدَة بن صَعْنَة الشيبانيّ a descendant of al-Ḥārith ibn Hammām: at the Battle  
of al-Waḳīṭ 309<sup>7</sup> 312<sup>16</sup>

عَوْدَة بن الهيثم بن المِقْعاس, called ابْنُ المِقْعاس 583<sup>18</sup>, a descendant of al-Ḥārith ibn  
Hammām, slew ʿIṣma ibn an-Naḥḥār at the Battle of Mulaiḥa (= Ḥaūmal) and  
was afterwards slain, in vengeance, by the Yarbūʿ at al-Iyād 73<sup>19</sup> 583<sup>18</sup> seq. 584<sup>6</sup>

الْهَيْفَاء a woman mentioned by Jarīr 775<sup>5</sup> (var. الدِّفَاء)

هَيْلَة بنت مُنْقِذ بن سلمان السعديّ mother of Hammām and Jassās, sons of Murra  
ibn Dhuhl, and sister of al-Basūs 905<sup>6</sup>

,

هَيْلَة بن أسد بن همام a descendant of Asad ibn Hammām: at the Battle of Dhu ʿṬulḥ  
784<sup>3</sup> (cf. 50<sup>13</sup>)



وَإِدِ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ see وَإِدِ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ

وَإِدِ بْنِ جُنَيْدِ بْنِ الْعَبَّاسِ one of the hostages slain by Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 94<sup>1</sup>

وَإِدِ بْنِ خَلِيفَةَ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ (var. وَإِدِ) a descendant of Ṣakhr ibn Minḡar: his verses on the flight of ʿUбайдallah ibn Ziyād from al-Baṣra 735<sup>10</sup> seq.

عَمْرُو بْنِ وَإِدِ see ابْنِ وَإِدِ

نُعَيْمِ بْنِ عَدْبِ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ see نُحَيْثِ

وَائِلِ بْنِ مَعْنِ see وَائِلُ بَاعِلَةَ

كَلَيْبِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ النُّحَيْثِ see وَائِلِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ

وَائِلِ [بَنِ قَاسِطِ] the ancestor of the tribes of Bakr and Taghlib, who are called 454<sup>12</sup> (= 1075<sup>8</sup>): construed as fem. 148<sup>4</sup> 457<sup>6</sup> (= 1077<sup>7</sup>) 595<sup>9</sup> 645<sup>19</sup>: see also 327<sup>3</sup> 585<sup>19</sup> (= 1069<sup>14</sup>) 710<sup>14</sup> 711<sup>13</sup> 766<sup>11</sup> 882<sup>8</sup> 905<sup>11</sup>

وَائِلُ بَاعِلَةَ 993<sup>12</sup> clan 906<sup>7</sup> 12, called also وَائِلُ بَاعِلَةَ

وَبَرِ بْنِ أَوْسِ بْنِ مَعْنِ الْقُرَيْشِيِّ verses of an-Nābigha al-Ja'dī directed against him 717<sup>14</sup> seq.: verse ascribed to him 718<sup>5</sup>

أَبُو الْوَثِيقِ الْكِلَابِيِّ a descendant of Salmā ibn Mālik (q. v.) 226<sup>12</sup>: conversed with Abū ʿUбайдa 229<sup>13</sup> seq.: cited by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 403<sup>17</sup>: see also 228<sup>1</sup>

سَكَيْمِ بْنِ وَثِيلِ see ابْنِ وَثِيلِ

وَجَرَّةُ بِنْتُ الْخَطِيمِ sister of Abū Laṭīfa (q. v.) 928<sup>13</sup> seq.

الْوَحِيدِ apparently a nickname of Sa'd ibn Zuhair ibn Jusham ibn Bakr [at-Taghlibī] 899<sup>13</sup>

الْوَحِيدِ بْنِ كِلَابِ clan 924<sup>14</sup> seq.

وَدِ (or وَدِ) deity 141<sup>4</sup>

وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ أَوْسِ بْنِ مَرْثَدِ بْنِ أَسْمَاءَ 583<sup>13</sup>, a descendant of Aznam ibn ʿUбайд ibn Tha'labā 810<sup>9</sup> cf. 581<sup>15</sup> 1019<sup>11</sup>: called also وَدِيعَةُ بْنُ أَوْسِ 581<sup>15</sup>, and مَرْثَدُ بْنُ وَدِيعَةَ 810<sup>9</sup> 1019<sup>11</sup>: at the Battle of al-Iyād 581<sup>15</sup> 582<sup>15</sup> seq.

الْوَرَّازُ (var. الاراز) 308<sup>5</sup> seq., called also وَرَّازُ النَّيْمِ 310<sup>6</sup> seq., i. e. of the Taimallat ibn Tha'labā: at the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ *ibid.* 310<sup>9</sup> 312<sup>9</sup> 13: at al-Kūfa in the time of 'Alī ibn Abī Ṭalīb 308<sup>5</sup> seq.

وَرْدُ بْنُ حَابِسِ الْعَبْسِيِّ (or وَرْدُ see 336 notes<sup>8</sup> 338<sup>16</sup>) slew Harim ibn Ḍamḍam at al-Khathira in the War of Ḍahīs 94<sup>7</sup>: see also 105<sup>12</sup> 194<sup>17</sup> [and Ḥamāsa 206<sup>25</sup> seq.]

وَرْدَةُ mother of the poet al-Ba'ith: brought as a captive from Isfahān 40<sup>7</sup> 63<sup>17</sup>

وَرْقَةُ بْنُ بِلَالٍ a descendant of 'Adī ibn Fazāra (q. v.): was present at the death of Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr al-Fazārī 95<sup>15</sup>

وَرْقَةُ بْنُ زَيْدِ بْنِ جَذِيمَةَ الْعَبْسِيِّ made an unsuccessful attempt to slay Khālīd ibn Ja'far ibn Kilāb 384<sup>15</sup> seq. (cf. 384<sup>12</sup>): his verses on the occasion 384<sup>18</sup> seq.

وَرْقَةُ بْنُ نَصْرِ الْبَاهِلِيِّ prefect of police under Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 360<sup>11</sup>

عَقَبَةُ بْنُ مَلَيْصِ أَبُو الْوَرَّةِ see

وَزْرُ الْعَنْبَرِيِّ had an encounter with the Lahāzīm immediately after the Battle of al-Waḳīṭ 312<sup>19</sup>: his verses on the occasion 313<sup>3</sup> seq.

الْوَضَّاحُ a Berber who commanded a body of troops called after him (الْوَضَّاحِيَّةُ) in the reign of Yazīd ibn 'Abd-al-Malik 995<sup>12</sup>

الْوَضَّاحُ بْنُ حَبِثَمَةَ of the clan 'Abdallāh ibn Dārim: cited as a historical authority by Zuhair ibn Ḥunaid 731<sup>10</sup>

وَعَلَةُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ الْجَرْمِيُّ fled from the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 151<sup>13</sup> 154<sup>18</sup> seq.: his verses on his escape 155<sup>3</sup> seq.

مَرْبَعُ see وَعَوْعَةُ

مُجَاشِعُ see وَقْبَانُ

وَقْدَانُ apparently a subdivision of the Banu Subai' 1097<sup>8</sup>

وَكْبَعُ بْنُ حَسَّانَ بْنِ قَبِيسِ الْغُدَانِيِّ, called also وَكْبَعُ بْنُ سُوْدٍ after his great-grandfather 358<sup>20</sup> 972<sup>1</sup>, أَبُو الْمُتَرَفِ 351<sup>11</sup>, and الْأَعْوَجُ 358<sup>20</sup>: his genealogy 343<sup>2</sup> seq.: his quarrel with Ḳutaiba ibn Muslim 350<sup>19</sup> seq.: joined the conspiracy against him 359<sup>5</sup> seq.: the unsuccessful attempt of Ḳutaiba to arrest him 360<sup>1</sup> seq.: took

the chief part in the murder of Ḥutaiba and his supporters 360<sup>15</sup> seq.: his subsequent conduct 363<sup>6</sup> seq.: the intrigues of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab against him 366<sup>13</sup> seq.: his imprisonment 367<sup>9</sup> seq.: see also 118<sup>9</sup> 349<sup>14</sup> 369<sup>8</sup> seq. 399<sup>17</sup> seq. 432<sup>4</sup> 898<sup>16</sup> 974<sup>6</sup>

أَبْنُ الدَّوْرَقِيَّةِ (or وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ 372 notes<sup>9</sup>), called وَكَيْعُ بْنُ عَمِيرَةَ الْقُرَيْشِيِّ slew ‘Abdallāh ibn Khazim (in A. H. 72) 372<sup>3</sup> seq.

وَكَيْعُ بْنُ الْقَصَافِ, called also وَكَيْعُ بْنُ مَسْعُودِ بْنِ الْقَصَافِ 918<sup>8</sup>: 919<sup>3</sup>, and أَخُو الْقَصَافِ 918<sup>8</sup>: for his genealogy, see 918<sup>12</sup> 919<sup>1</sup>: imprisoned by the Taimallāh ibn Thā‘alaba soon after the death of the Caliph ‘Uthmān 919<sup>2</sup> seq. cf. 918 notes<sup>3</sup> seq.

وَلَدَةُ بِنْتُ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ جَزْرٍ [الْعَبَّاسِيَّةُ] wife of the Caliph ‘Abd-al-Malik and mother of al-Walīd and Sulaimān 939<sup>5</sup>

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph: his attempt to secure the succession for his son ‘Abd-al-‘Azīz 351<sup>14</sup> seq.: see also 350<sup>14</sup> 397<sup>1</sup> 939<sup>2</sup> seq.

الشَّرَفِيُّ الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقُطَامِيِّ بْنِ الْحُثَيْبِ see

أَبُو ثُمَامَةَ, called الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ الْقَعْقَاعِ بْنِ خُلَيْدِ الْقَيْسِيِّ 380<sup>3</sup>, and ابْنُ قَعْقَاعٍ 380<sup>14</sup>: took refuge at the grave of the Caliph Hishām and was slain there by order of Yazīd ibn Hubaira 380<sup>8</sup> seq.

الْوَلِيدُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ the Caliph 934<sup>13</sup> 939<sup>4</sup>

عُمَارَةُ بْنُ زِيَادِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ see

وَعْبُ بْنُ أَبَجَرَ بْنِ جَابِرِ الْعِجْلِيِّ took part in the rebellion of Yazīd ibn al-Muhallab and was slain by order of Maslama ibn ‘Abd-al-Malik 997<sup>12</sup> seq.

## ي

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُدُسِ بْنِ زُرَّارَةَ brother of Zurāra ibn ‘Udus (q. v.): slain in a raid against the ‘Āmir ibn Ṣaṣa‘a 1060<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. 656<sup>8</sup>: see also 219<sup>4</sup> 807<sup>15</sup> (?)

يُحَايِرُ see مُرَادُ

الْيَرَابِيعُ a subdivision of the tribe an-Namir ibn Ḥāsiṭ 595<sup>1</sup> 15

[بن حَنْظَلَةَ بن مالك] يَرْبُوع one of the principal tribes of the Tamīm: nicknamed بنو الأبرص 588<sup>7</sup> (= 1081<sup>5</sup>): their victory over the army sent by al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā, king of al-Ḥīra (Battle of Ṭikhfa) 66<sup>12</sup> seq. cf. 298<sup>11</sup> seq.: raided by Ḳais ibn Zuhair al-ʿAbsī 84<sup>13</sup> seq.: their victory over the ʿAbs at Dhāt-al-Jurf (= aṣ-Ṣarāʿim) 336<sup>15</sup> seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa and the Kinda at Dhū Najab 587<sup>14</sup> seq. (= 1079<sup>13</sup> seq.): raided by Bisṭām ibn Ḳais (Battle of Ḳushāwa) 19<sup>4</sup> seq.: defeated by the Shaibān at Ḥaumal 73<sup>9</sup> seq.: raided by al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibī (Battle of Irāb) 473<sup>9</sup> seq. cf. 703<sup>1</sup> seq. 882<sup>10</sup> seq.: their victory over the Shaibān at al-Iyād 581<sup>3</sup> seq.: their victory over the Lahāzim and the Shaibān at Dhū Ṭuluḥ 47<sup>9</sup> seq. cf. 73<sup>6</sup> 781<sup>12</sup> seq.: their victory over the ʿĀmir ibn Ṣaṣaʿa at al-Marrūt 71<sup>3</sup> seq.: their alliance with the Banū Nahshal 699<sup>9</sup> 752<sup>16</sup>: their rivalry with Ghālīb ibn Ṣaṣaʿa (Day of Ṣauʿar) 414<sup>7</sup> seq. 625<sup>8</sup> seq.: eulogised by Jarīr 65<sup>3</sup> 111<sup>6</sup> 163<sup>15</sup> 247<sup>10</sup> seq. *et passim*: see also 498<sup>13</sup> 510<sup>15</sup> 647<sup>6</sup> 648<sup>4</sup> 702<sup>12</sup> 870<sup>15</sup> 888<sup>4</sup> 1021<sup>15</sup> seq. 1069<sup>1</sup> seq.

[بن غَيْظ] يَرْبُوع a subdivision of the Ghaiz ibn Murra 105<sup>14</sup> 107<sup>1</sup>

حَنْظَلَةَ بن مالك بن يَرْبُوع a clan included in the Banu-l-ʿAdawiya 186<sup>13</sup>

(1) الْيَرْبُوعِي author of a verse cited 741<sup>13</sup>

(2) الْيَرْبُوعِي a historical authority cited by al-Aṣmaʿī 747<sup>14</sup>: was acquainted with ʿIkāl ibn Shabba 697<sup>6</sup> (cf. 984<sup>11</sup>): is cited for the text of the *Naḡnʿiq* 347: see also 268<sup>7</sup> 326<sup>1</sup> 398<sup>5</sup> 426<sup>11</sup> 448<sup>16</sup> 474<sup>9</sup> 546<sup>1</sup> 548<sup>3</sup> 600<sup>9</sup> 698<sup>10</sup> 810<sup>10</sup> 816<sup>11</sup> 919<sup>2</sup> 984<sup>3</sup> 991<sup>7</sup>

يَزِيد (?) mentioned in a verse of Jarīr as having distinguished himself in a battle at Ḥalabān 894<sup>9</sup>

يَزِيد بن ثَرْوَانَ الْقَيْسِي a man proverbial for his stupidity 354<sup>5</sup> 842<sup>4</sup>, called also ذو الْوَيْع ابنُ ثَرْوَانَ 842<sup>3</sup>, ابو نَاع 355<sup>10</sup>, حَبَنَقَ 354<sup>6</sup>, الْيَبَنَقَ 842<sup>4</sup> (الْيَبَنَقَا in rhyme 842<sup>3</sup>), and ذو الْوَدَعَات 355<sup>10</sup>

يَزِيد بن الجَدَاء العَجَلِي his verses on the Battle of al-Waḳrī 308<sup>11</sup> 310<sup>4</sup> seq.

بُرْد بن حَارِثَةَ see يَزِيد بن حَارِثَةَ

يَزِيد حَزَن 151<sup>16</sup>, one of the four persons mentioned 150<sup>1</sup> seq.

يَزِيد بن حِمَار السَّكُونِي at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 642<sup>5</sup> seq. 643<sup>15</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ حَنْظَلَةَ بْنِ ثَعْلَبَةَ اَنْعَجَلِيٍّ, called اَبْنُ سَيَّارٍ 643<sup>3</sup>, and اَلْمُكَسَّرُ (var. اَلْمُكْسَرُ)

643<sup>1</sup> 648<sup>6</sup>: his verses uttered at the Battle of Dhū Ḳār 643<sup>2</sup> seq.

يَزِيدُ اَلرَّيَّانُ 151<sup>16</sup>, one of the four persons mentioned 150<sup>1</sup> seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سَمِيرِ اَلْجَرَمِيِّ reported to Abū 'Ubaida information derived from Sawwār ibn Sa'īd 726<sup>14</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ سَنَانٍ at the Battle of Jabala 675<sup>1</sup>: was leader of the Murra ibn 'Auf when they made a raid upon the Taim [ibn 'Abd-Manāt] 1068<sup>12</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُوَيْلِدٍ see اَلنَّصِيفُ

طَرِيفُ بْنُ سَيْدَانَ 387 notes<sup>6</sup> — see يَزِيدُ بْنُ طَرِيفٍ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اَلْمَدَانِ at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>1</sup>, see 151<sup>16</sup> seq.

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعُرَيْلِ اَلْحَارِثِيِّ slain by Ḍamra ibn Ḍamra an-Nahshalī at Najrān 601<sup>7</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عُبَيْرَةَ see يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ عُبَيْرَةَ

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلنَّصِيفِ (genealogy), usually called يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَمْرٍو بْنِ حُوَيْلِدِ اَلْكَلاَبِيِّ

179<sup>7</sup> 587<sup>15</sup> 673<sup>2</sup> seq. 933<sup>2</sup> 1079<sup>7</sup> 1080<sup>16</sup>, also اَبْنُ حُوَيْلِدٍ 387<sup>14</sup> (cf. 761<sup>17</sup>) 589<sup>2</sup>

(= 1080<sup>7</sup>) 932<sup>4</sup>, اَلنَّصِيفُ اَبْنُ 1085<sup>14</sup>, اَبْنُ عَمْرٍو 72<sup>12</sup>, and اَبُو فَيْيَسَ 72<sup>3</sup>: befriended

Mirdās ibn Abī 'Āmir who had been robbed of his camels soon after the Battle of Jabala 673<sup>2</sup> seq.: was wounded on the head at the Battle of Dhū Najab 587<sup>14</sup> cf. 1080<sup>3</sup> seq.: a verse ascribed to him, and a reply by the poetess al-'Aurā 72<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 759<sup>12</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلْعَوَامِ [اَلنَّشِيبَانِي] captured by the Yarbū' at the Battle of al-Iyād 584<sup>7</sup> 585<sup>13</sup> seq. (cf. 1069<sup>2</sup> seq., where Subai' appears in the place of Yazīd)

يَزِيدُ بْنُ عَوْفٍ succeeded his father as *ridf* at the court of al-Mundhir ibn Mā-as-Samā 298<sup>12</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ فَيْدَةَ a pre-Islamic warrior, descended from Ka'b ibn 'Amr ibn Tamīm 733<sup>16</sup>

يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلنَّحِيشِمِ (var. يَزِيدُ بْنُ اَلنَّحِيسِمِ) at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>1</sup>, see 151<sup>16</sup> seq.



مُخَرَّم بن شَرِيح, called also مُخَرَّم 151<sup>17</sup>, and مُخَرَّم بن شَرِيح 151<sup>15</sup>: at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>1</sup>

مَسْعُود [النَّشَلِي] a descendant of Salma ibn Jandal 948<sup>7</sup>

مُسَيَّر الشَّيْبَانِي at the Battle of Dhu Kār 642<sup>8</sup> 643<sup>17</sup>

مُعِيَّة the Caliph: his sentiments respecting the death of al-Ḥusain ibn 'Alī 721<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 112<sup>9</sup> 118<sup>14</sup> 372 notes<sup>3</sup> 486<sup>19</sup> 721<sup>14</sup> 728<sup>13</sup> 729<sup>18</sup> 972<sup>5</sup>

أَبْنُ الْعَبَّاسِيَّة, called أَبُو الرَّحْمَةِ 356<sup>3</sup> (see note), and أَبُو الْعَبَّاسِيَّة 367<sup>5</sup>: was a favourite at the court of the Caliph Sulaimān 353<sup>11</sup> seq.: mentioned with contempt by Kūtaiba ibn Muslim 356<sup>9</sup>: his intrigue against Wakr ibn Ḥassān 366<sup>14</sup> seq.: his administration 367<sup>1</sup> seq.: his death 363<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 974<sup>5</sup> 984<sup>10</sup> 997<sup>14</sup>

يَزِيد بن عُبَيْرَة, i. e. يَزِيد بن عَمْر بن عُبَيْرَة, governor of Kinnasrīn 380<sup>9</sup>

يَزِيد بن عَوْبَر at the Second Battle of al-Kulāb 150<sup>2</sup>, see 151<sup>16</sup>

يَزِيد بن يَرْبُوع, called also الْكَرَام 496<sup>1</sup> 824<sup>6</sup>, and الْعَنْبَر 824<sup>7</sup>: ancestor of a clan — see الْكَرَام بن يَرْبُوع

الْمُخَبَّل الْقُرَيْعِي see أَبُو يَزِيد

الْيَزِيدَان 151<sup>16</sup>, see 150<sup>1</sup> seq.

مُحَمَّد بن الْعَبَّاس see الْيَزِيدِي

(1) يَسَار a herdsman or shepherd 64<sup>7</sup> 332<sup>14</sup>

(2) يَسَار الْكَوَاعِبِي, a slave who became proverbial on account of the misfortunes which he brought upon himself 816<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 1093<sup>1</sup> seq.)

يَشْكُر a tribe included in the Bakr ibn Wā'il 61<sup>1</sup> 148<sup>1</sup> 728<sup>6 15</sup> 764<sup>9</sup> (see 764<sup>12</sup>)

يَعْقُوب Jacob, mentioned by Jarīr 994<sup>16</sup>

أُمُّ يَعْمُر a woman mentioned by Jarīr 992<sup>1</sup>

يَعُوق deity 141<sup>4</sup>

عَمْر بن حَقَص see أَبُو الْيَقْطَان

<sup>اليَمَانِيَّةُ</sup> the Yemenite tribes 358<sup>1</sup>, called also <sup>الْيَمَنُ</sup> 112<sup>11</sup> 113<sup>3</sup> seq. 155<sup>9</sup> 448<sup>5</sup> 571  
 notes <sup>4</sup> 701<sup>16</sup> 738<sup>20</sup> 903<sup>8</sup> 988<sup>10</sup>: <sup>أَعْلُ الْيَمَنِ</sup> the genealogists of the Yemenite school  
 298<sup>17</sup> (= 885<sup>3</sup>)

<sup>الْيَتُودُ</sup> 620<sup>1</sup> 1015<sup>3</sup>

<sup>يُوسُفُ</sup> *Joseph* 462<sup>7</sup>

<sup>يُونُسُ بْنُ حَبِيبٍ</sup> the philologist, a *maula* of Bilāl ibn Harmī 323<sup>2</sup>: cited by Abū  
 ʿUbaida 468<sup>17</sup> 519<sup>18</sup> 721<sup>2</sup> 724<sup>6</sup> 729<sup>15</sup>: see also 734<sup>11</sup>

# INDEX IV.

## NAMES OF PLACES.

الأباض at Mecca 1028 <sup>10</sup>	الأحص 906 <sup>16</sup>
أبال 304 <sup>13</sup> (var. وبال)	الأحفار 334 <sup>4</sup>
أبان 495 <sup>3</sup> 715 <sup>1</sup> 895 <sup>5</sup> (as var.)	الأحرم 588 <sup>9</sup> (= 932 <sup>10</sup> 1081 <sup>3</sup> ) — see <i>Glossary</i>
أبرشهر 372 notes <sup>4</sup>	الأخشبان 912 <sup>11</sup>
أبرق الروحان see 888 notes <sup>15</sup>	الأرحال see الأرحال
أبرقا صبحان 977 <sup>8</sup> (var. صبحان and صبحان)	أدم 644 <sup>9</sup>
الأبرقان 965 <sup>9</sup>	أدم or الأدمى 212 <sup>15</sup> 599 <sup>7</sup>
الأبطح 450 <sup>11</sup>	أذربيجان 895 <sup>12</sup>
أبلى 813 <sup>11</sup>	أذريت 433 <sup>6</sup>
أبل 318 <sup>5</sup>	أرب site of a battle in which al-Hudhail ibn Hubaira at-Taghlibi defeated the Yarbū 473 <sup>5</sup> seq. 476 <sup>8</sup> 494 <sup>2</sup> 702 <sup>17</sup> seq. 761 <sup>16</sup> 882 <sup>11</sup> 883 <sup>4</sup> 1088 <sup>1</sup> seq.
أثبيت 221 <sup>1</sup>	الأرناب 1064 <sup>11</sup> (see Bakri 88 <sup>10</sup> seq.)
أجا 34 <sup>6</sup> 1083 <sup>9</sup> , or أجا 632 <sup>11</sup>	الأرحال 305 <sup>5</sup> (var. الأرحال)
الأجاب 300 <sup>3</sup> (= 535 <sup>15</sup> 536 <sup>5</sup> 678 <sup>16</sup> )	أرم الحلب 70 <sup>14</sup>
الأجرع 964 <sup>6</sup> 979 <sup>13</sup>	أزبان (= أقباز) 39 <sup>11</sup>
الأجفار (?) 612 <sup>14</sup>	أرجاء Jericho 451 <sup>3</sup>
الأجفر 127 <sup>18</sup>	أسام see 42 <sup>16</sup>
أحد 747 <sup>8</sup>	

أَسْمَاءُ 579<sup>6</sup>

إِصْبِيَانُ 63<sup>17</sup> 896<sup>1</sup>, or إِصْفِيَانُ 40<sup>7</sup>

يُصَفِّخِرُ 995<sup>11</sup>

إِصْفِيَانُ see صَبِيَانُ

أَضَاخُ 215<sup>1</sup> 945<sup>7</sup> (= 1096<sup>14</sup>) 945<sup>16</sup>

إِصْمُ 106<sup>4</sup> 195<sup>19</sup> 196<sup>12</sup>

أَنْحَلُ 156<sup>15</sup>

أَنْحَلُ 103<sup>~</sup>

الْأَعْرَلُ 211<sup>14</sup> 891 notes<sup>3</sup>

الْأَعْرَلَانِ 891<sup>6</sup>

أَعَشَاشُ 75<sup>1</sup> 548<sup>6</sup> 580<sup>17</sup> 648 notes<sup>4</sup> — see

الْغَبِيْطُ and الْإِيَادُ

أَعْيَارُ 193<sup>11</sup> 635<sup>13</sup> — see النَّقِيْعَةُ

أُفُقُ (= الْأُفُقَةُ) 584<sup>10</sup> cf. 583 notes<sup>1</sup>

الْأُفُقَةُ 299<sup>17</sup> 580<sup>17</sup> 581<sup>6</sup> 583<sup>3</sup> 585<sup>19</sup> (= 1069<sup>14</sup>)

seq. — see الْإِيَادُ

الْأُفُقَانَاتُ 53<sup>13</sup> (see foot-note)

أَفْرَنُ site of a battle in which Anas ibn Ziyād al-ʿAbsī defeated and slew ʿAmr ibn ʿAmr ad-Dārimī 678<sup>3</sup> 679<sup>5</sup> seq. 977<sup>11</sup> (= 679<sup>11</sup>)

الْأَكَمُ 761<sup>1</sup>

الْأَمْبِيَالُ 293<sup>10</sup> (var. الْأَمْبِيَالُ)

مُجَبَّرُ الْأَمْرَارِ 102<sup>7</sup> 335<sup>12</sup> — see الْأَمْرَارُ

الْأَمْلَحَانُ 6<sup>13</sup> 11<sup>15</sup>

الْأَمْبِيَالُ see الْأَمْبِيَالُ

قَلْدُ الْأَمْبِيلِ 190<sup>1</sup> — see الْأَمْبِيلُ

الْأَنْبَارُ 12<sup>10</sup>

الْأَنْسَرُ 238<sup>7</sup> — see الْتَسَارُ

الْأَخَوَازُ 113<sup>8</sup> 297<sup>11</sup>

قَرْيَةُ أَحْمَى 406<sup>16</sup> — see قَرْيَةُ أَحْمَى

أَوَارُ site of a massacre of the Dārim by ʿAmr ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥira 45<sup>19</sup> 427 notes<sup>3</sup> 652<sup>12</sup> seq. 977<sup>4</sup> 1081<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 810<sup>5</sup> 887<sup>10</sup>, which refer to an earlier event [Ibn al-Athīr I 403<sup>20</sup> seq. ]

أَوَالُ 283<sup>14</sup> 290<sup>8</sup> 304<sup>1</sup> [usually vocalised أَوَالُ, but see Bakrī 131<sup>1</sup>]

ذُو ضُلُوحٍ 53<sup>8</sup> 66<sup>4</sup> 268<sup>6</sup> 781<sup>12</sup> — see ذُو ضُلُوحٍ

أَوَطَاسُ 244<sup>11</sup>

الْإِيَادُ site of a battle (called also الْأُفُقَةُ, يَوْمُ الْأُفُقَةِ, يَوْمُ مَلِيْحَةِ, يَوْمُ أَعَشَاشٍ, يَوْمُ الْعُتَالِي and يَوْمُ الْعُتَالِي see *Glossary* s.r. عَتَل) in which the Yarbūʿ defeated the Shaibān 580<sup>13</sup> seq., cf. 1069<sup>1</sup> seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Ghabīṭ: see also 483<sup>13</sup>

بَلِيَا 571<sup>11</sup>

## ب

بَابِلُ 55<sup>3</sup> 370<sup>1</sup> 543<sup>14</sup>

بَاجَرْمَى 299<sup>2</sup> (= 885<sup>3</sup>)

بَاجْمِيرَا 749<sup>5</sup> (= 1091<sup>5</sup> seq.) 1092<sup>7</sup>

بارق 59<sup>6</sup> 640<sup>15</sup>

بانقيا 616<sup>14</sup>

بحار 658<sup>2</sup>, or ذو بحار 658<sup>14</sup>

البحار 674<sup>1</sup>

البحرين 61 notes <sup>1</sup> 64<sup>6</sup> 81<sup>12</sup> 539<sup>12</sup> 811<sup>2</sup>

917<sup>12</sup> 1059<sup>7</sup> seq. 1085<sup>7</sup> 1092<sup>15</sup>

التكيرة see البكيرية

بدر 182<sup>12</sup> 365<sup>9</sup> 376<sup>12</sup>

البردان 110<sup>5</sup> 889<sup>4</sup>

أقرن see بركة أقرن 680<sup>2</sup>

رحبان see بركة رحبان

بركة الروحان 888<sup>6</sup>

بركة صاحك 848<sup>15</sup>

براحة site of a battle in which the Dabba captured and slew Muḥarrīk ibn al-Ḥarith al-Ghassānī 192<sup>16</sup> 195<sup>1</sup> seq. 1067<sup>6</sup>; see also 715<sup>15</sup>

بست 368<sup>6</sup>

بسيان 760<sup>15</sup> seq.

بسيطة العراق 1099<sup>3</sup>

البشر site of a massacre of the Taghlib by

al-Jahhaf as-Sulamī in the reign of 'Abd-al-Malik 401<sup>16</sup> seq. 508<sup>11</sup> seq. 899<sup>12</sup>

البصرة 48<sup>1</sup> 62<sup>1</sup> 81<sup>1</sup> 115<sup>14</sup> 118<sup>6</sup> 125<sup>10</sup> seq.

167<sup>7</sup> 358<sup>18</sup> 369<sup>5</sup> seq. 380<sup>17</sup> seq. 428<sup>1</sup> 607<sup>7</sup>

720<sup>15</sup> — 742<sup>18</sup> 749<sup>5</sup> seq. 908<sup>1</sup> seq. 942<sup>3</sup>

972<sup>4</sup> 1015<sup>5</sup> 1089<sup>14</sup> seq. *et passim*

638<sup>15</sup>: (بصحاء ذى قار =) البطحاء

(بصحاء مكة =)

الاياد see بطن الاياد

بطن التميم 106<sup>2</sup>

جو see بطن جو

الراحتان see بطن الراحتين

شبيث see بطن شبيث

عمل see بطن عمل

عرف see بطن عرف

فليج see بطن فليج

بطن المنذب 49<sup>15</sup>

مر see بطن مر

بطن دخل 93<sup>18</sup>

بطن حبيب 1091<sup>4</sup>

بغداد 12<sup>11</sup>, or بغداد 151<sup>19</sup>

بقعاء 12<sup>11</sup>

بقيع الزبير 798<sup>11</sup>

بقيع العرق 798<sup>11</sup>

البقيعان 798<sup>9</sup>

تير بلج see بلج

بلد 1038<sup>6</sup>

بلقاء 66<sup>4</sup> 802<sup>13</sup> 836<sup>11</sup> — see بلج

بلج 899<sup>1</sup>



بَلِيَّةٌ 848<sup>7</sup> 873<sup>14</sup> 875<sup>3</sup>

بيت المقدس 572<sup>1</sup>

بَيْتُ مَعُونَةٍ 199 notes <sup>b</sup>

الْبَيْضَتَانِ (= الْبَيْضَةُ) 168<sup>4</sup>

### ت

التَّكْبِيَانِ 381<sup>8</sup>

تَبْرَاكُ 445<sup>1</sup>

التَّزْيِينَةُ 127<sup>18</sup>

رُوحُ التَّزْوِيْعِ see *Glossary* s. r.

تُسْتَرُ 995<sup>10</sup>

التَّسْرِيرُ 940<sup>7</sup>

تَعَاوُ 102<sup>5</sup>

تَعَشَارُ 197<sup>15</sup> (= 1058<sup>9</sup>) 234<sup>18</sup> 445<sup>3</sup> 1058<sup>3</sup>

تَكْرِيبُ 267<sup>4</sup>

تَلْعَةُ 12<sup>14</sup> 395<sup>7</sup>

التَّنَاعِي 718<sup>1</sup>

تَهَامَةُ 510<sup>12</sup> 528<sup>10</sup> 617<sup>16</sup> 687<sup>2</sup> 770<sup>7</sup> 902<sup>5</sup> 947<sup>5</sup>

978<sup>4</sup> 1028<sup>10</sup> 1094<sup>15</sup>

التَّهَائِمُ 374<sup>1</sup> 620<sup>5</sup>

تَوْضِيعُ 754<sup>6</sup>

تِيَّاسُ site of a battle between the Sa'd ibn

Zaid-Manat and the 'Amr ibn Tamim  
1025<sup>5</sup> seq.

تَيْبَاءُ 100<sup>4</sup>

تَيْمَنُ 150<sup>2</sup> 155<sup>4</sup>

### ث

ثَجَّ 130<sup>13</sup> 750<sup>12</sup> 17 (= 1092<sup>14</sup>)

ثَبِيرُ 796<sup>5</sup> seq. 922<sup>15</sup> 937<sup>4</sup>

الثَّرَنَارُ 372 notes <sup>10</sup>

ثَرَمَدَاءُ 395<sup>13</sup>

الثَّعَالِبَتِ 929<sup>6</sup>

الثَّعْلَبِيَّةُ 127<sup>15</sup>

رَوْحَةُ ثَمَدٍ see ثَمَدُ

ثَنِيَّةُ تَفْتَلَى 929<sup>7</sup>

ثَنِيَّةُ الْغَبِيرِ 534<sup>17</sup>

ثَنِيَّةُ مَمْرُوفِ 583<sup>17</sup>

ثَبَانُ 188<sup>4</sup>

ثَبَدُ 686<sup>1</sup> 1064<sup>3</sup>

الثَّوْبَةُ 620<sup>19</sup> 1082<sup>2</sup>

تَيْتَلُ site of a battle in which Kaïs ibn  
Āsim al-Minkarī defeated the Bakr ibn  
Wā'il 147<sup>3</sup> (= 328<sup>14</sup>) 328<sup>4</sup> 1023<sup>9</sup> seq.:  
see also 205<sup>10</sup>

### ج

ذَوِ قَرِ 638<sup>14</sup> 641<sup>13</sup> 642<sup>1</sup> — see قَرِ

الْجَبَّانُ at al-Baṣra 720<sup>16</sup> 731<sup>3</sup> seq., or  
الْجَبَّانَةُ 432<sup>3</sup>

جَبَلَا طَيِّئُ 798<sup>7</sup>

الْجَبَلَانِ *Media* 895<sup>16</sup>

يَوْمَ جَبَلَة site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الشَّعْبِ and يَوْمُ الصَّفا) in which the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a and the 'Abs defeated the Tamīm and the Dhubyān 99<sup>14</sup> 229<sup>14</sup> 238<sup>13</sup> seq. 241<sup>14</sup> 302<sup>13</sup> 379<sup>14</sup> 407<sup>4</sup> 409<sup>2</sup> seq. 426<sup>6</sup> 441<sup>11</sup> 587<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 1079<sup>5</sup> seq.) 654<sup>13</sup>—678<sup>7</sup>, for the date cf. 230<sup>3</sup> 676<sup>2</sup> seq. 790<sup>13</sup> seq.: see also 285<sup>10</sup> 286<sup>3</sup>

الْجَبْوَة 490<sup>14</sup>

الْجُحْفَة 798<sup>7</sup>

جَدُود site of a battle in which the Banū Minkār ibn 'Ubad defeated the Bakr ibn Wā'il 144<sup>8</sup> seq. 325<sup>13</sup> 326<sup>1</sup> seq. 710<sup>7</sup> 872<sup>12</sup>

جُرْجَان 368<sup>7</sup> seq. 17 seq.

جَرَاءُ الصَّرِيفِ see الصَّرِيفِ

ذَاتُ الْجَرْفِ see الْجَرْفِ

جَزْرَة 21<sup>12</sup>

الْجَزْع 158 notes <sup>9</sup>

جَزْعُ ظَلال site of a raid made by 'Uyaina ibn Ḥiṣn al-Fazārī against the Taim 301<sup>14</sup> seq. (cf. 302<sup>13</sup> seq.) 1067<sup>9</sup> — see ظلال

الْجَزِيرَة 886<sup>4</sup> 1091<sup>5</sup>

جَزِيرَةُ ابْنِ كَلَوَانَ 354<sup>19</sup>

الْجَيْسَرُ الْكَبِيرُ at al-Baṣra 1090<sup>3</sup>

الْجِفَار 790<sup>9</sup>

جُفَافُ الصَّبْرِ 173<sup>12</sup> (var. خُفَاف), or جُفَاف 581<sup>4 14</sup>

جُفَيْرَةُ خَالِدٍ at al-Baṣra 749<sup>15</sup> seq., or الْجُفَيْرَة 1089<sup>4</sup> 1091<sup>17</sup>

جُلَاجِل 850<sup>12</sup>

جَلَال 282<sup>5</sup>

الْجَلَامِيد 321

جلبة see 441<sup>15</sup> seq.

دَارَةُ جُلْجُل see جُلْجُل

جَلْعَد 483<sup>13</sup>

الْجَمْد 1019<sup>10</sup> — see الْعَبِيْطُ

جَمْدُ الصَّفا 629<sup>9</sup>

الْجِنَاب 433<sup>11</sup> 1031<sup>2</sup> 1086<sup>16</sup>

الْجِنَابِيْنَ see 579<sup>11</sup>

جَيْمَة 250<sup>12</sup>

جَو 68<sup>13</sup>

جَوَان 147<sup>3</sup> (= 328<sup>14</sup>) 328<sup>4</sup>

الْجُوزْجَان 362<sup>15</sup>

جَوْش 135<sup>7</sup>, or جَوْشَان 135<sup>6</sup>

الْجَوْف (= جَوْفُ طَوَيْلَع) 603<sup>12</sup> 779<sup>16</sup>

جَوْفُ دَار 809<sup>17</sup> (var. جَوْفُ وِيل 810<sup>1</sup>)

الْجَوْنَاء 12<sup>14</sup> 490<sup>1</sup> seq.

الْجَوْنَان 410<sup>6</sup> seq. — see Index III s. v.

جَوْنَة 857<sup>5</sup> (var. حُدْنَة and حُدَيْه)

جَيْشَان 802<sup>7</sup>

## ح

حَا 472<sup>5</sup>حَاجِر 88<sup>11</sup>, or حَاجِر 515 notes<sup>2</sup>حَائِل 13<sup>15</sup> seq. 615<sup>1</sup>الْحَبَل 158<sup>11</sup> 934<sup>5</sup> — see الوِثْدَاتحَبُونَا 603<sup>15</sup>الحِجَاز 450<sup>14</sup> 620<sup>11</sup> seq. 673<sup>14</sup> 798<sup>6</sup> 916<sup>7</sup>حَاجِر 147<sup>13</sup> 261<sup>1</sup> 998<sup>4</sup> 1045<sup>15</sup>الْحَاجِرَة 120<sup>7</sup> seq.حَاجِر 911<sup>7</sup>الْحَدَاب 14<sup>13</sup>, or حَدَاب 477<sup>5</sup>

حَدِيَّة see جَوِيَّة

حَدَنَة 156<sup>1</sup> — see also جَوِيَّةالْحَرَاجَات (?) 767<sup>7</sup>الْحَرَة 598<sup>9</sup> 699<sup>15</sup>حَرَة بَنِي سَلِيم 717<sup>2</sup>حَرَة لَيْلَى 174<sup>2</sup>حَرَم 495<sup>3</sup>الْحَرَن (= حَرَنُ يَرْبُوع) 32<sup>2</sup> 217<sup>2</sup> 426<sup>5</sup> (?)581<sup>4</sup>الْحَزِير 62<sup>1</sup>حَزِيرُ شَوْل 675<sup>11</sup>الْحَسَن (= نَقَا الْحَسَن) 190<sup>11</sup> 15 seq. حَنِين 403<sup>7</sup> 15 495<sup>16</sup>192<sup>1</sup> (= 235<sup>17</sup>) 234<sup>5</sup>, or الْحَسَنَان 236<sup>5</sup>268<sup>2</sup>الْحَضَر 299<sup>2</sup> (= 885<sup>4</sup>)حَضَرَمَوْت 153<sup>18</sup> 981<sup>11</sup>حَصَن 571<sup>1</sup> 605<sup>3</sup> (cf. 651<sup>10</sup>)الْحَطَامَة 48<sup>18</sup> (= 783<sup>1</sup>)حَقَر (حَقَرُ بَنِي سَعْد) = الْحَقَر 832<sup>3</sup>516<sup>10</sup> (حَقَرُ ابْنِ مُوسَى) = الْحَقَر

السَّيْدَان see حَقَرُ السَّيْدَان

حَفِير 33<sup>12</sup> 252<sup>18</sup> 918<sup>3</sup> 935<sup>5</sup>الْحَقِير 610<sup>11</sup>حَقِيل 760<sup>10</sup> seq. (= 1067<sup>13</sup> seq.)حَكَم 472<sup>5</sup>حَلْبَان 894<sup>9</sup>حَمص see 959 notes<sup>6</sup>الْحِمَى 931<sup>2</sup>حَبْل 610<sup>10</sup> 866<sup>2</sup>الْحَنُو (= حَنُو ذِي قَر, see ذُو قَر) 638<sup>14</sup>640<sup>6</sup>الْحَنُو (= الْكَلَاب q. v.) 457<sup>6</sup>, cf. 426<sup>7</sup> (?)461<sup>2</sup> (?)حَنِيف 638<sup>14</sup> — see فَرِيفحَنِيف 824<sup>11</sup>

حَوَارِينَ 542<sup>2</sup>

حَوَارُنْ 61<sup>16</sup>

حَوْمَانَةُ 375<sup>13</sup>

حَوْمَانَةُ الدَّرَاجِ 826<sup>2</sup>

حَوْمَلْ site of a battle (called also *يوم*

(مَلْبَكَة) in which Bistām ibn Ḳais ash-Shaibānī defeated the Yarbūc 54<sup>8</sup> (= 74<sup>8</sup>)

73<sup>10</sup> seq. 583<sup>18</sup>: see also 1099<sup>3</sup>

حَوَى see حَوَى

الْحَيَرَةُ 267<sup>6</sup> 13 404<sup>13</sup> 885<sup>11</sup> 956<sup>16</sup> 1019<sup>5</sup> 1060<sup>14</sup>

الْحَيْفُ 468<sup>1</sup> (as var.) — see *Glossary*

حَيَّى 22<sup>8</sup>

## خ

الْخَاثِرَةُ 94<sup>4</sup>

الْخَبْيُ 642<sup>7</sup>, see 643<sup>18</sup>

الْخَبِيثُ 381<sup>2</sup>

خُرَاسَانُ 118<sup>6</sup> seq. 351<sup>14</sup> 355<sup>4</sup> seq. 372<sup>3</sup> 830<sup>16</sup>  
899<sup>1</sup> (= 972<sup>1</sup>)

الْخَرْجَاءُ 18<sup>8</sup>

الْخَرْبَةُ 847<sup>2</sup>

خَزَارِ or خَزَارَى site of a battle of which  
there are two conflicting accounts 887<sup>3</sup>  
seq. and 1093<sup>12</sup> seq.: in one passage

the term *يوم خَزَار* is applied to the vic-  
tory of the Yarbūc at 'Ikhfa 448<sup>11</sup>

خَشَاخْشُ 832<sup>1</sup> 855<sup>7</sup> 979<sup>13</sup>

الْخَصْمُ 581<sup>7</sup> seq.

لِلْخَصَفِ (?) 927<sup>15</sup>

خَطُّ بَنِي جَعْدَرٍ at al-Baṣra 727<sup>17</sup>

جَفَافُ الطَّيْرِ see خُفَافُ الطَّيْرِ

خَقَانُ 487<sup>1</sup>

خَفِيَّةُ 666<sup>7</sup> 997<sup>5</sup>

خُلُصُ 428<sup>16</sup> (cf. 431<sup>13</sup>)

الْخَلِيفُ 659<sup>5</sup> seq. 663<sup>11</sup>

خَنْدَلُ 1099<sup>2</sup> 13 seq.

خَوَى 229<sup>8</sup> [so also in Bakrī 387<sup>19</sup>, but

خَوَى in Yāqūt II 373<sup>13</sup> 725<sup>11</sup>]

خَيْبَرُ 290<sup>5</sup>

الْخَيْفُ 467<sup>17</sup> (var. *الْخَيْفُ* and *الْخَنُو*)

الْخَيْبَانُ 579<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

## د

دَارُ الْعَقَارِ at al-Baṣra 115<sup>5</sup>

دَارَةُ جُدَجَلِ 1005<sup>11</sup> seq.

دَارَةُ صُلُصِلِ 250<sup>10</sup>

دَارَةُ مَاسِلِ 388<sup>3</sup> seq.

دَارِينَ 64<sup>4</sup> 132<sup>7</sup> 1007<sup>8</sup>

الدَّيْنَةُ 392<sup>5</sup> — see الدَّيْنَةُ

دَجَلَةُ 429<sup>13</sup> (= 432<sup>11</sup>) 610<sup>13</sup> 989<sup>12</sup> 1092<sup>9</sup>

حَوْمَانَةُ الدَّرَاجِ see الدَّرَاجِ

د. 55<sup>3</sup> 57<sup>16</sup>

الدَّيْنَةُ site of a battle in which the Māzin  
ibn Mālik defeated the Sulaim 391<sup>17</sup>

(var. الدَّيْنَةُ and الدُّيْنَةُ) 392 notes<sup>1</sup>  
seq. 393<sup>3</sup>

الدَّمَاح 103<sup>8</sup>

دَمَح 787<sup>8</sup>

دَمَشَق 62<sup>2</sup> 1091<sup>12</sup>

دِهْسْتَان 368<sup>7</sup>

الدَّعْنَاء 190<sup>11</sup> 306<sup>10 19</sup> 307<sup>3</sup> 312<sup>19</sup> 390<sup>2</sup>, or

دَعْنَاءُ تَبِيم 390<sup>3</sup>

دَوِيَّة see رَوِيَّة

دِيَا ف 29<sup>13</sup>

دِيرُ أَرَوَى 433<sup>11</sup> 891<sup>6</sup>

دِيرُ الْجَمَاجِم 410<sup>3</sup> 412<sup>11</sup> seq. (see also  
foot-note)

دِيرُ قَرَّة 412 notes<sup>6</sup>

دِيرُ لَبِي see لَبِي

الدَّيْلَم 896<sup>4</sup>

## ذ

ذَاتُ الْأَصَاد 86<sup>9 16</sup> 90<sup>19</sup>

ذَاتُ نَاجِف 248<sup>1</sup> 337<sup>1</sup> 760 notes<sup>6</sup>, or ذُجِف

339<sup>11</sup> — see الصَّرَائِم

ذَاتُ الْجَلَامِيد 217<sup>2 13</sup> 515<sup>15</sup>

ذَاتُ الْحَرَمَل 222<sup>9</sup>

ذَاتُ الرِّمَث 91<sup>18</sup> 1099<sup>2</sup>

ذَاتُ السِّنَار 56<sup>2</sup>

ذَاتُ شَك 106<sup>4</sup>

ذَاتُ الْعَاجِرْم 638<sup>15</sup> — see ذَو قَر

ذَاتُ كَيْف 66<sup>6</sup> 448<sup>8</sup> seq. 589<sup>1</sup> 973<sup>4</sup> — see

طَحْفَة

ذَائِنَة 76<sup>19</sup> (= 315<sup>20</sup>)

ذَبَاب 547<sup>12</sup>

ذَتَان 895<sup>4</sup> (var. أَبَان)

الدَّذَائِب 777<sup>8</sup>

الدُّعَاب 229<sup>8</sup>

ذَوِ حِجَار see حِجَار

ذَوِ بَقَر 94<sup>5</sup>

ذَوِ بِلْيَان 207<sup>8</sup>

ذَوِ بَيْدَا 395<sup>13</sup> 647<sup>14</sup>

ذَوِ بَيْض 285<sup>9</sup> seq. 511<sup>11</sup> 512<sup>10</sup>

ذَوِ الْجَذَاة 667<sup>4</sup>

ذَوِ خَسِي 97<sup>18</sup>

ذَوِ زَحْمَت 855<sup>7</sup>

ذَوِ حَمَام 33<sup>12</sup>

ذَوِ حَوْمَل 801<sup>9</sup>

ذَوِ خَشَب 1032<sup>7</sup>

ذَوِ السِّدَر 578<sup>8</sup> (var. الرِّمَث)

ذَوِ طُلُوح site of a battle (called also يَوْم



- (يوم الصمد, and يوم بقاء, أو) in which the Yarbūc defeated the Lahāzīm and the Shaibān led by Abjar ibn Jābir and al-Ḥaufazān respectively 49<sup>16</sup> seq. 66<sup>4</sup> 73<sup>6</sup> 781<sup>6</sup> seq.: see also 961<sup>4</sup>
- 787<sup>9</sup> ذو العرقد (see foot-note)
- 160<sup>4</sup> ذو الغصا
- site of a battle (called also يوم ذات يوم الحنو, يوم الجبابات, البطحاء (يوم فراقر, and يوم العدوان, العاجم in which the Bakr ibn Wā'il defeated the Persians and their Arabian allies 615<sup>14</sup> 638<sup>12</sup> — 648<sup>13</sup>: see also 76<sup>19</sup> (= 315<sup>20</sup>) 179<sup>9</sup>
- 175<sup>2</sup> ذو القيصوم
- 48<sup>18</sup> (= 783<sup>1</sup>) ذو كريب
- 630<sup>2</sup> ذو مَرخ
- 441<sup>14</sup> ذو معارك
- site of a battle (called also يوم النَّجَبَة) in which the Yarbūc defeated the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 241<sup>13</sup> 301<sup>14</sup> 375<sup>12</sup> 389<sup>1</sup> 391<sup>16</sup> 438<sup>13</sup> 580<sup>13</sup> 587<sup>5</sup> seq. 637<sup>1</sup> 647<sup>14</sup> 702<sup>2</sup> 762<sup>2</sup> 766<sup>4</sup> 777<sup>3</sup> 932<sup>8</sup> 973<sup>2</sup> 1000<sup>4</sup> 1018<sup>14</sup> 1034<sup>1</sup> 1079<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 239<sup>5</sup>
- 674<sup>1</sup> ذو الدحل
- 516<sup>3</sup> الرّاحتان
- 644<sup>6</sup> الرّاحضة
- 246<sup>5</sup> رأس العين
- 271<sup>16</sup>, or رامتان 231<sup>15</sup> 961<sup>2</sup>
- 482<sup>17</sup> 682<sup>9</sup> (sic leg.) الرّجا
- 71<sup>5</sup> رجب
- الرّجا see الرّحا
- رَحَبَةُ النّصّابين at al-Baṣra 721<sup>13</sup>
- site of a battle (or of two battles, see 540<sup>11</sup>) between the Darīm and the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 226<sup>3</sup> seq. 426<sup>8</sup> 12 442<sup>4</sup> 893<sup>10</sup> 940<sup>13</sup> (= 1053<sup>1</sup>) 1003<sup>3</sup> 1060<sup>7</sup> seq.
- 508<sup>13</sup> 899<sup>12</sup>, or الرّحوبان 508<sup>9</sup> الرّحوب
- 436<sup>11</sup> رخی بطن
- 985<sup>6</sup> الرّحيل
- 448<sup>10</sup> — see طخفة الرّحيج
- 93<sup>7</sup> الرّش
- 1010<sup>13</sup> 1016<sup>16</sup> الرّصافة
- 145<sup>4</sup> 147<sup>10</sup> رغام
- site of a battle (called also يوم الجَوْنَيْن) in which the Tha'laba ibn Yarbūc, led by 'Utaiba ibn al-Ḥārith, defeated tho Kilab 410<sup>6</sup>
- 106<sup>5</sup> رجم
- 93 رجم
- 130<sup>1</sup> رجم
- 801<sup>9</sup> (2) الرّمالج
- 5987 رمدان

الْمَدَّة 214<sup>12</sup> 1034 notes<sup>2</sup> seq.

رَعْبِي 172 175

رَعْدِي 147<sup>9</sup>

الرَّوْحِي 612<sup>5</sup>

نَرْقَةُ الرَّوْحَانِ see الرَّوْحَانِ

رَوْحِي 612

رَوْدِي 1022

رَوْدِي 551

رَوِيَّة (var. دَوِيَّة) 866<sup>6</sup> (var. مَلِيحَة 610<sup>12</sup> 285<sup>7</sup>), or رَوِيَّان 866<sup>2</sup>

الرَّي 368<sup>19</sup> 557<sup>8</sup> 896<sup>1</sup>

رَوِيَّان 528<sup>4</sup> 530<sup>15</sup> 924<sup>10</sup> — see رَوِيَّة

رَوِيَّان 507

رَوِيَّان 15

رَوِيَّان site of a battle in which the Bakr ibn Wā'il defeated the Tamīm led by

al-Akra' ibn Ḥābis 680<sup>15</sup> seq. 865 notes<sup>5</sup>

رَوِيَّان 127<sup>17</sup> 231<sup>1</sup> 250<sup>16</sup> 892<sup>1</sup>

رَوِيَّان 1014<sup>6</sup>

الرَّوْدِي 1038<sup>5</sup>

الرَّوْدِي 48<sup>12</sup> (= 782<sup>16</sup>) 531<sup>15</sup>

رَوْدِي 343<sup>5</sup> seq.

س

سَيِّدِي 885<sup>2</sup>

سَاجِر 454<sup>9</sup> (= 1075<sup>5</sup>) 964<sup>6</sup>

السَّيْف 80<sup>10</sup> 696<sup>1</sup>, or السَّيْفَان 78<sup>12</sup> 695<sup>14</sup>

السَّيْفَان 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>15</sup>), or السَّيْفَان 540<sup>4</sup> (see foot-note)

سَيِّدِي 350<sup>5</sup>

سَيِّدِي see السَّيْفَان

السَّيْف 331<sup>2</sup>

السَّيْف 250<sup>10</sup> in rhyme

سَعْد 249<sup>16</sup> (= 1048<sup>15</sup>)

سَفَار 48<sup>16</sup> (= 782<sup>20</sup>) 50<sup>4</sup>

السَّيْف 79<sup>11</sup> 285<sup>7</sup> 286<sup>4</sup> 1086<sup>16</sup>

سَقَوْن site of a battle in which an-Nu'mān ibn al-Mundhir king of al-Ḥīra was defeated by the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a 404<sup>12</sup> seq. notes<sup>3</sup> seq.: see also 190<sup>10</sup>, and صَفِّ سَقَوْن 640<sup>16</sup>

سَيِّدِي see السَّيْفَان

السَّيْف 1093<sup>12</sup>

السَّيْفَان (var. السَّيْفَان) 59<sup>12</sup> 577<sup>4</sup>, or

السَّيْفَان 825<sup>9</sup> [see Yaḥyā III 121<sup>2</sup> seq., Mubarrad 391<sup>19</sup>]

السَّيْف 34<sup>4</sup> seq. 570<sup>12</sup> 676<sup>16</sup> 1016<sup>4</sup>

السَّيْف 329<sup>4</sup>

السِّلَى 844<sup>1</sup> (see foot-note)

السِّلِيلَة 433<sup>11</sup>

سَمَرْقَنْدُ 356<sup>7</sup> 357<sup>1</sup>

سَمَسَ 44<sup>14</sup>

سَنَام 1011 notes<sup>6</sup> 1017<sup>11</sup>

سَنَجَارُ 373<sup>9</sup> 400<sup>15</sup> 508<sup>9</sup>

السَّنْدُ 115<sup>14</sup> 380<sup>17</sup>

سَوَاجُ 405<sup>13</sup>

السَّوَادُ 47<sup>16</sup> 510<sup>6</sup> 691<sup>14</sup> 1020<sup>12</sup>

السُّوْبَانُ 339<sup>15</sup> (sic leg.) 386<sup>5</sup> notes<sup>3</sup> 933<sup>4</sup>

— see مَلْرَقُ

سُوْفَة 13<sup>12</sup>

سُوَيْفَتَانِ 167<sup>14</sup> 998<sup>8</sup> (as var.), or سُوَيْفَتَانِ 889<sup>4</sup>

سُوَيْفَتُ الْقَدِيمِ 733<sup>8</sup> (var. شَرِيعَةُ الْقَدِيمِ)

السَّي 174<sup>2</sup>

السَّيْدَانُ 222<sup>11</sup> 482<sup>14</sup> 544<sup>5</sup> 591<sup>15</sup> 593<sup>1</sup> 682<sup>9</sup>  
832<sup>1</sup> 893<sup>15</sup>

## ش

شَاجِن 516<sup>11</sup>

الشَّاجِنَةُ 214<sup>11</sup> (= الشَّوْاجِنُ Yāqūt III  
331<sup>h</sup> seq.)

الشَّامُ 29<sup>14</sup> 46<sup>11</sup> 117<sup>10</sup> 118<sup>11 15</sup> 354<sup>4</sup> seq.  
355<sup>8</sup> 364<sup>6</sup> 368<sup>9</sup> 374<sup>14</sup> 523<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>16</sup>)  
526<sup>4</sup> 559<sup>11</sup> 722<sup>1</sup> 735<sup>4</sup> 928<sup>16</sup>

الشَّيْبَاكُ 918<sup>5</sup> 919<sup>12</sup> 920<sup>14</sup>

شِيَامُ 717<sup>4</sup> seq.

الشَّيْكَةُ 927<sup>16</sup>

شَبِيتَ 906<sup>16</sup>

الشَّيْحُو 330 notes<sup>5</sup>

شُرَاعَةُ 328<sup>7</sup>

الشَّرْبَةُ 76<sup>18</sup> (= 316<sup>1</sup>) 93<sup>18</sup> 315<sup>4</sup> 637<sup>6</sup>

الشَّرِيزُ 896<sup>2</sup> seq.

الشَّرَفُ 658<sup>16</sup> seq.

شَرَكُ 57<sup>4</sup>

الشَّرَى 665<sup>14</sup>, or شَرَى (?) 666<sup>7</sup>

الشَّرِيفُ 658<sup>16</sup>

(1) الشَّعْبُ 407<sup>4</sup> 410<sup>3</sup> 939<sup>16</sup> 1003<sup>3</sup> — see  
جَبَلَة

(2) الشَّعْبُ 335<sup>11</sup> — see مَجْرَلُ الْأَمْرَارِ

شَعْبِي 1016<sup>4</sup>

شَعْبِيَّةُ 292<sup>1</sup> — see شَدَبُ

الشَّعِيفُ 49<sup>7</sup>

الشَّقِيقَةُ 190<sup>11</sup> 233<sup>12</sup> seq. 268<sup>1</sup> — see نَقَا

الشَّيْبَانِ

شَمَامُ 262<sup>14</sup> 670<sup>18</sup>, or شَمَامُ 912<sup>4</sup>

الشَّيْبَانِ site of a battle in which the Bakr  
ibn Wa'il, led by Bishr ibn Mas'ud,  
defeated the Tamim 1020<sup>9</sup> seq.

## ص

صَارَّة 421<sup>12</sup> 680<sup>5</sup>الصَّبِيغَاء 1088<sup>2</sup>

العَبِيْطُ and فَلَج see صَحْرَاء فَلَج

صِرَار 859<sup>1</sup>

يَوْم الصَّرَائِم site of a battle (called also يَوْم  
ذَاتِ الْحَجْرِف) in which the Yarbū<sup>c</sup> de-  
feated the 'Abs 248<sup>1</sup> 336<sup>14</sup> seq. 760<sup>5</sup>

الطَّرِيف 687<sup>9</sup> (var. الطَّرِيف) 992<sup>7</sup>صَعْل 610<sup>12</sup>الصَّعِيد 228<sup>12</sup> 458<sup>4</sup>(1) الصِّفَا at Mecca 996<sup>5</sup>

(2) الصِّفَا in Najd 426<sup>5</sup> 539<sup>17</sup> 939<sup>10</sup> 940<sup>7</sup>  
1003<sup>3</sup> — see جَبَلَة

صَقِيْن 46<sup>12</sup> 358<sup>5</sup>الصَّلْبِغَاء 494<sup>1</sup>الصَّصَان 168<sup>5</sup> 306<sup>11 15</sup>

الصَّمَد 59<sup>1</sup> 73<sup>5</sup> 781<sup>12</sup> 866<sup>6</sup> (cf. 285<sup>7</sup>) 1019<sup>14</sup>,  
or صَد 66<sup>4</sup> — see ذُو طُلُوح and الْعَبِيْطُ

صَنْعَاء 445<sup>11</sup> seq.صَنْبِيعَات 456<sup>1</sup> (= 1076<sup>14</sup>)

صَوَّار 1070<sup>5</sup>, or صَوَّار 413<sup>17</sup> seq. 580<sup>5</sup> 625<sup>1</sup>  
seq. 708<sup>13</sup> 771<sup>10</sup> 953<sup>4</sup> (= 418<sup>19</sup>) 955<sup>1</sup>  
(= 957<sup>5</sup>) 999<sup>3 17</sup>

الصَّيْن 348<sup>7</sup> 376<sup>10</sup>

## ض

بُرْقَة ضاحك see ضاحك

أَبْرَقَا ضَحْيَان see ضَحْيَان

ضَرْبَة 237<sup>19</sup> seq. 258<sup>5 15</sup> 286<sup>5</sup> 448<sup>9</sup> 654<sup>1</sup>  
1037<sup>4</sup>

## ط

الطَّائِف 228<sup>3</sup> 717<sup>3</sup> 1064<sup>1</sup>طَبْرِسْتَان 896<sup>2</sup>طِحَال 285<sup>7</sup> (= 866<sup>6</sup>) 286<sup>5</sup>

طَحْفَة site of a battle (called also يَوْم

يَوْم ذَاتِ كَيْف, and يَوْم الرِّخِيْنِ, خَزَار

in which the Yarbū<sup>c</sup> defeated an army  
sent against them by al-Mundhir ibn  
Mā-as-Samā king of al-Hira 66<sup>6</sup> seq.  
253<sup>15</sup> 300<sup>13</sup> (= 69<sup>2</sup>) 316<sup>7</sup> 448<sup>9</sup> seq.  
694<sup>11</sup> 777<sup>12</sup> 835<sup>7</sup> 865<sup>1</sup> 973<sup>7</sup> 999<sup>2</sup> 1019<sup>5</sup>  
1033<sup>10 13</sup>: site of a battle (called also

يَوْم النِّصْبَات and يَوْم عَرَجَة, يَوْم الرِّيَان

in which the Ḥibāb defeated the Ja'far  
ibn Kilāb 525<sup>14</sup> 528<sup>2</sup> 530<sup>13</sup> seq. 924<sup>10</sup>  
seq.: in the three following passages the  
allusion is doubtful 237<sup>15</sup> 741<sup>12</sup> 1067<sup>7</sup>:  
see also 155<sup>5</sup> 285<sup>10</sup> 286<sup>6</sup> 302<sup>13</sup> 777<sup>6</sup>  
931<sup>2</sup> 1095<sup>5</sup>

طَنْزَاء 293<sup>1</sup>

الطَّرِيف see الطَّرِيف

سَقَوَان see سَقَوَان

طَلال see طَلال

كَلَج 49<sup>2 6</sup> (= 783<sup>3 7</sup>) 73<sup>11</sup> 74<sup>5</sup> 1088<sup>8</sup>

الطَّلَح (?) 443<sup>5</sup>

الطَّلَحَتَانِ 50<sup>3</sup> (= 783<sup>16</sup>)

نَمِيَّة see نَمِيَّة

الطُّور 706<sup>7</sup>

الطُّوبَع 214<sup>12</sup> 780<sup>2</sup> — see الجَوْف

### ظ

ظَفَار 814<sup>16</sup>

جَزَعٌ ظِلَال see ظِلَال (var. ظِلَال) 302<sup>13</sup> — 301<sup>14</sup> ظِلَال

ظَلِيم 20<sup>20</sup>

ظَمِيَّة (var. ظَمِيَّة) 487<sup>10</sup>

### ع

عَاسِم 419<sup>6</sup>

عَاقِل 23<sup>8</sup> 57<sup>4</sup> 119<sup>7</sup> 267<sup>6</sup> 1097<sup>13</sup> 1098<sup>3</sup>

عَالِج 515<sup>11</sup>

العَالِيَّة 101<sup>15</sup>

عَائِدَة 475<sup>19</sup>

عَبْعَب 54<sup>1</sup>

عَبْقَر 584<sup>18</sup>

عَبِيَّة 53<sup>17</sup>

العَنَيْق 616<sup>16</sup>

عَجَلَر 598<sup>7</sup>

العِدَان 1037<sup>1</sup>

العَدِيلَة 832<sup>11</sup>

عِذَارُ الْعِرَاق 267<sup>4</sup>

العُدَيْب 12<sup>11</sup>

عُرَاعِر 98<sup>2</sup> seq.

العِرَاق 29<sup>14</sup> 39<sup>6</sup> 46<sup>11</sup> 364<sup>7</sup> 367<sup>11</sup> 19 seq. 412<sup>11</sup>

487<sup>4</sup> 494<sup>5</sup> 539<sup>11</sup> 551<sup>13</sup> 671<sup>10</sup> 925<sup>1</sup> 986<sup>14</sup>

1013<sup>10</sup> 1020<sup>13</sup> 1022<sup>19</sup> 1073<sup>5</sup> 1079<sup>1</sup> 1089<sup>14</sup>

1090<sup>13</sup> seq.

العِرَاقَانِ 74<sup>15</sup>

العِرَاقَس 26<sup>6</sup> 258<sup>19</sup>

عَرَجَة 525<sup>15</sup> 923<sup>8</sup> — see طَخْفَة

عَرَعَر 992 notes <sup>4</sup> 1022<sup>9</sup>

عَرَقَة 568<sup>6</sup> 591<sup>5</sup>, or عَرَقَات 366<sup>3</sup> 450<sup>9</sup> 549<sup>1</sup>

568<sup>6</sup> 591<sup>2</sup>

عَرَق (sic leg.) 992 notes <sup>1</sup>

العَرَق 1017<sup>11</sup>

العَرُوب 470<sup>15</sup>

عَسْعَس 925<sup>8</sup>

عَسْفَان 136<sup>5</sup> 578<sup>9</sup>

عَطَالَة 81<sup>10</sup>

عَقَارُ الْمَلِج 231<sup>14</sup>, or عَقَارُ 231<sup>12</sup> 247<sup>19</sup>

(1) العَقِيق 168<sup>1</sup> 174<sup>2</sup> 483<sup>13</sup> 632<sup>5</sup> 8

(2) العَقِيق in Mesopotamia 1038<sup>6</sup>

عَقِيقُ بَنِي كَعْب 231<sup>11</sup>

عُكَاظ 70<sup>7</sup> 119<sup>12</sup> 140<sup>11</sup> 284<sup>9</sup> 438<sup>3</sup> (as var.)



438<sup>11</sup> 1060<sup>7</sup> 1064<sup>12</sup> 1069<sup>15</sup> — see *Glossary* s. v. عَكَاظِي

عَلَاَف (?) 303<sup>10</sup>

عَمَان 104<sup>4</sup> 296<sup>5</sup> 350<sup>11</sup> 354<sup>19</sup> 751<sup>8</sup> 774<sup>6</sup> (= 62<sup>12</sup>) 903<sup>9</sup> 911<sup>7</sup> 974<sup>5</sup> — see Index  
III s. v. عَمَان

عَمَان 348<sup>7</sup>

عَمَايَة 108<sup>2</sup> 201<sup>13</sup> 262<sup>15</sup>, or عَمَايَتَان 262<sup>14</sup> 958<sup>3</sup>

العُنَاب 482<sup>1</sup> seq., or العُنَابَان 835<sup>11</sup> (= 482<sup>7</sup>) — see العُرُوت

العُنْصَل 226<sup>4</sup>

عَنْبَرَة 333<sup>10</sup> (as var.) 334<sup>4</sup> 964<sup>9</sup> 965<sup>9</sup>

عَنْبَق 339<sup>9</sup>, or عَنْبَق 333<sup>10</sup>

رَأْسُ الْعَيْن see الْعَيْن

عَيْنُ النَّمْرِ 581<sup>3</sup> 751<sup>6</sup> 762<sup>9</sup>

عَيْنُ صَيْد 47<sup>15</sup> seq.

عينان 144<sup>8</sup>

## غ

يَوْمُ الْغَبِيْط site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ صَحْرٍ فَدِي, يَوْمُ تَجْمَدٍ, عَشِيْس) in which the Malik ibn Hanẓala, aided by Utaiba ibn al-Hārith al-Yarbuʿi, defeated the Shaibān 299<sup>18</sup> 300<sup>1</sup> 305<sup>5</sup> 313<sup>7</sup> seq. 580<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 585<sup>1</sup> 10<sup>14</sup> (= 1069<sup>12</sup>) 802<sup>12</sup> 1019<sup>14</sup>, cf. 1068<sup>16</sup> seq. where this battle is confused with that of al-Lyād

الْفَرْدَوْس 582<sup>17</sup> — see الْفَرْدَوْس

غَبِيْطُ الْمَدْرَة (= الْغَبِيْط) 313<sup>5</sup> 13 314<sup>4</sup>

الْغَبِيْطَان 77<sup>14</sup> 810<sup>5</sup>

الْعَدَوَان 638<sup>15</sup> — see ذُو قَارِ

غَرْب 977<sup>6</sup>

الْعَرْقَد at Medina 798<sup>9</sup>

غَرِيْف see غَرْف

الْعَرِيْبَان 610<sup>14</sup>

غَرِيْف 1<sup>8</sup> (see *Additions and Corrections*)

الْقَوْر 544<sup>9</sup>

عَوْل site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ قَدِم)

between the Dabba and the Kilāb 387<sup>8</sup> 13

388<sup>8</sup> 390<sup>8</sup> 12; site of a battle (called also

يَوْمُ كَنْبَل) in which Utaiba ibn al-

Hārith al-Yarbuʿi slew al-Hirmās ibn

ʿAbbas al-Ghassānī and his brother Kaīs 1000<sup>6</sup> 1019<sup>1</sup> seq.: see also 71<sup>15</sup> 927<sup>15</sup>

الْغَيْل 158<sup>5</sup>

## ف

فَارِس 141<sup>11</sup> 1072<sup>15</sup> — see Index III

الْفُرَات 771<sup>4</sup> 775<sup>4</sup> 777<sup>16</sup> 885<sup>11</sup> 1070<sup>15</sup>

فَرْد 630<sup>6</sup>

غَبِيْطُ الْفَرْدَوْس 1069<sup>5</sup> — see الْفَرْدَوْس

فَرْعَان 364<sup>20</sup> — see the following

فَرْعَانَة 350<sup>5</sup> 353<sup>10</sup> 357<sup>1</sup> 12 364<sup>1</sup>

الْقَرْقَان 421<sup>13</sup> (as var.)

يوم القروق site of a battle (called also يوم القروق) in which the 'Abs defeated the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt 987 seq. 420<sup>5</sup> 421<sup>6</sup> seq. 1072<sup>4</sup> seq.: see also 159<sup>13</sup>

قروق 1071<sup>5</sup> — see القروق

القروان 419<sup>12</sup> 420<sup>9</sup>

قذ 54<sup>1</sup> 75<sup>14</sup> 146<sup>9</sup> 293<sup>12</sup> 310<sup>1</sup> 313<sup>11</sup> 13 343<sup>9</sup> 419<sup>6</sup> 485<sup>9</sup> (cf. 493<sup>17</sup>) 516<sup>10</sup> 610<sup>14</sup> 615<sup>1</sup> 648 notes <sup>4</sup> 1036<sup>3</sup> — see العبيط

القلم 7177 [for the vocalisation, see Yaḩut III 909<sup>10</sup>]

نقا الحسن 190<sup>2</sup> seq. 268<sup>2</sup> — see القاسم

قبحان 945<sup>14</sup>

قبيف الربيع site of a battle in which the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa'a defeated several South-Arabian tribes led by al-Ḩuṣain ibn Yazid al-Ḩarithi 469<sup>5</sup> seq.

## ق

قلم 390<sup>8</sup> 12 — see غول

قارة الهوى site of a battle (called also يوم القارة) in which the Numair and the Ḩushair defeated the Shaibān 405<sup>5</sup> 15 406<sup>4</sup>

قوف 4681

القبيبات 216<sup>2</sup>, or القبيبات 215 notes <sup>6</sup> 216<sup>10</sup> notes <sup>1</sup> seq.

قحقح 762 notes <sup>1</sup>

قراج 400<sup>5</sup>

قزير 638<sup>11</sup> seq. 644<sup>2</sup> 959 notes <sup>1</sup> — see

قزير

قزيرتان 1027

قران 1077<sup>17</sup> (= 458<sup>18</sup>) 1077 notes <sup>6</sup>

القراء 214<sup>12</sup>

قزيرى 395<sup>9</sup>

قزيسيا 749<sup>9</sup>

قزما 445<sup>10</sup> [usually قزما Yaḩut IV 68<sup>1</sup> seq.]

قزى 673<sup>11</sup>

قزى الروابى see الروابى

القزيتان 198 notes <sup>4</sup> 629<sup>13</sup>

القزيت 907<sup>2</sup>

القسومية 491<sup>13</sup> (= 783<sup>12</sup>)

قسنى 394<sup>13</sup> 487<sup>10</sup> [also قسا Bakrī 752<sup>17</sup> seq.]

قشاو site of a battle in which the Shai-

bān, led by Bisṭām ibn Ḩais, defeated the Yarbu' 18<sup>4</sup> (= 274<sup>1</sup>) 19<sup>4</sup> seq. 314<sup>17</sup>

قضموان 30<sup>1</sup> 462<sup>15</sup> 599<sup>7</sup>, also قضموان 30 notes <sup>1</sup> 599 notes <sup>2</sup> [see Yaḩut IV 124<sup>22</sup>]

القبيبات 654<sup>8</sup>, or القبيبات 266<sup>15</sup>

قضمنا 611<sup>10</sup>

القَصِيْم 1067<sup>6</sup>قَضَّة 266<sup>15</sup>(اللفاظ and القَطَاط 836<sup>12</sup> var.)قَطَر 175<sup>9</sup>الْقَطُّقَاتَة 640<sup>15</sup>قَلَاخ 437<sup>15</sup>قَلْبِي 107<sup>6</sup> 14قَنَان 39<sup>10</sup> (text doubtful), or الْقَنَان 39<sup>11</sup>قَنْسَرِيْن 380<sup>9</sup> 1091<sup>5</sup>قَنْطَرَة at al-Baṣra 738<sup>19</sup>قَنْنَة الْحُمْر 448<sup>10</sup>قَو 110<sup>5</sup> 250<sup>4</sup> 478<sup>14</sup> 633<sup>2</sup> 680<sup>8</sup> 992 notes<sup>4</sup>

— see قَو قَو

القَوَان 42<sup>12</sup>قَارَة أَعْوَى 405<sup>5</sup> — see قَارَة أَعْوَى

## ك

كَبَّة 964<sup>6</sup>كَاطَمَة 217<sup>3</sup> 8 343<sup>11</sup> 404 notes<sup>3</sup> 482<sup>15</sup> 789<sup>10</sup>852<sup>1</sup> — see الْكَوَاثِمُكَبَّكَ 947<sup>5</sup> [construed as fem., see Bakrī 465<sup>5</sup>]كَتَلَة 147<sup>7</sup> (O كَتَلَة)الْكَنْثِيْب 286<sup>6</sup> 11

الْمَرْج see الدَّحْيَل

الْكَدِيدَانِ (?) 148<sup>1</sup>كَرْمَان 483<sup>3</sup>, or كَرْمَان 751<sup>5</sup>الْكُرْمَة 21<sup>13</sup>كَرْنَبَاء 323<sup>17</sup> (see 297<sup>11</sup>)

الْكَلَاب site of a battle (called also يَوْم

الشَّعِيْبَة) in which Salama ibn al-Hā-

rith al-Kindī overthrew his brother Shu-

rahḥīl 289<sup>4</sup> 9 292<sup>2</sup> 448<sup>13</sup> 451<sup>13</sup> 452<sup>4</sup> seq.(= 1072<sup>15</sup> seq.) 693<sup>15</sup> 887<sup>9</sup> 13 (= 458<sup>9</sup>)888<sup>3</sup>, for the locality see 453<sup>5</sup> (= 1074<sup>2</sup>)and *Orientalische Studien* I 130: site of

a battle in which the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manāt

and the Ribab defeated the Madhḥij and

their allies 149<sup>2</sup> seq. 448<sup>5</sup> seq. 601<sup>1</sup> seq.1025<sup>3</sup> 1034<sup>1</sup>, for the locality see 150<sup>2</sup>seq., and for the date 448<sup>15</sup>: see also46<sup>7</sup>الْكَلَوَان 47<sup>16</sup> (= 782<sup>8</sup>)كَلِيَّة 286<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 286<sup>5</sup>الْكِنَاس 211<sup>13</sup>كُنَاسَة الْكُوفَة 999<sup>18</sup>, or كُنَاسَة الْكُوفَة 625<sup>19</sup>كَنْبَل 60<sup>10</sup> 79<sup>13</sup> 15 760 notes<sup>3</sup> 865<sup>5</sup> 1000<sup>6</sup> —

see غُول

كَنْبَلَة 557

الْكَوَاثِم (= كَاطَمَة) 343<sup>9</sup> 379<sup>11</sup> 400<sup>7</sup>الْكُوفَة 12<sup>11</sup> 48<sup>1</sup> 118<sup>8</sup> (= 972<sup>2</sup>) 308<sup>5</sup> 358<sup>16</sup>369<sup>3</sup> 434<sup>15</sup> 494<sup>11</sup> 879<sup>12</sup> 896<sup>13</sup> 919<sup>12</sup> 941<sup>10</sup>999<sup>18</sup> seq. 1089<sup>4</sup> 13 1090<sup>18</sup> 1091<sup>8</sup>كَد 1095<sup>5</sup>

## ل

لُبْنَان 577<sup>6</sup>لُبْنَى 467<sup>17</sup>لُبَى 1038<sup>5</sup>, or دَيْرُ لُبَى 1038<sup>10</sup>لَصَافٍ 214<sup>12</sup> 220<sup>17</sup> 310<sup>1</sup> 941<sup>5</sup>لَعْلَعٌ 836<sup>12</sup> 1020<sup>15</sup> 1021<sup>7</sup>لُغَاطٌ 126<sup>10</sup>

الْقَطَا see الْقَطَا

الْقَلَاة 88<sup>11</sup>الْقَلَاة 214<sup>11 15</sup>

الْقَلَاة site of a battle (identified by Abū Ubaida with that of Waridat 777<sup>7</sup> cf. 112<sup>5</sup>) in which the Yarbū° slew a man named 'Arid 112<sup>2</sup>: see also 26<sup>6</sup> 269<sup>11</sup> 270<sup>5</sup> 620<sup>5</sup>

الْحِدَاب see لَوَى حِدَاب

حَبِي see لَوَى حَبِي

لَوَى الْكَثِيب 57<sup>6</sup>

## م

مَاسِطٌ 39<sup>18</sup>مَاسِمِين 1038<sup>10</sup>الْمُبَارَك (= التَّهَرُّ الْمُبَارَك) 989<sup>15</sup>مُتَالَع 1095<sup>5</sup>مُتَقَب 920<sup>16</sup> (see 865 notes <sup>4</sup>)مُتَقَب 147<sup>6</sup>الْمَجَازِة 226<sup>4</sup>الْمَجَازِة 336<sup>3</sup>, or الْمَجَازِة 335<sup>11</sup>مَجِيرَات 155<sup>17</sup>مَحْدَث (?) 925<sup>5</sup>الْمَحْصَب 371<sup>13</sup> 572<sup>7</sup> 937<sup>4</sup> 989<sup>5</sup>مَحْضَرٌ 673<sup>11</sup>مَحْلَب 630<sup>6</sup>مَحْلَم 917<sup>11</sup>

عَبِيْطُ الْمَدْرَةِ see الْمَدْرَةِ

الْمَدِينَة 80<sup>14</sup> 118<sup>9</sup> (= 972<sup>3</sup>) 343<sup>5</sup> seq. 349<sup>13</sup> (= 365<sup>11</sup>) 365<sup>12</sup> 383<sup>5</sup> 396<sup>12 15</sup> notes <sup>8</sup> seq. 397<sup>18</sup> 484<sup>12</sup> 529<sup>2</sup> 546<sup>1</sup> 592<sup>4</sup> 619<sup>3</sup> 699<sup>14</sup> 715<sup>13</sup> 717<sup>1</sup> seq. 798<sup>10 14</sup> 811<sup>5</sup> 930<sup>9</sup> 970<sup>16</sup> 1048<sup>12</sup> seq. — see بِشْرَب

مَدْحَج 469<sup>3</sup> (var. مَدْحَج) — see Index

III s. v.

مَدْعَى 686<sup>1</sup>مَر 136<sup>6</sup>الْمَرَاثَان 578<sup>8</sup> 810<sup>16</sup>مَرَان 544<sup>11</sup>الْمَرْبَد at al-Basra 116<sup>6</sup> 166<sup>11</sup> 320<sup>6</sup> seq. (cf.624<sup>5</sup> seq. 650<sup>9</sup> 683<sup>11</sup> 844<sup>9</sup>) 428<sup>10 15</sup>607<sup>17</sup> 737<sup>1 17</sup> 738<sup>7</sup> 790<sup>7</sup>, called also سَخْالْمَرْبَد 113<sup>9</sup> seq. 115<sup>5</sup> 720<sup>15</sup> 730<sup>15</sup> 731<sup>5</sup>

• الْمَرْبَدَانِ 720<sup>14</sup>

الْمَرْجِ 507<sup>8</sup>, or مَرْجُ الدَّحِيلِ 507<sup>9</sup>

مَرَوَ (or مَرَوْ) 353<sup>10</sup> 356<sup>6</sup> 366<sup>10</sup> 369<sup>12</sup>

الْمَرْوَتِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الْعُنَابِ) in which the Yarbu' defeated

and slew Bahīr ibn 'Abdallāh al-Kus-hairī 70<sup>5</sup> 18 72<sup>19</sup> 386<sup>2</sup> 388<sup>10</sup> 482<sup>3</sup> seq. 709<sup>16</sup> 835<sup>14</sup>: see also 13<sup>15</sup> seq. 108<sup>14</sup> 746<sup>2</sup> seq. 812<sup>10</sup> 891<sup>7</sup>

مَرَوْتُ انْشَخَمَتْ (= الْمَرْوَتُ) 492<sup>5</sup>

الْمَرْوَتَانِ at Mecca 996<sup>5</sup>

مَرْوَلَفَةُ 450<sup>10</sup>

الْمَرْوَن 115<sup>13</sup> (see 117<sup>6</sup>) 368<sup>14</sup> 993<sup>14</sup>

مُسْحَلَانُ 829 notes<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

مُسْطَحِج 68<sup>18</sup>

مَسْكِي 1091<sup>8</sup>

مُسْلَحِ 659<sup>2</sup>

مُسْلَحَتَا تِيَّاسِ see تِيَّاسِ

مُسْلَحَةُ 1025<sup>3</sup> cf. 1034 notes<sup>2</sup>

الْمُشَعَرِ see *Glossary*

الْمُشَقَّر 149<sup>6</sup>

مَصْرُ 341<sup>5</sup> 774<sup>6</sup> (= 62<sup>12</sup>) 903<sup>9</sup> 925<sup>1</sup>

الْمَحْلَى at Medina 344<sup>16</sup> 396<sup>13</sup> 768<sup>13</sup>

الْمَحْضِل 1099<sup>3</sup>

مَنْبَر 333<sup>1</sup>

الْمَطَالِي 172<sup>13</sup>

الْمَعَادِنِ (?) 930<sup>11</sup>

مُعَبَّر 390<sup>1</sup> 593<sup>11</sup>

الْمُعَرَّفِ i. e. the halting-place at 'Arafāt 568<sup>3</sup> 591<sup>1</sup>

مَعْرُوف 927<sup>16</sup>

الْمُعْنَقَةُ 93<sup>3</sup> 94<sup>14</sup>

بَيْتُ مَعُونَةَ see مَعُونَةُ

الْمُعْيِل 631<sup>5</sup>

الْمَقَاد 145<sup>4</sup>

مَقْبَرَةُ بَنِي شَيْبَانَ at al-Baṣra 831<sup>6</sup>

الْمِقْرَ 217 notes<sup>2</sup> 851<sup>16</sup> 852<sup>10</sup> 953<sup>10</sup> 1017<sup>9</sup>,  
or الْمِقْرَانِ 382<sup>1</sup> 953<sup>3</sup> 1001<sup>14</sup>

مَقِيدٌ 911<sup>7</sup>

مُكْرَانُ 350<sup>10</sup>

مَكَّةُ 80<sup>15</sup> 90<sup>15</sup> 118<sup>15</sup> 366<sup>3</sup> 607<sup>11</sup> 653<sup>2</sup> seq.  
(cf. 1084<sup>6</sup>) 768<sup>13</sup> 783<sup>2</sup> 803<sup>13</sup> 805<sup>15</sup>

الْمَلَا 637<sup>6</sup> 674<sup>1</sup> 1082<sup>7</sup> 1086<sup>16</sup>

مَلَرَقِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الشَّوْبَانِ) in which the Sa'd ibn Zaid-Manat defeated the 'Amir ibn Ṣaṣa a 386<sup>5</sup> seq. [var. مَلَرَقِ Bakrī 539<sup>7</sup>, مَلَرَقِ or مَلَرَقِ Yāqūt IV 632<sup>17</sup>]

الْمَلْقَى 610<sup>10</sup>

مَلِيمٌ 60<sup>13</sup> 896<sup>9</sup>



مَلِيكَةَ 547<sup>7</sup> seq. 73<sup>10</sup> 74<sup>8</sup> (= 54<sup>8</sup>) 285<sup>7</sup> 286<sup>4</sup>

580<sup>17</sup> 581<sup>5</sup> 582<sup>5</sup> 998<sup>7</sup> — see الأياد and

حَوْمَلْ

مِنَى see مِنَا

مَنْعَج 71<sup>15</sup>

الْمَنْقَى 633<sup>6</sup>

مَنَى (or مَنَا 284<sup>4</sup> seq. 958<sup>17</sup> 1082<sup>11</sup>) 222<sup>9</sup>

371<sup>13</sup> 393<sup>4</sup> 449<sup>2</sup> 450<sup>10</sup> seq. 572<sup>7</sup> 591<sup>3</sup>

913<sup>7</sup> 922<sup>15</sup> 937<sup>4</sup> 960<sup>1</sup> 969<sup>15</sup>

الْمَوْصِل 299<sup>2</sup> (= 885<sup>4</sup>) 1091<sup>9</sup>

مُوتَان 895<sup>13</sup>

المَوْقِر 997<sup>6</sup>

مُوبِيسَل 102<sup>7</sup> (MSS موبيسر)

مَبِيسَان 367<sup>14</sup> 574<sup>10</sup> 621<sup>5</sup>

## ن

نَاطِرَة 60<sup>1</sup>

النَّبَاج a name which belonged to two dis-

tinct localities, one of which was occupied by the descendants of Kuraiz ibn Rabi'a [see Yakut IV 736<sup>6</sup> seq.] and the other by the Bakr ibn Wa'il 164<sup>12</sup> seq.; the latter place was the site of a battle in which Kais ibn 'Asim al-Minkari defeated the Bakrites 147<sup>3</sup> (= 328<sup>14</sup>) 328<sup>4</sup> 1023<sup>11 16</sup> seq.; see also 70<sup>11</sup> 123<sup>3</sup> seq. 164<sup>10 15</sup> 205<sup>10</sup> 687<sup>10</sup>

نَبِيثَة (?) 873<sup>13</sup>

نَجَب see نَجَب 1080<sup>17</sup> — see

نَجْد 101<sup>15</sup> 427<sup>1</sup> 432<sup>19</sup> 445<sup>13</sup> 450<sup>13</sup> 510<sup>12</sup>

544<sup>9</sup> 687<sup>2</sup> 688<sup>7</sup> 775<sup>15</sup> 795<sup>16</sup> 931<sup>3</sup> 1014<sup>6</sup>

1020<sup>11</sup> 1032<sup>7</sup> 1078<sup>5</sup>

نَجْرَان in South Arabia: raided by al-Akra'

ibn Habis al-Mujāshir 46<sup>6</sup> seq. 445<sup>13</sup>

600<sup>4</sup> seq. 603<sup>11</sup> 698<sup>16</sup> seq.; see also 150<sup>2</sup>

153<sup>17</sup> 469<sup>4</sup> 688<sup>7</sup> 1079<sup>1</sup>

نَجْرَان near al-Kufa 600<sup>7</sup>

النَّحِيرَة 579<sup>6</sup> (var. البَكِيرَة) 850 notes<sup>4</sup>

(as var.)

النَّخْل 136<sup>5</sup>

نَخْلَتَان 591<sup>7</sup>

النَّسَار site of a battle in which the Ribāb

and the Asad ibn Khuzaima defeated the

Tamim and the Amir ibn Sa'sa'a 238<sup>8</sup>

seq. 388<sup>13</sup> seq. 492<sup>4</sup> 790<sup>7</sup> seq. (cf. the

divergent account 1064<sup>6</sup> seq.): see also

237<sup>18</sup> (?) 257<sup>15</sup> seq. 258<sup>1</sup> seq.

نَضَاد 92<sup>1</sup> 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>18</sup>) 540<sup>4</sup>

نَطَاح 959<sup>13</sup>

نَعَامَة 20<sup>20</sup>

نَعْفُ الْمُتَقَى see مُنْقَى

نَعْمَان 548<sup>15</sup> 551<sup>6</sup> 555<sup>15</sup>

النَّقَا 267<sup>16</sup> (= 237<sup>6</sup>) 478<sup>2</sup> 812<sup>1</sup> — see the

following

نَقَا الْحَسَنِ (or نَقَا الْحَسَنَيْنِ 812<sup>2</sup>) site

of a battle (called also يَوْمُ الْحَسَنِ

يَوْمُ قَلْبِ, يَوْمُ الشَّقِيقَةِ, يَوْمُ الْحَسَنَيْنِ

(يَوْمُ التَّقَا and الأَمِيل

Ḍabba defeated the Shaibān and slew  
Bisṭām ibn Ḳais 190<sup>9</sup> seq. 234<sup>1</sup> seq. 812<sup>3</sup>

يَوْمُ السَّقِيْعَةِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ  
الْأَعْيَارِ) in which the Ḍabba defeated the  
ʿAbs and slew ʿUmāra ibn Ziyād 193<sup>12</sup>  
194<sup>15</sup>: see also 158<sup>11</sup>

النَّمِيرِ 844 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

النَّمِيرَةِ 850<sup>6</sup>

نَيْرِ بَلَدِ 355<sup>12</sup> 357<sup>3</sup> (see *Additions and Cor-*  
*rections*) 357<sup>12</sup>

نَيْرِ بَيْنِ 829<sup>11</sup> (var. نَيْرِ بَيْنِ)

نَيْرِ مَعْدِلِ 367<sup>4</sup>

نَيْرِ وَادِ 639<sup>14</sup>

نَيْرِ يَزِيدِ بْنِ نُبَيْلِ 367<sup>11</sup>

نَيْلِ حَمَّةِ 935<sup>7</sup>

نَيْلِ 47<sup>1</sup>

النَّيْرِ 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>15</sup>) 540<sup>4</sup>

3

النَّبَاءِ the well at which Ḥudhaifa ibn Badr  
and his companions were slain by the  
ʿAbs 95<sup>14</sup> 96<sup>7</sup> 17 239<sup>1</sup> 420<sup>10</sup>

عَبْدُ 428<sup>16</sup> 431<sup>13</sup>

عَجْرِ 25<sup>9</sup> 41<sup>10</sup> 98<sup>6</sup> 419<sup>15</sup> 420<sup>17</sup> 526<sup>6</sup> 542<sup>1</sup>  
notes<sup>2</sup> 737<sup>14</sup> 810<sup>1</sup> 917<sup>11</sup>

عَرَامِيْتُ a place which gave its name to a  
war between the Ḍibāb and the Jaʿfar

ibn Kilāb in the time of Ibn az-Zubair  
527<sup>15</sup> 916<sup>16</sup> 923 notes<sup>3</sup> 927<sup>3</sup> seq. 929<sup>15</sup>:  
see also 469 notes<sup>3</sup> (apparently a scri-  
bal error)

عَرَا 727<sup>20</sup> 731<sup>5</sup> — see 684<sup>12</sup>

طَحَقَةُ 525<sup>13</sup> — see طَحَقَةُ

نَبْدِ 383<sup>7</sup> (= 384<sup>1</sup>)

عَيْنِ 267<sup>7</sup>

9

وَادِي السَّيَّاحِ 80<sup>15</sup> 802<sup>5</sup> 969<sup>7</sup>

وَادِي تَغْرِي 345<sup>11</sup>

وَادِي التَّوْبَةِ see التَّوْبَةِ

وَارِدَاتِ (or نَارِدَاتِ 112<sup>5</sup>) 86<sup>16</sup> 460<sup>19</sup> 461<sup>5</sup>  
777<sup>1</sup> — see تَغْرِي

وَأَسَفِ 367<sup>4</sup> 380<sup>16</sup>

وَأَسَفِ 16<sup>8</sup>

وَأَمِ (حَرَّةٌ وَأَمِ =) 344<sup>16</sup> 396<sup>13</sup>

وَبَارِ 330<sup>11</sup> and notes<sup>4</sup> seq. 341<sup>5</sup>

وَبَلِ 304<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 473<sup>19</sup> (= 703<sup>11</sup>)

نَوْدَةِ 934 notes<sup>3</sup> 956 notes<sup>2</sup>, or نَوْدَةِ  
389 notes<sup>1</sup> seq. — see the following

نَوْدَاتِ site of a battle (called also يَوْمُ  
الْحَجَبِ) in which the Nahshal defeated  
the Hilal 375<sup>12</sup> 389<sup>4</sup> 390<sup>1</sup>

نَوْرِيَّةِ 158<sup>5</sup> 850 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.) 1021<sup>5</sup>  
1022<sup>1</sup>

الْوَشْمُ 395<sup>9</sup>الْمَدِينَةُ 445<sup>11</sup> 1012<sup>1</sup> — seeوَضَامٌ 286<sup>3</sup>يَدْبُلُ 214<sup>3</sup> 713<sup>5</sup> 895<sup>4</sup>

الْوَقِيطُ site of a battle in which the La-

الْبَرْمُوكُ 365<sup>9</sup>hāzim defeated the Dārim 305<sup>5</sup> seq. 307<sup>7</sup>يَسْرُ 1088<sup>6</sup> seq.310<sup>5</sup> seq. 425<sup>12</sup> seq. 426<sup>6</sup> 442<sup>6</sup> 865<sup>10</sup>( = 308<sup>3</sup> ) 938<sup>4</sup> 1020<sup>9</sup>الْيَعْرَبَةُ 93<sup>17</sup>الْوَقِيطُ ( = الْوَقِيطُ ) 311<sup>9</sup> 836<sup>12</sup>يَلْمَلُمُ 92<sup>1</sup>وَنَوَانٌ 618<sup>1</sup>يَلْبِلُ 212<sup>5</sup>

ي

الْيَمَامَةُ 21<sup>13</sup> 61<sup>1</sup> 98<sup>13</sup> 244<sup>11</sup> 355<sup>13</sup> 420<sup>12</sup> seq.539<sup>12</sup> 839<sup>4</sup> 934<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>10</sup>يَبْرِينُ 330 notes <sup>5</sup> 559<sup>11</sup> 575<sup>11</sup> 576<sup>6</sup> 599<sup>10</sup>الْيَمِينُ 467<sup>11</sup> 182<sup>3</sup> 445<sup>15</sup> 534<sup>16</sup> 777<sup>8</sup> 1093<sup>13</sup>and notes <sup>3</sup> (as var.)

— see also Index III s. v. الْيَمَانِيَّةُ

يَتْرَبُ 147<sup>6</sup>الْيَنْسُوعَةُ 49<sup>14</sup> ( = 783<sup>13</sup> )



## GLOSSARY

*Geminate roots are here treated as trilateral; thus  $\text{أم}$  and its derivatives are placed between  $\text{أمل}$  and  $\text{أمن}$*

## 1

- أَبْدٌ. أَبْدٌ *period of time* 133<sup>4</sup>
- أَوَابِدُ (pl. of أَبَدٌ) *wild animals, hence original poems* 325<sup>11</sup> 651<sup>13</sup>
- أَيْرُ. إِيَارُ (maṣd. of أَيْرُ i.) *the fertilising of palm-trees* 354<sup>15</sup>
- أَبَسَ. أَبَسَ i. *to compel* 94<sup>2</sup> 314<sup>13</sup> *أَبَسَ* *أَبَسَ* *أَبَسَ*
- أَبَسَ (?) *see* 583<sup>6</sup>
- تَأَبَسَ *to be seized by violence(?)* 27<sup>11</sup>
- أَبَشَ. أَبَشَ *see* 450<sup>2</sup>
- أَبَضَ. مَابِضَانِ *the inner sides of the knees* 845<sup>7</sup>
- أَبَقَ. أَبَقَ i. *to run away* 41<sup>10</sup> 283<sup>4</sup>
- أَبَلَ. أَبَلَ (= أَبَلَ) 91<sup>15</sup> 447<sup>3</sup> 458<sup>5</sup>
- أَبَالُ (pl. of أَبَلَ) 314<sup>5</sup>
- أَبَلُ *see* 210<sup>1</sup>
- مَوْبِلٌ *coll. herds of camels* 244<sup>15</sup>
- أَبُو. أَبُ (= صَاحِبُ) 192<sup>14</sup>, *see notes* <sup>6</sup> *seq.*: يَا أَبَتَا 194<sup>1</sup>
- أَبَى. أَبَى *ā. to render a thing impossible for a person, with ل of the pers. and acc. of the thing* 585<sup>10</sup>, *with ل and* أَبَى 156<sup>18</sup> 461<sup>16</sup>, *with* أَبَى *only* 546<sup>13</sup>, *with ل but without obj.* 573<sup>5</sup> (*text doubtful*): لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ *exclam. God forbid that it should be otherwise!* 147<sup>1</sup> 947<sup>6</sup>



أَبَى (4<sup>th</sup> conj.) trans. *to disgust* a person (acc.) 656<sup>16</sup> (?): intrans. to fail 6<sup>6</sup> 758<sup>15</sup>

تَنَابَى *to dissent from* (with عَلَى) 729<sup>7</sup> 738<sup>14</sup>

أَوَابَ (pl. of أَبَيْتَ) *camels that do not conceive* 613<sup>5</sup>

بَيْتَ proud, fierce 668<sup>15</sup>

مَاتَمَ an *assembly of mourners* 53<sup>14</sup> 282<sup>1</sup> 585<sup>5</sup> 969<sup>11</sup>, pl. مَاتِمٌ 391<sup>16</sup>

أَتَى (3<sup>rd</sup> conj.) *to visit* 1082<sup>1</sup>

تَرَوْا *tribute* 66<sup>9</sup> 299<sup>14</sup>

فَرَّ u. *to mark the foot of a camel* (acc.) 447<sup>9</sup>: pass. *to be marked with dishonour* 73<sup>2</sup>

فَرَّ *achievements* 355<sup>13</sup>: *renown* 954<sup>11</sup>

فَرَّ (فِي إِفْرَحًا =) إِفْرَحًا — 515<sup>13</sup>

فَرَّة *selfishness* 99<sup>7</sup>

فَرَّ id. 875<sup>12</sup>

مَآثِرَ *prestige* 214<sup>7</sup>, pl. مَآثِرَاتٍ 774<sup>3</sup>, or مَآثِرٌ 263<sup>2</sup> 264<sup>19</sup> 792<sup>15</sup>

مَآثِرَ *transmitted* (of a speech) 96<sup>4</sup>: streaked (epith. of a sword) 924<sup>6</sup> 926<sup>12</sup>, coll. مَآثِرَةٌ 565<sup>5</sup>

مُسْتَحَرَاتٍ *exclusive privileges* 391<sup>6</sup>

نَفَّ *to be propped with stones* (of a cauldron) 567<sup>6</sup>

تَنَفَّرَ *to surround an enemy* (acc.) 313<sup>15</sup>

نَدَّ *to plant, establish* 611<sup>2</sup>

نَدَّ coll. *tamarisk-trees* 158<sup>5</sup> 542<sup>5</sup>

نَدَّ *root, metaph.* 645<sup>17</sup>

نَدَّ لَمْ تَأْتِ يَمِينِي — *my oath was not uttered in vain* 54<sup>6</sup> (= 74<sup>7</sup>)

- أَجِجَ. أَجِجٌ scorching heat 246<sup>2</sup> 755<sup>10</sup>
- أَجَدَ. مَوْجَدٌ fastened (said of an ass) 794<sup>10</sup>: firm, solid 617<sup>7</sup>
- أَجَرَ. اِبْتَجَرَ (= اِحْتَسَبَ) with acc. 282<sup>8</sup> seq.
- أَجَلَ. أَجَلٌ a troop of antelopes 135<sup>6</sup>, pl. أَجَالٌ 275<sup>2</sup>  
 أَجَالٌ (pl. of أَجَلٌ) death 283<sup>7</sup>
- أَجَمَ. أَجَمٌ to be weary of a thing (acc.) 724<sup>3</sup>
- أَجِنَ. أَجِنٌ dirty water 55<sup>15</sup>  
 أَجِنٌ id. 100<sup>1</sup>  
 أَجِنَةٌ wells full of dirty water 1011<sup>15</sup>
- أَحِمَ. أَحِحٌ gasping (subst.) 70<sup>1</sup>
- أَحَدَ. أَحَدٌ — أَحَدُهُمْ each one of them (= كُلُّ وَاحِدٍ مِنْهُمْ) 1091<sup>19</sup>: for كَبِيرٌ  
 أَحَدٌ see under كَبِيرٌ pl. أَحْدَانٌ single individuals 673<sup>6</sup>
- أَحَنَ. أَحَنَةٌ hatred 382<sup>3</sup>
- أَخَذَ. أَخَذَ u. to occupy territory (with ب) 506<sup>14</sup> 700<sup>13</sup> 896<sup>13</sup>: أَخَذَ فِيهِ الشَّرَابُ 1091<sup>19</sup>: for كَبِيرٌ  
 أَخَذَتْ مَآخِذَهَا: 359<sup>13</sup> كَلَّا يَأْخُذُ ذَلِكَ فِي قَتِيْبَةٍ 194<sup>3</sup>, metaph. (i. e. war) has pursued its course 1026<sup>1</sup>  
 مَأْخُودٌ punished 344<sup>7</sup>
- أَخَرَ. أَخَرَ — أَخَرٌ (= إِلَى آخِرٍ) till the end of ... 411<sup>13</sup>, cf. أَخَرَ الدَّعْرَ Akhtal 128<sup>3</sup>  
 أَخَرِيٌّ (مَرَّةً أُخْرَى) again 308<sup>11</sup>: spiritual advantage (as opp. to دُنْيَا) 428<sup>15</sup> (in the parallel passage أَخَرَةٌ 431<sup>2</sup>): the rear-guard of an army 602<sup>8</sup> 1021<sup>10</sup>, pl. أَخْرِيَّاتٌ hinder part 73<sup>11</sup> 191<sup>15</sup> 235<sup>2</sup> 1069<sup>7</sup>  
 أَوَاخِرُ (pl. of أَخَرٌ) the hinder part of a saddle 329<sup>2</sup> 496<sup>15</sup> 883<sup>10</sup>  
 مَسْتَأْخِرٌ refuge 169<sup>5</sup>
- أَخُو. أَخٌ (= صَاحِبٌ) 192<sup>12</sup> seq. 269<sup>9</sup>, cf. إِخْوَانُ الصَّفَا 933<sup>6</sup> (= 386 notes<sup>11</sup>):  
 أَخُوْنَا our brethren (from a form أَخَوِي, like بَنَوِي) 921<sup>2</sup>

- أَدْرَ hernia 18<sup>2</sup>
- أَدْرَ (pl. of أَدْرَ) id. 248<sup>5</sup>
- أَدْرَ one who suffers from hernia 248<sup>9</sup> seq.
- أَدُوْ equipment for fighting 1098<sup>13</sup>
- مَدُوْ well-armed 642<sup>10</sup>
- أَذْ (= إِذَا مَا) 228<sup>16</sup> (?) 365<sup>6</sup>
- أَذِنَ — أَذِنَ بِالْحَرْبِ — أَذِنَ to receive a declaration of war 640<sup>5</sup>
- أَذِنَ (4th conj.) to threaten, with acc. 60<sup>4</sup> 338<sup>13</sup>, with acc. and ب 1015<sup>9</sup>,  
أَذِنَ بِحَرْبِ to declare war against (with acc.) 640<sup>14</sup>
- أَذِنَ the act of listening 963<sup>5</sup>
- أَذَى coll. waves 390<sup>17</sup> 391<sup>7</sup> 651<sup>6</sup>, pl. أَوَازِي 418<sup>11</sup> (= 1070<sup>15</sup>) 506<sup>1</sup> 791<sup>2</sup>
- أَرْبَ desire, lust 249<sup>10</sup>
- أَرْبَ (pl. of أَرْبَ) pieces of bone or flesh 434<sup>16</sup>
- أَرْبَ crafty 503<sup>5</sup>
- أَرَتْ see 421<sup>4</sup>
- أَرَتْ the place where a fire is lighted 421<sup>4</sup>
- أَرَشَ compensation for a wound 927<sup>10</sup>
- أَرَشَ coll. a kind of shrub 111<sup>14</sup>
- أَرَشَ coll. a shrub of which tooth-sticks are made 1005<sup>7</sup>
- أَرَمَ head, summit 914 notes<sup>2</sup> seq.: cairn placed over a grave 1097<sup>13</sup>,  
pl. أَرَامَ cairns 268<sup>6</sup>: for the forms أَرَمِي, أَرَمِي, أَرَم, and أَرَمِيَّات see  
490<sup>14</sup> seq.
- أَرَمَ or أَرَمِي in the dialect of the Tamīm 771<sup>2</sup>, stem, hence noble origin  
278<sup>3</sup> 622<sup>4</sup> 684<sup>11</sup> 746<sup>2</sup> 771<sup>1</sup> 834<sup>3</sup>, coll. أَرَم 289<sup>5</sup>

- أَرْنَبٌ. أَرْنَبٌ dimin. of أَرْتَبٌ 57<sup>11</sup>
- أَرَى. أَرَى a place where beasts are tied up 26<sup>14</sup> 712<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَوَارَى 395<sup>9</sup> 788<sup>3</sup> 799<sup>4</sup>
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ to put on a waist-wrapper (أَزَارٌ), metaph. 993<sup>5</sup> 997<sup>11</sup>
- أَزَرَ. أَزَرَ — شَدَّ أَزْرَهُ to gird the waist, i. e. to grow up 719<sup>1</sup>
- مُوزَاتٌ even (of teeth) 1008<sup>10</sup>
- أَزَقٌ. مَازِقٌ battle-field 401<sup>2</sup> 460<sup>19</sup> 746<sup>5</sup> 757<sup>7</sup> 764<sup>13</sup>
- أَزَلٌ. أَزَلٌ narrowness, difficulty 163<sup>17</sup>
- مَازِلٌ narrow space, i. e. battle-field 253<sup>12</sup>
- أَزَمٌ. أَزَمَ i. to bite 115<sup>7</sup> 1094<sup>11</sup>
- أَزَمٌ. أَزَمَ prone to bite 310<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَزَمٌ 16<sup>5</sup>
- أَزَنٌ. أَزَنٌ, or أَزَنِي, a kind of lance (see Lisān XVII 348<sup>11</sup>) 118<sup>1</sup> 565<sup>3</sup>
- أَزَنِي id. 565<sup>3</sup> note
- أَزَنِي id. 565<sup>5</sup>
- أَسَبٌ. إِسْبٌ see 705<sup>11</sup>
- أَسَرَ. اسْتَأْسَرَ to give oneself up as a captive 191<sup>14</sup> 314<sup>10</sup>
- أَسَرٌ coll. joints of the body 38<sup>2</sup>
- أَسْرَةٌ kinsfolk 73<sup>2</sup> 609<sup>5</sup> 794<sup>2</sup>
- إِسَارٌ thong for binding captives 873<sup>9</sup>
- أَسَفٌ. مَأْسَفٌ sorrow, regret 574<sup>7</sup>
- أَسَكٌ. اسْكَتَ (= اسْكَنَ) see 311<sup>9</sup>, du. 845<sup>7</sup> 1017<sup>5</sup>
- أَسَلٌ. اسْلٌ see 185<sup>4</sup>
- أَسَلَاتٌ spear-heads 69<sup>18</sup> 185<sup>3</sup> 887<sup>13</sup> 934<sup>7</sup>
- أَسَنٌ. أَسَانٌ (pl. of أَسَنٌ) habits 222<sup>3</sup>

أَسُو. أَسَى (3<sup>rd</sup> conj.) *to help* 933<sup>5</sup> (= 386 notes<sup>13</sup>)

أَيْتَسَى *to console oneself by citing some similar example* (إِسْوَة) of mis-  
fortune, with ب 384<sup>9</sup>

أَوَاسٍ (= أَوَاسِيَّ, pl. of أَسَى or أَسِيَّة) *pillars* 538<sup>11</sup> seq.

تَسَّ *patience, self-control* (?) 409<sup>16</sup>

أَسَى. أَسٍ *physician* 109<sup>5</sup>, pl. أَسُون 131<sup>1</sup>

أَشَا. أَشَّ coll. *small palm-trees* 514<sup>13</sup>

أَشَب. أَشَبَّ (?) *see* 583<sup>6</sup>

أَشِبَّ *thickly wooded* 898<sup>10</sup>

أَشَابَ *a mixed multitude* 450<sup>2</sup>

أَشَابَةُ *id.* 424<sup>7</sup>

أَيْنَشَابٍ *confusion* 449<sup>17</sup>

مُتَّشِبٌ *mixed, confused* 263<sup>10</sup>

مُوتَشَبٌ *made of mixed metal, epith. of a sword* 436<sup>14</sup>

أَشَر. مَشَّارٌ *see* 852<sup>4</sup>, pl. مَاشِرٌ *saws, metaph. the claws of beetles* 256<sup>17</sup>

أَشَمِي. أَشَاءَ *see under* أَشَا

أَحَد. مَوْصَدٌ *closed i. e. withheld* 59<sup>3</sup> (= 785<sup>3</sup>)

أَحَر. أَحَرَّةٌ *hay, fodder* 97<sup>13</sup>: pl. أَوَاصِرٌ *ties of kinship* 155<sup>6</sup>

أَصَارٌ (pl. of إِحْصَرٌ) *burdens* 1013<sup>13</sup>

أَيْصَرٌ *dry hay used as fuel* 1001<sup>12</sup>

أَصَلَ. أَصِيلٌ *evening* 192<sup>2</sup> (= 235<sup>15</sup>), pl. أَصَائِلُ 221<sup>13</sup> 370<sup>9</sup>, applied to a single  
evening 603<sup>13</sup> 632<sup>5</sup>

أَصْلًا *in the evening* 206<sup>18</sup> 932<sup>5</sup>

أَضَمِي. أَضَاةٌ *surface of water* 154<sup>12</sup>, coll. أَضَا 508<sup>1</sup> 1032<sup>13</sup>, pl. أَضَاةٌ 508<sup>6</sup>



- أَسْرَ. مَوَّطَرٌ *bent* 673<sup>12</sup>
- أَضَلَّ. أَطَالٌ (pl. of أَطْلٌ or إِطْلٌ) *flanks* of horses 288<sup>2</sup>, see *Ḥamāsa* 76<sup>21</sup>
- أَبْطَلُ (pl. of أَبْطَلٌ) *id.* 102<sup>11</sup>, see Ahlwardt *Nāb.* N<sup>o</sup>. 2 v. 7
- أَفَدَّ. أَفَدَّ to draw near, become imminent 213<sup>2</sup>
- أَفَرَّ. أَفَرَّ quick, nimble 876<sup>15</sup>
- أَفَقَّ. الْآفَاقُ (pl. of أَفَقٌ) i. e. *all mankind* 743<sup>3</sup>
- أَفَلَّ. أَفِلَّ (pl. of أَفِيلٌ) *young camels* 26<sup>3</sup> 560<sup>13</sup>
- أَكَلَّ. أَكَلَّ u. metaph. to *illtreat* 239<sup>17</sup> 1058<sup>6</sup>
- تَأَكَّلَ to *itch* 206<sup>4</sup>
- أَكْلٌ (= أَكْلٌ pl. of أَكْلَةٌ) *royal grants of land* 156<sup>5</sup>
- أَكُونَةُ that which is liable to be devoured 947<sup>5</sup>
- أَكَمَّ. أَكِيمَةٌ *hillock* 6<sup>3</sup>
- أَلَّ. أَلَّةٌ a kind of tree 191<sup>17</sup> (= 235<sup>13</sup>) 192<sup>8</sup> (= 236<sup>4</sup>)
- أَلَبَّ. أَلَبَّ to excite enmity 230<sup>2</sup>
- الَّذِي. الَّذِي for اللَّذَانِ or اللَّذَيْنِ 460<sup>9</sup>
- أَلَفَّ. تَأَلَّفَ or تَبَلَّفَ — أَلَفَّ 548<sup>9</sup>, see foot-note
- تَأَلَّفَ to treat as a friend (with acc.) 1092<sup>16</sup>: part. pass. *trained* (epith. of a falcon) 555<sup>9</sup> (var. مَتَأَلَّفَ), *pacified* (said of an enemy) 572<sup>12</sup>
- مَوَّطَفٌ ? 557<sup>7</sup>
- مَوَّطَفٌ ? 106<sup>5</sup>
- أَلَفَّ. تَأَلَّفَ to flash 694<sup>14</sup>
- أَلَكَّ. أَلَوْكُ (fem.) *message* 675<sup>4</sup>
- مَالَكَةُ *id.* 76<sup>16</sup> (= 315<sup>19</sup>)

- سَلْ short spear 406<sup>11</sup>, coll. أَلْ 1063<sup>9</sup>  
 تَلْ تَلَمْ or تَيْلَمْ (= تَلَمْ) 53<sup>15</sup>  
 تَلْ تَلْ — لَكُمْ اَللَّهُ أَنْ be assured that ... 144<sup>17</sup>  
 تَلْ feeble 96<sup>12</sup>, pl. fem. أَوَالْ 286<sup>11</sup>  
 تَنْتَلِي to cease, desist (absol.) 230<sup>10</sup> 712<sup>12</sup>; to cease from (with acc.) 690<sup>1</sup>  
 تَنْسِي إِلَى (= فِي or عِنْدَ) 256<sup>6</sup>; in addition to ... 986<sup>1</sup>; descended from (= مَنَسُوبٌ إِلَى) 266<sup>1</sup> 615<sup>12</sup> 758<sup>5</sup>  
 تَنْتَلِي (= اَتَذِينَ) 818<sup>14</sup>  
 تَوْلَاكَ اَلْاَتَاكَ, اَلْاَتَاكَ, اَلْاَتَاكَ see 288<sup>6</sup> seq.  
 اَتِيَّةٌ vow 458<sup>9</sup> (= 887<sup>13</sup>) 754<sup>5</sup>  
 اَمَّا if 153<sup>17</sup> 210<sup>6</sup> 984<sup>1</sup> (?)  
 اَمْرٌ abundant 52<sup>4</sup>  
 اَمِيرٌ adviser 7<sup>5</sup> 964<sup>8</sup>  
 مَوْمِرٌ sharpened (said of lances) 1003 notes <sup>2</sup>  
 اَمَلٌ du. لَهْ اَمَلَانِ i. e. in a state of hesitation 675<sup>15</sup>  
 اَمَلٌ (pl. of اَمْبِلٌ) belts of sand 286<sup>11</sup> 704<sup>16</sup>  
 اَمَمٌ u. to wound on the skull 2<sup>3</sup> 20<sup>5</sup> 338<sup>15</sup> (?) 762<sup>2</sup> 1080<sup>4</sup> 1084<sup>5</sup>  
 اَمَ وَيَلَمْ اَلْاَرْضِ (= لَامِ اَلْاَرْضِ وَيَلْ see 109<sup>8</sup>: اَمَ اَلْاَرْضِ — اَمَ earth! 192<sup>1</sup> (235<sup>17</sup>): يَا تَكَلَّ اَمْنَاةً 943<sup>10</sup>  
 اَمَمٌ suitable, seemly 106<sup>4</sup> 645<sup>16</sup>  
 اَمَمٌ اَمَمٌ (= اَمَمٌ) 821<sup>14</sup>  
 اَمَمٌ a wound on the skull 2<sup>4</sup> 20<sup>5</sup>  
 اَمِيمٌ one whose skull is wounded 109<sup>1</sup> 121<sup>9</sup> 308<sup>11</sup> 618<sup>19</sup>

- أَمْثَلٌ (pl. of أَمِيمٌ? see Lisān XIV 299<sup>11</sup> seq.) *missiles for breaking the skull* 370<sup>28</sup>
- مَأْمُونَةٌ (= أَمَةٌ) 846<sup>12</sup>
- أَمِنَ. اسْتَمِنَ to think oneself safe 977<sup>9</sup>
- أَمِنَ — بِلَادُ الْأَمَنِ i. e. Mecca 804<sup>5</sup>
- مُؤْمِنٌ enjoying quiet 988<sup>1</sup>
- أَمَوَ. أَمٌ (pl. of أَمَةٌ) 476<sup>13</sup> 967<sup>8</sup> 1027<sup>3</sup>
- أَنَّ because, foll. by a perf. 51<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>6</sup>) 93<sup>4</sup> 170<sup>17</sup> 819<sup>5</sup>, by an im-  
perf. subj. 65<sup>9</sup> 97<sup>2</sup> 503<sup>11</sup>; redundant after أَمَّا 57<sup>16</sup> 58<sup>1</sup>
- إِنْ if, foll. by the energ. mood 153<sup>7</sup> (text doubtful)
- أَنْتَ. مَتْنَاتٌ see 871<sup>10</sup>
- أَنْجَ. أَنْجٌ one who pants under a burden 745<sup>4</sup>
- أَنْسَ. أَنْسٌ or إِنْسٌ pleasantness 631<sup>11</sup>
- إِنْسَى coll. mankind 100<sup>4</sup>
- نَاسٌ construed as sing., عَذَا النَّاسِ 393<sup>14</sup> (see Ibn Hishām 355<sup>12</sup>, Ibn Sa'd I 59<sup>11</sup> and Ṭabari Gloss. s. r. نَوَسَ)
- نَوَيسٌ a few men 723<sup>4</sup>
- تَأْنَسُ the condition of being inhabited 295<sup>2</sup>
- مَأْنُوسٌ inhabited 172<sup>13</sup>
- أَنْفَ. اسْتَأْنَفُ — مَا اسْتَأْنَفُ what I shall do in the future 460<sup>14</sup>
- أَنْفٌ tip of the ear 2<sup>3</sup>; boundary of a place 48<sup>12</sup> (= 782<sup>16</sup>)
- أَنْفٌ proud 278<sup>4</sup>
- أَنْفٌ fresh 663<sup>16</sup>

- ٲٲٲٲ adv. *just now* 80<sup>15</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲٲ begun afresh, i. e. *variable* (epith. of fortune) 461<sup>3</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲٲ rulture 545<sup>1</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲٲ agreeable, *charming* 889<sup>11</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲٲ 789<sup>4</sup> 1009<sup>14</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲٲ I. *it is time that ... foll.* by ٲٲ 38<sup>17</sup>, by ٲ 796<sup>9</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲٲ to await (with acc.) 443<sup>5</sup>  
 ٲٲٲٲ subst. *hope, expectation* 245<sup>17</sup>: adj. *slow in moving* (epith. of a woman) 136<sup>2</sup> 514<sup>5</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ (pl. of ٲٲٲ or ٲٲٲ) *times, hours* 1078<sup>8</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ where? 457<sup>5</sup> (= 1077<sup>9</sup>, read ٲٲٲ for ٲٲٲ): *wheresoever* 117<sup>15</sup>:  
*howsoever* 257<sup>14</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ skin 22<sup>5</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ an inhabited place 165<sup>16</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ to come back from war 147<sup>13</sup>: to return to (with acc.) 487<sup>9</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ to bend oneself in walking 706<sup>12</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ id. 706<sup>12</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ misfortunes 611<sup>8</sup> (see under ٲٲٲ)  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ to take fright 926<sup>10</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ the glow of fire 857<sup>2</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ. ٲٲٲ ٲٲٲٲٲٲٲ — ٲٲٲ 744<sup>6</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ state, condition 245<sup>1</sup>  
 ٲٲٲ see 813<sup>3</sup>

- أَوَّل coll. ancestors 187<sup>9</sup> 710<sup>5</sup> 715<sup>9</sup>
- أَوَّلَى vanguard of an army 1021<sup>10</sup>
- أَوَّام violent thirst 1007<sup>13</sup> 1012 notes <sup>4</sup> (read أَصَادِيَّةُ الْأَوَّامِ)
- أَوَّان age, period of life 890<sup>12</sup>
- أَوَّاه to groan 427<sup>4</sup>
- أَيَّاه used to emphasise the possessive suffix 319<sup>4</sup>
- أَيَّد power of God 552<sup>16</sup>
- أَيَّان the lower slopes of a mountain etc. 834<sup>5</sup>; metaph. support, stay 834<sup>7</sup>
- أَوْدَات misfortunes 311<sup>1</sup> (see under أَوْد)
- أَبْرَ بِأَبْرَ ابْنَهَا -- a curse upon her! 985<sup>4</sup>
- أَيْس hopeless 27<sup>1</sup>
- أَيْكَة grove 676<sup>8</sup> 890<sup>14</sup>
- أَيْل أَيْل or أَيْل mountain-goat 164<sup>9</sup> (= 597<sup>5</sup>) 230<sup>6</sup> 709<sup>1</sup>
- أَيْم I. to be bereaved (especially of a husband or wife) 925<sup>5</sup>
- أَيْمِي (pl. of أَيْم) 925<sup>3</sup> +
- أَيْن fatigue 54<sup>3</sup> 557<sup>9</sup>
- أَيْن with عَنْ 683<sup>2</sup>
- أَيْه to be summoned by cries (said of beasts) 954<sup>1</sup>
- أَيْهَات far off 69<sup>3</sup> (= هَيْهَات 300<sup>15</sup>) 489<sup>10</sup> seq. 632<sup>8</sup> 812<sup>6</sup>

## ب

- ب as the equivalent of فِي 913<sup>7</sup> (cf. 913<sup>1</sup>)
- بَاج sort, kind 306<sup>13</sup>
- بَادِل (pl. of بَادِلَة) flesh of the breast 221<sup>18</sup>



- بَسَّ. بَسَّ <sup>بَسَّ</sup>الْقَيْتَمَ بِأَسْمِ بَيْنَهُم — <sup>بَسَّ</sup>you have pitted them one against the other 359<sup>4</sup>
- بُؤْسَى. بُؤْسَى evil (subst.) 46<sup>16</sup>
- بُنَيْسَ. بُنَيْسَ disastrous 314<sup>19</sup>
- بُو. بُو pride 338<sup>7</sup>
- بَبِلَى. بَبِلَى Babylonian wine 543<sup>15</sup>
- بَنَت. بَنَت to articulate 359<sup>11</sup>
- بَنَر. بَنَر u. to cut off 816<sup>10</sup>
- بَنَر. بَنَر sharp (epith. of a sword) 491<sup>1</sup>
- بَنَث. بَنَث care, trouble 503<sup>16</sup> 632<sup>7</sup>
- بَجَد. بَجَد a kind of cloth used for wrapping up skin-bottles 1086<sup>1</sup>
- بَجَس. بَجَس to burst out 804<sup>14</sup>
- بَجَل. أَبْجَل (pl. of أَبْجَل) veins of the thigh 446<sup>4</sup> 649<sup>17</sup>
- مَبْجَل. مَبْجَل honoured 712<sup>8</sup>
- بَجْبَج. حَبْوَحَة the interior of a place 655<sup>10</sup>
- بَحْت. بَحْت to be frank, sincere 43<sup>6</sup>
- بَحْت. أَبْدَحْت to scoop up 14<sup>15</sup>
- بَحَج. حَجَة hoarseness 3<sup>7</sup>
- بَحْر. حَتَّ هَذَا الْبَحْرِ — (رَيْفٌ) = حَر under the shelter of this fertile land  
462<sup>11</sup>: pl. بَحْر seas, metaph. chieftains 375<sup>3</sup> 699<sup>4</sup> 743<sup>3</sup> 764<sup>6</sup>
- بَحْرَة. see صَكَرَة
- بَحْت. بَحْت coll. Bactrian camels 483<sup>8</sup>
- بَحْتِي. (pl. of بَحْتِي) id. 361<sup>8</sup>
- بَحْبِت. see 244<sup>14</sup>

- حر. بحر *odour* 17<sup>15</sup>
- خص. احص *the flesh near the hoof (in camels)* 558<sup>12</sup>
- خل. اخل *to find a person stingy* 129<sup>12</sup> 565<sup>1</sup>
- بدأ. بدأ a. *to start on a journey* 557<sup>15</sup>
- بدأ. بدأ beginning 96<sup>13</sup>
- بدد. استبد *to act independently* 642<sup>15</sup>
- بدأ. بدد single combat 472<sup>11</sup>
- بدأ. بدأ adv. *in a state of dispersion* 194<sup>17</sup> 228<sup>12</sup> *كثرة*
- بدر. بدر *to obtain a thing before some one else (with 2 acc.'s)* 447<sup>10</sup>
- بدل. بدل *to substitute (with acc. and ب)* 712<sup>15</sup>
- بدن. بدن *a short coat of mail* 192<sup>4</sup> (= 235<sup>20</sup>), pl. ابدان 883<sup>1</sup> 898<sup>13</sup>: نو بدنين *a fight at close quarters* 677<sup>9</sup>: السلاح ابدان panoply 585<sup>7</sup> [see Mubarrad 692<sup>11</sup> — Nöldeke "Beiträge" p. 136 translates "Waffenrüstung"]
- بدن. بدن full (said of a bucket) 234<sup>5</sup>
- بدو. بدا u. — بدا له (= الامر في الامر) *he changed his mind* 1070<sup>8</sup> [see Dozy "Supplément" s. v., Tabari II 1190<sup>7</sup>]
- بادية. بادية coll. *nomads* (opp. to حضرية) 984<sup>16</sup>
- بدن. بدن a. *to exalt oneself* 187<sup>4</sup> 689<sup>5</sup>
- بدن. بدن pride 927<sup>10</sup>
- بدن. بدن opith. of a mountain 759<sup>8</sup>, pl. بانخات 700<sup>12</sup> 771<sup>15</sup> (var. بوانخ), applied to speech 777<sup>2</sup>, بوانخ lofty achievements 777<sup>9</sup>
- بدن. بدن opith. of a poet 1046<sup>15</sup>
- بدن. بدن interj. 700<sup>16</sup>

- بَذَّ u. *to outstrip* 505<sup>5</sup> (as var.) 505<sup>11</sup>
- بَذَر u. (= وَلَدَ) with ب 968<sup>4</sup>
- تَبَذَر *to be scattered, routed* 736<sup>7</sup>
- بَذَى a pawn (in chess), metaph. insignificant 787<sup>7</sup> 845<sup>15</sup>, pl. بَيَاضُ 787<sup>7</sup>
- بَذَلَ *to be left without protection* 301<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful)
- بَذُو foul-mouthed 309<sup>2</sup>
- بَرَأ see أَبْرَأ under بَرَى
- بَرَثَن (pl. of بَرَثَن) *claws* 17<sup>9</sup> 617<sup>7</sup>
- تَبَرَّج *to show oneself in gala dress* 264<sup>12</sup>
- تَبَرَّجَم see 186<sup>18</sup>
- بَرَّاجِم (pl. of بَرَّاجِمَة, see 66<sup>16</sup>) *finger-joints* 187<sup>1</sup>
- بَرَّاجِمِي a member of one of the clans called الْبَرَّاجِم (see Index III)  
1086<sup>13</sup> seq.
- بَرَّح *to scorch, hence torment* (with ب) 500<sup>6</sup>
- بَرَّاح desert 141<sup>7</sup>
- بَرَّارِح (pl. of بَرَّارِحَة) *unlucky omens* 502<sup>2</sup>
- أَبْرَح more painful 500<sup>6</sup> 506<sup>11</sup>
- بَرَد metaph. *teeth* 1005<sup>9</sup>
- بَرَد carrying hail (epith. of a cloud) 290<sup>18</sup>
- بَرَاد (pl. of بَرَادَة) *garments of coloured wool* 814<sup>6</sup>
- سَارَ مَبْرَدًا — مَبْرَد *to march in the cool part of the day* 1079<sup>9</sup>
- مَبْرَدَة a means of cooling oneself 382<sup>6</sup>
- بَرَانِع (pl. of بَرَانِعَة) *saddle-cloths, metaph. concubines* 704<sup>6</sup>

- بَرَّ . *أَبَرَّ* to be victorious (with عَلَى) 85<sup>19</sup> seq.
- بَرَاتِرُ (pl. of بَرِيرَةٌ) berries of the tree called أَرَاكُ 1078<sup>5</sup>
- مَمْبُورٌ treated with filial affection 355<sup>7</sup>
- بَرَسَ . بَرَأَسَاءُ see 134<sup>2</sup>
- مَبْرَعٌ . تَبَرَّعَ to act spontaneously 489<sup>14</sup>
- بَرَعَسَ . بَرَأَسُ (pl. of بَرْعَيْسٌ) adj. of good breed 26<sup>3</sup>
- بَرَقَ . بَرَقَ u. to shine (said of the dawn) 50<sup>3</sup>
- بَارِقٌ epith. of a sword 310<sup>4</sup>
- بَارِقَةٌ the flash of a weapon 417<sup>6</sup>; pl. بَوَارِقُ thunder-clouds 780<sup>16</sup>
- بَرَوْقٌ a she-camel that drives away the male 78<sup>11</sup>
- أَبَارِقُ (pl. of أَبَرِقُ, see 965<sup>10</sup>) tracts of sand and stones 57<sup>11</sup> seq. 761<sup>1</sup> 1082<sup>7</sup>
- بَرِيعٌ . بَرِيعٌ (pl. of بَرِيعٌ) women's veils 691<sup>13</sup> 705<sup>10</sup>
- بَرَكَ . بَرَكَ to kneel down in great numbers 14<sup>5</sup>
- بَرَكَ coll. kneeling camels 946<sup>10</sup>, pl. بُرُوكُ 953<sup>12</sup>; breast of a camel 311<sup>6</sup>
- بَرَكَتٌ (pl. of بَرَكَتٌ, see Tabari Gloss.) the lower parts of a tunic 369<sup>8</sup>
- بَرَادٍ battle-field 666<sup>6</sup>; steadfastness in battle 423<sup>13</sup>
- تَبَرَّكَ the act of kneeling 778<sup>3</sup>
- مَبَارَكٌ (pl. of مَبْرَكٌ) metaph. position, status 751<sup>12</sup>
- مَبْتَرَكٌ continuous (said of rain) 1009<sup>15</sup>
- بَرِمَ . بَرِمَ to be at a loss for a thing (with ب) , بَرِمْتُ حِيلَتِي I was at my wits' end 389<sup>9</sup> cf. 48<sup>3</sup>
- بَرِمَةٌ cooking-pot (especially of stone) 216<sup>13</sup> 852<sup>6</sup> (see 708<sup>3</sup>), pl. بُرَمٌ 287<sup>9</sup> 1039<sup>6</sup>, or بُرَامٌ 215<sup>4</sup>

- بَرِيم *string, waist-band* 120<sup>19</sup>  
 بَرِيم (pl. of بَرِيم) *men who refuse to join in games of chance* 952<sup>5</sup>  
 بَرِن . بَرْنَى *a sort of date* 32<sup>4</sup>  
 بَرَنَس . بَرَنَسَ *to wear a بَرَنَس* 277<sup>1</sup> (= 294<sup>6</sup>)  
 بَرَانَس (pl. of بَرَنَس) *hooded cloaks* 209<sup>5</sup> 903<sup>16</sup>  
 بَرَنَسَاء see 134<sup>2</sup>  
 بَرَنَق . بَرَانِيقُ see 162<sup>7</sup>  
 بَرَى . بَرَى I. *to wear away (trans.)* 134<sup>10</sup> 788<sup>5</sup>  
 بَارَى *to keep pace with, rival in speed* 138<sup>9</sup> 176<sup>1</sup> 586<sup>10</sup> 609<sup>11</sup>  
 أَبَرَى (= أَبْرَأ) *to cure* 842<sup>7</sup> (as var.)  
 تَبَارَى *to race with one another* 610<sup>11</sup>  
 أَنْبَرَى *to confront, present oneself to a person (with ل)* 621<sup>5</sup> 685<sup>12</sup>  
 أَبْتَرَى *to cut the tendon of a camel* 957<sup>5</sup>: pass. *to be worn away* 788<sup>5</sup>  
 بَرَى (pl. of بَرَى) *metal nose-rings for camels* 271<sup>6</sup> 344<sup>10</sup> 846<sup>6</sup> 1010<sup>15</sup>:  
     *anklets for women* 986<sup>1</sup>  
 بَرَن . بَرَنَ *a woman who bends her back in* 243<sup>3</sup> seq. (= 1067<sup>1</sup> seq.)  
 بَرَز . بَرَزَ (pl. of بَرَزَ) *thick sticks* 341<sup>1</sup>  
 بَرَز . بَرَزَ u. *to strip a fallen enemy* 301<sup>5</sup> seq. (= 450<sup>15</sup> 481<sup>16</sup>), pass. *to be*  
     *stript off (said of clothes)* 457<sup>5</sup>  
 بَرَزَ *to strip* 481<sup>15</sup> 594<sup>5</sup>  
 بَرَزَ *weapons* 28<sup>1</sup> 693<sup>5</sup> 735<sup>11</sup>  
 بَرَل . بَرَلَ *the front tooth of a camel* 604<sup>17</sup> 649<sup>14</sup>  
 بَرَل (pl. of بَرَل) *times of famine* 610<sup>17</sup>



- نَزَمَ. نَزَمَ <sup>5</sup> the ring with which a horse's girth (حِزَامٌ) is fastened 751<sup>15</sup>
- نَزَوَ. نَزَوَ <sup>5</sup> to overcome (with acc.) 819<sup>3</sup> seq. 842<sup>6</sup>
- نَبَسَرَ. نَبَسَرَ (pl. of نَبَسَرَةٌ) frowning 586<sup>5</sup>
- نَبَسَنَ. نَبَسَنَ u. to stretch out the arm (absol.) 295<sup>10</sup>: to ease, bring relief to a person (acc.) 197<sup>6</sup> (= 1058<sup>8</sup>)
- نَبَسَنَةٌ generosity 300<sup>6</sup>
- نَبَسَقَ. نَبَسَقَ inflated 857<sup>5</sup>
- نَبَسَلَ. نَبَسَلَ <sup>5</sup> rushing headlong (epith. of a warrior) 371<sup>17</sup>
- نَبَشَرَ. نَبَشَرَ u. (= نَبَشَرٌ) with acc. of the person 12<sup>6</sup>: see also 36<sup>16</sup>
- نَبَشَرَ see 36<sup>16</sup>
- نَبَشَرَ to receive impregnation (said of camels) 36<sup>13</sup> seq.
- نَبَشَرٌ to behave cordially, partic. 908<sup>5</sup>
- نَبَشَرٌ cordiality in welcoming a person 908<sup>7</sup>
- نَبَشَرٌ (after a negative) any one 313<sup>3</sup>
- نَبَشِيرٌ (= مَبَشِيرٌ) 12<sup>3</sup> 498<sup>9</sup>
- نَبَشَشَ. نَبَشَشَ brightness, gloss of new armour 458<sup>7</sup>: gaiety of youth 844<sup>8</sup>
- نَبَشَمَ. نَبَشَمَ coll. a tree of which tooth-sticks are made 1005
- نَبَاشِيمٌ (pl. of مَبْشَامٌ) persons suffering from indigestion 692<sup>8</sup>
- نَبَصَرَ. نَبَصَرَ denom. from النَّبَصَرَةُ 729<sup>16</sup>
- نَبَصِيرَةٌ a streak of blood 483<sup>1</sup>, coll. نَبَصِيرٌ 716<sup>10</sup>
- نَبَطَ. نَبَطَ i. see 423<sup>17</sup>
- نَبَعَ. نَبَعَ (= جَمَعَ) 692<sup>7</sup>
- نَبَعٌ (= جَمَاعٌ) 1089<sup>10</sup>

بَضْعَةٌ a piece of flesh 713<sup>9</sup>

بَضِيعٌ flesh 656<sup>13</sup>

بَطَحَ . تَبَطَّحَ to stretch oneself on the ground 355<sup>5</sup> 382<sup>7</sup>

مَبْطُوحٌ thrown down on his face 394<sup>8</sup> (as var.)

أَبْطَحَ the bottom of a valley 510<sup>12</sup>

بَطَاحٌ id. 60<sup>13</sup> 700<sup>12</sup> 1082<sup>11</sup>, pl. أَبْطَاحٌ — آلُ الْبَطَاحِ i. e. the Kuraish 763<sup>16</sup>

بَطْرَقَ . بَطْرِيقٌ 383<sup>9</sup>

بَطَطَ . بَطْ coll. ducks 230<sup>7</sup>

بَطِنَ . بَطْنٌ to eat one's fill 4<sup>8</sup> 146<sup>6</sup> 859<sup>14</sup>

أَسْتَبَطَنَ to march along the course of a river (acc.) 1092<sup>9</sup>: مُسْتَبِطِنُ السَّيْفِ  
concealing a sword about his person 538<sup>14</sup>

بَطْنٌ — بَطْنَةٌ لَظْمَةٌ used of the attitude of a man who allows himself  
to roll down-hill 234<sup>12</sup> (cf. 190<sup>18</sup>): pl. بَطُونٌ concubines 704<sup>2</sup>

بَاطِنٌ low-lying ground 780<sup>3</sup>

بَطْنَةٌ petulance 17<sup>7</sup>

بَطْنٌ (pl. of بَطَانٌ) straps for fastening saddles 641<sup>8</sup>

بَطَانٌ (pl. of بَاطِنٌ) full-fed 30<sup>1</sup> 226<sup>8</sup> 893<sup>10</sup>

الْبَطَيْنِ name of a constellation 520<sup>9</sup>

مَبْطَانٌ glutton 314<sup>3</sup> (= 762<sup>11</sup>), applied to a woman 895<sup>1</sup>

مُتَبَاطِنٌ harbouring, meditating a design (with ب) 100<sup>8</sup>

بَطَرٌ . بَطَارَةٌ see 398<sup>5</sup>

بَعَثَ . بَعَثَ denom. from الْبُعِيثُ 37<sup>16</sup>

تَبَعَتْ to go forth (said of poetry, etc.) 38<sup>1</sup>

- أَنْبَعَثَ *to break forth into an utterance* 1084<sup>8</sup> (read أَنْبَعَتْ) — see Ibn Hishām 275<sup>9</sup> 300<sup>20</sup>
- بَعَجَ . بَعَجٌ *to be stabbed, metaph.* 855<sup>3</sup>
- بعد . بَعْدَ with عَلَى of the pers. 582<sup>15</sup>
- بَعْدَ adv. *yet (after a negative)* 1024<sup>12</sup>
- بعر . أَبْعَرُ pl. of بَعِيرٌ 584<sup>3</sup>
- أَبَاعِرُ id. 676<sup>7</sup>
- بعت . بَعَضَ (= نَحَّ بَعَضَ) 191<sup>7</sup> 1026<sup>11</sup> — cf. فُغِضَ بَعْضَ لَوْمِكِ Mufaḍḍaliyāt N<sup>o</sup>. 14 v. 10
- بَعَقَ . بُعَيْقٌ *streaming (epith. of a rain-cloud)* 520<sup>3</sup> 1009<sup>15</sup>
- مَنْبَعِقٌ id. 261<sup>15</sup>
- بغم . بُغَامٌ *moan of a she-camel* 1012<sup>9</sup>
- بغى . تَبَغَّى *to seek* 688<sup>13</sup>
- بَغْيٌ *briskness, high spirits (in a camel)* 578<sup>16</sup>
- بَغْيٌ *female hireling* 495<sup>7</sup> (= 656<sup>17</sup>)
- بُعَاةٌ *search* 697<sup>14</sup>
- بقر . بَقِيرٌ *a young camel extracted from the womb by slitting it open* 523<sup>8</sup>
- بيع . أَبْقَعَ *black and white (epith. of a lamb)* 974<sup>12</sup>
- بقف . بَقْفٌ coll. *mosquitoes* 756<sup>4</sup>
- بعم . مَبْقِيَاتٌ *horses still capable of running, i. e. not yet exhausted* 762<sup>7</sup>
- بدر . أَبَدَرٌ *to send early* 1090<sup>9</sup>
- بدرٌ applied to wine 549<sup>14</sup>; pl. أَبْدَارٌ *first-fruits* 549<sup>14</sup>
- أَبْدَرُ (pl. of بَدْرٌ) *young camels* 2<sup>h</sup>
- أَبْدَارٌ id. 332<sup>17</sup>

بَكَارَةٌ *id.* 332<sup>3</sup>

أَبْكَارٌ (pl. of بَكْرٌ) *mornings* 325<sup>14</sup>

مَبَكْرٌ *early rain* 1090<sup>9</sup>

مُبْكَارٌ *a wind that blows in the early morning* 866<sup>11</sup>; *epith. of a battle* 872<sup>11</sup>

بَكَى. أُسْتَبِكَىَ *to be moved to tears* 418<sup>17</sup> (= 952<sup>13</sup>)

تَبَّكَاعُمَا (= تَبَّكَاعُمَا) 310<sup>17</sup>

بَلْبِلٌ. تَبَلَّلٌ *tumult* 298<sup>3</sup>, pl. بَلَابِلٌ 603<sup>12</sup>

بَلَّتْ. بَلَّتْ i. *to speak briefly (absol.)* 963<sup>8</sup>

بَلَجَ. تَبَلَّجَ *to shine* 406<sup>2</sup>

بَلَجَ. أَبْلَجَ *proud* 26<sup>7</sup> 27<sup>13</sup> 367<sup>6</sup> 906<sup>11</sup>

بَلَدَ. بَلَدَ *to become inert, helpless* 412<sup>10</sup>

أَبْلَدَ see 797<sup>9</sup>

بَلِيدٌ *helpless* 974 notes <sup>5</sup> (as var.)

مَبْلَدٌ *without a floor (said of a house)* 797<sup>6</sup>

بَلَعَ. بَلَغَ *to suffice for a journey (with acc. of the pers.)* 74<sup>2</sup> seq.

بَلَقَ. بَلَقَ *a small tent* 32<sup>2</sup> seq. — see Lisān XI 307<sup>14</sup>

بَلَقَ (pl. of أَبْلَقَ) *piebald horses* 1021<sup>9</sup>

بَلَالِيقُ (pl. of بَلَوَقَةٌ) *deserts* 520<sup>3</sup>

بَلَعٌ. بَلَعٌ *desert* 964<sup>12</sup>, pl. بَلَاغٌ 685<sup>2</sup>, *journeys through the desert* 704<sup>1</sup>

بَلَلٌ. بَلَّ i. see 111<sup>15</sup>

أَبَلَ intrans. *to recover from sickness* 111<sup>14</sup>, *from a wound* 166<sup>9</sup>

تَبَلَّلَ *to recover from fright, maṣd.* 1098<sup>13</sup>

بَلَّالٌ *a drink of water* 497<sup>1</sup>

بَلَّالٌ *id.* 279<sup>16</sup>

مُبْتَلٌ *swollen* (said of a bucket when full) 234<sup>5</sup>

بَلَى. بَلَى to render a service to a person (acc.) 725<sup>11</sup> 836<sup>1</sup> (= 120<sup>12</sup>): to make known, divulge 160<sup>3</sup> (?)

بَلَى. بَلَى to wear out (absol.) 60<sup>4</sup>

بَنَى — بُنِيَ (يُبَالِ) 343<sup>12</sup>, تُبَلِّ (تُبَلِّ) 283<sup>6</sup> 543<sup>15</sup>

بَلَى to efface 788<sup>2</sup>

بَنَف. بَدَفَ (pl. of بَنَيْفَةٌ) the front(?) of a shirt 369<sup>7</sup>

بَنَى. بَنَى I. بَنَتْ بَيْتَهَا said of the wife, with عَلَى of the husband 595<sup>15</sup>, بُنِيَ (= بَنَى بِكَ) thou art married, with ب of the husband 853<sup>14</sup> (as var.) cf. 197<sup>18</sup> with var. 1058<sup>13</sup>

بَنَى to marry one's daughter to a man (with 2 acc.'s) 639<sup>9</sup>: to entrust one's son to a man (with 2 acc.'s) 652<sup>15</sup>

أَبْنَى (= أَبْنَى) 52<sup>9</sup> (= 785<sup>9</sup>) 547<sup>1</sup>

أَبْنَى applied to a tribe, أَبْنَى بَرْبُوعَ 68<sup>18</sup> (var. أَبْنَى عَتَابَ 300<sup>10</sup>)

أَبْنَى (dimin. of أَبْنَى) 223<sup>10</sup> (read أَبْنَى) 341<sup>4</sup> 893<sup>8</sup> 934<sup>8</sup> 935<sup>14</sup>

أَبْنَى (dimin. of أَبْنَى) 306<sup>3</sup> seq.

بَهْدَل. تَبَهَّدَل to be descended from Bahdala 713<sup>10</sup>

بَهْر. بَهْر open country 1043<sup>4</sup>

مَبْهُورٌ wearied (said of a horse) 938<sup>6</sup>

بَهْم. أَبْهَم to make an ambiguous statement partic. 803<sup>7</sup>

بَهْم coll. kids 259<sup>7</sup> 370<sup>7</sup>

بَهْم (pl. of بَهْمَةٌ) *id.* 171<sup>13</sup> 248<sup>12</sup> 269<sup>2</sup> 718<sup>1</sup>

بَهْم (pl. of بَهْمَةٌ) heroes 259<sup>3</sup> 310<sup>15</sup>



تَيْيَم *a singleton* 1006<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)

أَبَاعِمُ (pl. of تَيْيَم) 374<sup>9</sup>

يُنْس. مَتَبِينِس *striding* 914<sup>7</sup>

بِنُو. بَاعَى *to boast* 791 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

بِنُو *open space* 618<sup>10</sup>

بُوأ. بَاء *u. to acknowledge the justice of a claim* 535<sup>9</sup>:  
*to reckon as equivalent*, with بَيْنَ 117<sup>9</sup>, with acc. and ب 533<sup>15</sup>

بَوَّ *to point a spear at a man* (with ب of the spear and ل of the man) 80<sup>2</sup>: *to cohabit with* (acc.) 447<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

بَاءَ *to execute vengeance on* (acc.) someone for (ب) someone else 76<sup>16</sup>  
(= 315<sup>19</sup>) 371<sup>7</sup>: *to reckon as equivalent* 120<sup>13</sup>

تَبَوَّ *to lodge in a place* (with فِى) 121<sup>5</sup>: *to cohabit with* (acc.) 476<sup>2</sup>

بَوَّأ *blood-uit* 665<sup>18</sup> 929<sup>9</sup>

مَبَاءَ *abode* 278<sup>10</sup>

بُوح. اسْتَبَاحَ *to deprive a people of their territory* (with 2 acc.'s) 341<sup>5</sup>

بَاحَتَ *court-yard*, metaph. 689<sup>5</sup> (see 341<sup>6</sup> 636<sup>14</sup>)

بُور. بَار *u. to be stagnant* (said of the market, with ب of the pers.) 818<sup>5</sup>

أَبَارَ *to destroy* 387<sup>8</sup> 529<sup>12</sup>

أَبْتَارَ *to test*, maṣd. 354<sup>6</sup>

بَوَّارَ *ruin* 341<sup>5</sup>

بُوع. بَوْعَاءَ *soft earth, mould* 1025<sup>15</sup>

بُوت. بُوَقَ *trumpet* (such as was used in the Christian cult) 1041<sup>7</sup>

بُوك. بَاكَ *u. (= نَكَ I.)* 573 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

بَوَائِكَ (pl. of بَاكَ) *well-fed camels* 418<sup>7</sup> (= 1071<sup>1</sup>)

- بَوَّزَ . بَوَّزَ I. *to beget* (with ب) 912<sup>4</sup>
- بَوَّزَ ( = بَالٌ ) 812<sup>4</sup>
- بَوَّزَ . بَوَّزَ *the stuffed skin of a young camel* 21<sup>16</sup> 321<sup>1</sup> 343<sup>5</sup> 867<sup>8</sup>
- بَيْتَ . بَاتَ I. *to be spent without sleep* (said of the night, see نَامَ) 1001<sup>3</sup>
- بَيَّوتَ water *that has stood all night* 25<sup>17</sup>, *anxiety that torments one all night* 479<sup>10</sup>
- بَيْتَ families 87<sup>13</sup>
- بَيْدَ . بَادَ I. *to perish* 93<sup>12</sup> 406<sup>3</sup> 934<sup>3</sup>: *'to waste away* (said of a camel's hump) 558<sup>3</sup>
- بَيْدَ (pl. of بَيْدَاءٌ) *deserts* 76<sup>19</sup> 687<sup>14</sup> 1009<sup>5</sup>
- بَيْضَ . بَيَّضَ coll. *white patches on the skin of an animal* 792<sup>13</sup> .
- بَيْضَ epith. of a king 45<sup>7</sup>, of a noble 138<sup>5</sup> 266<sup>1</sup> 301<sup>12</sup>, pl. بَيْضٌ *nobles* 460<sup>1</sup>, *ladies* 685<sup>2</sup> 761<sup>12</sup> 788<sup>9</sup> 925<sup>10</sup> 1004<sup>14</sup>: اللَّابَيْضُ apparently the title of a book 381<sup>9</sup>
- بَيْعَ . بَاعَ I. with 2 acc.'s 583<sup>19</sup> seq.
- بَيْعَ *to sell* 25<sup>9</sup>
- بَايَعَ id. with 2 acc.'s 15<sup>6</sup>: with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing 164<sup>10</sup>
- تَبَايَعَ *to engage mutually to do a thing* (with عَلَى) 358<sup>2</sup>
- اِبْتَاعَ *to take in exchange* (with acc. and ب) 944<sup>10</sup>
- بَيْنَ . بَانَ I. *to become apparent* 64<sup>9</sup>
- بَيْنَ id. 248<sup>4</sup> 691<sup>10</sup> 767<sup>5</sup> 996<sup>6</sup>: *to perceive* 1061<sup>4</sup>: *to consider, reflect* 957<sup>15</sup>
- أَبَانَ *to cut, sever* 863<sup>10</sup>
- تَبَيَّنَ *to go asunder* 7<sup>11</sup>
- تَبَيَّنَ followed by إِلَى (instead of وَ) 147<sup>7</sup> 150<sup>2</sup> 344<sup>5</sup> 348<sup>7</sup> 470<sup>17</sup> 559<sup>11</sup> 649<sup>1</sup>

925<sup>18</sup>: *born from* حِمَارٌ وَحِمَارَةٌ 325<sup>1</sup>, also in speaking of two male ancestors 475<sup>8</sup> 611<sup>1</sup>, and even of an ancestor and his brother 806<sup>9</sup> — see also 806<sup>17</sup> 815<sup>15</sup> 948<sup>14</sup>

بَائِنَةٌ *wide* (epith. of a well) 924<sup>7</sup>, pl. بَوَائِنُ 881<sup>8</sup>

بَيِّنٌ see 881<sup>6</sup>

تَبْيَانٌ *the faculty of explaining* 994<sup>15</sup> (see 445<sup>5</sup>)

### ت

تَأَرَّ. تَأَرَّ to *fix* the eye (with acc. and فِي) 351<sup>9</sup>

تَنَقَّ. تَنَقَّ *spirited* (said of a horse) 304<sup>5</sup>

تَأَمَّ. تَوَامٌ (pl. of تَوَامٌ) *double* 39<sup>15</sup> (= 41<sup>14</sup>) 392<sup>5</sup>

تَوَائِمُ (another pl. of the same) *twins* 276<sup>14</sup> 746<sup>2</sup> 752<sup>10</sup>

Nasr 124

تَبَبَّ. اسْتَتَبَّ to *be incurred* (said of blame, with عَلَى of the pers.) 453<sup>11</sup> (= 1074<sup>7</sup>)

مَسْتَتَبٌ *a beaten track* 106<sup>7</sup>

تَبَعَ. تَبَعَ to *send* a thing *after* a person (with ب of the thing and acc. of the pers.) 985<sup>2</sup>

تَتَابَعَ to *be slain one after another* 456<sup>8</sup>

اسْتَتَبَعَ to *ask* someone to *follow* 140<sup>6</sup>

تَبَعٌ coll. *hangers-on* 323<sup>11</sup>, applied also to things 641<sup>1</sup>

دُبْعَةٌ *a familiar spirit* 76<sup>1</sup>

تَبَلَّ. تَبَلَّ *enmity, feud* 478<sup>6</sup> 879<sup>7</sup> (?)

تَبَنَ. تَبَانٌ (pl. of تَبَانٌ) *swimming-drawers* 354<sup>16</sup> 377<sup>15</sup>

تَحْتِ. تَحْتَ عِذَا النِّجَاحِ, see نَجْرٌ

تَرَبَّ. تَرَابُ (pl. of تَرَابٌ) *the upper parts of the breast* 814<sup>14</sup>

- تَرَحَّ . تَرَحَّ see 504<sup>3</sup>  
 تَتَرَحَّ to be distressed 503<sup>16</sup>  
 مَتَرَحَّ distressed 499<sup>3</sup>  
 تَرَحَّ , تَرَحَّة see 504<sup>3</sup> seq.  
 تَرَس . تَرَسَة (pl. of تَرَس) 728<sup>3</sup>  
 مَتَرَس (= شِجَار) a wooden door-bar 44<sup>2</sup>  
 تَرَع . أَتَرَع to fill 172<sup>6</sup>, مَتَرَع full 958<sup>12</sup> 972<sup>13</sup>, مَتَرَعَة wells that are full 1011<sup>13</sup>  
 تَرَف . مَتَرَف proud 137<sup>7</sup> 367<sup>6</sup>  
 تَرَكَ . تَرَكَة property left in trust with some one 639<sup>15</sup>  
 تَرِيكَة a pool left by a torrent 554<sup>2</sup> 1007<sup>7</sup>  
 تَرَن . تَرْنَا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 41<sup>1</sup>  
 تَعَس . تَاعَس miserable 25<sup>13</sup> 27<sup>9</sup>  
 تَفَف . تَفَفَّ to say تَفَا 32<sup>5</sup>  
 تَفَل . تَفَلَّ expectoration 841<sup>3</sup>  
 تَقَى . تَقَى (= حَلَم) 295<sup>7</sup>  
 تَلَنَل . تَلَنَل (pl. of تَلَنَلَة) misfortunes 614<sup>6</sup> 638<sup>1</sup> 1078<sup>15</sup>  
 تَلَد . تَلَد inherited wealth 611<sup>5</sup> 931<sup>6</sup> 982<sup>13</sup>, metaph. 986<sup>4</sup>  
 تَلَاد id. 814<sup>14</sup>  
 تَلِيد id. 499<sup>1</sup>: also as adj. ancestral 456<sup>9</sup> 461<sup>4</sup>  
 أَتَلَد ancestral 797<sup>4</sup>  
 تَلَع . تَلَع coll. torrent-beds 1082<sup>7</sup>  
 تَلَعَات (pl. of تَلَعَة) id. 957<sup>15</sup>  
 تَلَاع (another pl. of the same) id. 13<sup>7</sup> 108<sup>5</sup> 11

- رَفَعَ *raising the neck* (epith. of a horse) 304<sup>1</sup>  
 تَلَفَ. تَلَفَ *to render destructive, or to find to be destructive* 564<sup>11</sup>: *to destroy* 663<sup>15</sup>  
 تَلَدَ. تَلَدَ *the neck* of a horse 674<sup>17</sup>  
 مَنَّا *an instrument for striking down* 656<sup>12</sup>  
 تَلَوَ. ذَلِيلَاتٌ *stars that appear last* 992<sup>11</sup>  
 نَوَلٌ (pl. of نَوَلِيَّةٌ) *legs and hind-quarters* of a camel 134<sup>14</sup>  
 مَتَلٌ (pl. of مَتَلِيَّةٌ) explained to mean, *camels some of which have brought forth young while others have not* 88<sup>5</sup>: *camels near the time of bringing forth* 92<sup>15</sup> 154<sup>4</sup> 953<sup>12</sup>  
 تَمَرٌ. تَمَرٌ *to be extended, swollen* 527<sup>1</sup>  
 قَمَرٌ. قَمَرٌ *to produce dates* 934<sup>11</sup>  
 تَمَادٌ. تَمَادٌ *bulky* (epith. of a camel's hump) 560<sup>9</sup>  
 تَمَّ. تَمَّ i. *to attain* (with إِلَى) 138<sup>15</sup>: *to be fully qualified* 713<sup>10</sup>  
 تَمَّةٌ. لَيْلُ انْتِمَامٍ — *the longest night* 717<sup>15</sup>  
 تَمَمَةٌ (pl. of تَمِيمَةٌ) *amulets* 376<sup>13</sup> 394<sup>10</sup> 407<sup>1</sup> 847<sup>10</sup>, مَدَافُ انْتِمَامٍ i. e. *the neck* 383<sup>5</sup> (cf. 384<sup>13</sup>)  
 تَمَمٌ *a woman near the time of her delivery* 48<sup>3</sup> (= 782<sup>5</sup>)  
 تَنَبُّلٌ. تَنَبُّلٌ *dwarf* 280<sup>12</sup>, pl. تَنَابِلٌ 614<sup>12</sup>  
 تَنَبَّ. تَنَبَّ *to adopt a settled mode of life* 729<sup>17</sup> — see *Tabari Gloss.* s. v.  
 تَبَمٌ. تَبَمٌ applied to lightning 245<sup>13</sup>, to a kind of mange 717<sup>15</sup>  
 تَبَّ. تَبَّ (= تَبَّهَ) 59<sup>14</sup>  
 تَبَّيَّ. تَبَّيَّ *to be destined, ordained* 443<sup>10</sup> 1070<sup>2</sup>  
 تَبَّيَّ. تَبَّيَّ *a busy-body* 1015<sup>10</sup>, pl. san. 505<sup>2</sup>



- مَتَّبَعٌ *id.* 501 notes<sup>2</sup> 505<sup>5</sup>
- تَبَسَّ . تَبَسُّ (pl. of تَبَسُّ) *he-goats*, as a term of abuse 445<sup>5</sup>
- تَبَعَ . تَبَاعَ to *rush headlong into evil*, maṣd, 453<sup>9</sup> (= 1074<sup>5</sup>) — see Ḥamāsa 207<sup>15</sup>
- تِيم . تَيْمُ — تَيْمُ see 591<sup>5</sup>
- تَيْمَاءُ see 591<sup>13</sup>
- مَتَّبِعٌ *distraught, or enslaved* 591<sup>1</sup> seq.
- تَبِهَ . تَبِهَ الْبِلَالُ — تَبِهَ 194<sup>16</sup>
- تَبَهَّ . تَبَهَّ *vain, conceited* 908<sup>6</sup> 1089<sup>15</sup>

## ث

- ثَابَ . ثَابَ to *yawn* 800<sup>11</sup>
- ثَاجَ . ثَاجَ see 999<sup>7</sup>
- ثَارَ . ثَارَ (ثَارَ) to *avenge oneself* 423<sup>4</sup>
- ثَوَّرَ (pl. of ثَوَّرَ) 526<sup>14</sup>
- أَثَارَ *id.* 929<sup>14</sup> 993<sup>11</sup>
- ثَارَتْ يَا ثَارَاتِ مَسْعُودٍ — ثَارَتْ 920<sup>2</sup>
- ثَأَى . ثَأَى *damage* 418<sup>18</sup> (= 953<sup>3</sup>) 564<sup>8</sup> 758<sup>1</sup> 1046<sup>9</sup>
- ثَبَتَ . ثَبَتَ to *put in writing* 638<sup>16</sup> seq. 820<sup>1</sup> seq.: *pass. to be fixed* (said of a weapon fixed in a victim) 690<sup>5</sup>
- اسْتَثَبَّتْ to *seek to prolong* 81<sup>3</sup>
- ثَبَّتَ 436<sup>16</sup> ثَبَّتَ الْحِجَانِ (ثَبَّتَ) = 137<sup>12</sup>: subst. (ثَبَاتٌ) = 137<sup>12</sup>: adj. (ثَبَّتَ) = 137<sup>12</sup>
- ثَبَّتَ . ثَبَّتَ the *middle, the main part* of a thing 166<sup>1</sup>
- ثَبْرَ . ثَبْرَ a *hole in the ground* 314<sup>8</sup> 409<sup>5</sup>
- ثَبْرٌ *injury, disaster* 544<sup>8</sup> 939<sup>15</sup>

- مَشِيرٌ a place where blood is shed 592<sup>10</sup>: pl. مَشَائِرٌ womb 832<sup>5</sup>  
 مُتَّابِرٌ unwearied 677<sup>4</sup>  
 .تَجَجَّ .تَجَّجٌ to cause to flow 565<sup>3</sup>  
 .تَخَنَّ .تَخَنَّجٌ to deal blows, تَخَنَّجَ فِي الْقَوْمِ 310<sup>11</sup>, pass. جَرَّحًا 362<sup>7</sup>: to surpass  
 (with acc.) 40<sup>17</sup>  
 .تَرْتَرٌ .تَرْتَرٌ babbler, see 860<sup>2</sup>  
 .تَرَّ .تَرَّادٌ having large orifices (said of the teats of a camel) 393<sup>6</sup>, gaping  
 (epith. of a wound) 716<sup>10</sup>  
 .ثَرَى .ثَرَى to amass wealth 468<sup>12</sup>  
 ثَرَى moisture, freshness 370<sup>12</sup> 375<sup>3</sup>, metaph. generosity 562<sup>3</sup> 609<sup>9</sup> 994<sup>6</sup>,  
 حَبِيْثُ الثَّرَى ignoble 800<sup>1</sup>  
 ثَرًا abundance, wealth 466<sup>17</sup>  
 ثَرَوَةً id. 994<sup>7</sup>  
 أَثَرَى pl. san. 103<sup>3</sup> 466<sup>15</sup>  
 الثَّرِيَّةُ the Pleiades, for the myth on the subject see 520<sup>9</sup> seq.: the time  
 of the rising of the Pleiades 1006<sup>9</sup>  
 .ثَعَبٌ .ثَعَبٌ adj. streaming (epith. of a rain-cloud) 261<sup>15</sup>  
 .نَعَلَ .نَعَلَ (pl. of نَعْلٌ) jagged, uneven (said of the teeth) 131<sup>1</sup>  
 نَعْلٌ see 131<sup>3</sup>  
 .نَعْرٌ .نَعْرٌ the pit of the breast, in a horse 73<sup>1</sup>, in a man 155<sup>3</sup> 470<sup>17</sup>  
 نَعْرٌ (pl. of نَعْرٌ) metaph. points of defence 910<sup>10</sup>  
 .نَعْمٌ .نَعْمٌ coll. a kind of plant, hence as adj. white, hoary 382<sup>15</sup>  
 .نَعْمٌ .نَعْمٌ to bestow a sheep upon some one (acc.) 32<sup>17</sup>  
 تَنَغَّ bleating (subst.) 259<sup>5</sup>

- ثَفَرَ. أَثْفَرُ to fasten with the crupper 794<sup>9</sup>, pass. 157<sup>12</sup> (= 1052<sup>19</sup>)  
 ثَفَرٌ crupper 459<sup>15</sup>  
 ثَفَرٌ — ثَفَرُ الْكَلْبِ as a term of abuse 378<sup>14</sup>
- ثَغَلَ. ثَغَلٌ adj. *slow* (said of a camel) 361<sup>5</sup>
- ثَقَبَ. ثَقَبَ u. to be famous(?) 147<sup>16</sup> — the verse appears to mean that the women of the Banū Sa'd recognised Jaththāma as one of the famous warriors of the Shaibān  
 أَثَقَبَ to make a fire burn brightly 493<sup>6</sup>  
 ثَقَبٌ the hole in a pulley 1002<sup>4</sup>
- ثَقَفَ. ثَقَافٌ an instrument for straightening lances 23<sup>2</sup>, see 565<sup>4</sup> seq.
- ثَقَلَ. ثَقَلَ to become grievously ill 93<sup>15</sup>  
 أَثَقَلَ to wound severely 120<sup>10</sup> 361<sup>7</sup>  
 تَثَقَّلَ to weigh heavily 570<sup>12</sup> (var. تَثَقَّلُ)  
 ثَقِيلٌ fem. of ثَقِيلٌ 318<sup>18</sup> (MSS ثَقَالُ)  
 مَثَالٌ (?) costly things 56<sup>10</sup>  
 مُسْتَثَقِّلٌ weighed down by sleep 981<sup>9</sup>
- ثَكَنَ. ثَكَنٌ (pl. of ثَكَنَةٌ) troops, herds 814<sup>3</sup>
- ثَلَبَ. ثَلَبٌ broken, damaged 24<sup>6</sup>  
 مَثَلَبٌ (pl. of مَثَلَبَةٌ or مَثَلَبَةٌ) subjects of reproach, scandals 907<sup>13</sup> 908<sup>12</sup>  
 seq. 1049<sup>19</sup>
- ثَلَثَ. ثَلَاثُ treble, ثَلَاثُ الشَّيْءِ 24<sup>7</sup> (as var.)
- ثَلَطَ. ثَلَطٌ (= سَلَجٌ) 318<sup>5</sup>  
 ثَلَاثُ camels' dung, as a term of abuse 39<sup>18</sup> 781<sup>6</sup>

ثَلَّ. ثَلَّ *a small flock of sheep* 34<sup>10</sup> 269<sup>2</sup> 279<sup>2</sup> 294<sup>7</sup> 370<sup>7</sup> 512<sup>7</sup> 604<sup>3</sup> 627<sup>17</sup>  
(as var.) 773<sup>15</sup>

ثَمَد. ثَمَد *a small pool* 279<sup>16</sup> 646<sup>7</sup>, pl. أَثْمَدٌ 794<sup>9</sup>

ثَمَغ. ثَمَغ *to be dyed* (said of the hair) 601<sup>9</sup>

ثَمَل. تَمَلَّ *to become covered with a scum* (ثَمَلَةٌ) 210<sup>7</sup>: pass. *to be drunk up*  
210<sup>9</sup> (as var.)

ثَمَلَّ *a place suitable for lodging in* 658<sup>5</sup>

ثَمَلَّ *prop, support* 287<sup>10</sup> (as var.)

أَثَمَلَّ (?) see 261<sup>2</sup> notes<sup>1</sup>

ثَمَم. ثَمَمَ (= ثَمَّ) 53<sup>13</sup> 685<sup>14</sup>

ثَمَامٌ *a kind of grass, used as thatch etc.* 173<sup>2</sup> 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>), بَلِيَّةٌ  
الْثَمَامِ *wretched* (said of a year of famine) 1012<sup>7</sup>

ثَنَى. ثَنَى I. *to strike a second time* (with ل) 458<sup>11</sup> (= 887<sup>15</sup>)

ثَنَى du. *layers* of a helmet 955<sup>2</sup>

ثَنَى du. *cords* for tying camels 617<sup>1</sup>

ثَنَى *a full-grown camel* 243<sup>16</sup> (as var.)

مَثْنَى adv. *in pairs* 58<sup>15</sup>

ثَوَّب. ثَوَّب u. *to come together* (especially for battle) 360<sup>15</sup> 361<sup>1</sup> 466<sup>15</sup> 933<sup>5</sup>  
(= 386 notes<sup>13</sup>)

ثَوَّب *to call repeatedly* 485<sup>11</sup>, مَثَوَّبٌ *one who calls for help* 288<sup>14</sup>

ثَوَّب intrans. *to regain strength* 644<sup>10</sup>

اِسْتَثَابَ *to get back one's senses* (acc.) 569<sup>10</sup>

ثَوْب coll. 144<sup>17</sup>: du. *a suit of clothes* 457<sup>14</sup> 546<sup>3</sup> 997<sup>11</sup>

ثَوْبَات married women 233<sup>3</sup>

ثَوْر. ثَرَّ u. to burst out afresh (said of a wound) 846<sup>12</sup>

أَثِيرٌ to be repeated (said of a story) 251<sup>15</sup>

اسْتَتَارَ to rouse, stir up 255<sup>7</sup>

ثَوْرٌ a place where water collects 514<sup>1</sup>

ثَوْرٌ trouble, disturbance 568<sup>9</sup> 569<sup>5</sup> (in both cases as var.)

مَثَوْرٌ raised in the air (said of dust) 949<sup>6</sup>

ثَوَل. ثَوَلُ male, الثَّوْبَاعُ 1099<sup>15</sup>

أَنَوَلٌ half-witted 211<sup>~</sup>

ثَوَى. ثَوِيَّةٌ a shed in which cattle pass the night 611<sup>12</sup> (text doubtful)

ثَيْل. ثَيْلٌ (= ذَكَرُ الْجَمَلِ) 708<sup>4</sup>

## ج

جَبَاب. جَبَابٌ red ochre 360<sup>7</sup>

جَابَأ. جَابَأَ to call camels to the water (with ب and الى) 208<sup>7</sup>, maṣd. جَابَأَ ibid.

جَابِئٌ (pl. of جَوَائِءُ) breasts of camels 134<sup>14</sup>

جَار. جَائِرٌ suffocation 155<sup>3</sup>, pl. جَوَائِرُ 586<sup>9</sup>

جَوَارٌ groan 865<sup>3</sup> 872<sup>12</sup>

جَل. جَيْلَةٌ hyaena 228<sup>17</sup>, pl. جَيَائِلُ 1038<sup>11</sup>

جَاو. جَاوَاءٌ dark brown (said of an army) 646<sup>4</sup>

جَبَا. جَبَّ see 162<sup>5</sup>

جَبَا see 55<sup>3</sup> 162<sup>5</sup>

جَبَب. جَبَّ u. to overtop, surpass 113<sup>2</sup>; to castrate 1093<sup>10</sup>

جَبَّةٌ coat of mail 154<sup>12</sup>

جَبَابٌ cream of camels' milk 22<sup>6</sup> 441<sup>5</sup> 996 notes <sup>6</sup>



جَبَبَ *hard soil* 320<sup>1</sup> 929<sup>12</sup>

جَبَر. جَبَر i. *to heal* (intrans. of a limb) 953<sup>4</sup> (= 418<sup>19</sup>), maṣd. جَبَر 540<sup>3</sup>

جَبَر *to save from ruin* 462<sup>3</sup>

جَبَر see 553<sup>8</sup> seq.

جَبَر (pl. of جَبَر) 777<sup>12</sup> 971<sup>16</sup>, جَبَر id. 1019<sup>4</sup>

مَتَجَبَر *haughty* (epith. of a warrior) 955<sup>2</sup>

جَبَس. جَبَس *coward* 731<sup>18</sup>

جَبَل. أَجَبَل (pl. of جَبَل) 225<sup>2</sup>

جَبَن. جَبَن *to be a coward* 895<sup>11</sup>

أَجَبَن *to find a man cowardly* 129<sup>12</sup>

جَبَانَة see Index IV s. v. الْجَبَان

جَبَى. جَبَى I. *to collect water in a trough* 24<sup>9</sup> 416<sup>2</sup>, maṣd. جَبَا 24<sup>9</sup>: pass. *to be contributed* (with acc. of the person who contributes) 146<sup>12</sup> (= 328<sup>1</sup>)

جَبَى *to crouch* 99<sup>11</sup>

جَاب metaph. *benefactor* 972<sup>13</sup>, pl. جَبَا ibid.

جَبِيَّة *trough* 216<sup>2</sup>, pl. جَوَاب 172<sup>6</sup>

جَبَى *water collected in a trough* 55<sup>15</sup> (?)

جَبَى id. 460<sup>10</sup> 563<sup>10</sup>

جَنَم. جَنَم i. or u. *to nestle, crouch* (properly applied to young birds) 131<sup>11</sup>, maṣd. جَنَم 123<sup>6</sup> (see 762<sup>6</sup>)

جَوَانِم (pl. of جَانِمَة) epith. of nestlings (see فَرَاخ), hence applied to the lobes of the human brain — أَمَّ الْجَوَانِم *the skull, or the brain* 761<sup>17</sup>, أَمَّ الْفَرَاخِ الْجَوَانِم id. 387<sup>14</sup>

جُثْمَانٌ *body* 427 344<sup>16</sup> 348<sup>13</sup>, الْجِمَارِ (vocative) as a term of abuse 586<sup>5</sup>

جَثُو. جَثَمَ to crouch opposite a person (acc.) 425<sup>9</sup>

جُثُوَّةٌ a pile of stones, i. e. a grave 874<sup>3</sup>

جَحَاجِحٌ. جَحَاجِحٌ (pl. of جَحَاجِحٌ) chieftains 924<sup>8</sup>

جَحَدَ. جَحَدَ a. to refuse a thing to a person (with 2 acc.'s) 907<sup>1</sup>

جَحَدٌ miserly, ungrateful 348<sup>5</sup> 10 370<sup>4</sup>

جَحَدَل. جَحَدَل to collect 205<sup>5</sup>

تَجَحَّدَل to draw oneself together 205<sup>3</sup>

جَحَرَ. جَحَرَ a. to enter (with acc.) 183<sup>6</sup>

أَجَحَرَ intrans.(?) to retreat into holes 914<sup>7</sup> (var. أَجَحَرَتْ): trans. to force people to hide themselves مَجَحَرِيكُمْ 585<sup>3</sup>, pass. مَجَحَرٌ 674<sup>16</sup>

أَجَحَرَ, أَجَحَرٌ see 183<sup>7</sup> seq.

جَحِرٌ one who lags behind in a race 505<sup>11</sup>: pl. fem. جَوَاحِرُ peering out (said of the eyes) 676<sup>17</sup>

مَجَجِرٌ the hole of a jerboa 1022<sup>15</sup>

جَحَفَ. جَحَفَ a. to seize food 968<sup>14</sup>

جَنَافَ to invade (with acc.) 620<sup>5</sup>

جُحَفٌ (pl. of جُحَفَةٌ) morsels of food 854<sup>11</sup> 893<sup>10</sup> 968<sup>14</sup>.

جَحَاقٌ applied to rain 520<sup>5</sup>

جَحَفَل. جَحَفَلٌ adj. vast, numerous (epith. of an army) 184<sup>15</sup> 224<sup>3</sup> 710<sup>11</sup>, noble, illustrious (epith. of a man) 664<sup>9</sup>: subst. an army (especially of horsemen) 293<sup>1</sup> 311<sup>7</sup> 882<sup>8</sup> 958<sup>3</sup>

جَحَفَلَةٌ lip (of an animal) 68<sup>3</sup>, pl. جَحَافِلُ 311 370<sup>5</sup> 497<sup>15</sup> 604<sup>15</sup> (= 626<sup>5</sup>), applied to the lips of a human being 969<sup>1</sup>

- .نحم جاحم blaze of a fire 1087<sup>11</sup>  
 .جحف جحف 968<sup>16</sup> (as var.) — see جحف  
 .جحف جحف 854<sup>11</sup> (as var.) — see جحف  
 .متجحف متجحف behaving proudly 594<sup>3</sup>  
 .خجو أجمي see أجمي s. r. خجو  
 .جذب جديب barren 57<sup>11</sup>  
 .جدوبه جدوبه drought 462<sup>8</sup>  
 .جذت جذت a grave 848<sup>15</sup> 1046<sup>12</sup>, pl. أَجْدَات 379<sup>12</sup> (as var.) 382<sup>14</sup> — see جحف  
 .جدجد جدجد hard, level ground 795<sup>11</sup>  
 .جدج جدج a., اجتدج to stir up a beverage 511<sup>5</sup>  
 .جدد جدد intrans. to pass over hard ground 53<sup>14</sup> 584<sup>9</sup> 648<sup>11</sup>  
 .تجدد تجدد to cease to give milk 480<sup>1</sup>  
 .جد جد الدقر — جد ( = أَبدًا ) 31<sup>1</sup>  
 .جد جد a well 215<sup>4</sup> (see 33 notes <sup>6</sup>), pl. أَجْدَاد 33 notes <sup>5</sup>  
 .جدد جدد hard ground 49<sup>7</sup> 87<sup>6</sup>  
 .جدد جدد freshness, i. e. youth 1015<sup>6</sup>  
 .جدر جيدر dwarfish 953<sup>8</sup>  
 .جدع ججع to have one's nose cut off 966<sup>6</sup>  
 .اجتدع اجتدع trans. to cut off the nose 795<sup>11</sup>  
 .أبدع أبدع mutilated (said of the nose) 374<sup>6</sup>: having the nose cut off 917<sup>14</sup> 966<sup>6</sup>  
 .جدف جدف a grave 873<sup>18</sup> (see 848<sup>17</sup>) 1018<sup>7</sup>, pl. أَجْدَف 379<sup>11</sup> 382<sup>15</sup> (as var.)  
 — see جدت  
 .جودف جودف walking with short steps (epith. of a dog) 801<sup>2</sup>, pl. fem. جودف  
 applied to women 890<sup>4</sup>

جدل. جَدَلْ, تَجَدَّلْ see 1003<sup>13</sup>

جَدَلْ coll. *twisted cords* 143<sup>12</sup>

أَجْدَلْ bent 930<sup>3</sup>

أَجْدَلْ (pl. of أَجْدَلْ) *falcons* 649<sup>9</sup>

مُجَدَّلْ *thrown to the ground* 1099<sup>1</sup>

× مُتَجَدِّلْ id. 406<sup>10</sup> ×

مُتَجَدِّلْ id. 736<sup>4</sup>

جدو. اجْتَلَى to seek to obtain what one wants from a person, i. e. to avenge oneself on him (with acc.) 102<sup>3</sup>

جَدَى gift, favour 8<sup>2</sup>, hence copious rain 964<sup>9</sup>

جذب. جَذَبْ to pull along 1003<sup>15</sup>, to pull away from (with 2 acc.'s) 475<sup>5</sup>

جَذِبْ dried up (said of an udder) 480<sup>1</sup>: جَذَبَتْ الْوَصْلَ a woman who severs her connection with a man 135<sup>12</sup>

جذذ. جَذَّ u. to extirpate 1038<sup>5</sup>: pass. to be severed 1013<sup>13</sup> 1014<sup>2</sup>

جَذَّ a cut 246<sup>11</sup>

جذر. جَذَرَ (pl. of جَذَر or جَذَر) roots, bases 527<sup>1</sup>

جذع. جَذَعَ see Index III s. v. الْجَذَاعُ

جذل. جَذَلْ stem 311<sup>14</sup> (see 294<sup>12</sup>), pl. أَجْدَالْ thick sticks 294<sup>11</sup>

جذم. أَجْذَمَ to flee 104<sup>6</sup>

جَذَمَ stem 311<sup>15</sup> (as var.): stump of a tooth 17<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَجْدَامُ 16<sup>15</sup>

جَذَامُ ? 1007<sup>6</sup>

جذو. جَذَا u. see 745 notes<sup>3</sup>

جَاذ a horse having a certain malformation of the foot 745<sup>4</sup> (see notes<sup>2</sup>)

جَدُوْ see 294<sup>11</sup>

جرب . جَرَبٌ i. e. *the sky* 468<sup>7</sup>

جَرَابٌ (pl. of جَرَبٌ) *mangy camels* 446<sup>6</sup> 1029<sup>4</sup>

جَرَبِيَّةٌ ? 709<sup>4</sup> (as var.)

جَرَبَنٌ *the opening at the neck of a coat of mail* 930<sup>6</sup> seq.

مَجْرَبٌ *one who has mangy camels* 39<sup>4</sup>

جَرَثِمٌ . جَرَثِمَةٌ *a heap of sand, hence a large mass* 186<sup>10</sup>, pl. جَرَاثِمُ 404<sup>6</sup> (= 766<sup>1</sup>),  
or جَرَاثِيمُ 770<sup>13</sup>

جَرَجِرٌ . جَرَجِرٌ *to give to drink, to drench (with 2 acc.'s)* 832<sup>7</sup>

جَرَجِرٌ *a kind of plant* 876<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

جَرَجِيرٌ *a herd of camels* 913<sup>6</sup>

جَرَجِمٌ . جَرَجِمَتِي see Index III s. v. الْجَرَاثِمُ

جَرْدٌ . أَجْرَدٌ *bare (said of a palm-stem)* 304<sup>1</sup>, fem. جَرْدَةٌ *having short hair* (said of a horse) 1069<sup>11</sup>, pl. جَرْدٌ *id.* 237<sup>16</sup> 338<sup>5</sup> 371<sup>14</sup> 586<sup>10</sup> 603<sup>17</sup> 810<sup>12</sup>

أَجْرِدٌ , أَجْرِدٌ *a kind of tree* 162<sup>11</sup> (see Additions and Corrections)

أَجْرَدٌ (pl. of جَرْدَةٌ) *bare places* 134<sup>5</sup>

جَرْدِيْنٌ (pl. of جَرْدَانٌ) 573<sup>15</sup>

مَجْرُودَةٌ *a land devoured by locusts* (جَرَادٌ) 157<sup>1</sup>

مَجْرُودٌ *those parts of the body which are not covered* 778<sup>13</sup>

مَجْرُودَةٌ coll. *unsheathed swords* 237<sup>14</sup>

جَرْدٌ . جَرْدٌ *field-rat* du. 279<sup>16</sup>

مَجْرٌ . مَجْرٌ *to split the tongue of a young camel, hence to reduce a man to silence* 52<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>11</sup>): for مَجْرٌ, see below

جَارُ الصَّبْعِ epith. of rain 520<sup>5</sup> seq.

جَرَّةٌ , جَرَّةٌ see 356<sup>5</sup>



- جَرَّارٌ *a leader of a thousand horsemen* 98<sup>15</sup> (= 147<sup>12</sup>) 264<sup>16</sup>: *an army* 336<sup>3</sup>
- جَرَدٌ *one who seizes food* 36<sup>9</sup>: *a deep well* 704<sup>13</sup> 924<sup>7</sup>: pl. جُرَرٌ *restive*  
(said of horses) 288<sup>1</sup>, see 287 notes<sup>3</sup>
- جَرِيرٌ *a rope with which a camel's nose is bound* 146<sup>~</sup> (= 327<sup>17</sup>)
- جَرِيرَةٌ *crime* 437<sup>15</sup>
- مَجْرٍ *the process of dragging* 222<sup>9</sup> 398<sup>13</sup> 893<sup>15</sup>: *that which is dragged* 1018<sup>16</sup>
- المَجْرَى *the Milky Way* 172<sup>8</sup> 330<sup>5</sup>
- مَجْرٍ — مَجْرَى الرِّسَانِ *free, i. e. circulated broadcast* (said of satires) 901<sup>1</sup>
- جُرُزٌ *club* 369<sup>10</sup>
- جُرَازٌ *adj. sharp* 69<sup>9</sup>
- جَرِشَعٌ. جَرِشَعَةٌ *a bulky she-camel* 1011 notes<sup>6</sup>
- جَرَضٌ. جَرَضَ *to be choked* 498<sup>3</sup>
- جَرِيضٌ *choked* 54<sup>11</sup> (= 585<sup>11</sup>) 1012<sup>13</sup>
- جَرَضَمٌ. جَرَضِمٌ (pl. of جَرَضِمٌ or جَرَضَمٌ) *greedy* 237<sup>1</sup>
- جَوَعٌ. أَجْرَعٌ *sand-hill* 821<sup>16</sup>, pl. أَجْرَاعٌ 687<sup>9</sup>
- جَوَعَاءٌ *id.* 992<sup>7</sup>
- جَوَيْعَةٌ *see* 54<sup>13</sup>
- جَرَفٌ. جَرَفٌ *a river-bank undermined by water* 49<sup>12</sup> (= 583<sup>12</sup>) 663<sup>12</sup> seq. 1003<sup>11</sup>
- جُرْفٌ *a glutton* 969<sup>1</sup>, applied to rain 520<sup>5</sup>, الجُرْفُ epith. of the Plague 738<sup>1</sup>
- مُجَرَّفٌ *swept away* (applied to wealth) 556<sup>10</sup>
- مَجْرَفٌ (pl. of مَجْرَفَةٌ *shovel*) *metaph. devourers* 318<sup>15</sup>, with the object  
in the acc. 893<sup>10</sup>
- جَرَلٌ. أَجْرَالٌ (pl. of جَرَلٌ or جَرَوَلٌ) *pebbles* 144<sup>5</sup> 303<sup>14</sup>
- جَرِيَانٌ *prop. red dye, hence wine* 277<sup>10</sup> 320<sup>16</sup>

جَرم. جَرم pl. أَجْرَم see 40<sup>14</sup> seq.

جَزَائِم (pl. of جَزِيمَة) penalties 610<sup>6</sup>

مَاجِرُونَة coll. lopped palm-trees, metaph. the necks of horses 291<sup>1</sup>

مُجَرَّم complete (said of a period of time) 54<sup>8</sup> (= 74<sup>8</sup>) 74<sup>15</sup>

جَرمِيّ a native of بَاجَرَمِي 299<sup>3</sup> (= 885<sup>4</sup>)

جَرَن. جَرَن — ضَارِبٌ بِجَرَنٍ settling down, taking his place 883<sup>12</sup>

جَرُون (pl. of جَرُونَة) threshing-floors 990<sup>2</sup>

جِرْو. جِرْو whelp of a lion 822<sup>4</sup>

جِرْوَة courage, resolution 617<sup>9</sup>

جِرْوِيَّة coll. camels belonging to the Banī Jirwa 135<sup>2</sup>

جَرَى. جَرَى 1. to be loose (said of a camel's girth) 544<sup>11</sup>: to manage to do a thing (with ب) 27<sup>11</sup>: to render uncertain, unsteady (with ب) 868<sup>17</sup>: to ride a beast in a race, hence to found one's pretensions on something (with ب) 767<sup>3</sup>

جَرَى intrans. to pass (said of the wind) 133<sup>4</sup>

أَجْرَى to urge on one's riding-beast 933<sup>13</sup> 938<sup>11</sup>

جَرَى agent, representative 803<sup>6</sup>

جَرَايَة the office of agent ibid.

جَرِيَّة water-course 449<sup>14</sup>

أَجْرَى (pl. of أَجْرَى) kinds of running 589<sup>7</sup> (= 1080<sup>5</sup>)

جَبَر. جَبَر to satisfy the requirements of a situation, absol. 357<sup>9</sup>, with acc. 252<sup>12</sup>

جَبَر. جَبَر to give a camel (acc.) for food 415<sup>1</sup>, metaph. with 2 acc.'s 457<sup>15</sup> 478<sup>6</sup> 930<sup>5</sup>

- جَبْتَر to accept a camel (acc.) for food 415<sup>1</sup>
- جَبْر coll. men slain in battle 930<sup>5</sup>
- جَبْر (pl. of جَبْر) 925<sup>7</sup>
- جَبْر a place where the grass has been cut 1062<sup>15</sup>
- جَبْر to pine after a thing (with الی) 162<sup>16</sup> 684<sup>12</sup> 772<sup>17</sup>
- جَبْر to be broken (said of spears) 319<sup>5</sup>
- جَبْر coll. onyxes (used for necklaces) 814<sup>14</sup>
- جَبْر slope 480<sup>13</sup>, pl. أَجْرَاع 479<sup>1</sup> 483<sup>13</sup>
- مَجْبُور recourse (in time of trouble) 974<sup>4</sup>
- جَبْل coll. logs for fuel 139<sup>1</sup> seq.
- جَبْل (pl. of أَجْبَل) numerous (?) 130<sup>5</sup>
- مَجْزَم (pl. of مَجْزَم) skin-bottles 22<sup>6</sup>
- جَبْر I. to recompense some one for a thing (with two acc.'s) 371<sup>11</sup>  
389<sup>8</sup>: to pay back a debt (acc.) 685<sup>14</sup>
- جَبْر (pl. of جَبْرَة) 402<sup>9</sup>
- جَبْر a. to become stiff 87 notes<sup>6</sup> (as var.)
- جَبْر orange dye (made of saffron) 557<sup>9</sup>
- جَبْر to advance to the attack 449<sup>3</sup>
- جَبْر the act of crossing, traversing 743<sup>12</sup>
- جَبْر u. to feel with the hand 1029<sup>10</sup>
- جَبْر (= جَبْرَان) see 42<sup>11</sup> 344<sup>17</sup>
- جَبْر a. to be stirred, excited 343<sup>14</sup> 468<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- جَبْر belchings 695<sup>5</sup>

- جَشَر. جَشَر see 952 notes<sup>6</sup>
- جَشَش. أَجَش roaring (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 848<sup>15</sup> 849<sup>3</sup>
- جَشَم. جَشِمَ to undertake a task (acc.) 610<sup>9</sup>
- جَشَمَ أَجَشَمَ to impose a task upon some one (with two acc.'s) 54<sup>5</sup>
- جَشَمَ تَجَشَمَ (= جَشَمَ) 219<sup>16</sup> 1011<sup>6</sup>
- جَشَن. جَوَشَن breast 28<sup>4</sup>, pl. جَوَاشِن 9<sup>12</sup> 11<sup>15</sup> 16<sup>3</sup> 256<sup>17</sup>
- جَصَص. جَصَّ gypsum (used for making furnaces) 845<sup>9</sup>
- جَعَب. تَجَعَّب to be thrown to the ground 191<sup>13</sup>
- جَعَجَع. جَعَّاجَع narrow space 101<sup>8</sup> 380<sup>11</sup>
- جَعَد. جَعَد curly-haired 1059<sup>13</sup>, pl. جَعْد 265<sup>5</sup>
- جَعَر. تَجَاعَرَ see 11<sup>7</sup>
- جَعَر (pl. of جَعَر) dung 11<sup>5</sup>, أَجَعَر id. 997<sup>10</sup>
- جَاعِرَاتِن see 37<sup>7</sup>, pl. جَوَاعِر the lower parts of the thigh 37<sup>5</sup> 926<sup>16</sup>
- جَاعِر epith. of the hyaena 932<sup>4</sup>, see 307<sup>3</sup>
- جَعَرَ, جَعَّر id. 307<sup>4</sup> seq.
- جَعَس. جَعَسِيْس (pl. of جَعَسِيْس) excrements, metaph. outcasts 455<sup>15</sup> (= 1076<sup>11</sup>)  
531<sup>4</sup> (as var.) Nag. 32:
- جَعَلَ. جَعَلَ a. to give away one thing for another (with acc. and عِ) 85<sup>4</sup>
- جَعَلَتْ fee paid for permission to water camels 614<sup>9</sup>, pl. جَعَائِل gifts 606<sup>13</sup>
- جَعْلَان (pl. of جَعَل) dung-beetles 256<sup>18</sup> 259<sup>12</sup>
- جَفَجَف. تَجَفَّفَجَف see 550<sup>5</sup> 594 notes<sup>2</sup>
- جَفَر. جَفَر u. to abstain from a thing (with عَنِ) 197<sup>15</sup> (= 1058<sup>15</sup>)
- جَفَّر a well (especially one without interior masonry, see 830<sup>5</sup>) 95<sup>14</sup>  
96<sup>14</sup> 17 648<sup>17</sup> 857<sup>5</sup> 858<sup>14</sup> 1099<sup>8</sup>, pl. جَفَار 858<sup>14</sup>: metaph. an imbecile 830<sup>5</sup>

- جَفَّار see 554<sup>5</sup>
- جَفِيرٌ *a quiver* 6<sup>16</sup> 542<sup>13</sup> 1062<sup>12</sup>
- جَفَفَ . جَفَفَ *to be covered with embroidery* 663<sup>13</sup> seq.
- جَفَلَ . اجْتَفَلَ *to sweep away* 467<sup>9</sup>
- جَافٌ *swift* (epith. of the ostrich) 636<sup>8</sup>, pl. جَوَافٌ said of quadrupeds 272<sup>5</sup> 858<sup>1</sup>
- جَفَالَةٌ *wool shorn from a sheep* 1044<sup>15</sup>
- أَجْفَلَ see 321<sup>11</sup>
- مُجْفَلٌ *hurricane* 295<sup>3</sup>
- جَفْنٌ . جَفْنٌ coll. *vines* 554<sup>2</sup>: pl. أَجْفَانٌ *scabbards* 894<sup>2</sup>
- جَفْنَةٌ *a large milk-pail* 10<sup>18</sup>, pl. جَفَانٌ 1083<sup>5</sup>
- جَفُو . جَفَا u. *to disturb a person* (with ب) 347<sup>9</sup>
- جَافَى id. (with acc.) 16<sup>8</sup>
- تَجَافَى *to be disturbed, uneasy* maṣd. 456<sup>18</sup> (= 1076<sup>17</sup>): *to yield over a thing to a person* (with عَنِ and لَ) 116<sup>7</sup>
- جَفَاءَ *roughness, bad manners* 351<sup>7</sup>
- جَلَبَ . أَجْلَبَ *to threaten* (with عَلَى) 534<sup>12</sup>
- جَالِبٌ subst. *provocation* (?) 217<sup>14</sup>: adj. *just dry* (said of a wound that is healing) 1023<sup>4</sup>, pl. جَوَالِبُ 815<sup>9</sup>, metaph. applied to hearts 920<sup>11</sup>
- جُلُوبٌ (no singular?) *scars* 162<sup>1</sup>
- مُجْلِبٌ *shrunk and dry* (said of a leathern thong) 474<sup>3</sup> (= 703<sup>12</sup>)
- جَلَجَلَ . جَلَجَلَ maṣd. جَلَجَلَةً *to throw down* 490<sup>4</sup>: maṣd. جَلَجَلَةً *to shake* (as one shakes a bell) 6<sup>5</sup> 9, مُجَلَجَلٌ *ringing* (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 269<sup>12</sup> 847<sup>9</sup>



جَلَجَلٌ *a bell* 222<sup>13</sup>, pl. جَلَالٍ 246<sup>9</sup> 248<sup>5</sup> 606<sup>9</sup> 650<sup>6</sup> (= 624<sup>10</sup>) 936<sup>6</sup>,  
metaph. *objects which dangle in the air* 3<sup>15</sup> (= 6<sup>4</sup>)

جلج. جَلَجَ to rush (said of horses) 268<sup>13</sup> 943<sup>4</sup>

أَجَلَجَ bald in front 68<sup>14</sup>

جلد. جَلَدَ to contend 365<sup>6</sup>

جَلَدٌ (pl. of جَلْدٌ) *rough places* 194<sup>15</sup>: (pl. of جَلْدٌ) *she-camels that have neither young nor milk, or, according to others, she-camels that yield much milk* (see Lisān IV 100<sup>3</sup>) 647<sup>19</sup> 921<sup>13</sup>

أَجَلَدٌ (pl. of جَلْدٌ) see 508<sup>7</sup>: (pl. of جَلْدٌ) *skins i. e. carcass* 634<sup>10</sup>

أَجَلَدٌ *rough ground* 479<sup>6</sup>, pl. أَجَالِدٌ 134 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 989<sup>17</sup>

أَجَالِيدٌ (pl. of جَلْدٌ) *rough places* 508<sup>1</sup>

جلذ. أَجْلَزَ to journey quickly 653<sup>15</sup>

جلس. جُلِسَ (pl. of جَالِسٌ) 546<sup>2</sup>

جلف. جَلَفَ to flay 440<sup>12</sup> (as var.): مَجْلَفٌ sore 558<sup>12</sup> 593<sup>3</sup> (?), metaph. *damaged* 556 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.)

جَلَفٌ hollow, metaph. *a coward* 768<sup>16</sup>

جلل. جَلَّ i. *to be swollen with pride* 716<sup>7</sup> (text doubtful): u. *to gather dung* (denom. from جَلَّةٌ) 444<sup>11</sup> 657<sup>2</sup>

جَلَّلَ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 207<sup>2</sup> 256<sup>11</sup> 411<sup>13</sup>, hence *to smite a person with a weapon* (with 2 acc.'s) 23<sup>15</sup> 1099<sup>4</sup>: مَجَلَّلٌ vast, comprehensive 58<sup>15</sup> 715<sup>16</sup>: الْمَجَلَّلُ الْمَجَلَّلُ used with reference to the Battle of the Camel 198<sup>5</sup> 12

جَلَّةٌ *a large camel* 944<sup>13</sup> (= 1096<sup>9</sup>)

جَلَّةٌ basket (for carrying food) 436<sup>6</sup>

جَلَى *a great enterprise* 69<sup>12</sup> 309<sup>2</sup> 1025<sup>16</sup>

- جَلَالٌ (pl. of جُلٌّ) *saddle-cloths* 1097<sup>10</sup>
- جَلَانَةٌ *old age* 444<sup>14</sup>
- جَلِيلٌ *a great calamity* (= جَلَلٌ) 192<sup>9</sup> (= 236<sup>5</sup>) cf. Mubarrad 745<sup>10</sup>
- أَجْلَالٌ (pl. of جَلٌّ) *sails of a ship* 295<sup>13</sup> — see Lisān XIII 128<sup>2</sup> seq.
- جَلَمٌ. جَلَمٌ *shears* 106<sup>14</sup>
- جَلَمِدٌ. جَلَامِيدٌ (pl. of جَلَمِدٌ) *rocks* 527<sup>1</sup> 618<sup>19</sup>
- جَلَوٌ. جَلَا u. *to depart, move away* 1020<sup>3</sup>
- جَلَّى *to remove, disperse*-(with acc.) 1018<sup>5</sup>; *to uncover* (with عَنِ) i. e. *to gladden* 371<sup>1</sup> (= 366<sup>3</sup>)
- أَجْلَى *to strip a fallen enemy* (with عَنِ) 1099<sup>1</sup>; *to banish*, حَرْبٌ مُجَلِيَّةٌ *a war that results in banishment* 535<sup>11</sup>; for مُجَلِيَّةٌ 894<sup>9</sup>, see “Additions and Corrections”
- انْجَلَى *to depart* 1020<sup>14</sup>
- اجْتَلَى *to uncover* (with acc.) 549<sup>15</sup>, absol. 709<sup>15</sup>
- جَلَاةٌ *eye-salve* 1002<sup>10</sup>
- جَلَاوَةٌ (?) 274<sup>15</sup> (as var.)
- مَجَالٌ (pl. of مَجْلَى) *the unveiling of a bride* 14<sup>13</sup>; *those parts of the body which are displayed* 631<sup>11</sup>
- جَمَاجِمَةٌ. جَمَاجِمَةٌ see 412<sup>13</sup>; pl. جَمَاجِمٌ metaph. *chieftains* 393<sup>11</sup>
- جَمَعَ. جَمَعَ a. *to be obstinate, restive* 837<sup>9</sup>; *to carry away impetuously* (with ب) 926<sup>6</sup>
- جَامِعٌ *restive* 218<sup>17</sup> 979<sup>4</sup>, applied to a female 805<sup>17</sup> 839<sup>4</sup>, pl. جَوَامِعُ 837<sup>9</sup>;  
جَامِعَاتُ الْقَصَائِدِ *fast-travelling poems* 981<sup>11</sup>
- جَمَاحًا (masd. of جَمَعَ) adv. *in headlong course* 708<sup>10</sup> seq.

جَمْعٌ a *hiviness*, arrow 724<sup>3</sup>

جَمْرٌ (= جَمْرَةٌ) applied to a female 5<sup>6</sup>

جَدٌ. جَدٌّ (pl. of جَدٌّ) *rugged places* 537<sup>2</sup> — see 233<sup>17</sup> (read جَدٌّ and وَالْجَدُّ)

جَمْرٌ. جَمْرٌ to *confine an army to the camp* 356<sup>6</sup>

جَمْرٌ army (?) 1086<sup>7</sup>

الْجَمْرَاتُ, الْجَمْرَاتُ see Index III

جَمْرَاتُ see 1091<sup>10</sup>

التَّجْمِيرُ the *ceremony of throwing pebbles*, performed in the valley of Mina 912<sup>11</sup>

جَمْرٌ. جَمْرٌ i. *to stride* 91<sup>15</sup>

جَمَسٌ. جَمَسٌ (pl. of جَمَسَةٌ) *congealed* 563<sup>15</sup>

جَمَشٌ. جَمَشٌ *shaven, smooth* 841<sup>7</sup>

جَمَعَ. جَمَعَ a. *to bring lovers together* (said of a place) 821<sup>13</sup>, cf. جَمْعَةٌ  
النَّبِيُّ 270<sup>1</sup>: *to be the common ancestor* of two persons or tribes  
(with acc. or بَيْنَ) 994<sup>13</sup> seq.: *to do both one thing and also*  
another 646<sup>1</sup> 986<sup>10</sup>, pass. 585<sup>4</sup>

اسْتَجَمَعَ to *become submissive* 966<sup>3</sup>

جَمَعَ — حَكِيمٌ جَمَعَ pilgrims *assembled* 450<sup>5</sup>

جَمَعَ — مَاتَتْ جَمَعَ she *died pregnant* 1043<sup>11</sup>

جَمْعَةٌ a *collar worn by captives* 383 notes<sup>5</sup> seq.: a *large cauldron* 504<sup>17</sup>

جَمْعَةٌ a *period of agreement* (opp. to فِتْنَةٌ) 365<sup>5</sup> 366<sup>15</sup> 729<sup>2</sup> 11 1090<sup>14</sup>

جَمْعَانُ see 209<sup>11</sup>

جَمِعَ entire, i. e. *uninjured* 833<sup>7</sup>

تَجَمَّعَ — التَّجَمُّعُ the annual assembly of pilgrims 958<sup>16</sup> 969<sup>15</sup>: pl. تَجَامِعُ  
crowds 696<sup>10</sup>, crowded places 699<sup>3</sup>, تَجَامِعُ نِيَابِهِ his waist 655<sup>15</sup>

جمل. جَمَلٌ (= يَوْمُ الْجَمَلِ) 80<sup>14</sup> 789<sup>2</sup> (cf. 198<sup>9</sup> seq.)

جُمْلٌ bond of affection 159<sup>9</sup> 499<sup>3</sup>

جَامِلٌ coll. camels 632<sup>10</sup> جَامِلَاتُ: 34:

جَمَالِيَّةٌ a strong she-camel 479<sup>10</sup>

مُجْمَلٌ collected, complete 201<sup>6</sup>

جم. جَمَّ i., أَجَمَّ, جَامَ see 566<sup>4</sup> seq.

اسْتَنَجَمَ to suffer to rest (with acc.) 566<sup>3</sup>

جَمٌ subst. a great mass 296<sup>9</sup>, pl. جَمَامٌ masses of water 346<sup>3</sup>: adj.  
vast, numerous 15<sup>3</sup> 309<sup>1</sup> 311<sup>7</sup> 603<sup>12</sup> 604<sup>12</sup> 605<sup>6</sup>

جَمَّةٌ water collected in a reservoir 214<sup>15</sup> 1098<sup>12</sup>

جَمَامٌ (pl. of جَمَّةٌ) heads of hair 1005<sup>3</sup>

جَمْرٌ untiring (epith. of a mare) 667<sup>7</sup>

جَمِيمٌ rich herbage 108<sup>14</sup>

جمير. جَمِيرٌ multitude, army 938<sup>9</sup>

كثِيرٌ numerous 994<sup>9</sup>

جَنَأٌ. جَنَأَ a. to turn (intrans.) 586<sup>12</sup>

جنب. جَنَّبَ to lead alongside of something (with 2 acc.'s) 654<sup>1</sup> 1064<sup>11</sup>, جَنْبَاتُ  
mares led by the side of camels 89<sup>15</sup>, cf. 95<sup>7</sup>: see also 108<sup>17</sup>, and

مَجْنَبٌ

تَجَنَّبَ to march alongside of another, تَجَنَّبَ رَحْلَتِي he accompanied  
my march 58<sup>2</sup>

جَنْبَةٌ a bag made of camels' hide du. 691<sup>4</sup>

- جَنَابٌ *the bank of a river* 449<sup>16</sup> 467<sup>17</sup>; *region* 876<sup>5</sup>
- جَنَابٌ — جَنَابُ الصَّبِيِّ see 43<sup>3</sup> (var. جَنَاب)
- جَنَابَةٌ — du. جَنَابَتَيَّ *on each side of me* 1007<sup>1</sup>
- جَنِبٌ *southern* 285<sup>11</sup>, see 286<sup>5</sup>
- جَنِيْبَةٌ *a camel led by the side of another, hence associate, partner* 297<sup>1</sup>  
479<sup>7</sup> 540<sup>11</sup>
- أَجْنَابٌ (pl. of جُنُبٌ) *strangers* 681<sup>6</sup>
- جَنْبٌ *a man whose camels yield no milk* 1022<sup>12</sup>
- جَنْثِيٌّ or جَنْثِيٌّ *a kind of iron used for making swords* 69<sup>9</sup> جَنْثٍ /
- جَنْحٌ a. (masd. جُنُوحٌ 91<sup>6</sup>) *to bend down (intrans.)* 91<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>16</sup> 877<sup>8</sup>: *to decline (said of the day)* 192<sup>3</sup> (= 235<sup>18</sup>) 194<sup>20</sup>
- جَمْعٌ (pl. of جَانِحٌ) *leaning to one side (said of camels)* 502<sup>3</sup>
- جُنُوحٌ *id. (said of men)* 563<sup>15</sup>
- جَوَانِحٌ (pl. of جَانِحَةٌ) subst. *ribs* of a man 837<sup>5</sup> (cf. 839<sup>1</sup>): adj. *crouching (said of birds)* 443<sup>13</sup>
- جَنَافٌ *edge of a spear-head, du.* 638<sup>5</sup>
- جَنْدَقٌ جَنْدَقٌ *short and thickly built* 430<sup>2</sup> 859<sup>14</sup>, fem. جَنْدَقَةٌ 132<sup>4</sup>
- جَنْدَلٌ جَنْدَلٌ coll. *stones used as missiles* 201<sup>15</sup>, pl. جَنْبَالٌ *id.* 370<sup>14</sup> 1037<sup>1</sup>
- جَنْزٌ جَنْزَةٌ — جَنْزَةُ الشَّيْطَانِ *a corpse handed over to Satan* 904<sup>6</sup>
- جَنْفٌ جَنْفٌ *to act tyrannically* 570<sup>9</sup>
- جَنْفٌ *injustice* 494<sup>9</sup>
- أَجْنَفٌ *bent to one side* 590<sup>16</sup>
- جَنٌّ جَنٌّ *Jinn as a type of fierceness* 188<sup>3</sup> (cf. 584<sup>15</sup>), كَلَابُ الْجَنِّ i. e. *wild beasts* 914<sup>7</sup>, نَبِلٌ جَنِّيٌّ said of the darts of Love 1031<sup>10</sup>, جَنِّنْ



جِنَّ النِّيرَى *the vehemence of passion* 629<sup>9</sup> cf. أَجِنَّ النِّيرَى as an exclamation 992<sup>7</sup> (see *Lisan XVI* 251<sup>13</sup> seq.)

جَنَّةٌ (= جَنَّ) 584<sup>16</sup>

جَنَانٌ *mind* 178<sup>16</sup> 436<sup>16</sup> 903<sup>6</sup>

جَنَانٌ (pl. of جَانٌ) *demons* 1<sup>12</sup>

جَنِيٌّ *demonic, applied to a beautiful woman* 631<sup>11</sup>

أَجَنَّةٌ (pl. of جَنِينٌ) *embryos* 279<sup>2</sup>

مَجَنَّةٌ *madness* 138<sup>11</sup> (= 567<sup>17</sup>): *a place where someone has been buried* 949<sup>14</sup>

مَجَانِينُ (pl. of مَجْنُونَةٌ) *tall palm-trees* 291<sup>6</sup>

جَنَى . جَنَى I. construed with 2 acc.'s 162<sup>14</sup>: جَانِيكَ مَنْ يَجْنِي عَلَيْكَ *he wrongs thee that brings guilt upon thee* 1026

جَنَى — جَنَى الدَّخْلِ i. e. *honey* 549<sup>11</sup>

جَبَد . جَبَدٌ a. *to take much of a thing* (acc.), لاَّ يَجْبَدُ الشَّرَابَ 359<sup>11</sup>: *pass. to be starved, exhausted* 20<sup>14</sup> seq. 396 notes<sup>5</sup> 421<sup>12</sup>

جَاعَدَ with 2 acc.'s, يَجَاعِدُكَ الْعَدَاوَةُ 96<sup>12</sup>

تَجَاعَدَ *to become a matter of importance* 870<sup>15</sup>

جَبَدٌ *starvation* 20<sup>14</sup>: جَبَدٌ adv. *at his utmost speed* 382<sup>16</sup>, جَبَدَكَ as *far as thou canst* 397<sup>3</sup>

مُجَبَّدٌ or مُجَبَّدٌ *distressed* 800<sup>4</sup>

جَبَر . جَبَرٌ a. *to clear out a well* (acc.) 602<sup>13</sup>

اجْتَبَرُ *to look at an object* (acc.) 78<sup>8</sup> 361<sup>2</sup>

جَبِيرٌ مَّاجِبُورَةٌ applied to a well 603<sup>2</sup>

جَبَر . أَجَبَرُ *to despatch a wounded man* (with عَلَى) 470<sup>13</sup>

- جَبَّارٌ — طُعِنَ فِي جَهَازِهِ he died 608<sup>16</sup> cf. 353<sup>7</sup>
- جَبَشٌ. أَجْبَشَتْ نَفْسِي إِلَى to be seized with fright 875<sup>3</sup>, cf. 617<sup>8</sup>
- جَبَضٌ. أَجْبَضَ, جَبَضَ see 524 notes <sup>4</sup> seq.
- جَبِلٌ. جَبِلَ to act wildly, fiercely 188<sup>3</sup>
- أَسْدَجَبِلَ to be incited to violence 97<sup>1</sup> (see Goldziher "Muhamm. Stud." I 222)
- جَعَلَ wild, fierce 224<sup>8</sup> 284<sup>8</sup>, pl. جَعَلٌ 224<sup>8</sup>, or جَعَالٌ 161<sup>11</sup> 284<sup>8</sup>
- جَبِلٌ fierceness (in men) 161<sup>11</sup>: liveliness, briskness (in camels) 558<sup>5</sup>
- جَعَلِيَّةٌ (undetermined) a state of barbarism, or paganism 380<sup>7</sup> 609<sup>1</sup>,  
الْجَعَلِيَّةُ 264<sup>3</sup> 563<sup>14</sup>
- تَجَاوَلَ (pl. of تَجَوَّلَ) places where there are no way-marks 55<sup>9</sup>, metaph.  
mysteries 604<sup>12</sup>
- جَبِمٌ. جَبِمَ see 1007<sup>4</sup>
- جَبِمٌ (pl. of جَبِمٌ) thick, large 1007<sup>2</sup>
- جَبِنِمٌ. جَبِنِمٌ 769<sup>3</sup>
- جَوِبٌ. جَبَّ u. to cleave (with acc.) 311<sup>3</sup>, to cleave open (with عَنِ) 91<sup>6</sup>: to  
dig wells (acc.) 242<sup>7</sup>
- جَوَابٌ to answer one another 515<sup>10</sup>
- أَجَبٌ to be removed, dissipated (said of the darkness) 464<sup>14</sup>
- جَوْبٌ shield 96<sup>13</sup>
- جَوْدٌ. جَدَّ u. to water abundantly (with acc.) 637<sup>13</sup>, 687<sup>13</sup> 1064<sup>7</sup>, pass. 615<sup>1</sup>
- أَجْدٌ see 303<sup>3</sup>
- تَجَوَّدٌ to choose with care 947<sup>1</sup>
- حَوْدٌ copious rain (see 520<sup>5</sup>), applied to the sweat of a horse 673<sup>17</sup>

جَوَّرَ. جَوَّرَ u. to turn aside (intrans.) 33<sup>15</sup>, to take a person aside (with ب of the pers.) 489<sup>11</sup>

تَجَوَّرَ to fall, collapse (from weakness) 877<sup>3</sup>

اجْتَوَّرَ to become neighbours 2<sup>11</sup>

جَوَّرَ adj. out of the way (said of a place) 38<sup>13</sup>

جَوَزَ. أَجَازَ to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 216<sup>12</sup>: to give the signal of departure to the pilgrims (acc.) 450<sup>8</sup>, الاجَازَةُ the right of giving the signal 450<sup>6</sup>

تَجَاوَزَ to pass by (with acc.) 687<sup>13</sup> 906<sup>16</sup>

جَائِزَةٌ see 216<sup>12</sup>

جَوَازُ the act of giving to drink 216<sup>11</sup> 1034<sup>5</sup>

الجَوَازُ the constellation Gemini 502<sup>6</sup> 950<sup>10</sup> 1008<sup>15</sup> 1012 notes<sup>4</sup>

أَجْوَزُ (pl. of جَوَزُ) the middle of the body 176<sup>5</sup>

جوس. اَنَاجُوسَاءُ see الْحَوَسَاءُ s. r. حوس

جَوَعَ. جَوَعَةٌ — دَاعِي جَوَعَةٍ herald of destruction(?) 1023<sup>3</sup>

جَوَلَ. أَجَالٌ — أَجَالَةٌ see 289<sup>1</sup>: أُجْبِلْتُ مَجَاوِلَهُ it has been settled 435<sup>5</sup>

جَوْلٌ side of a well 598<sup>10</sup>, pl. أَجْوَالٌ 279<sup>6</sup>

جَوَانِلُ (= مَجَاوِلُ) see 435<sup>5</sup>

مَجَالٌ 288<sup>14</sup>, pl. مَجَاوِلُ see s. v. أَجَالٌ

مَتَدَجِّلٌ whirling (epith. of a dust-cloud) 289<sup>9</sup>

جُومَ. جُومٌ (Persian) goblet 364<sup>12</sup>

جُونٌ. جُونٌ any dark-coloured object o. g. dried urine 164<sup>5</sup>, the sweat of a camel 687<sup>3</sup>, a dark cloud 159<sup>5</sup>, the gloom of night 634<sup>7</sup>: fem. جَوْنَةٌ a sand-grouse 56<sup>3</sup>, الْجَوْنَةُ the setting sun 929<sup>14</sup>

- جَوْن (pl. of أَجْوَن) epith. of camels, said to mean either *white* or *black* 134<sup>14</sup>
- جَوْنِي see 56<sup>3</sup>
- جَو. جَو (Persian) *dignity, claim to respect* 618<sup>16</sup>
- جَوو. جَو low ground 122<sup>15</sup> 317<sup>8</sup> 479<sup>4</sup> 618<sup>10</sup>, du. 133<sup>1</sup>: *middle* (?) 167<sup>14</sup>
- جَوو low ground 849<sup>3</sup>
- جَمَعِي. جَمَعِي said of the stomach 395<sup>3</sup>
- اِجْتَمَعِي to detest (with acc.) 100<sup>9</sup> (= 419<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>12</sup>)
- جَمَعِي pain in the stomach 395<sup>2</sup>: metaph. *passionate desire* 160<sup>7</sup>, *thirst for vengeance* 992<sup>15</sup>
- جَبَد. جَبَد maṣd. جَبَد see 769<sup>13</sup>
- جَبِر. جَبِر certainly 459<sup>14</sup>
- جَبِش. جَبِش I. to burst forth, said of a wound 109<sup>5</sup>, of warriors 146<sup>10</sup> (= 328<sup>2</sup>), to boil over (like a cauldron) 547<sup>18</sup>, with ب 586<sup>18</sup> (cf. 987<sup>10</sup>)
- سَتَجَشَشَ to ask for troops (with acc. of the pers.) 1079<sup>5</sup>
- جَبِش epith. of a horse 588<sup>13</sup> (= 932<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>4</sup>), جَبِشُ الْأَجَارِي id. 589<sup>7</sup> (= 1080<sup>8</sup>): fem. جَبِشَتْ a blow which makes the blood spurt forth 987<sup>9</sup>

## ح

- حَبَب. حَبَب as an exclamation (with ب) 630<sup>6</sup> 825<sup>1</sup>
- حَبَّة — الْحَبَّةُ الْحَخْرَاءُ (= الْبُتْمُ) the fruit of the terebinth 709<sup>1</sup>
- حَبَاب coll. bubbles 429<sup>16</sup> 438<sup>15</sup> 449<sup>14</sup> 456<sup>16</sup>, أَمَّا الْحَبَابُ pools with a rippling surface 1032<sup>13</sup>
- حَبِر. حَبِر a Rabbi 42<sup>12</sup>, pl. أَحْبَارٌ 850<sup>12</sup>, الْأَحْبَارُ mentioned by Jarīr 340<sup>4</sup> (see Kūr'ān V 48, 68)

حُبَارِيَّات (pl. of حُبَارَى) *bustards*, metaph. *cowards* 1020<sup>9</sup>

حَبِير texture, properly of a fabric, hence applied to poetry 914<sup>5</sup> 985<sup>9</sup>

مَحْيُور well treated 610<sup>8</sup>

حَبَسَ i. to detain people on a journey 697<sup>12</sup> 17: intrans. to halt 777<sup>3</sup>

حَابَسَ intrans. cooped up 324<sup>9</sup>

مَحْبَسَ a sheet for a bed 937<sup>12</sup> (= 440<sup>3</sup>)

مَحْبَسَة confined (said of camels) 456<sup>14</sup>

حَبَشَ see أَحْبَشَى 176<sup>1</sup> (text doubtful)

حَبَضَ — حَبَضَ — حَبَضَ any scrap or vestige 907<sup>12</sup> (see 53<sup>2</sup>)

حَبَفَ i. masd. حَبَفَ (= حَبَطَ) 29<sup>2</sup> 41<sup>2</sup>

حَبَكَ closely woven, hence coll. helmets 676<sup>17</sup>, حَبِيكُ المَبِيضَ id. 677<sup>1</sup>

مَحْبُوكُ — مَحْبُوكَةُ القَفَا epith. of the penis 683<sup>7</sup> 1002<sup>5</sup>

حَبَلَ to be caught in a net (حَبْلَانَّة) 681<sup>17</sup>

حَابِل one who lays nets for wild animals 682<sup>18</sup>

حَبَل metaph. protection 591<sup>8</sup> 913<sup>6</sup> 936<sup>11</sup> 1013<sup>3</sup>, pl. حَبَال id. 198<sup>2</sup> (= 1058<sup>11</sup>): du. kindred on the father's and mother's side (?) 543<sup>16</sup>:  
pl. حَبَال long stretches of sand 687<sup>15</sup>

حَبَلَى — الحَبَلَى applied to Jarir 622<sup>9</sup> 623<sup>16</sup>: pl. حَبَالَى 705<sup>9</sup>

حَبَائِل (no singular?) cords 604<sup>4</sup> 605<sup>16</sup>

حَبْلَفَ short of stature 915<sup>12</sup>

حَبَا u. to crawl 35<sup>15</sup> 523<sup>3</sup> (?) 544<sup>5</sup>: to be near, appear in view 345<sup>11</sup>  
632<sup>11</sup> 687<sup>9</sup>: to bestow a gift 456<sup>1</sup> (= 1076<sup>14</sup>), with ب of the gift  
and acc. of the pers. 197<sup>17</sup> (= 1058<sup>10</sup>) 457<sup>9</sup> (= 1077<sup>10</sup>) 987<sup>2</sup>

حَبَا to benefit a person (acc.) 455<sup>10</sup> (= 1076<sup>12</sup>)



حَتَبِي to sit with the skirt of one's garment rolled up against one's back, .

hence to sit at ease 183<sup>1</sup> seq. 204<sup>4</sup> 778<sup>2</sup> 802<sup>6 10</sup>, to wait for (with ل)

574<sup>12</sup>: بَيْتُ الْحَتَبِيِّ a name given by al-Farazdaq to a verse of

his 774<sup>7</sup> (see 182<sup>15</sup>), مُحْتَبَى a place where one sits at ease 712<sup>5</sup>

(var. مُحْتَب)

حَب close, near together حَابِي الصَّلَوع 978<sup>14</sup>: said of an arrow which

nearly hits the target, pl. حَوَاب 795<sup>5</sup> seq.

حَبَة (pl. of حَاب) men who sit at ease 778<sup>2</sup>

حَبْر a skirt rolled up 204<sup>1</sup> seq. 222<sup>6</sup> 393<sup>13</sup>, pl. حَبِي 564<sup>4</sup> 854<sup>11</sup>, شَدُوا

حَبِي sit at ease! 708<sup>8</sup> 854<sup>3</sup> cf. 802<sup>7</sup>

حِب bestowal 456<sup>1</sup> (= 1076<sup>14</sup>): gift 198<sup>16</sup>

حَبِي a spreading cloud, du. 636<sup>8</sup>

حَبِير loaded with gifts 589<sup>12</sup> 1046<sup>9</sup>

حَتَّ . حَتَّ u. to shake down fruit 291<sup>6</sup>

حَتَد . حَتَد linag. 791<sup>12</sup>

حَتَر . حَتَر see 249<sup>13</sup>

حَتَر the part round the anus 249<sup>12</sup>

حَتْن . حَتْن see 795<sup>7</sup>

حَتْن see 795<sup>5</sup>

حَتِي . حَتِي even, followed by nomin. 394<sup>4</sup> (= 699<sup>7</sup>): حَتِي مَدَحْتَهُ so that  
thou wast compelled to eulogise him 497<sup>19</sup>

حَد . حَد see 97<sup>16</sup>

حَد . حَد II. to scatter money (absol.) 417<sup>17</sup>

حَاجِب . حَاجِب du. see 37<sup>5</sup>

حَجَبٌ *the edge of the sun's disk* 929<sup>14</sup>

حُجُبٌ — أَوْلِيَاءُ حُجُبٍ epith. of princes 1030<sup>10</sup>

حَاجِمٌ. حَجَمَ u. *to visit* a shrine, or any other sacred object (with acc.) 936<sup>9</sup>

مَحَاجِةٌ *route* 427<sup>4</sup>

حَجَجَ. حَجَّجَ *to retreat* 694 notes<sup>5</sup>

حَجَرٌ. حَتَجَرٌ see 183<sup>8</sup> (var.)

الرَّحَاجِرُ *the space on the north-western side of the Ka'ba* 486<sup>11</sup> seq.

حُجْرَةٌ *a compartment of a tent* 360<sup>14</sup>; pl. حُجُرَاتٌ or حُجَرَاتٌ *cattle-pens* 192<sup>10</sup> (= 236<sup>6</sup>), *abodes* in general 540<sup>6</sup> 696<sup>7</sup> (= 747<sup>15</sup>)

حَجْرِيَّةٌ *a bow made at Hajr* 313<sup>5</sup>

الْأَشْجَارُ (pl. of حَجَرٌ) *the stones of the Ka'ba* 870<sup>11</sup>; see also Index III s. v.

حُجْرٌ or حُجَّرٌ *the part round the eye* 444<sup>1</sup> (= 441<sup>4</sup>) 509<sup>18</sup>, pl. مَحَاجِرٌ 279<sup>1</sup> 330<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 441<sup>3</sup> (see 444<sup>2</sup>)

حَجِرٌ. حَجِيرٌ see 183<sup>7</sup> (var.)

اِحْتَجَزَ *to occupy a safe position* (?) 581<sup>13</sup> — see also 183<sup>7</sup> (var.)

حَجْرٌ *a ridge of high ground* 780<sup>3</sup>, pl. حُجُرَانٌ 780<sup>4</sup>; pl. حَوَاجِرٌ *barriers* (in a moral sense) 948<sup>1</sup>

حَاجِزٌ *fortress* (metaph.) 612<sup>11</sup>

مَحَاجِزٌ *bound with a cord* (حَاجِزٌ) 33<sup>2</sup>

حَجَلٌ. حَاجَلَ *to be covered up* 520<sup>11</sup>

حَاجِلٌ *fetter for the foot* 127<sup>0</sup> 166<sup>13</sup> 590<sup>1</sup>, du. 894<sup>1</sup>, pl. أَحْجَالٌ 277<sup>8</sup>; *ankle-ring* (worn by a woman) 1031<sup>10</sup>, du. 1044<sup>9</sup>; pl. حُجَيْلٌ *white feet of horses* 507<sup>8</sup>, حُجُولٌ *conspicuous* (said of an action) 992<sup>15</sup>

حُجِّلٌ (pl. of حَاجِلٌ) *hopping* (epith. of ravens) 213<sup>4</sup>

- حَاجِلٌ (pl. of حَاجِلَةٌ) *bed-curtains* 550<sup>15</sup> (construed as sing.), 831<sup>11</sup>
- مُحَاجِلٌ a horse *with white feet* 1024<sup>18</sup>, hence *conspicuous, illustrious* (said of a victory) 939<sup>6</sup>
- مُحَاجِلٌ (no singular?) *hoppings of ravens* 629<sup>9</sup>
- حَاجِمٌ . أَحَجِمُ to turn away (intrans.) 19<sup>20</sup> 275<sup>6</sup>
- حَاجِنٌ . مَحَاجِنٌ (pl. of مَحَاجِنٌ) *crooked sticks* 135<sup>2</sup> — for the phrase يَرْكُضَنَّ الْمَحَاجِنَ see under رَكَضَ
- حَاجِيٌ . حَاجِيٌ sagacity 544<sup>2</sup>
- حَدٌ . حَدٌ coll. *kites* 91<sup>16</sup>
- حَدَبٌ . حَدَبٌ to show favour to a person (with عَلَى) 402<sup>15</sup> 404<sup>1</sup> 921<sup>2</sup>
- تَحَدَبٌ id. 766<sup>11</sup> 901<sup>11</sup>
- حَدَبٌ — ذُو حَدَبٍ *billowy* (epith. of a sea) 758<sup>13</sup> 791<sup>2</sup>
- حَدَبٌ *desirous, eager* 855<sup>11</sup>
- حَدَابٌ (pl. of حَدَابَةٌ) *low hills* 1036<sup>2</sup>
- حَدَثٌ . حَدَثٌ حَدَثَ نَفْسَهُ — حَدَثَ to be vain, conceited 1090<sup>11</sup>, to intend to do a thing (with ب) 366<sup>15</sup>
- أَحَدَثَ to do a thing afresh (with acc.) 707<sup>10</sup>
- حَادِثٌ *recent* (opp. to قَدِيمٌ) 21<sup>11</sup>
- حَدِثٌ *skilled in speech and narration* 25<sup>1</sup>
- حَدَثٌ misfortune 448<sup>7</sup> 451<sup>9</sup> 892<sup>13</sup>
- حَدِثٌ prep. soon after 1046<sup>5</sup>
- حَدِيثًا adv. recently 370<sup>12</sup> 737<sup>9</sup> 773<sup>6</sup> 1079<sup>10</sup>
- أَحْدَاتٌ (pl. of حَدَثٌ) — كُنْ عَلَى أَحْدَاتِ الْبَصْرَةِ he was appointed to suppress the disturbances at al-Baṣra 684<sup>6</sup> (see Balādhurī, Gloss. s. v.)

- مُحَدَّثٌ *new-fangled (?)*, i. e. *badly made* (said of a sword) 413<sup>16</sup> (= 385<sup>7</sup>)  
 حَدَجٌ. حَدَجٌ *a woman's litter* 76<sup>12</sup> seq. 495<sup>7</sup> (= 656<sup>17</sup>), pl. أَحْدَاجٌ 868<sup>10</sup> 869<sup>5</sup>  
 حَدَدٌ. حَدَدٌ *to be incensed against a pers. (with ل)* 116<sup>9</sup>  
 حَدَّادٌ *jailor* 983<sup>10</sup>  
 حَدِيدَةٌ *the scale of a balance* 497<sup>5</sup>: pl. حَدَائِدٌ *chains, fetters* 982<sup>9</sup> 990<sup>6</sup>  
 مُحْدُوْدٌ *unfortunate* 306<sup>4</sup> 314<sup>11</sup> 583<sup>5</sup>  
 حَذَرَ. حَذَرَ *u. or i. to cast forth, expel* 45<sup>15</sup>: *to wash down* 177<sup>7</sup>: *to drive down* 662<sup>9</sup>  
 حَازِرٌ *stout* 697<sup>11</sup>, حَازِرَةُ الْمَنَاقِبِ *epith. of a mare* 675<sup>10</sup>  
 حَذَرَجَةٌ. حَذَرَجَةٌ *coll. twisted whip-cords* 618<sup>7</sup>  
 حَدَسٌ. حَدَسٌ *conjecture* 220<sup>14</sup>  
 حَدَلٌ. حَدَلٌ (pl. of أَحَدَلٌ) *lop-sided* 370<sup>16</sup>  
 حَدَمٌ. احْتَدَمَ *to become very hot* 1085<sup>9</sup>  
 حَدَى. تَحَدَّى *to make for, attack (with acc.)* 643<sup>14</sup>  
 حَذَنٌ. أَحَدٌ *having a scanty tail (said of a camel)* 661<sup>11</sup>: *metaph. rapid, impossible to arrest* 105<sup>16</sup>  
 حَذَفٌ. حَذَفٌ *a certain kind of sheep, or goat, having a small body* 801<sup>3</sup> (as var.)  
 حَذَفَرٌ. حَذَافِيرُهُ (= بِأَجْمَعِهِ) 215<sup>14</sup>  
 حَذَمٌ. حَذَمَ *i. to cut off* 927<sup>8</sup>, مَحْذُومٌ *multilated* 927<sup>12</sup>  
 احْتَذَمَ 869<sup>1</sup>, see Additions and Corrections  
 حَذَوٌ. أَحَذَى *to be shod (said of camels)* 578<sup>12</sup>  
 حَرْبٌ. حَرْبٌ *u. to plunder a person* 47<sup>7</sup> (= 782<sup>1</sup>) 1024<sup>17</sup> (text doubtful), with ب of the thing 154<sup>3</sup>  
 حَرْبٌ *to anger* 977<sup>6</sup>

- حَرْبٌ construed as masc. 15<sup>15</sup>
- حَرْبٌ ruin 418<sup>12</sup> (var. عَرْب 1071<sup>4</sup>)
- حَرْبٌ. حَرْبٌ a kind of plant 208<sup>13</sup>
- حَرَّثَ. حَرَّثَ i. to devote oneself to a thing (acc.) 947<sup>6</sup>
- حَرَّثَ parentage 203 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- حَرَجَ. حَرَجَ to forbid (with عَلَى of the pers.) 417<sup>5</sup>
- حَرَجَاتٍ — يَوْمَ الْحَرَجَاتِ see Index IV s. v. حَرَجَاتٍ
- حَرْجَةٌ small thicket 470<sup>13</sup>
- أَحْرَجَ (pl. of حَرْجٌ?) ostriches' eggs 456<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- حَرَجِيَّةٌ (pl. of حَرْجِيَّةٌ) tall camels 559<sup>3</sup>
- حَرْجَفَ. حَرْجَفَ hurricane 560<sup>3</sup> 596<sup>12</sup>
- حَرَدَ. حَرَدَ to anger 677<sup>17</sup>
- حَارَى to yield little, be niggardly 610<sup>17</sup>
- حَارِدٌ furious (epith. of a lion) 22<sup>17</sup> 990<sup>13</sup>, pl. حَوَارِدُ 987<sup>6</sup>
- حَرَدَ anger 570<sup>3</sup>
- حَرَدَ see 216<sup>8</sup> seq.
- حَرَوْدٌ the act of fleeing 666<sup>11</sup>
- حَرِيدٌ solitary 581<sup>17</sup> 649<sup>5</sup>
- حَرَدٌ see Index III s. v.
- أَحْرَدٌ an animal having an injured fore-foot 216<sup>15</sup> 483<sup>3</sup> 800<sup>7</sup>, pl. حَرْدٌ 593<sup>10</sup>, or حَرْدَانٌ 216<sup>8</sup> (as var.)
- حَرَزَ. أَحْرَزَ to thirst for vengeance 526<sup>16</sup>
- حَرٌ the middle of a thing (= جَوْز), حَرٌ بِلَادِهِم 393<sup>3</sup>, حَرٌ أَبْيَيْتَ 845<sup>15</sup>,



حُرَّاتُ الْوُجُوهِ 147<sup>14</sup> (cf. 574<sup>3</sup>), pl. حُرَّاتُ applied to the faces of women 89<sup>12</sup>, to the faces of camels 559<sup>8</sup>: pl. الْأَحْرَارُ the free, i. e. the Persian nobles 645<sup>7</sup>; بنو الْأَحْرَارِ id. 645<sup>1 16</sup>

حُرَّارٌ see 1007<sup>14</sup>

حَرَانٌ *thirsty* metaph. 1046<sup>18</sup>, pl. حَرَارٌ 233<sup>12</sup> 253<sup>11</sup>

حَرُورٌ (fem.) *hot wind* 516<sup>6</sup> 529<sup>14</sup> 756<sup>1</sup>

حَرُورِيٌّ 983<sup>11</sup>

حَرُورِيَّةٌ abstract from حَرٌّ 623<sup>7</sup>: see also Index III s. v. الْحَرُورِيَّةُ

أَحْرَارٌ see above, s. v. حَرٌّ

مُسْتَحَرٌّ *violent* (said of a battle) 349<sup>3</sup>

حَرْزٌ حَرْزٌ to insert 641<sup>16</sup>

أَحْرَزٌ to seize, appropriate to oneself (with acc.) 163<sup>11</sup> 191<sup>17</sup> 505<sup>13</sup>: to preserve 313<sup>2</sup> 423<sup>9</sup> 725<sup>6</sup> 836<sup>11</sup> 877<sup>8</sup>

حَرْزٌ refuge 178<sup>1</sup> 658<sup>10</sup>

حَرِيْزٌ one who seeks refuge 649<sup>5</sup>

حَرْشٌ حَرْشٌ i., حَرَّشٌ see 946 notes<sup>5</sup>

إِحْتَرَشَ to hunt lizards (acc.) 447<sup>3</sup>

حَرْشَفٌ a troop of men on foot 572<sup>10</sup>

حَرْصٌ a kind of plant (called also أَشْنَانٌ) 318<sup>5</sup>

حَرْفٌ to turn aside (intrans.) 561<sup>1</sup>, with عَنْ 49<sup>1</sup>

حَرْفٌ a lean she-camel 479<sup>10</sup> 618<sup>9</sup> 823<sup>9</sup> 891<sup>13</sup>: phrase, formula 796<sup>1</sup>, pl.

حُرُوفُ الصِّفَاتِ prepositions 913<sup>8</sup> 916<sup>9</sup>

مُحَرَّفٌ distorted in figure(?) 978<sup>14</sup>

مُحَارَفٌ (?) 893<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

- حرفش . اِحْرَفَشَ to raise the crest, metaph. to boast (with ب) 51
- حرق . الحارقن two sinews in the thigh 978<sup>12</sup> 1017 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- حرقص . حَرَقِصَ (pl. of حُرْقُوصَ) small beetles 157<sup>6</sup>
- حرف . حَرَفَ (pl. of حَرَفَةٌ) the hip-joints (called also الغُرَابَان) 71<sup>17</sup>
- حرء . حَرَأَ see 53<sup>2</sup> seq.
- حرم . حَرَمَ i. to withhold, deprive (with 2 acc.'s) 585<sup>4</sup>
- حُرْمَةُ — حُرْمَاتُ اللَّهِ 1058<sup>15</sup> (see K̲ur'ān XXII 31)
- مَحْرُومٌ unsuccessful (said of implements) 632<sup>6</sup>
- مَحَارِمُ (pl. of مَحْرَمٌ) bonds of kinship 900<sup>2</sup>
- حرمَل . حَرَمَلَ coll. rue 544<sup>5</sup> 708<sup>4</sup>
- حزحز . حَزَحَزَ see 440<sup>10</sup>
- حز . حَزَّ u. to become sour (said of milk) 661<sup>1</sup>
- حَاِزِرٌ sour milk 675<sup>17</sup>; adj. sour 676<sup>15</sup>
- حَزْرَانٌ sour milk 929<sup>11</sup>
- حَزْرٌ a full-grown youth 864<sup>1</sup>
- حزز . حَزَزَ moment, occasion 30<sup>10</sup>
- حَزِيْرٌ rough ground 271<sup>16</sup> 634<sup>14</sup> 1003<sup>6</sup> 1023<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَحَزَرٌ 61<sup>16</sup> 673<sup>5</sup>
- حَزَزَاتٌ pangs 371<sup>6</sup> 776<sup>7</sup>
- حزق . حَزَقَ (?) see 709<sup>4</sup>
- حزم . حَزَمَ a stony hill 998<sup>7</sup>, pl. حَزْمٌ 175<sup>8</sup>
- حَزْمَةٌ a bundle of firewood 930<sup>12</sup>
- حَزَامَةٌ — أَمٌ حَزَامَةٌ a heavy blow (?) 409<sup>18</sup> (cf. 672<sup>7</sup>, also كَيْسَانٌ أَمٌ kick, Mubarrad 637)

حَيَزَمٌ *breast* 4<sup>1</sup>, du. *prominent parts* 618<sup>10</sup>, pl. حَيَازِيمٌ 502<sup>3</sup>, or حَيَازِمٌ 343<sup>12</sup> 754<sup>7</sup>

أَحْرَمٌ *rough ground* 1081<sup>2</sup> (text doubtful)

مَكْرَمٌ *girth of a camel* 479<sup>14</sup>

حَزَنٌ. حَزُونٌ (pl. of حَزْنٌ) *rough places* 188<sup>13</sup>

حُرُونَةٌ *id.* 162<sup>4</sup> 288<sup>6</sup> 301<sup>13</sup>

حَزِيٌّ. حَازِيَةٌ *a female soothsayer* 373<sup>6</sup>

حَزَاةٌ (pl. of حَازٍ) *soothsayers* 661<sup>11</sup>

حَسَبٌ. أَحْسَبُ a. used parenthetically, أَحْسَبُ as *I think*, i. e. *if I be not mistaken* 1095<sup>5</sup>

تَحَسَّبَ to *ascertain by inquiry* (?) 428<sup>5</sup>

اِحْتَسَبَ to *reckon the death of a person as a claim to reward* (with acc. of the pers.) 282<sup>7</sup>

أَحْسَابٌ (pl. of حَسَبٌ) *celebrated persons* (= ذَوُو حَسَبٍ) 147<sup>16</sup>

مُحَاسِبُ الْأَعْمَالِ — مُحَاسِبٌ epith. of God 283<sup>17</sup>

حَسِرَ. اسْتَخَسَرَ to *become weary* 196<sup>4</sup>

حَسِيرٌ *weariness* (lit. *weary part*) 515<sup>17</sup>

حَسَسَ. حَسَّ u. to *shrive* (said of fire) 74<sup>12</sup>; i. to *feel tenderness* for a person (with ل) 83<sup>4</sup>

حَسٌّ a *feeling of tenderness* 83<sup>3</sup>; a *swift mare* (?) 673<sup>12</sup> — see Aghāni X 45<sup>9</sup>

حَسَا. حَسَاكُ *rancour* 740<sup>14</sup>

حَسَلَ. حَسَلَ (u. or i.?) to *leave a remnant* 97<sup>15</sup>

حَسِيلٌ remnant, *worthless fragments* (= حَسَلَةٌ) *ibid.*

- حسم. حَسَمَ epith. of a sword 947<sup>1</sup> 1012<sup>11</sup> 1016<sup>10</sup>: du. *sword-edges* 625<sup>1</sup>
- حسن. حَسَنَ or حُسْنٌ, followed by مَا 41<sup>12</sup> seq.
- حَسَنٌ coll. a kind of shrub 190<sup>11</sup> 192<sup>1</sup> (= 235<sup>17</sup>)
- حسي. حَسَى to give to drink (with acc. of the pers.) 52<sup>9</sup> (= 785<sup>9</sup>)
- حَسَى to drink (with acc.) 406<sup>16</sup>
- حشد. حَشَدَ i. to come together for battle 146<sup>10</sup> 656<sup>4</sup>: to join in supporting a person (with ل) 458<sup>15</sup> (= 1077<sup>15</sup>) 1073<sup>4</sup>
- حَشَدَ see حَلَبَ
- حوشد (pl. of حَاشِدَةٌ) massed together, epith. of waves or streams 982<sup>1</sup>
- حشر. حَشَرَ (= حَشَرٌ?) slender, tapering, epith. of أَشَدَّ 406<sup>11</sup>
- حَشَرَ see 97<sup>16</sup>
- حشش. حَشَّ u. to fill, stuff, used of feeding horses (with 2 acc.'s) 107<sup>16</sup>, pass. كُنَّ الرَّحَلُ حَشَّ بَجُونَةٍ as if the saddle were filled with (i. e. borne on the back of) a sand-grouse 56<sup>2</sup>: to supply a fire with fuel (with acc. of the fire and ب of the fuel), applied to war 481<sup>7</sup> 567<sup>6</sup> 1032<sup>13</sup>, pass. 366<sup>1</sup>, used also of a literal fire 900<sup>2</sup> — for تَحْشُشُ 106<sup>16</sup>, see "Additions and Corrections"
- حَشَّ (pl. of حَاشٍ) those who gather fodder 108<sup>5</sup>
- حَشَّةٌ a last breath, gasp 344<sup>16</sup> 518<sup>17</sup>, see also 54<sup>13</sup>
- حسو. حَسَا u. to wound in the intestines 328<sup>9</sup>
- حَسَوَى dregs of a tribe 323<sup>13</sup> 377<sup>6</sup>
- حشش (pl. of حَشِيَّةٌ) couches 347<sup>9</sup>
- حصب. حَصَبَ i. to scatter pebbles 617<sup>2</sup>
- حَصَبٌ a violent wind 810<sup>12</sup>

حصد. حَصَدَ firmly twisted, said of a rope 801<sup>14</sup>

مَشَحَصَدَ firm, said of the muscles 605<sup>5</sup>

حَصِر. حَصِر stinginess 459<sup>15</sup>

حَصِير stingy 324<sup>16</sup>

حصص. حَصَّ u. (?), maṣd. حَصَّص, see 41<sup>3</sup>

أَخَصَّ hairless 681<sup>14</sup>, fem. حَصَاء 5<sup>5</sup>

حصل. حَصَلَ summed up, 713<sup>13</sup>

مَحْصَل (pl. of مَحْصَلٌ?) results 604<sup>9</sup> 714<sup>14</sup>

حصه. حَصَم i. see 41<sup>3</sup>

حصن. حَصَن a thorough-bred horse 880<sup>16</sup>, pl. حَصَن 354<sup>15</sup> 814 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.),  
or حَصْن 937<sup>9</sup>

حواصن (pl. of حاصِن) chaste women 911<sup>12</sup> 939<sup>7</sup>

حصي. حَصَى (or حَصَا 913<sup>3</sup> 1099<sup>2</sup>) number, especially the sum total of a tribe  
187<sup>9</sup> 568<sup>2</sup> 17 571<sup>4</sup> 572<sup>3</sup> 870<sup>18</sup> 1037<sup>14</sup>

حصدة intelligence (?) 1086<sup>9</sup> [see Hamāsa 632<sup>24</sup>]

حضر. حَضَرَ to run 154<sup>15</sup>

حَضِر coll. those who settle in a place, hence men slain in battle 391<sup>17</sup> 392<sup>5</sup>

حَضِرَة coll. settled tribes, or families (as opposed to بَادِيَّة) 984<sup>16</sup>

حَضَر the act of racing, hence rivalry 43<sup>15</sup> 247<sup>3</sup> 253<sup>3</sup> 859<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)

حَاضِر (pl. of حَاضِرٌ) persons present 140<sup>13</sup> 305<sup>11</sup>

حَاضِر see 531<sup>6</sup>

حَضَار (= حَضَار, see above) 900<sup>15</sup>

حَمَم lying in a place (acc.) 478<sup>2</sup>



- <sup>س</sup>حَصِيرٌ *swift* (epith. of a horse) 923<sup>12</sup>  
 . حَصَى . حَصِيصٌ *the foot of a hill* 213<sup>16</sup> 489<sup>10</sup>  
 . حَصْنٌ . حَصْنٌ metaph. *depth of darkness*, du. 618<sup>15</sup>  
 . حَضَبٌ . حَضَبٌ *the act of gathering fire-wood*, hence حَضَبِي فِي حَبْلِهِمْ *my aiding them* 428<sup>7</sup>  
 حَضْبَةٌ *a place where fire-wood is gathered (?)* 214<sup>15</sup>  
 . حَضَنَ . حَضَا u. *to press down* (with ب) 800<sup>7</sup>: *to reduce an amount* (acc.) 193<sup>14</sup> seq.  
 حَضَنَ *to drag down* (with acc.) 68<sup>3</sup> 309<sup>10</sup>  
 حَضَلٌ coll. *pustules* 5<sup>5</sup>  
 . حَضَمَ . حَضَمَ *crushed* 900<sup>9</sup>  
 حَضِيمَةٌ *a kind of cuirass* 485<sup>15</sup> 623<sup>15</sup> (= 320<sup>10</sup> 650<sup>13</sup>)  
 حَضَمَ *broken in pieces* 1026 notes  
 حَضِيمٌ i. e. the semicircular wall on the north-western side of the Ka'ba 118<sup>5</sup> 798<sup>9</sup>  
 حَضَمَ *crumbled* (said of hail-stones) 42<sup>15</sup>  
 . حَضَّ . حَضَارٌ *an enclosure* (for cattle, etc.) 361<sup>5</sup>  
 . حَضِنَ . حَضِنَ *endowed with, possessed of* (with ب) 1025<sup>5</sup>  
 . حَضِيَ . حَضَى *to obtain favour* 798<sup>6</sup>: *to gain the victory* 419<sup>11</sup>  
 حَضَوَةٌ, حَضَوَةٌ — حَضَوٌ جَدٌ *good luck* 989<sup>12</sup>  
 حَضِيَّةٌ *favourite wife* (with ب of the husband) 874<sup>15</sup>  
 . حَضَتْ . حَضَتْ *a harmless species of snake* 5<sup>2</sup> seq. (read الْحَقَاتُ) 968<sup>5</sup>  
 . حَضَمَ . حَضَمَ *a well* 516<sup>10</sup> 593<sup>1</sup>, pl. أَحْقَارٌ 343<sup>9</sup>  
 حَضَمَ *a grave* 381<sup>7</sup>

حَفِيرٌ *earth dug out to make a well* 13<sup>15</sup>

حَفِيرَةٌ (= حَقْرَةٌ, see above) 910<sup>9</sup>

مُحْفَرٌ *spade* 847<sup>8</sup> (cf. 875<sup>2</sup>)

حَفَرَ. حَفَرَ i. *to thrust with a spear* 47<sup>13</sup> 146<sup>15</sup> (= 328<sup>12</sup>) 327<sup>12</sup>, pass. 710<sup>9</sup>:  
*to urge on* 313<sup>5</sup>

حَفِظَ. حَافِظٌ *to display zeal* 708<sup>4</sup> 922<sup>12</sup>, maṣd. حَفَظَ 295<sup>10</sup> 777<sup>3</sup>

أَحَقَّتْ *to provoke, anger a person (acc.)* 127<sup>1</sup> 488<sup>6</sup>, مُحَفَّاتٌ *provocations* 83<sup>3</sup>

حَفِيْظٌ *zeal, ardour* 10<sup>5</sup> 13<sup>18</sup> 461<sup>10</sup> 603<sup>9</sup>, pl. حَفَائِظُ *things that excite zeal* 22<sup>10</sup>

مُحْتَفِظٌ *roused to anger* 1030<sup>5</sup>

حَفَفَ. حَفَّ i. *to rustle* 968<sup>6</sup>, maṣd. حَفِيفٌ 242<sup>17</sup> 339<sup>14</sup> 968<sup>6</sup>: u. *to surround*  
(with acc.) 1087<sup>3</sup>

اسْتَحَفَّ *to seize (with acc.)* 302<sup>16</sup> 647<sup>16</sup>, pass. 312<sup>1</sup>

مَحَقَّةٌ *a kind of litter* 657<sup>20</sup>

حَفَلَ. حَفَلَ i. *to care about (with acc.)* 666<sup>12</sup> 825<sup>6</sup> 832<sup>13</sup> 920<sup>10</sup>

اِحْتَفَلَ *to rush, see* 15<sup>11</sup> seq.

حَقْلُ الْحَرَاتِ (pl. of حَافِلٌ) *ready to be milked (said of sheep)* 11<sup>1</sup>,  
*with full udders* 370<sup>5</sup>

حَقْلَةٌ *torrent* 15<sup>10</sup>

حَقْلَةٌ see 97<sup>16</sup>

مُحَمِّلَةٌ *effort, struggle (?)* 257<sup>3</sup>

حَبَبَ. اسْتَحَبَبَ *to convey a message (acc.)* 1083<sup>7</sup>

حَبَابٌ *a woman's girdle* 166<sup>13</sup> 433<sup>12</sup> 1029<sup>10</sup>

- حَقِيبَةٌ *a cushion placed behind the saddle* 192<sup>4</sup> (= 235<sup>20</sup>), pl. حَقَائِبُ 317<sup>11</sup> 883 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 921<sup>5</sup>
- حَقَبٌ (pl. of حَقَبٌ) *hind-girths of camels* 347<sup>6</sup>: (pl. of حَقَبٌ or حَقَبٌ) *times, years* 411<sup>13</sup>
- حَقَبٌ *made to ride behind another on the same beast* 147<sup>13</sup>
- حَقَرٌ. حَقَرَةٌ *contempt* 1068<sup>9</sup>
- حَقَفٌ. حَقْفٌ *slender in the girth* (epith. of a gazelle) 598<sup>7</sup>
- حَقَقٌ. حَقَقٌ *to dispute, wrangle* 307<sup>11</sup>
- حَقٌّ *a round box* 1045<sup>7</sup> [see Dīnawarī 45<sup>5</sup> = Ṭabarī I 824<sup>3</sup>]
- حَقَّةٌ *a she-camel of mature age* 205<sup>15</sup>
- حَقٌّ *centre* 235<sup>13</sup>
- حَقِيقَةٌ *that which one is bound to defend* 692<sup>15</sup> 702<sup>16</sup>, pl. حَقَائِقُ 781<sup>4</sup>
- حَقْلٌ. حَقْلٌ (pl. of حَقْلٌ) *old men* 3<sup>4</sup>
- أَحَقْلٌ (pl. of حَقْلَةٌ) *a disease which attacks camels in the belly* 321<sup>9</sup>
- مُحَوِّلٌ *decrepit* 1044<sup>15</sup>
- حَقْنٌ. حَقْنٌ *u. to preserve milk in a skin-bottle for churning* 948<sup>4</sup> seq.
- حَقْوٌ. حَقْوٌ *waist, du. حَقْوًا بَطْنِيَا* 985<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَحْق 752<sup>13</sup>
- حَدَأٌ. حَدَأٌ *u. — حَكَّتْ بَرَكِيهَا she knelt down with her full weight on her breast (applied primarily to a she-camel) 311<sup>6</sup> — cf. Ḥamāsa 145<sup>17</sup>, where we should read بَرَكَةٌ*
- حَدَأٌ *to rub oneself against a thing, hence to remain in a place (with ب)* 1037<sup>4</sup>
- حَدَمٌ. حَدَمٌ *u. to reach the utmost point, i. e. to attain to old age* 65<sup>9</sup> [see Ibn K̲utaiba Sh. 104<sup>14</sup>]

حَكَمَ *to restrain* (absol.) 65<sup>2</sup>

أُحْكِمَ *to be tightened* (said of a rope) 588<sup>3</sup> (= 1081<sup>7</sup>)

حَكَمَ *judge*, du. حَكَمَا قُرَيْشٍ i. e. 'Abd-Manāf and Hāshim 224<sup>9</sup>

حَكَمَ (pl. of حَكَمَة) *curbs for horses, hence restraint, tyranny* 645<sup>17</sup>

حَكَمَاتُ *curbs* 50<sup>3</sup> (see 65<sup>7</sup>)

أَحْكَمَ *most resolute* 988<sup>1</sup>

اِحْتَكَمَ *arbitration* 1019<sup>4</sup>

مُحَمِّدَةً *a verse of the Kur'ān* 1029<sup>14</sup>

مُسْتَحْكَمٌ *firm, staunch* 986<sup>3</sup>

حَلَا. حَلَا *to drive away, repel* 87<sup>10</sup> 174<sup>9</sup> 659<sup>3</sup>, مَحَلَّاتُ camels kept away from the water 1008<sup>3</sup>

حَلَب. أَحَلَبَ *to help* (with acc.) 574<sup>16</sup>, مُحَلِّبٌ helper 39<sup>4</sup> 297<sup>5</sup> 646<sup>3</sup> — see also "Additions and Corrections" note on 894<sup>9</sup>

حَلَبٌ *fresh milk* 924<sup>1</sup>, metaph. *benefit* 982<sup>12</sup> (as var.): حَلَبِي وَحَشْدِي i. e. *all my powers* 145<sup>13</sup> (as var.)

حَلَبٌ *a plant on which antelopes feed* 280<sup>7</sup>

حَلَبَةٌ *a troop of race-horses* 43<sup>12</sup>, pl. حَلَبَاتُ 488<sup>13</sup>

الْحَالِبَانِ the two veins of the thigh 36<sup>2</sup> 480<sup>5</sup>; for 673<sup>17</sup> see فَتَرَ

حَلَائِبُ (regarded by some as an irregular plural of حَلَبَةٌ) *troops of cavalry who come to assist some one* 196<sup>8</sup> 197<sup>12</sup> 582<sup>17</sup> 609<sup>1</sup> [see Lisān 1 322<sup>8</sup>]

حَلِيبٌ *fresh milk* 929<sup>11</sup>

أَحَالِيبُ (pl. of حَلَابَةٌ) *draughts of milk sent home from the pasture-grounds* 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>)

حلحل. تَحَلَّلَ *to move away (intrans.)* 129<sup>11</sup> 188<sup>4</sup>

جلس. جِلْسٌ *a cloth placed under the saddle, hence a she-ass is called* أُمُّ جِلْسٍ  
466<sup>8</sup>, pl. أَجْلَاسٌ 62<sup>14</sup>

مُجَلَّسٌ furnished with a جِلْسٌ — مُجَلَّسَاتٌ بِالْبُيُوتِ said of mares 458<sup>6</sup>

حلف. حَلَفَ i. followed by عَلَى يَمِينٍ 922<sup>15</sup>

حَالَفَ metaph. *to remain in a place (acc.)* 1000<sup>11</sup>

حَلَفَ the act of swearing 52<sup>7</sup>

حَلَفَةٌ as an exclamation (= حَلَفْتُ حَلَفَةً) 21<sup>12</sup>

حلق. حَلَقَ *to soar in spirals (said of an eagle)* 946<sup>4</sup> 984<sup>10</sup>, مُتَحَلِّقٌ *revolving*  
(said of a star) 1046<sup>13</sup>

حَلَقَةٌ a coat of mail 639<sup>8</sup>

حَالِقٌ a bare mountain 680<sup>9</sup>, pl. حَوَالِقٌ 1015<sup>13</sup>

حَلَاقَةٌ hairs shaven off 705<sup>11</sup>

الْمُحَلَّقُ that which is marked with a circle, a name applied to the camels  
of the Banū Zurāra 228<sup>12</sup>

حلقم. حَلَقَمٌ (pl. of حُلُقَمٌ) throats 375<sup>10</sup>

حلل. حَلَّى i. *to be accomplished (said of a vow)* 540<sup>5</sup>; u. *to be situated (said*  
*of an abode)* 758<sup>8</sup>

تَحَلَّى *to become quit of an oath (absol.)* 1025<sup>13</sup>, with ب 1086<sup>2</sup>

تَحَلَّى *to alight together* 48<sup>8</sup> (= 782<sup>13</sup>)

تَحَلَّى *to be situated (said of an abode)* 1064<sup>8</sup>; *to dwell* 1082<sup>8</sup>

تَحَلَّى coll. (as opposed to التَّحْمُسُ) 666<sup>17</sup>

حَلَّةٌ a suit of clothes 416<sup>5</sup> 464<sup>8</sup> seq., pl. حُلَى 187<sup>19</sup> 223<sup>9</sup>

حَلِيلٌ husband 824<sup>5</sup>, حَلِيلَةٌ wife 876<sup>1</sup>



إَحْبِيلُ *orifice* 855<sup>9</sup>, pl. أَحَابِيلُ 527<sup>1</sup>

مَحَلٌّ *a place suitable for dwelling in* 278<sup>10</sup> 780<sup>3</sup>

حَلَمَ. حَتَلَمَ *to become mature (said of a youth)* 926<sup>8</sup>, maṣd. 536<sup>5</sup>

حَلَمَ coll. *ticks in a skin* 935<sup>13</sup>

حَلَمَ adj. *suffering from ticks* 294<sup>7</sup>

حَلَمَةٌ *a kind of shrub* 490<sup>7</sup>

أَحْلَامَ (pl. of حَلَمَ) *minds, hence persons (used contemptuously)* 804<sup>11</sup>  
827<sup>9</sup>

حَلَوَ. حَلَا u. *to be sweet* 421<sup>20</sup> (var. إِحْلَوْنِي 422<sup>1</sup>)

حَلِيَّةٌ *softness* 267<sup>12</sup>

حَلَى. حَلَى see 54<sup>2</sup>

حَمَجَ. حَمَجَ *to grow lean, waste away* 858<sup>1</sup> (read حَمَجَ؟)

حَمَدَ. أَحْمَدَ *to find praiseworthy* 565<sup>1</sup>

حَمَرَ. حَمَرَ *to speak the language of Himyar* 814<sup>16</sup>

حَمْرَةٌ *erysipelas* 840<sup>10</sup> seq.

حُمُرَاتُ (pl. of حُمَارٌ) 232<sup>15</sup> 280<sup>17</sup>

حَمٍ violent (epith. of rain) 520<sup>5</sup>

حُمْرٌ epith. of a hurricane (so called because the air is red with dust) 560<sup>3</sup>

حَمِيرٌ applied to a woman 128<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

حَمَسَ. حَمَسَ *to become furious (said of a battle)* 585<sup>7</sup>

الْحَمْسُ see 665<sup>16</sup> (?) 666<sup>17</sup> (?)

أَحْمَسِي see 176<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

حَمَشَ . أَحْمَشَ to anger 927<sup>12</sup>: pass. to be stirred up (said of war) 224<sup>11</sup>

حَمَضَ . أَحْمَضَ to feed camels with salt herbage, applied metaph. to women (with 2 acc.'s) 925<sup>18</sup>: to communicate a salt taste (said of a skin-bottle) 921<sup>14</sup>, hence مَحْمِضَةُ الْوِطَابِ, said of camels, 921<sup>10</sup> (text doubtful)

حَمِضَةٌ salt herbage 674<sup>2</sup>

حَمِضَةٌ a camel that eats salt herbage 39<sup>16</sup>

حَمِضِيَّة id. 40<sup>1</sup>

حَمَضَ . حَمَاضٌ coll. certain desert shrubs (explained by حَمَاضٌ sorrel) 490<sup>7</sup> — see also 855 notes<sup>8</sup> seq.

حَمَقَ . حَمَقٌ stupid 846<sup>11</sup>

مُنْكَمِقٌ humbled, abased 1025<sup>15</sup>

حَمَلَ . حَمَلٌ i. to attribute a thing to some cause (with acc. and عَلَى) 350<sup>3</sup>

نَحْتَلُ trans. to mount a person (acc.) on a beast 48<sup>5</sup> (= 782<sup>10</sup>): to carry off captives (acc.) 1088<sup>5</sup>: intrans. to be stirred up against some one (with عَلَى) 927<sup>11</sup>

خَوَامِلُ (pl. of حَامِلَةٌ) troops who attack(?) 622<sup>8</sup>

حَمِيلٌ (pl. of حَمَلٌ) loads, i. e. women borne on camels 271<sup>6</sup> 676<sup>7</sup> 869<sup>5</sup>

حَمَلَانٌ a beast, or beasts, for riding 610<sup>6</sup> — see Tabari Gloss. s. v.

حَمَلٌ (pl. of حَمْلَةٌ) beasts of burden 630<sup>5</sup>

حَمِيلٌ (dimin. of حَامِلٌ) 116<sup>16</sup> seq.

مَحْمَلٌ burden, hence weight 819<sup>7</sup>

مَحْمَلٌ (pl. of مَحْمَلٌ) sword-belts 995<sup>2</sup>

حَمَلِيَّ . حَمَالِيَّ goldsmiths' bellows 214<sup>6</sup>

حَمَلَفٌ . حَمَلَفٌ (pl. of حَمَلَفٌ) the interior of the eye-lids 131<sup>1</sup> 838<sup>12</sup>

حَمَّ. حَمَّ to blacken 320<sup>16</sup>: حَمَّكُمْ blackened 83<sup>1</sup>, hence, as a noun of place,  
a smith's forge 776<sup>3</sup>

حَمَم blackness 818<sup>7</sup> (var. حَمَم)

حَمَم charcoal 339<sup>12</sup> 377<sup>10</sup> 801<sup>10</sup> 967<sup>6</sup>

أَحَم black (with soot, etc.) 853<sup>8</sup>: sunburnt 175<sup>5</sup>

حَمِيم kinsman 667<sup>5</sup>

حَمَن. حَمَن coll. ticks 902<sup>13</sup>

حَمَى. حَمَى i. to be a defender (absol.) 898<sup>15</sup>: to render a place inaccessible  
to some one (with 2 acc's) 255<sup>13</sup>

حَامَى to be a defender (absol.) 194<sup>14</sup> 1016<sup>17</sup>

أَحَمَى to defend, render inaccessible (with acc.) 493<sup>17</sup> 997<sup>5</sup>, with acc.  
and عَلَى 509<sup>4</sup> 903<sup>9</sup>

تَحَامَى to avoid, keep aloof from an object (acc) 803<sup>14</sup> 804 notes<sup>4</sup>,  
pass. 514<sup>5</sup>

حَمَا (in rhyme for حَمَى) 63<sup>15</sup>

حَمَى heat 294<sup>2</sup>

حَام hot 8<sup>7</sup> 502<sup>9</sup>: subst. a hot day 1008<sup>3</sup>

حَامِيَّ defender (masc.) 235<sup>11</sup> 1066<sup>13</sup>: line of defence 674<sup>3</sup>: pl. حَوَام  
painful effects 121<sup>10</sup>: slopes of a mountain 274<sup>16</sup> 1015<sup>13</sup>

حَبِل. حَبِل short of stature 758<sup>4</sup>

حَنَت. حَوَانِيَت see under حَنُو

حَنَم. حَنَم coll. wine-jars 904<sup>9</sup>

حَنَس. حَنَس (pl. of حَنَس) gloomy 232<sup>5</sup>

حَنَط. أَحَنَط to embalm metaph. 1069<sup>18</sup>

حنف. حَنَفَ to perform religious exercises 595<sup>15</sup>

حَنَفَ a twist in the foot of a horse 95<sup>11</sup>

حُنْفَ (pl. of أَحْنَفُ) 95<sup>13</sup>

حَنِيفٌ a heathen (in the mouth of a Christian) 314<sup>15</sup>: metaph. (= شَرِّج) 378<sup>11</sup>

حنق. أَحْنَقَ to grow lean 841<sup>11</sup> (as var.) 842<sup>9</sup>

حَنِقَ (pl. of حَنِقَ or حَنِيفٌ?) angry 716<sup>6</sup>

مُحْنَقٌ angered 1046<sup>16</sup>

مَحْنِيقٌ (pl. of مَحْنِيقٌ?) lean(?), said of camels 716<sup>2</sup>

حنكل. حَنَكْلٌ explained as short of stature, swarthy, or old 878<sup>14</sup>, fem. حَنَكْلَةٌ 878<sup>12</sup>, pl. حَنَاكِلُ 23<sup>4</sup>

حنن. حَنَ coll. a species of demons 129<sup>6</sup>

حَنَنٌ wife du. 410<sup>1</sup> (= 672<sup>8</sup>)

حَنَانٌ moaning (adj.), حَنَانَةُ الرِّيحِ epith. of a storm 596<sup>12</sup>

حنو. حَنَ ū. intrans. to turn towards some one for protection (with اِلَى) 197<sup>15</sup> (= 1058<sup>9</sup>), said of a gazelle turning towards its fawn (with لَ) 631<sup>14</sup>

حَنُوٌ a bend in a valley 638<sup>14</sup>: the bone above the eye 441<sup>9</sup>: pl. أَحْنَاؤُ the sides of a well 1022<sup>10</sup>: the coils of a serpent 1039<sup>7</sup>: metaph. difficulties, complications 216<sup>15</sup>

حَوَانِيَتٌ (pl. of حَوَانُوتٌ) 684<sup>10</sup>

مَحْنِيَةٌ a bend in a valley 50<sup>16</sup> (= 784<sup>6</sup>) 447<sup>10</sup>

حوب. حَبَ ū. to transgress against something (with بَ) 101<sup>8</sup>

حَوِبٌ wickedness 57<sup>17</sup>

- حَبِيَّةٌ *tenderness, affection* 381<sup>6</sup> (see Lisān I 326<sup>25</sup> seq.)
- حَوْتٌ . الْحَوْتُ *the name of a constellation* 520<sup>5</sup>
- حَوِيجٌ . حَاجَةٌ (pl. of حَاجَةٌ) 427<sup>11</sup>
- حَوَذٌ . حَذٌ u. *to overcome* (with acc.) 1099<sup>1</sup> (text doubtful)
- حَوْرٌ . حَارٌ u. *to come back* 41 notes <sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- أَحَارٌ *to swallow* 9<sup>2</sup> 519<sup>7</sup> 522<sup>4</sup>
- حَارَّةُ الْمَوْتِ — حَارَّةُ الْوَعَا *battle-field* 116<sup>1</sup>, *id.* 987<sup>9</sup> [see Ṭabari Gloss. s. r. حَوْر]
- حَوَارٍ or حَوَارٍ *answer* 257<sup>5</sup> 586<sup>6</sup>: *speech* in general 645<sup>14</sup>
- حَوَارٍ *young camel* 816<sup>7</sup> (= 1093<sup>6</sup>) 846<sup>3</sup> 863<sup>1</sup>
- حَوَارِيٍّ *white flour* 867<sup>10</sup> (= 890<sup>6</sup>)
- الْحَوَارِيُّ *the Apostle*, a title applied to az-Zubair ibn al-ʿAwwām 591<sup>8</sup> seq. 695<sup>1</sup> seq. 751<sup>17</sup> 997<sup>7</sup>, حَوَارِيُّ الرَّسُولِ *id.* 833<sup>1</sup>: pl. الْحَوَارِيُّونَ see 867<sup>11</sup> (= 890<sup>6</sup>)
- حَوِيرٌ see 257<sup>6</sup>
- مَحَارٌ *return* 89<sup>17</sup>
- مَحْمَرٌ *the pin of a pulley, metaph.* 1002<sup>4</sup>
- مَحْمَرٌ *answer* 435<sup>3</sup> seq.
- مَحْمُورَةٌ *utterance* 1034<sup>12</sup>
- حَوِزٌ . حَازٌ u. *to be victorious* (absol.) 1023<sup>9</sup>, metaph. applied to the darkness which takes possession of the sky 1009<sup>1</sup>: *to bring together* (with acc.) 658<sup>8</sup> (text doubtful)
- حَمَزٌ *to drive camels to the water* 91<sup>16</sup>
- حَوْسٌ . الْحَوْسَاءُ (var. الْحَوْسَاءُ) a name given by Jarīr to a poem 847<sup>6</sup>



- حوش. حَبَش a grove of palm-trees 573<sup>14</sup>
- حوص. تَحَوَّصَ to blink 588<sup>5</sup>
- حوص. حَوَّصَ to provide a place (acc.) with cisterns 514<sup>1</sup>
- حوص metaph. power, resources 77<sup>15</sup> 915<sup>15</sup> 958<sup>12</sup> 980<sup>11</sup>: for حوص الحمار see Index III s. v. غائب بن صَعْنَعَة
- حوظ. حَظَّ u. to guard, defend (with acc.) 64<sup>13</sup> (as var.) 598<sup>14</sup> 649<sup>9</sup>
- حِظَّ a moveable screen made of reeds 616<sup>10</sup> seq.
- حَوَّظَ (pl. of حَاطِظٌ) guardians 589<sup>12</sup>
- حوف. حَفَا du. حَافَتَيْهِ as prep. by the side of it 858<sup>14</sup>
- حوق. حَوْقُ (ما حَوَّلَ الْكَمَرَةَ = حَوْقٌ) 592<sup>10</sup>: for حَوْقُ الْحِمَارِ see Index III s. v. غائب بن صَعْنَعَة
- حود. حَوَّوْ applied to the weaving of poetry 985<sup>9</sup>
- حول. حَالَ u. to cease to shed rain (said of clouds) 1033<sup>6</sup>: حَالَ فِي مَتْنٍ فَرَسِهِ he leapt upon the back of his horse 582<sup>11</sup>
- حَوْلَ to attack (with acc.) 221<sup>17</sup>: to be on the point of doing something (with أَنْ) 478<sup>14</sup>
- حَوْلَ to attack (with عَلَى) 957<sup>8</sup>: to last for a year 537<sup>9</sup>, partic. مُحِيلٌ 537<sup>4</sup> 629<sup>13</sup> — see also below
- حَوَّلَ to move from one place to another, said of a tribe 307<sup>5</sup> 408<sup>1</sup> 587<sup>14</sup>, said of a rider who changes his mount 366<sup>10</sup>: to be metamorphosed into something (acc.) 260<sup>14</sup> 277<sup>1</sup> (= 294<sup>6</sup>)
- سَتَحَالَ to gaze at a distant object (acc.) in order to see whether it be moving 805<sup>4</sup>
- حَبَلٌ barren (said of a she-camel) 1045<sup>7</sup> <sup>11</sup>, pl. حَوَّلٌ applied to she-asses 3<sup>14</sup> (= 6<sup>4</sup>) — see also 480<sup>3</sup>

حَوْلٌ *crafty* 59<sup>9</sup>

حَوْلٌ *year* 74<sup>15</sup> 173<sup>8</sup> 302<sup>4</sup> 831<sup>4 11</sup>

حَوْلِيَّ *that has lasted a year* 164<sup>5</sup>

حَوْلِيَّ *prep. round* 348<sup>2</sup>

حَيْلٌ *barrenness (in a she-camel), metaph.* 437<sup>12</sup>

حَيْالٌ *prep. opposite* 235<sup>12</sup> 653<sup>4</sup>, حَيْالٌ *id.* 653<sup>5</sup>

مَحَالٌ *coll. vertebrae* 505<sup>3</sup>

مَحَالَّةٌ *a pulley for drawing water, metaph.* 1002<sup>4</sup>: لَا الْمَحَالَّةَ (= لَا مَحَالَّةً inevitably?) 149<sup>15</sup> cf. the Kitāb-al-Mu‘ammarīn ed. Goldziher p. 12<sup>1</sup>, where the MS likewise has الْمَحَالَّةَ

مُحَوِّلٌ *refuge, means of escape* 202<sup>13</sup> 707<sup>14</sup>, رَحْلٌ مُحَوِّلٌ *id.* 694<sup>17</sup>

مُكْبِلٌ *changing (intrans.)* 61<sup>13</sup>

حِمٌّ *a great mass (of water, etc.)* 758<sup>8</sup> 763<sup>5</sup>

حَوْمَةٌ *id.* 264<sup>3</sup> 407<sup>1</sup> 467<sup>5</sup> 957<sup>11</sup> 987 notes <sup>4</sup> (as var.), pl. حَوْمَاتٌ 375<sup>18</sup>  
467<sup>13</sup> 743<sup>16</sup> 752<sup>1</sup>

حَوَائِمٌ (pl. of حَائِمَةٌ) *hovering*, applied primarily to birds 763<sup>4</sup>, hence to camels *pressing towards the water* 615<sup>16</sup>, to lances *thirsting for blood* 390<sup>5</sup>, to hearts *pinning for love* 395<sup>2</sup> 962<sup>13</sup> — in the phrase وَحْنُ الشَّافِيَاتِ الْحَوَائِمِ 371<sup>7</sup> the first two words seem to refer to سُبُوف (verse 45) and the last to النَّفُوس (verse 46)

حَوْمَانٌ *stony ground* 890<sup>1</sup>, nom. unit. حَوْمَانَةٌ 826<sup>2</sup>, du. 394<sup>13</sup>

تَحْوَالٌ *the act of wandering, hovering round an object* 39<sup>1</sup>

حَوِيٌّ *dark-coloured (applied to luxuriant herbage)* 108<sup>14</sup>, pl. حَوٌّ applied to horses 154<sup>8</sup> 456<sup>15</sup>

حَوِيٌّ *1. to seize* 584<sup>20</sup> 611<sup>3</sup> 809<sup>10</sup> 835<sup>11</sup> (= 482<sup>7</sup>) 991<sup>4</sup>

- حَوَاطٍ *a camp of nomads* 821<sup>1</sup>
- حَوَايَا (pl. of حَوَاطٍ) *cushions on which women ride* 658<sup>4</sup>
- حيث. حَيْثُ *when* 366<sup>6</sup>: حَيْثُ *where* 192<sup>1</sup> (= 235<sup>17</sup>)
- حيد. حَادٍ I. *to avoid (with عَنِ)* 436<sup>5</sup>
- حير. تَحَيَّرَ *to be whirled about by the wind* 516<sup>6</sup>: *to wander about* 1095<sup>4</sup>
- حِسَارٍ *to remain stationary (said of a cloud)* 849<sup>3</sup>, مُسْتَحِيرٌ *still water* 311
- حَائِرٌ *a pool* 77<sup>9</sup>, pl. حَوَائِرُ 292<sup>5</sup>: حَائِرَاتٌ *wandering (?) epith. of ostriches* 456<sup>3</sup>
- حَيْرَى (أَبْدَاً) = حَيْرَى الدَّعْرِ — حَيْرَى 31<sup>1</sup>
- حيض. حِيَاضٌ (= دَمُ الْحَيْضِ) 476<sup>11</sup>
- حيف. حَيْفٌ *injustice* 57<sup>15</sup>
- حيف. الْحَيْفُ *the circuit, i. e. the mountains of Hāf* 468<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- حين. حَانَ I. *to perish* 35<sup>13</sup> 776<sup>17</sup> 940<sup>10</sup> — see حَائِنٌ below
- تَحَيَّنَ *to watch for the time of a thing (acc.)* 187<sup>15</sup>
- حَائِنٌ *a fool (see Tabari, Gloss.)* 879 notes<sup>2</sup> seq. (as var.), pl. حَائِنِينَ 29<sup>3</sup>
- حَيْنٌ *folly* 170<sup>17</sup> 240<sup>18</sup> 323<sup>5</sup> 538<sup>5</sup> 914 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.) 949<sup>3</sup> 990<sup>15</sup>
- حيو. أَحْبَبَى *to have a fertile season* 462<sup>11</sup> 463<sup>12</sup> 19
- أَسْتَحْيِي *to spare a person some pain (with acc. of the pers. and أَنِ)* 177
- حَيٌّ وَالشَّمْسُ حَيَّةٌ — حَيٌّ *while the sun is in the sky* 595<sup>7</sup>
- حَبَا *that which revives, refreshes* 345<sup>9</sup> 711<sup>12</sup> (as var.), حَبَى *id.* 539<sup>10</sup>
- مَكْبِيَا *face* 622<sup>12</sup>

## خ

- خَبَأَ. خَبَأَ a. to hide (trans.) 709<sup>15</sup>
- خَبِبَ. خَبِبَ u. to skip about (said of the young of wild animals) 1082<sup>11</sup>
- اُخْتَبَتَ to trot (said of a wolf) 810<sup>16</sup>
- خَبَبَ ambling gait of a mare 585<sup>17</sup> (= 1069<sup>11</sup>), applied also to the gait of wild beasts 881<sup>16</sup>
- خَبِيبَ id. 58<sup>2</sup>
- خَبَثَ. خَبَثَ the dross of iron 443<sup>15</sup>
- خَبِمَ. خَبِمَ u. (= صَرَطَ) 41<sup>3</sup>
- خَبِرَ. خَبَارٌ soft, crumbling ground 49<sup>12</sup> (= 783<sup>11</sup>) 247<sup>5</sup> 404<sup>6</sup> (= 766<sup>1</sup>) 497<sup>15</sup>  
(see Additions and Corrections)
- خَبْرٌ a grove of lote-trees (سَدْرٌ) 73<sup>14</sup> 16 159<sup>1</sup> 214<sup>11</sup> 482<sup>1</sup>, pl. خَبَارَى 73<sup>15</sup>
- خَبْرٌ (pl. of خَبْرٌ or خَبْرٌ) camels of noble breed, or camels which yield much milk 921<sup>10</sup>
- خَيْبَرِيَّةٌ a fever of Khaibar (which is noted for malaria, see Yāqūt II 505<sup>6</sup> seq.) 620<sup>6</sup>
- مَخْبَرٌ character (as opposed to مَنَظَرٌ external appearance) 1042<sup>15</sup>
- خَبَسَ. خُبَاسَةٌ booty 51<sup>7</sup> (= 784<sup>15</sup>), pl. خُبَاسَاتٌ 51<sup>9</sup>
- خَبِطَ. خَبِطَ i. to trample on something (acc.) 61<sup>16</sup> 737<sup>4</sup>, with acc. of the horse's hoof 206<sup>14</sup>: to grope one's way, travel by night through a place (acc.) 795<sup>16</sup>
- خَبِلَ. خَبِلَ delirium 138<sup>11</sup> (= 567<sup>17</sup>) 165<sup>7</sup>
- خَابِلٌ subst. a demon 472<sup>11</sup>, metaph. the passion of love 633<sup>8</sup>: as adj. اَلْخَبَالُ اَلْخَابِلُ id. 1044<sup>18</sup>

- خَبِلَ (pl. of أَخْبَلٌ) *demons (that cause madness)* 633<sup>2</sup>  
 خَبُو. خَبٌ u. see 627 notes <sup>4</sup>, and Additions and Corrections  
 خَتَلَ خَتَلٌ *to attack by stealth* 622<sup>12</sup>  
 خَتَمَ خَتَمٌ — خَيْرُ الْخَوَاتِمِ epith. of the Prophet 349<sup>5</sup>  
 خَتَنَ خَوَاتِنٌ (pl. of خَاتِنَةٌ) *women who circumcise others* 230<sup>6</sup>  
 أَخْتَنَ (pl. of خَتْنٌ) *relatives by marriage* 793<sup>11</sup> 829<sup>6</sup>  
 مُخْتَنَتٌ applied to women 773<sup>5</sup>  
 خَثِرَ خَثَرٌ u. or خَثَرٌ *to be, or become, thick (said of liquids)* 209<sup>15</sup>, partic. 209<sup>17</sup>  
 خَتَلَ خَتْلَةٌ *the lower part of the belly* 799<sup>6</sup> seq.  
 خَتَمَ خَتْمٌ *flatness of the nose* 973<sup>15</sup>  
 خَتَمٌ *flat* 1051<sup>2</sup>  
 خَجُو. خَجِيٌّ *full of water (?)* 37<sup>5</sup> — read بِأَجْحِي?  
 خَدَبَ خَدَبٌ u. see 147<sup>16</sup>  
 خَدَبٌ *strong (?)* 855<sup>13</sup> (as var.)  
 خَدَبَتْ خَدَبَاتٌ (pl. of خَدَبَةٌ) *wounds* 130<sup>5</sup> (var. خَدَابَاتٌ *blows*)  
 حَدَبٌ *sharp (said of a sword)* 147<sup>17</sup>  
 خَدَجَ خَدَجٌ *distorted, malformed* 437<sup>2</sup>  
 خَدَدَ خَدٌ u. *to dig a pit, pass.* 1085<sup>8</sup> [cf. Dinawari 63<sup>12</sup>]  
 خَدَدٌ *to become lean* 485<sup>18</sup>  
 خَدَدٌ (pl. of خَدَّةٌ) *holes in the ground* 288<sup>14</sup> 951<sup>12</sup> 1087<sup>11</sup>  
 خَدَمَةٌ *pit* 1085<sup>8</sup>: pl. أَخَادِيْدٌ *hoof-prints* 802<sup>16</sup>  
 خَدَرَ خَدَرٌ *to be concealed in a litter (خَدَرٌ)* 931<sup>14</sup>, مَحْدَرٌ *covered over (epith. of a litter)* 955<sup>7</sup> (cf. 957<sup>11</sup>), مَحْدَرَةٌ *secluded (epith. of a woman)* 69<sup>15</sup>



- خَدِرٌ *crouching in a lair* (epith. of a lion) 255<sup>14</sup>, metaph. 198<sup>4</sup> (= 1058<sup>12</sup>)
- خُدْرَى dark-coloured, said of the night 175<sup>12</sup>, خُدْرِيَّةٌ epith. of an eagle 155<sup>5</sup>
- خُدُورٌ (pl. of خَدْرٌ) *women's litters* 931<sup>14</sup>, أَخْدَارٌ *id.* 868<sup>10</sup>
- خُدِيرٌ (= خَادِرٌ q. v.) 487<sup>1</sup> 1035<sup>1</sup>, pl. مُخْدِرَاتٌ 255<sup>13</sup>
- خدع. خَدَعٌ (= خَدَاعٌ) *treachery* 91<sup>2</sup>
- خَدَعَةٌ (or خَدَعَةٌ) *the act of retreating into a hole* (applied to lizards) 1022<sup>15</sup>
- أَخْدَعُ *the artery of the neck* 975<sup>5</sup>, pl. أَخْدَعٌ 692<sup>5</sup> 701<sup>10</sup> 844<sup>13</sup> 913<sup>4</sup>
- مُخَدِّعٌ, or مُخَدِّعٌ, *closet, small chamber* 684<sup>9</sup> 981<sup>1</sup>
- خدم. أَخْدَمَ *to present a slave to a person* (with 2 acc.'s) 190<sup>13</sup>
- خَدَمٌ coll. *thongs tied round the pastern of a camel for fastening the shoe* 272<sup>13</sup> (var. جَدَمٌ and خَدَمٌ)
- خَدَامٌ (pl. of خَدَمَةٌ) *id.* 62<sup>3</sup> 1012<sup>8</sup>; *anklets worn by women* 1021<sup>7</sup> 224<sup>11</sup> 285<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 598<sup>5</sup> 1008<sup>6</sup> 1020<sup>6</sup>
- مُخَدَّمٌ *fastened* 61<sup>16</sup>
- خَذِفٌ. خَذَارِفٌ (pl. of خُذْرُوفٌ) *fragments, splinters* 507<sup>12</sup>
- خَذَفٌ. خَذَفٌ i. (= عَدَلٌ) 293<sup>16</sup>
- مُتَخَذِقٌ *driven away with stones (?)* 598<sup>9</sup>
- خَذَلٌ. خَذُولٌ *an animal that leaves the herd, metaph. a wife, du. خَذُولَا صَوَارٌ* 821<sup>16</sup>
- خَذَمٌ. خَذَمَ *to be cut to pieces* 45<sup>2</sup>
- خَذَمٌ *liberality, bounty* 673<sup>1b</sup>
- خَذَمٌ *cut out* 61 notes <sup>b</sup> (as var.)
- خَذَمٌ. وَجْهٌ خَذَمٌ *a term of contempt applied to a man* 242<sup>11</sup>

- خَرُوبٌ *a privy* 380<sup>12</sup>  
 خَرَبٌ. خَرَبٌ *a male bustard (as an emblem of helplessness)* 218<sup>11</sup>, pl. خَرَبِينَ  
 9<sup>15</sup> 528<sup>2</sup> 530<sup>4</sup> 767<sup>16</sup> 894<sup>11</sup>  
 خَرَتْ. أَخْرَتْ (pl. of خُرَتْ) *the holes in axe-heads* 419<sup>1</sup> 767<sup>10</sup>  
 خَرَجٌ. خَرَجٌ *tribute* 648<sup>15</sup> (= 299<sup>15</sup>)  
 خَرَجٌ *saddle-bag* du. 417<sup>15</sup> seq. 892<sup>9</sup>  
 خَارِجِيٌّ *a fleet horse* 673<sup>16</sup> [see Ḥamāsa 188<sup>17</sup> seq.]  
 انْخَرَجَ see Index III  
 خَرُوجٌ *penetrating i. e. current (said of a poem)* 62<sup>15</sup> (= 430<sup>7</sup>)  
 خُرَجٌ *variegated in black and white (epith. of a plain)* 272<sup>5</sup>  
 خَرَخَرٌ. خَرَخَرٌ see 832 notes<sup>5</sup> seq. (as var.)  
 خَرْدٌ. خَرْدٌ (pl. of خَرِيدٌ or خَرِيدَةٌ) *modest women* 788<sup>9</sup>  
 خَرَائِدٌ *id. ibid.*  
 خَرٌ. خَرٌ *i. to make a rustling noise (with the wings)* 673<sup>12</sup>  
 خَرَزٌ. خَرَزٌ *a string of stones or shells used as an amulet* 360<sup>9</sup> 1013<sup>6</sup>, pl.  
 خَرَزَاتٌ *shells worn by kings in their crowns* 237<sup>5</sup> 438<sup>19</sup> 712<sup>2</sup>  
 خَرَسٌ. خَرَسٌ (pl. of أَخْرَسٌ) *making no noise* 680<sup>12</sup>  
 خَرَشٌ. خَرَشٌ *i. to sting (said of a scorpion)* 946<sup>5</sup>  
 خَرَشَمٌ. خَرَشَمٌ (pl. of خَرَشَمٌ) *rocks* 375<sup>7</sup>  
 خَرَصٌ. خَرَصٌ *spear* 154<sup>16</sup>  
 خَرَضٌ. أَخْرَضٌ *to be unsheathed (said of swords)* 184<sup>11</sup>  
 خَرِيضَةٌ *bag* 342 notes<sup>17</sup> 394<sup>7</sup>, dimin. خَرِيضَةٌ 1006<sup>5</sup>  
 خَرَعٌ. خَرَعٌ *to be weak* 967<sup>15</sup>

خَرْعٌ, خَرَاعَةٌ, خَرْبَعٌ see 968<sup>1</sup> and notes <sup>1</sup>

خَرْوَعٌ coll. *castor-oil plants* (as an emblem of weakness) 542<sup>3</sup> 596<sup>11</sup>  
834<sup>8</sup> 968<sup>6</sup>

خَرْعَبٌ. خَرَابِعٌ (pl. of خَرْبَعَةٌ) *tender, delicate* (epith. of women) 788<sup>10</sup> (as var.)

خَرْفٌ. خَارِفٌ *a fruit-gatherer, hence a violent wind is called خَارِفُ الْمَسَاكِينِ* 291<sup>5</sup>

خَرْقٌ. تَخَرَّقَ *to engulf, swallow up* (with ب) 846<sup>9</sup>

خَرْقٌ *a desert plain* 272<sup>8</sup> 633<sup>13</sup>

خَرْقٌ (pl. of خَرْقَةٌ) *strips of cloth, hence خَرْقُ الْمَلُوكِ banners* 184<sup>15</sup>:  
*swarms of locusts* 328<sup>19</sup>

خَرْقٌ (fem. of أَخْرَقَ) *insensible, apathetic(?)*, epith. of a mourning woman 53<sup>14</sup>

خَرْيْفٌ *hurricane* 290<sup>13</sup>

مَتَخَرِّقٌ (pl. of مَتَخَرِّقٌ) *deserts* 787<sup>3</sup>

مَتَخَرِّقٌ — مُتَخَرِّقٌ الْفَجَاجِجِ *having wide ravines* (epith. of a valley) 915<sup>9</sup>

خَرَمٌ. خَرَمٌ i. *to omit* 68<sup>7</sup>

خَرَمٌ *to be cut to pieces* 45<sup>6</sup> (as var.)

أَخْرَمٌ — الْأَخْرَمَا 588<sup>9</sup> (= 932<sup>10</sup>, var. الْأَخْرَمَا 1081<sup>2</sup>) variously explained  
as *shoulder, precipice, rough ground, and dust* (1081<sup>3</sup>); according  
to Bakrī 79<sup>7</sup> it is the name of a place

مَخْرَمٌ *ravine* 53<sup>13</sup>, pl. مَخَارِمٌ 346<sup>8</sup> 373<sup>13</sup> 375<sup>16</sup> 391<sup>10</sup> 403<sup>1</sup> 610<sup>11</sup> 618<sup>13</sup> 620<sup>8</sup>  
755<sup>7</sup> 759<sup>8</sup> 798<sup>3</sup>, metaph. *means of escape from an oath* 754<sup>8</sup>

مَخْرَمٌ — مَخْرَمُ السَّقَارِ *one who rends travellers* (said of a wild beast) 617<sup>10</sup>

مَخْرَمٌ. مَخْرَمٌ 800 440<sup>12</sup> (as var.)

- خُرُر. خُرُر (pl. of أَخْرُر) *small-eyed* 897<sup>12</sup> (= 496<sup>7</sup>)
- خَرِيرٌ a kind of porridge (apparently such as was eaten by the lower classes) 82<sup>6</sup> 122<sup>3</sup> 223<sup>14</sup> 226<sup>3</sup> 318<sup>15</sup> 321<sup>9</sup> 439<sup>3</sup> 541<sup>9</sup> 542<sup>6</sup> 637<sup>2</sup> 692<sup>3</sup> 695<sup>2</sup> 845<sup>7</sup> 854<sup>11</sup> 858<sup>14</sup> 862<sup>7</sup> 865<sup>9</sup> 893<sup>10</sup> 968<sup>14</sup> seq. 976<sup>12</sup> seq., nom. unit. خَرِيرَةٌ a dish of porridge 976<sup>13</sup> (as var.)
- خَرَم. خَرَامَةٌ a nose-ring for a camel, usually made of hair 777<sup>1</sup>, pl. خَرَائِمُ 344<sup>10</sup> 393<sup>16</sup> 404<sup>9</sup> 720<sup>6</sup> (= 740<sup>8</sup>) 756<sup>6</sup>, metaph. أَلْقَوْا لَهُ بِالْخَرَائِمِ they submitted to him 348<sup>7</sup>, لَا نَعْتِيزُ بِالْخَرَائِمِ we will not submit to them 757<sup>5</sup> [cf. Lisān XV 65<sup>9</sup> seq.]
- خَرَامِي lavender 136<sup>2</sup> 707<sup>1</sup>
- مَخْرُومَةٌ a she-camel having a nose-ring 147<sup>15</sup>
- خَرَن. خَرَن u. to deposit (for safe custody) 639<sup>15</sup>
- خَزُو. خَزَا ū. to overcome (with acc.) 946<sup>1</sup>
- خَرَى. خَرَيَانٌ disgraced 918<sup>7</sup>, pl. خَرَايَا 82<sup>6</sup>
- مُخْرِبَةٌ — سَلَمٌ مُخْرِبَةٌ a humiliating peace 535<sup>11</sup>
- خَسِر. خُسْرَوَانِي (or خُسْرَوَانِي) royal (epith. of a kind of cloth) 551<sup>13</sup>
- خَسَس. خَسَّ a. or i. to become scanty 122<sup>5</sup> (var. خَسَّ id.)
- أَخَسَّ to dishonour (with ب) 608<sup>14</sup>
- خَسِيسٌ cheap 904<sup>1</sup>
- خَسِيسَةٌ obscurity, ignoble origin 1050<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)
- خَشَب. مَخْشُوبَةٌ coll. polished (?) swords 615<sup>17</sup> (var. بِمَآثُورَةٍ in Boucher 115<sup>3</sup>)
- خَشَش. خَشَاشٌ coll. birds that are not birds of prey 701<sup>5</sup>
- أَخَشَّةٌ (pl. of خَشَاش, see 344<sup>11</sup>) nose-rings for camels, usually made of wood 1011 notes<sup>6</sup>
- خَشْشَاوَةٌ the bone which projects behind the ear 975<sup>5</sup> (read خَشْشَاوَةٌ)

- مَحْشُوشَةٌ coll. camels with rings in their noses 344<sup>10</sup>
- خَشَع. خَوَّاشِعٌ (pl. of خَاشِعَةٌ) low-lying (said of plains) 687<sup>14</sup>
- خَشَف. أَخْشَفٌ having a parched skin (epith. of a mangy camel) 554<sup>10</sup>
- مَحْشَفٌ a bold, active man 1<sup>10</sup> 552<sup>9</sup>
- خَشَم. خَشَمَ to break the nose of a man (acc.) 620<sup>7</sup>
- خَيْاشِمٌ (pl. of خَيْشُومٌ) the cartilage of the nose 377<sup>12</sup>, خَبَاشِيمٌ id. 829<sup>5</sup>
- خَشَى. خَشَى to know(?) 370<sup>11</sup>
- خَصَص. خَصَصٌ coll. fissures, crevices 952<sup>2</sup>
- خَصَصِيَّةٌ see 623<sup>7</sup>
- خَصِلٌ. خَصِيلٌ coll. pieces of flesh 1099<sup>15</sup>
- خَصَائِلٌ id. 3<sup>15</sup>
- خَصِم. النَّخَصِمُ يَوْمٌ i. e. the Day of Judgment 343<sup>17</sup>
- خَصَى. خَصَّى used in a frequentative sense 966<sup>6</sup>
- خَضَب. خَضَبٌ (pl. of خَاضِبٌ) with red thighs (epith. of ostriches) 665<sup>14</sup>
- مَخْضَبٌ dyed (with ḥinnā) 891<sup>1</sup>
- خَضَخَض. خَضَخَضَ to shake up a liquid 210<sup>10</sup>
- خَضَخَضَ to tremble 226<sup>3</sup> 682<sup>8</sup>
- خَضِر. أَخْضَرَ epith. of a tooth-stick 548<sup>15</sup>; fem. خَضْرَاءٌ dark, foul 444<sup>1</sup>, epith. of an army 472<sup>2</sup> 675<sup>5</sup>, يَدٌ خَضْرَاءٌ a benefit recently conferred 462<sup>14</sup>
- خَضِرَم. خَضِرَمٌ see 744<sup>16</sup> seq. 763<sup>10</sup>, pl. خَضَارِمٌ vast (applied to seas) 375<sup>3</sup> 377<sup>3</sup> 403<sup>5</sup> 744<sup>12</sup> 763<sup>3</sup>, pl. خَضَارِمَةٌ chiefs, nobles 257<sup>9</sup>
- خَضَع. خَضَعَ a. to bend down (trans.) 443<sup>1</sup> 451<sup>12</sup> (road خَاضِعِينَ), خَاضِعَةٌ lowering the head (said of a she-camel on the march) 1012<sup>8</sup>, pl. وَأَعْنَاقُ الْمَطِيِّ خَوَاضِعُ 212<sup>13</sup> 271<sup>6</sup> cf. 686<sup>1</sup>



خَصَفَ. خَصَفَ i. see 41<sup>5</sup>

خَصَقَ a sort of snake 287<sup>12</sup> (as var.)

خَصَافٍ (see Index III) explained as = صَرُوطٌ 968<sup>5</sup>

خَصُوفٌ 321<sup>10</sup>, and خَيْصَفٌ 597<sup>8</sup> *id.*

خَصِلَ. خَصِلَ moist 342<sup>3</sup>

خَصَمَ. خَصَمَ properly *vast*, hence *generous*, *municificent* 959<sup>9</sup>

خَطَأَ. خُطِئَ used impersonally, عَنْ صَاحِبِنَا i. e. he escaped alive 1066<sup>9</sup>

خَطَرَ. خَطَرَ i. to quiver (said of spears) 45<sup>11</sup> 902<sup>7</sup>; to shake the tail (as a stallion camel does, when angry) metaph. applied to warriors 325<sup>2</sup> 494<sup>16</sup> 599<sup>3</sup> 758<sup>1</sup> 903<sup>6</sup> 999<sup>5</sup>, maṣd. خَطَرَ 618<sup>11</sup> or خَطَرَانِ 364<sup>2</sup>

خَاطَ to risk, expose to danger (with ب) عَلَى الْمَوْتِ 518<sup>7</sup>, hence to use as a means of defence (with ب) 488<sup>9</sup> cf. 488<sup>12</sup>

أَخْطَرَ to expose to danger (with 2 acc.'s) 424<sup>3</sup>

تَخَاطَرَ to threaten one another 186<sup>16</sup> 872<sup>4</sup> 901<sup>3</sup>

خَطَرَ wager 87<sup>14</sup>, خَطَرَ النُّفُوسِ i. e. the battle 195<sup>11</sup>, pl. أَخْطَارٌ great reputations 865<sup>7</sup> 871<sup>15</sup>

خِطَارٌ the act of threatening, hence contest 899<sup>9</sup>

خَسَرٌ epith. of a stallion camel 872<sup>4</sup>

مُخَاطِرٌ threatening 480<sup>5</sup>

مُخَاطَرَةٌ (= خَطَارٌ) 230<sup>5</sup> 912<sup>7</sup>; مُخَاطَرَةٌ at the risk of one's life 865<sup>7</sup>

خَطُوفَ. تَخَطَّوْفَ to stride, march quickly 574<sup>15</sup> (as var.)

خَنَنَ. خَنَنَ to mark with streaks 196<sup>13</sup>

خَنَنَ street 727<sup>17</sup>

خَطَّ الْحَاجِبَيْنِ — خَنَنَ the line of the eye-brows 690<sup>5</sup>

- خُفَّ . خُفَّ see 856<sup>11</sup>
- خَيْطَفٌ adj. *swift* 11<sup>4</sup> (var. خَطَفًا): pl. خَيْطَافٌ subst. *abysses* 609<sup>3</sup>
- خَنَمٌ . خَنَمٌ i. *to brand* the nose of a camel, metaph. 146<sup>5</sup> (= 327<sup>17</sup>) 334<sup>11</sup>
- خَنَمٌ the nose of a camel 610<sup>13</sup>, of a man 690<sup>5</sup>
- خَطَامٌ a brand on a camel's nose 933<sup>13</sup>: pl. خُطُمٌ halters (i. e. cords fastened to the noses of camels) 69<sup>1</sup> (= 300<sup>12</sup>)
- خُطَمِي marsh-mallow 514<sup>1</sup>
- مَخَاطِمٌ (pl. of مَخْطَمٌ) peaks of a mountain 610<sup>12</sup>
- خَطُو . خَطَى to go beyond (with acc.) 595<sup>13</sup>
- خَطَى . خَاطَ compact, firm (said of flesh) 656<sup>13</sup>
- خَفَن . خَفَّت starvation 779<sup>4</sup>
- خَفَخَف . خَفَخَفَ grunting (epith. of the swine) 905<sup>1</sup>
- خَفَر . أَخْفَر to deal treacherously with a person (acc.) 342 notes<sup>19</sup>, maṣḍ. إِخْفَارٌ 341<sup>13</sup>, partic. pass. مَخْفَرٌ 950<sup>14</sup>
- خَفَر betrayal 946<sup>4</sup>
- خَفَرَاتٌ modest women 102<sup>17</sup>
- خِفَارٌ (pl. of خَفْرَةٌ) id. 867<sup>13</sup>
- خَفَائِرٌ (pl. of خَفِيرٌ) id. 521<sup>10</sup>
- خَفَارَةٌ property left in charge with some one 639<sup>18</sup>
- خَفَن . خَفَنَ dwelling, abiding pl. 18<sup>9</sup> 1082<sup>7</sup>
- خَفَعَ . خَفَعَ to faint with hunger 977<sup>1</sup>
- خَفَف . خَفَّ i. *to be stirred up to war* 729<sup>1</sup>
- اسْتَخَفَّ to stir up (with acc.) 728<sup>20</sup>

خَفَّةٌ *relief, alleviation (of a malady)* 1098<sup>9</sup>

مُسْتَخِفٌ *swift (?)* 527<sup>14</sup>

خَفَقَ. أَخْفَقَ *to be unsuccessful in a raid* 653<sup>4</sup>, or in hunting 1084<sup>3</sup>

الْخَفِيفِ i. e. the East and the West 436<sup>6</sup>

خَفِيفَتِ *banners* 692<sup>8</sup> 700<sup>6</sup> (= 774<sup>15</sup>), hence this last verse is called  
الْخَافِقَاتِ by al-Farazdak 774<sup>7</sup>

خَوَانِقُ *id.* 780<sup>9</sup> 786<sup>15</sup> — see ضَلَالٌ

خَفَقَةٌ *a quivering flame* 491<sup>9</sup>

خَفَقَ *shimmering with mirage* (epith. of a plain) 755<sup>7</sup>

خَفَنَ *lean (?)*, epith. of a mare 794<sup>9</sup>, خَفَانَةُ الْحَشَا *lank-bellied* (said  
of a woman) 1044<sup>6</sup>

مَخْفَقَةٌ *shimmering* (see خَفَانٌ) 176<sup>10</sup>

خَفَمَ. اخْتَفَمَ *to dig out wells (acc.)* 214<sup>12</sup>, see 513<sup>6</sup> seq.

خَوَافٌ see 400<sup>6</sup>

خَفٌّ *a woman's veil* 487<sup>17</sup>

خَفَقَ i. see 705<sup>5</sup>

خَوَافٌ (= خَوَافٌ pl. of خَوَافَةٌ) applied to women 476<sup>11</sup> — cf. جَانٌ for جَانِ  
Mubarrad 532<sup>10</sup>

خَلَبَ. خَلَبَ u. *to beguile, or to drive mad* 962<sup>8</sup>

خَلَابٌ *guile* 433<sup>9</sup>

خَلَبَ. خَلَبَ i. *to drag* 1001<sup>4</sup>, maṣd. خَلَبَ ibid. 319<sup>11</sup>: *to cause trouble* (absol.)  
وَالْخَوَالِجُ تَخْلِبُ 406<sup>4</sup>

مَخْلَبٌ (?) explained by مَجْذِبٌ 856<sup>1</sup>

مَخْلَمَةٌ *confusion, turmoil* 154<sup>13</sup>

- خُدْجِمَ. خُدْجِمَ *wide, or long* 846<sup>1</sup>, pl. خُلَاجِمُ 378<sup>9</sup>
- خُدَّ. خُدَّ *to cause to incline (?)* 129<sup>10</sup>
- خُدَّ. خُلِدَ الدَّقْرُ — *long life* 57<sup>15</sup>
- خَلَسَ. خَالَسَ *to take something from some one by stealth* (with 2 acc.'s) 100<sup>7</sup>
- خَلَسَ. خَلَسَ *the act of escaping, slipping away* 70<sup>11</sup>
- خَلِيسٌ *of two colours* 13<sup>5</sup>
- مُخْتَلَسٌ — مُخْتَلَسُ الْعَقْلِ *deprived of reason* 131<sup>6</sup>
- خَلَسَ. خَلَسَ *to intervene between combatants* (with بَيْنَ) 927<sup>9</sup> [cf. Ibn Hishām 437<sup>3</sup>]
- خَلَطَ. خَلِيطٌ *coll. companions* 295<sup>7</sup> 851<sup>2</sup> 961<sup>2</sup>
- مُخْتَلَطٌ — مُخْتَلَطُ الظَّامِ *at night-fall* 279<sup>5</sup>
- خَلَعَ. خَلَعَتْ *the choicest part of a herd, etc.* 15<sup>5</sup>: *moveable property i. e. camels* 76<sup>5</sup>
- خَوَّعَ *panic* 967<sup>13</sup>
- مُخَالَعٌ *a gambler, one who stakes his most valuable property* (خُلَعَةً) 686<sup>5</sup>
- خَلَفَ. خَلَفَ *to have a successor* 663<sup>15</sup>
- أَخْلَفَ *to compensate a person for the loss of a thing* (with acc. of the thing and عَلَى or لِ of the pers.) 417<sup>9</sup> seq.: *to violate an engagement* (acc.) 890<sup>10</sup>, أَخْلَفَتْ عَيْنَ السَّقَابِ *she deceived the expectations of the young camels* 480<sup>1</sup>: *to fail to appear* 859<sup>13</sup>
- اِخْتَلَفَ *to move to and fro* (intrans.) 483<sup>5</sup>
- خَلَفٌ *posterity* 273<sup>7</sup>: *worn-out objects, rubbish* 216<sup>13</sup>
- خُلْفٌ *perfidy* 985<sup>12</sup>
- خُلَافٌ *coll. willows* 833<sup>1</sup>

- خَلَّاف prep. *after* (used of time) 1046<sup>1</sup>
- خُلُوف coll. men *absent from their abodes* 84<sup>14</sup> 140<sup>12</sup> 145<sup>2</sup> (= 326<sup>14</sup>)  
474<sup>10</sup> 882<sup>10</sup> seq.
- خَلِيفَة deputy 832<sup>13</sup>, deputy-general 355<sup>19</sup> 357<sup>1</sup>
- مُتَخَلِّف lit. *place of holding back*, hence *refusal to help* 569<sup>13</sup>
- مُتَخَلِّفَات canine teeth of a camel 868<sup>14</sup>
- خَلَقَ أَخْلَقَ to be worn out 844<sup>3</sup>
- خَلَقَان (= إِسْكَنْتَانِ) 210<sup>15</sup>
- خُلُقَان (pl. of خَلَقَ) *worn-out* 1071<sup>10</sup>
- خَلَلَ خَلَّلَ lit. *to be confined to a particular place*, hence *to have a special application* (opp. to عَمَّ) 203<sup>12</sup> (as var.)
- اِخْتَلَى to feed upon sweet herbage 925<sup>18</sup>
- خَلَّ a path through the sand 226<sup>4</sup>
- خَلَّات (pl. of خَلَّة) interstices 406<sup>6</sup>
- خَلَّة friendship 38<sup>17</sup>: sweet herbage 57<sup>11</sup>, see 40<sup>2</sup> 925<sup>19</sup>
- خَلِيَّة coll. camels that feed on sweet herbage 40<sup>2</sup>
- خَلَال friendship 96<sup>9</sup>
- أَخْلَتَ (pl. of خَلَال) wooden pins 218<sup>9</sup> seq.
- خَلَمَ خَالَمَ to join oneself to a person (acc.) 312<sup>11</sup>, maṣd. خَلَامَ ibid.
- خَلْنَج خَلْنَجَ a kind of wood of which goblets were made 1051<sup>2</sup>
- خَلَوَ أَخْلَى to leave a thing at the free disposal of some one (with acc. of the thing and ل of the pers.) 905<sup>15</sup>
- تَخَلَّى to withdraw (intrans., with عَنِ) 375<sup>15</sup>
- خَلَوَ free, disengaged 322<sup>8</sup> (as var.)



خَلَوَاتُ — خَلَوْتُ *in private* 926<sup>5</sup>

خَلِيَّةٌ *a she-camel deprived of her young* 911<sup>2</sup> — see Index III s. v.

جَنْدَلُ بْنُ عُبَيْدٍ

خَلَى. خَلَى I. *to mow, hence to lop off limbs* 65<sup>10</sup>

اِخْتَلَى *id.* 231<sup>10</sup>

مَخْلَلَةٌ *a sack for holding fodder* 375<sup>1</sup>

خَمَرَ. خَامَرَ *to hide oneself* 179<sup>12</sup>

تَخَمَّرَ *to put on a veil* 993<sup>11</sup>

خُمُرٌ (pl. of خِمَارٌ) 761<sup>12</sup>

خُمُرٌ (pl. of خُمُرَةٌ) *ointments for beautifying the complexion* 350<sup>12</sup>

مُخْمَرٌ *covered, wrapped up* 996<sup>8</sup>

خَمَسَ. خَمَسَ see 56<sup>6</sup>, وَارَدَتْ لَخَمَسٍ *a she-camel that comes to the water after four days of thirst* 601<sup>10</sup>

خُمُسٌ — أَذَلُّ خُمُسٍ *the most contemptible set of men* 367<sup>17</sup>

خَمَاسٌ *coll. camels that have not drunk for four days* 56<sup>5</sup>

خُمَاسِيٌّ *a child five spans high* 131<sup>11</sup>

خَمِيسٌ *a large army* 184<sup>15</sup> 224<sup>3</sup> 311<sup>3</sup> 335<sup>9</sup> 340<sup>14</sup> 605<sup>16</sup> 777<sup>3</sup> 835<sup>11</sup> (= 4827)  
882<sup>3</sup> 1082<sup>9</sup>

مَخْمُوسٌ *made of five strips of leather* 1003<sup>15</sup>

خَمَشَ. خَمَشَ u. or i. *to scratch* (with acc.) 89<sup>12</sup>, *to scratch the face in mourning* (absol.) 410<sup>1</sup>, maṣd. خَمَشَ أَمَّكَ (= وَيَلَّ أَمَّكَ) 448<sup>3</sup>

خُمَاشَةٌ *a slight wound* 535<sup>12</sup>

خَمَطَ. أَخَمَطَ see 921<sup>11</sup>

تَخَطَّ to be proud, fierce 111<sup>6</sup> 185<sup>8</sup> 323<sup>9</sup> 748<sup>1</sup> 1002<sup>10</sup>, metaph. to become formidable 17<sup>11</sup>

خَطَّ sour 921<sup>13</sup>: fierce 872<sup>1</sup> (here the comm. takes the word as a subst. "fierceness")

خمل. خامل obscure, despised 55<sup>5</sup> 366<sup>18</sup>

خملة a kind of woollen cloak 670<sup>17</sup>

خميل id. 1002<sup>3</sup>

خميلة sand-hill 705<sup>2</sup>

خم. خَم i. to become putrid 561<sup>12</sup>

خمان see 97<sup>16</sup>

خنتب. خَنْتَب see 170<sup>9</sup>

خنت. خَنْت bend, curve 442<sup>12</sup>

خَنْتَى (pl. of خَنْتَى) 834<sup>8</sup>

خندف. خَنْدَف to walk with a swinging gait 178<sup>10</sup>: to use the war-cry يَنْ خَنْدَف 913<sup>7</sup>, hence مَخْنَدَف a descendant of Khindif 572<sup>8</sup>

تَخَنْدَف id. 240<sup>1</sup>

خَنْدَفِي descended from Khindif 689<sup>3</sup> 994<sup>5</sup>, metaph. 759<sup>8</sup>

خند. خَنْدِذ a stallion (horse) 917<sup>9</sup>, pl. خَنْاذُ 947<sup>13</sup> or خَنْازِذ 148<sup>11</sup> 505<sup>11</sup>, metaph. summits of mountains 34<sup>8</sup>

خنزر. خَنْزَر swine, as occupants of a himā 506<sup>12</sup> (text doubtful)

خنس. خَنْس u. or i. to shrink back (with عَنِ) 120<sup>9</sup>

أَخْنَسَى (?) see 176<sup>2</sup>

خنص. خَنْاصِص (pl. of خَنْوَص) sucking-pigs 510<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

خنفس. خَنْفَسَا (pl. of خَنْفَسَا) black-beetles 37<sup>10</sup> 878<sup>10</sup>

خنق. خَنْقٌ *strangling* (adj.) 573<sup>15</sup>

مَخْنَقٌ *throat* 498<sup>13</sup> 887<sup>1</sup>

خنن. خَنَّانٌ *snorting* (epith. of the swine) 905<sup>1</sup>

خوخ. خَوْخَةٌ *a small window* 397<sup>6</sup> 721<sup>16</sup>

خود. خَوْدٌ *to stride* 135<sup>9</sup>

خَوْدٌ *maiden* 69<sup>15</sup>

خير. خَارٌ u. *to howl, bellow* (said of hyaenas) 317<sup>14</sup>; *to be weak* 400<sup>4</sup>  
(= 365<sup>13</sup>) 539<sup>15</sup> 862<sup>7</sup> (?)

تَخَوَّرَ *to bellow at one another* 341<sup>10</sup>

خَوْرٌ *weak, soft* 859<sup>9</sup>, خَوَارُ الْعِنَانِ *a horse ridden with a slack rein* 735<sup>13</sup>,

pl. خُورٌ 530<sup>4</sup> 1005<sup>6</sup> (as var.): *cowardly* 73<sup>17</sup>, pl. 17<sup>12</sup> 63<sup>13</sup> 72<sup>9</sup> 481<sup>18</sup>:

*stinking, foul* 849<sup>12</sup> pl. 230<sup>7</sup> (the following passages are ambiguous

340<sup>9</sup> 488<sup>13</sup> 597<sup>8</sup> 708<sup>4</sup> 830<sup>6</sup>, pl. 82<sup>16</sup> 83<sup>6</sup> 340<sup>9</sup> 441<sup>9</sup> 538<sup>5</sup> 832<sup>11</sup> 834<sup>4</sup>

858<sup>4</sup> 11 976<sup>12</sup> 977<sup>9</sup>): pl. خُورٌ *yielding much milk* (applied to camels)

515<sup>10</sup> 647<sup>19</sup> 894<sup>3</sup> 936<sup>12</sup>

خَوْرٌ *softness* 459<sup>19</sup>; *cowardice* 18<sup>1</sup> 488<sup>13</sup> (?)

خَوْرٌ id. 861<sup>11</sup> (var. خَوْرَةٌ)

خَوَارٌ *bellowing* (subst.) 854<sup>14</sup> 858<sup>11</sup> 865<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful)

خَوَصَ. خَوَصَ u. *to wade through, traverse* (with acc.) 507<sup>8</sup> 618<sup>12</sup>, maṣd. خَوَصَ

559<sup>15</sup>; pass. *to be stirred up* (said of a liquid) 207<sup>12</sup>; فِي خَوَصٍ

دَمَائِنَا *we will plunge (our hands) into their blood* 1071<sup>7</sup>

خَوَصَ the act of plunging into battle 487<sup>2</sup>

خَوَصَ one who adventures himself 352<sup>4</sup>

مَخَصٌ *a place of wading, i. e. a country rich in herbage* 514<sup>5</sup>

خوف. مَخَافٌ (pl. of مَخَافَةٌ) *dangerous places* 1012<sup>12</sup>

- خول. تَحَوَّلَ *to claim as a relative on the mother's side (with إلى) 189<sup>13</sup>*  
 خَالٍ, خَائِلٌ see 813<sup>3</sup>, pl. خَوَالٍ *herdsmen 813<sup>11</sup>*  
 خَوَلٌ *nobly born on the mother's side 188<sup>7</sup> 225<sup>6</sup>*
- خون. خَوَانٌ (Persian) *table 357<sup>17</sup>*
- خوى. خَوَّيَتْ *bending down (intrans., said of women) 773<sup>10</sup>*
- خبب. خَابَ 1. *to be disappointed (said of persons) 220<sup>10</sup> 506<sup>6</sup>: to be fruitless-  
 (said of things) 804<sup>16</sup>*  
 خَيْبَ *to disappoint 51<sup>4</sup>, partic. pass. 1086<sup>14</sup>*  
 خَيْبَةٌ *fruitlessness 829<sup>14</sup>*
- خير. اخْتَارَ *pass. with acc. اُخْتِيرَ الرَّجَالُ he was chosen from among men 696<sup>5</sup>*  
 خَوَّى (fem. of خَيْرٌ) 50<sup>18</sup> seq.: pl. خَيْرَاتٌ *(applied to women) 772<sup>11</sup>*  
 خَيْرَةٌ *one to whom the preference is given 726<sup>16</sup>*  
 مَتَّخِيرٌ *power of choice, freedom 943<sup>1</sup>*
- خيس. مُحَيَّسٌ *a camel trained for being ridden 868<sup>14</sup>*
- خيف. خُفِيَفٌ *dwelling at the foot (خَيْفٌ) of a mountain 1078<sup>5</sup> (read مُحَيِّفًا)*
- خيل. تَخَيَّلَ *to be pleasant, enjoyable 632<sup>5</sup> (var. تَخَيَّلَتْ): maṣd. تَخَائَلٌ pride 55<sup>6</sup>*  
 خَيْالٌ *scare-crow (to frighten away wolves from the sheep) 461<sup>7</sup>*  
 أَخْيَلُ *prouder 794<sup>10</sup>*  
 أَخْيَلٌ (or أَخْيَلٌ) *a kind of bird, regarded as ill-omened 691 notes<sup>3</sup>, pl.  
 أَخْيَالٌ 652<sup>1</sup> 1038 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)*  
 مُحَايِلٌ *a horse that races with another 614<sup>2</sup>*  
 مَخِيلَةٌ *sign, symptom 859<sup>13</sup>, pl. مَخَائِلٌ 629<sup>6</sup>*
- خيم. خِيَمَ (Persian) *character, disposition 121<sup>7</sup> 603<sup>8</sup>*

خَيْمٌ (pl. of خَيْمَةٌ) *tents* 173<sup>2</sup> 395<sup>9</sup>

خِيَامٌ *id.* 333<sup>13</sup> seq. 1004<sup>2</sup>

د

دَابٌّ. دَابَّ a. *to exert oneself on behalf of* person (with ل) 57<sup>9</sup>

دَابٌّ *perseverance in marching* 134<sup>10</sup> 1012<sup>9</sup>

دَارًا. دَدَا (= دَادَا) a *kind of quick pace* 184<sup>6</sup>

دَلٌّ. دَوَلٌّ a *mare that marches with short quick steps* 192<sup>4</sup> (= 235<sup>20</sup>)

دَامٌ. تَدَامَّ *to cover* (in a literal sense, with عَلَى) 906<sup>3</sup>, metaph. (with acc.) 906<sup>2</sup>

دَائِيٌّ. دَائِيٌّ coll. *vertebrae* 558<sup>12</sup>, du. 682<sup>11</sup> (var. الدَّائِيَّات)

دِيبٌ. مَدَبٌ a *place marked by the tracks of insects* 1099<sup>4</sup>

دِيبِيٌّ. دِيبَالٌ *brocade* 554<sup>16</sup>

دِيبِيٌّ. دَبَحَ *to bend down* (intrans.) 1043<sup>5</sup>

دِيرٌ. أَدَبَّرَ *to begin to heal* (?), said of a wound 846<sup>12</sup>

تَدَبَّرَ *to consider, reflect upon a thing* (acc.) 743<sup>8</sup>: pass. *to be back-bitten* (?) 944<sup>13</sup> (but cf. 1096<sup>9</sup>): masd. تَكْدِيرٌ adv. *at the last*, i. e. when it is too late 1000<sup>14</sup>

دِيرٌ. كَتَبَّرَ (= كَتَبَّرَ) 51<sup>16</sup>

دِيرٌ. دِيرٌ coll. *sores on a camel's back* 447<sup>18</sup> (?) 1010<sup>13</sup>

دَوَابِرٌ (pl. of دَابِرَةٌ) *the hinder part of the hoof* 290<sup>4</sup>

الدَّيْرَانُ name of a constellation 520<sup>9</sup>

أَدْبَارٌ (pl. of دَبْرٌ) *the outer ranks of an army* (which are exposed to attack) 865<sup>9</sup> 872<sup>10</sup> — see 'I'abari Gloss.

تَدَابُرٌ *mutual avoidance, hostility* 155<sup>7</sup>



- دبَس. دَبَسٌ 51<sup>16</sup> (كَثِيرٌ =) دَبَسٌ
- دَبَل. دَبِيلَةٌ an abdominal tumour 222<sup>5</sup>
- دَبِي. دَبَا a swarm of ants 1099<sup>4</sup> — that “ants”, not “locusts”, are here meant may be inferred from Ahlwardt Imr. N<sup>o</sup>. 45 v. 8 فِي مَتْنِهِ كَمَدَبَةٍ تَمَلُّ
- دَثَر. تَدَثَّرَ to enrich oneself (?) 1096<sup>9</sup> (but cf. 944<sup>13</sup>)
- دَثَرٌ abundant 51<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>6</sup>)
- دَثُورٌ heavy, sluggish (said of a man) 559<sup>15</sup>
- دَجِيءٌ. مَدَجَّجٌ fully armed 736<sup>3</sup>
- دَجِرٌ. دَجَرٌ see 244<sup>3</sup>
- دَجَلٌ. تَدَجَّلَ the Antichrist 323<sup>15</sup>
- دَجْنٌ. نَجْنٌ cloudy weather 508<sup>1</sup>
- دُجْنَةٌ id. 464<sup>14</sup>
- دَجُو. تَجَا II. to envelop, include 500<sup>2</sup>
- دَاَجٌ dark (said of the hair) 963<sup>16</sup>
- دُجَا or نُجَى (said to be a pl. of نُجَيَّةٌ 500<sup>1</sup>) darkness 499<sup>15</sup> 538<sup>10</sup>  
646<sup>5</sup> 707<sup>1</sup> 1009<sup>1</sup>
- دَحِيحٌ. اِنْدَحِحَ to be swelled out 11<sup>8</sup>
- دَحَقٌ. دَحَقَ a. see 318<sup>13</sup>
- دَحَلٌ. دَحَلٌ a cavity in the ground 130<sup>13</sup> 166<sup>6</sup>, pl. نُحُلَانٌ 130<sup>15</sup>
- دَحِيحٌ. اَدَاحِيحُ (pl. of اُدْحِيحٌ) ostriches' nests 26<sup>3</sup>
- دَخَلٌ. دُوْخَلٌ to be sent to the drinking-place between two other camels (said of a sho-camel) 55<sup>16</sup> (read تَدْخَلُ)
- تَخَلٌ defect, vice 165<sup>3</sup> 1027<sup>6</sup>

دُخْلِينَ or دُخْلِينَ intruders 459<sup>9</sup>

مَدَاخِلُ (pl. of مَدَخَلٌ) behaviour 798<sup>12</sup>

دَخَنٌ. دَخَنٌ ill-feeling, resentment 25<sup>10</sup>

دُخْنٌ incense (used by women for fumigation) 220<sup>3</sup>

دَوَاحِشُ (pl. of دُخَانٌ) traces left by smoke 852<sup>10</sup>

دَدَنٌ. دَدَانٌ blunt (said of a sword) 384<sup>6</sup>

دَيْدَنٌ mode of acting 584<sup>12</sup>

دَرَأٌ. تَدْرَأُ to overcome (with عَلَى) 758<sup>14</sup> seq.

دَرٌّ power of resistance 570<sup>9</sup> 605<sup>5</sup> 758<sup>16</sup>, hence protection 689<sup>12</sup>, ذُو دَرٍّ, defender 512<sup>10</sup> (= 285<sup>16</sup>) 684<sup>11</sup>: pl. دُرُوءٌ barriers 126<sup>17</sup>, defenders 980<sup>1</sup>:

تُدْرَعُ defence, protection 758<sup>8</sup> 13

دَرَبٌ. دَرَبٌ to accustom oneself to a thing (with لَ) 227<sup>14</sup>, see 227<sup>20</sup> (where we must supply لَئِذَا or the like)

دُرُوبٌ (pl. of دَرَبٌ) passages (in a house) 552<sup>4</sup>

مُدْرَبٌ trained (epith. of a falcon) 932<sup>1</sup>

دَرَبِيحٌ. دَرَبِيحٌ to crouch on all fours 99<sup>10</sup>

دَرَجٌ. اِسْتَدْرَجَ to carry out(?) a purpose (acc.) 408<sup>10</sup>

دُرْجٌ casket (for holding unguents, etc.) 137<sup>2</sup>, du. 162<sup>16</sup> 163<sup>5</sup>

دَارِجٌ — دَارِجَاتُ الرِّيحِ sweeping winds 788<sup>5</sup>

دَرَّاجُونَ men who walk 493<sup>12</sup> (as var.)

أَدْرَاجٌ (pl. of دَرَجٌ) paths of the stars 345<sup>1</sup>

إِدْرَاجٌ the march of a camel 347<sup>6</sup>

- .درد <sup>أَدْرَدُ</sup> toothless 800<sup>11</sup>  
 .دردق <sup>دَرَقِقٌ</sup> coll. children 1046<sup>17</sup>, pl. <sup>دَرَاقِقُ</sup> the young of wild animals 1082<sup>11</sup>  
 .ددر <sup>دَر</sup> milk, i. e. property 906<sup>13</sup>  
     <sup>دُرُورٌ</sup> flow of tears 517<sup>1</sup> 530<sup>1</sup> 544<sup>7</sup> (?), of milk 522<sup>16</sup>  
     <sup>مِدْرَارٌ</sup> epith. of a cloud 847<sup>9</sup>, of rain 848<sup>15</sup> 866<sup>7</sup>  
 .درس <sup>دَارِسٌ</sup> decrepit (said of a camel) 938<sup>3</sup>  
     <sup>دِرْسَانٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>دَرِيسٌ</sup>) worn-out garments 379<sup>9</sup>  
     <sup>دِرْوَالَسٌ</sup> thick-necked (epith. of a lion) 736<sup>16</sup>  
 .درع <sup>أَدْرَعُ</sup> metaph. <sup>كَلْبًا</sup> <sup>تَدْرِعُوا لَيْلَتَكُمْ</sup> i. e. march all night 1072<sup>1</sup>  
     <sup>مِدْرَعٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>مِدْرَعَةٌ</sup>) tunics 705<sup>9</sup>  
 .درف <sup>دَرَفٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>دَرَفَةٌ</sup>) shields 552<sup>6</sup>  
 .درك <sup>دَارَكُ</sup> to continue uninterruptedly (with acc.) 624<sup>13</sup>  
     <sup>أَدْرَكَ</sup> to come to the rescue 223<sup>1</sup>  
     <sup>تَدَارَكَ</sup> to overtake (with acc.) 46<sup>5</sup> 148<sup>14</sup> 190<sup>1</sup> 194<sup>20</sup> 234<sup>19</sup> 241<sup>16</sup> 268<sup>6</sup> 286<sup>15</sup>  
     336<sup>9</sup>: to come to the help of some one (acc.) 39<sup>6</sup> 153<sup>6</sup> 223<sup>2</sup> (as  
     var.) 328<sup>17</sup> 389<sup>9</sup> 610<sup>16</sup>: to provide some one with something (with  
     acc. and ب) 1027<sup>6</sup>  
     <sup>دِرَاكٌ</sup> the reparation of a mistake 841<sup>12</sup>  
     <sup>دِرْوَكَةٌ</sup> caprice (?) 670<sup>5</sup>  
 .درم <sup>دَرَمٌ</sup> i. see 180<sup>11</sup>  
     <sup>دَرَمٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>أَدْرَمٌ</sup>) smooth (epith. of armour) 339<sup>9</sup>  
     <sup>دَرَامٌ</sup> one who takes short steps in walking 180<sup>11</sup> (as var.), pl. <sup>دَرَامُونَ</sup>  
     493<sup>11</sup>  
     <sup>دَرُومٌ</sup> id. — <sup>العشاء</sup> said of a woman 1041<sup>5</sup>

- دُرِّق. مِدْرَاق *dirty* (said of a woman) 883<sup>4</sup>
- دَرَى. تَدْرَى *to deceive* (with acc.) 100<sup>10</sup>
- دُرْج. دِيرَج (= Persian دیر) *blackish* 362<sup>12</sup>
- دَسِر. مَدَسِر *that which thrusts*, hence, as an epithet, *warlike* 993<sup>14</sup>
- دَسَس. دَس *u. to slip* an object into a person's hand, *to palm* it off on him (with acc. and اِلَى) 384<sup>6</sup> cf. 383 notes<sup>10</sup>
- دَسِيس *intrigue, plot* 350<sup>17</sup>
- دَسَع. دَسَع *a. to vomit up* (with ب) 180<sup>14</sup>, see 298<sup>9</sup> seq.
- دَسِيعَة. دَسِيعَة *gift, bounty* 298<sup>9</sup> (as var.) 330<sup>6</sup>, pl. دَسَائِع 298<sup>8</sup> 700<sup>4</sup>
- دَسَم. دَسَم (pl. of دَسَام) *rags* used for stopping up wounds 472<sup>3</sup>
- دَعَثِر. مَدَعَثِر *laid waste, ruined* 998 notes<sup>2</sup>
- دَعَدَ. دَعَدَ *to drive* sheep or goats (absol.) 276<sup>8</sup> 822<sup>17</sup>, with ب 276<sup>14</sup> 378<sup>5</sup>
- دَعَر. دَعَر (pl. of أَدَعَر) *diseased* 681<sup>10</sup> (text doubtful)
- دَعَارِيَّة. دَعَارِيَّة *coll. name of a breed of camels* 559<sup>15</sup>
- دَعَس. دَعَس see 592<sup>15</sup>
- دَعَس. مَدَعَس (pl. of مَدَعَس) *piercing* (epith. of lances) 26<sup>10</sup> Ham. I. 299.
- دَعَق. دَعَق *a. masd. دَعَق* see 339<sup>6</sup>
- دَعَق. اِدَعَق *the act of urging on* 339<sup>3</sup>
- دَعَم. دَعَم *to be propped up* (with ب) 771<sup>4</sup>
- دَعَم. مَدَعَم *refuge* 311<sup>2</sup>
- دَعَم. تَدَعَم *to claim* (with acc.) 328<sup>10</sup>
- دَعَم. دَعَم *to call, invoke* (with acc.) 998<sup>12</sup>; *to shout to one another* 711<sup>8</sup> 759<sup>8</sup> 933<sup>5</sup> (= 386 notes<sup>13</sup>): *to claim affinity* with a tribe (with ج) 766<sup>4</sup>

- داعِ *the remainder of milk in the udder* 1042<sup>11</sup> seq.
- دَعْوَةٌ *a false claim to affinity* 178<sup>6</sup>
- دَعْوَةٌ *claim* 936<sup>7</sup>
- دَعْوَةٌ *id. said to be a less correct form* 936<sup>8</sup>
- أَدْعَى *more likely to attract guests* 954<sup>3</sup> (sic leg.)
- مَدْعَى (= دَعَى) 585<sup>16</sup> (= 1069<sup>10</sup>)
- دَغَرَ. دَغَرَى (var. دَغَرًا 737<sup>2</sup>) *adv. in disorder, pêle-mêle* 115<sup>16</sup> (= 737<sup>1</sup>)
- دَغَلَ. دَغَلٌ (pl. of دَغَلٌ) *thickets* 611<sup>13</sup>
- دَغِمَ. أَدْغَمَ *having dark lips* 362<sup>12</sup>
- دَنَعَ. دَانَعَ *to answer a cry for help (with acc.)* 791<sup>17</sup>
- تَدَاعَى *to struggle together* 246<sup>14</sup> 299<sup>19</sup> 872<sup>5</sup>; *to disclaim a thing (acc.), each one ascribing it to some one else* 311<sup>16</sup>
- دَفْعَةٌ *torrent, cataract* 870<sup>16</sup>
- دُفَّاعٌ *id.* 186<sup>8</sup>
- دَفْعٌ (pl. of دَفْعَةٌ) *splashes of blood* 872<sup>15</sup>
- مَدَفَعٌ *maṣd. 931<sup>6</sup>: torrent-bed* 870<sup>16</sup>, *applied to the sources of tears* 931<sup>1</sup>
- مَدَفَعٌ *defender* 980<sup>9</sup>
- دَفَفَ. دَفَّ i. maṣd. دَفَّ *to crawl along* 116<sup>1</sup>
- دَفَّ *the side of a man's body* 590<sup>16</sup>, pl. دُفُفٌ *the flanks of camels* 502<sup>14</sup> 891<sup>9</sup>
- دَفَّ *tambourine* 380<sup>15</sup> 606<sup>9</sup>, pl. دُفُفٌ 676<sup>14</sup>
- دَفَفَ (pl. of دَفَّ) *skimming over the ground (said of birds)* 591<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- دَفَفَ. دَفَفَانٌ *adj. full to overflowing* 209 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)



- دَفِنَ . دَفِنٌ *concealed* (said of a malady) 129<sup>5</sup>
- دَقَقَ . دَقٌّ u. (= دَقَّ البابَ) *to knock at the door, hence to announce oneself*  
by mentioning a name (with ب) 699<sup>5</sup>
- دَقَّ دَقٌّ مَنَشِمٌ — see 267<sup>6</sup>
- دَقْنَةٌ *meanness* 34<sup>10</sup>
- دُقُقٌ coll. *small pebbles* 479<sup>6</sup>
- دَقِيقٌ *flour* 316<sup>15</sup>
- دَكَدَكَ . دَكَدَكَ (pl. of دَكَدَكَ or دَكَدَكَ) *tracts of sand* 493<sup>2</sup>
- دَكْنٌ . دَكْنٌ *dark-coloured* (said of water) 555<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- دَلَجَ . دَلَجَ *to travel all night*, maṣd. 346<sup>4</sup> 619<sup>1</sup> 1009<sup>1</sup>, partic. 435<sup>13</sup> 926<sup>4</sup>  
دَلَجَ see 346<sup>6</sup>
- دَلَصَ . دَلَصٌ *polished* (epith. of a cuirass) 69<sup>9</sup> 143<sup>12</sup> 579<sup>14</sup>
- دَلَفَ . دَلَفَ i. *to walk slowly* (as one who carries a burden) 593<sup>7</sup>, دَلَفٌ 645<sup>4</sup>  
pl. دَلَفٌ 569<sup>17</sup>: *to approach* (with ل) 91<sup>5</sup>, with اَلِ 733<sup>12</sup>
- دَلَقَ . دَلَقٌ epith. of a sword, see 566<sup>16</sup> seq.  
مُدَلَقٌ see مُدَلَقٌ
- مَدَالِفٌ (pl. of مَدَلَقٌ?) *horses that rush forth* 566<sup>13</sup>
- دَلَّكَ . مَدَّلَكَ or مَدَّلَكَ (= بَشَّرَ) 170<sup>7</sup>
- دَلَّ . مَدَّلٌ *swooping down* (said of a falcon) 443<sup>10</sup>: *bold, presumptuous* 662<sup>6</sup>  
942<sup>8</sup> 986<sup>10</sup>
- دَلَمَ . دَلَمٌ epith. of a spear-head 638<sup>5</sup>
- دَلَمَ . دَلَمٌ see 143<sup>14</sup>
- دَلَسَ . دَلَسَ *to distract, render unconscious* (with acc. and اَلِ) 553
- دَلَمَ . دَلَمٌ *to send down* 198<sup>2</sup> (= 1058<sup>11</sup>) 798<sup>3</sup>

- تَدْتَمُّ *to use as a bucket* (with ب) 779<sup>9</sup>
- تَدْتَمُّ *the constellation Aquarius* 520<sup>7</sup> 950<sup>11</sup> (as var.)
- دَلَّاتَانِ (دَلَّوْ = دَلَاةٌ) 779<sup>9</sup>: du. الدَّلَّاتَانِ *the testicles* 483<sup>5</sup>
- دَمَتْ. دَمَتْ (or دَمَتْ) *smooth ground* 136<sup>3</sup>, metaph. 707<sup>3</sup>, pl. الدَّمَاتُ 33<sup>2</sup>
- دَمَتْ *id.* 614<sup>18</sup> 707<sup>1</sup>
- دَمَر. دَمَر *destruction* 255<sup>6</sup>
- دَمَس. دَمَسَ وَارَى دَمَسٌ دَمَسًا — دَمَسَ *it became dark* 725<sup>4</sup>
- دَمَع. دَمَعَ *shedding tears* (epith. of a serpent, which is supposed to shed tears when angry) 942<sup>5</sup>
- دَمَع. دَمَعٌ (pl. of مَدَمَعٌ) *floods of tears* 1004<sup>13</sup>
- دَمَغ. دَمَغَ a. or u. *to wound the brain* (with acc. of the pers.) 199<sup>10</sup>, partic. 1046<sup>14</sup>, pl. fem. دَوَامِعُ applied to satires 524<sup>16</sup>
- دَمَغَةُ *that which wounds the brain* 377<sup>2</sup> (= 746<sup>15</sup>), الدَّمَاعَةُ a name given by Jarīr to one of his satires 430<sup>16</sup>
- دَمَل. دَمَلَتْ a *boil, pustule* 203<sup>1</sup> 223<sup>1</sup>
- دَمَل. دَمَلَتْ *dung* (used as manure) 830<sup>2</sup>
- دَمَلَص. دَمَلَصَ see 143<sup>14</sup>
- دَمَلَك. دَمَلَكَ *round, circular*, 1043<sup>6</sup>
- دَمَج. دَمَجَ *scum* 55<sup>12</sup> 346<sup>5</sup>
- دَمَنَ *mud in a dried-up well* 324<sup>9</sup>
- دَمَدَمَ *continual, constant* 44<sup>11</sup>
- دَم. دَمٌ — دَمُ الْحَيَّاتِ i. e. *venom* 61<sup>8</sup> cf. 986 notes<sup>4</sup>: pl. دَمَاتٌ *lives* 59<sup>2</sup>
- (دَمَاتُ ٧٨٥)
- دَنَس. دَنَسَ *more grievous* (said of a malady) 567<sup>14</sup>

- مَدْنَفٌ *grievously sick*, pl. 550<sup>11</sup>
- دَنَن . دَنَنٌ (pl. of دَنَنٌ) *wine-jars* 904<sup>9</sup>
- أَدْنٌ *having a curvature of the back* 799<sup>5</sup>
- دَنِي . دُنْيَا (undetermined) *worldly prosperity* 518<sup>9</sup> 726<sup>6</sup>
- دَعَدَى . دَعَدَى *to roll down* (trans.) 662<sup>11</sup>
- تَدَدَعَى intrans. 190<sup>18</sup> (= 234<sup>13</sup>)
- رَدَعٌ see 134<sup>1</sup>
- دُخْدِيَّةٌ *a ball of dung* 260<sup>9</sup>
- دَعَر . دَعَرٌ *custom, habit* 784<sup>8</sup> (var. طَبِي 50<sup>17</sup>)
- دَعَش . دَعَشٌ *stupefaction* (from terror) 323<sup>6</sup> (= 1016<sup>1</sup>)
- دَحَقَن . الدَّحَقَانَةُ a name given by Jarīr to one of his satires 430<sup>17</sup>
- دَعَم . دَعَمٌ a. or دَعَمٌ see 649<sup>1</sup>
- دَعَمٌ *crowd, army* 638<sup>11</sup> 648<sup>19</sup> 693<sup>3</sup> 956<sup>10</sup> 1021<sup>9</sup>
- أَدَعَمٌ *dark-coloured* (said of a camping-ground recently abandoned) 427:  
fem. دَعَمَاءُ epith. of a mare 880<sup>16</sup>: du. أَدَعَمَانِ a pair of fetters  
983<sup>2</sup> (as var.): pl. دَعَمٌ epith. of camels 456<sup>14</sup>: أَدَعَمٌ fetters 426<sup>10</sup>  
(= 229<sup>18</sup>) 618<sup>8</sup> 747<sup>12</sup> 748<sup>3</sup> seq. 766<sup>9</sup>
- دَعَمَج . دَعَمَجٌ *to walk with small steps* (said of an ass) 794<sup>13</sup>
- دَعَن . دَعْنٌ *deceit, treachery* 148<sup>15</sup>
- دَعَى . دَعَى a. *to outwit, beguile* (with acc.) 50<sup>5</sup>
- دَوَح . دَوْحَةٌ coll. *tall trees*, hence *summit* 265<sup>13</sup>
- دَوَح . دَوَحٌ *to humble* 258<sup>15</sup>
- دَوْد . دَوْدَا a swing (used by children) 842<sup>10</sup>
- دَاوُودِيَّةٌ coll. *cuirasses* named after David 1032<sup>14</sup>

دور. دَرَّ to endeavour to induce a person to do a thing (with acc. and  
 فَادَرُوا أَمْرَهُمْ بَيْنَهُمْ 1071<sup>19</sup> 727<sup>4</sup>: to discuss (على)

استدار to become dizzy 236<sup>9</sup> 260<sup>11</sup>, also with the place as the subject and  
 with ب of the person تَسْتَدِيرُ بِنَا الْبِلَادُ 979<sup>3</sup>: to be metamorphosed  
 251<sup>4</sup>

دارَة see 1005<sup>13</sup>

دارِي a native of Darīn (a place noted for its trade in perfumes) 132<sup>6</sup>,  
 hence perfume 1007<sup>7</sup>

دَوَّر or دَوَّرَ dizziness 862<sup>10</sup>: the act of marching round an idol or a  
 sacred place 950<sup>5</sup>, hence the idol or sacred place itself 342<sup>4</sup> 874<sup>8</sup>

دَوَائِر (pl. of دَائِرَة) changes of fortune 831<sup>6</sup>

مَدَوَّر an idol, a sacred place 950<sup>8</sup>

مَدَوَّرَة coll. (= أَحْرَاج) 1007<sup>2</sup>

دَوَس. دَوَّس (pl. of دَائِسَة) following one another (said of cavalry) 95<sup>4</sup>

دَوَف. مَدَوَّف mingled with water 557<sup>9</sup>

مَدَوَّقَة medicine 519<sup>7</sup>

دَوَّل. دَوَّلَ to obtain the victory over some one (with مِن) 497<sup>12</sup>: to be used  
 by a number of persons in succession 592<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

دَوَم. دَوَّمَ to quiet a boiling cauldron by adding cold water 119<sup>4</sup>

استدام to do a thing slowly (with acc.) 97<sup>3</sup>: to await, expect 121<sup>10</sup>

دَوَّمَ see 119<sup>5</sup>

دَوَم coll. a kind of palm-tree 664<sup>4</sup> 868<sup>10</sup>

مَدَوَّمَ see 119<sup>6</sup>

دَوْن. دَوَّن dimin. of دَوْن 159<sup>7</sup> (= 935<sup>9</sup>)

دِيْرَانُ — دِيْرَانُ اللَّدْبِ a treatise by Ishāq ibn Ibrāhīm al-Fārābī († A. H. 350), mentioned 509<sup>17</sup>

- دَوْرٌ . دَوْرٌ desert 676<sup>17</sup>
- دَوِيٌّ . دَوِيٌّ or دَوِيٌّ adj. sick 169<sup>4</sup>
- دَيْتٌ . دَيْتٌ to be treated as base, to be oppressed 600<sup>4</sup>
- دَبَسَ . دَاَصَ I. to move up and down (intrans.) 878<sup>7</sup>
- دَبِنَ . دَابِنَ to deal on credit with a person (acc.) 2<sup>6</sup>
- دَائِنٌ . دَائِنٌ submissive, unresisting 1082<sup>0</sup>

### ذ

- ذَابٌ . ذُئْبٌ the upper parts of the curved pieces of wood (أَحْنَاءُ) in a camel's saddle 170<sup>10</sup>; pl. ذُؤْبَانٌ wolves metaph. 227<sup>20</sup> 731<sup>19</sup>
- ذَوَابَةٌ . ذَوَابَةٌ metaph. the noblest portion of a tribe 947<sup>6</sup> 1090<sup>10</sup>; pl. ذَوَائِبُ top-knots 813<sup>1</sup> 1023<sup>2</sup>
- ذَاتٌ . ذَاتٌ see under ذُو
- ذَارٌ . ذَهَرَ to be indignant (with لُ) 245<sup>9</sup>
- ذَائِرٌ . ذَائِرٌ see under ذِير
- ذَافٌ . ذَافٌ a. maṣd. ذَافٌ to make an end of a person (with عَلَى) 116<sup>3</sup>
- ذَيْفٌ . ذَيْفٌ see under ذَيْف
- ذَلٌّ . ذَلٌّ brisk, nimble 293<sup>11</sup> 294<sup>8</sup> notes<sup>3</sup> (in both cases as var.)
- ذَائِنٌ . ذَائِنٌ (pl. of ذُونٌ) a kind of fungus 162<sup>5</sup> seq. 710<sup>12</sup>
- ذَبٌ . ذَبٌ to defend (with عَنِ) 1080<sup>14</sup>
- ذُبَابٌ . ذُبَابٌ edge, or point, of a sword 112<sup>2</sup> 652<sup>1</sup>, metaph. violence, fierceness 165<sup>7</sup>
- ذَبٌّ . ذَبٌّ more capable of defending 69<sup>16</sup>



مَذْبُ *a defender* 758<sup>13</sup>

ذَبَذَبَ. تَذَبَذَبَ *to dangle (intrans.)* 375<sup>1</sup>

ذَبَحَ. ذَبَحَ *a. to stifle with sobs* 501<sup>14</sup> seq.

ذَبَحَ coll. *victims (applied to human beings)* 652<sup>12</sup>

ذَبَل. ذَبَل *tortoise-shell* 164<sup>5</sup>

ذَوَالٍ (pl. of ذَابِلَةٌ) *tapering lances* 662<sup>15</sup> 902<sup>7</sup>

ذَخِرَ. مَذَاخِرُ (pl. of مَذْخَرٌ) *intestines* 726<sup>11</sup>

ذَرَبَ. ذَرَبَ *to be sharpened (said of arrows)* 947<sup>8</sup>

ذَرَجَ. ذَرَجَ (pl. of ذُرَّاجٌ) *poisonous flies* 839<sup>5</sup>

ذَرَرَ. ذَرَّ *u. to rise (said of the sun)* 662<sup>7</sup>

ذَرَعَ. ذَرَعَ *a. to traverse a country (acc.)* 559<sup>11</sup>

ذَرَعَ — pl. in the phrase صَفْتُمْ أَذْرَعًا 829<sup>8</sup>

ذُرَيْعَةٌ (= ذُرَيْعَةٌ) *a small cubit, du.* 869<sup>9</sup>

مَذَارِعُ (= مَشَارِفُ q. v.) 12<sup>11</sup>

ذَرَفَ. اسْتَذَرَفَ *to be caused to shed tears* 517<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

ذُرْفَ (pl. of ذُرْفٌ) *streaming (said of the eyes)* 1<sup>12</sup> 558<sup>8</sup> 579<sup>8</sup>

تَذَرَفَ *the shedding of tears* 515<sup>13</sup>

ذَرَفَ. ذَرَفَ *i. or u. to void excrement (acc.)* 888<sup>4</sup> (read لِيَذَرِفَنَّ)

ذَرَا. ذَرَا *u. to be broken (said of the point of a tooth)* 17<sup>1</sup>

ذُرَى or ذُرَى (pl. of ذُرَّةٌ) *tops of palm-trees* 869<sup>9</sup>, of heads of hair  
1005<sup>3</sup>, *points of the teeth* 1005<sup>9</sup>, *humps of camels* 418<sup>7</sup> (= 1071<sup>1</sup>)  
522<sup>16</sup> 558<sup>5</sup>

ذَعَرَ. ذَعَرَ *a. to frighten* 1062<sup>1</sup>

- ذَعْرٌ *fright* 323<sup>5</sup> (= 1016<sup>1</sup>)
- ذَعْفٌ. ذَعْفٌ *poison* 457<sup>2</sup> (= 1077<sup>2</sup>)
- ذَعْلَقٌ. ذَعْنِيْقٌ see 162<sup>7</sup>
- ذَفِرٌ. ذَفِرٌ *stinking, metaph. disastrous* 196<sup>5</sup>
- ذِفْرِيٌّ *the bone behind the ear (in a camel)* 687<sup>3</sup>, pl. ذَفَرٌ or ذَفَرِيٌّ 502<sup>14</sup>
- ذِفْرَةٌ *a she-camel having a large ذِفْرِيٌّ* 560<sup>10</sup> (as var.)
- ذِكْرٌ. تَذَاكُرٌ *to converse about a person (acc.)* 547<sup>6</sup>
- ذَكْرٌ *hard (said of metal)* 248<sup>11</sup>, pl. ذُكُورٌ 12<sup>15</sup> 528<sup>1</sup> 704<sup>15</sup> 924<sup>5</sup>: ذُكُورٌ *heavy showers of rain* 520<sup>3</sup>, metaph. *floods of tears* 515<sup>14</sup>
- ذِكْرَةٌ *remembrance* 501<sup>9</sup>
- مَذَكَّرٌ *calamitous (said of a day)* 953<sup>3</sup> (= 418<sup>18</sup>) 955<sup>10</sup> 957<sup>10</sup> (as var.)
- 999<sup>2</sup>: fem. مَذَكَّرَةٌ *a she-camel shaped like a male* 55<sup>9</sup>
- مَذَكَّرٌ *epith. of an ancestress* 871<sup>8</sup>, of war 854<sup>7</sup>
- ذَكِيٌّ. ذَكِيٌّ *to become full-grown* 260<sup>14</sup>, مَذَكٌّ *a full-grown man* 2<sup>16</sup>, مَذَكِّيَّاتٌ *full-grown mares* 87<sup>1</sup>
- أَذَكَّتِ الْعَبِيْنَ — أَذَكَّتِ the tribe sent forth their scouts 927<sup>16</sup>
- ذَا see 260<sup>15</sup> seq.
- ذَا maturity 171<sup>1</sup>, see 260<sup>15</sup>
- ذَاكِيٌّ strong-scented, المَسْكُ ذَاكِيٌّ 786<sup>11</sup>
- ذَاكِيٌّ epith. of musk, 554<sup>2</sup>, of wine 1007<sup>7</sup>: ذَاكِيَّةٌ *a portion of musk* 879<sup>3</sup>
- ذَلَلٌ. ذَلَلٌ (pl. of ذُلٌّ or ذُلٌّ) *skirts* 983<sup>3</sup>, لَرَفَعْتُ ذَلَالَهُ I would have humbled him 1048<sup>1</sup>
- ذَلَقٌ. مَذْلَقٌ *driven out (said of a lizard which is forced to leave its hole)* 845<sup>4</sup> (= 218<sup>5</sup>), var. مَذْلَقٌ 845 notes<sup>3</sup>

- ذَلَّلَ. ذَلَّلَ *an easy, gentle pace (in a camel)* 804<sup>15</sup>: *a camel easy to ride* 1022<sup>7</sup> (= 704<sup>12</sup>)
- ذَمَرَ. ذَمَرَ u. *to incite, urge on* 642<sup>4</sup> 810<sup>7</sup>  
 ذَمَرَ *to feel the neck of an unborn camel in order to ascertain its sex* (with acc. of the camel) 329<sup>6</sup>, see 352<sup>9</sup> seq.
- تَذَامَرَ *to incite one another* 644<sup>6</sup>  
 مَذْمَرٌ *the neck of a camel* 352<sup>14</sup>
- ذَمَلٌ. ذَمَلٌ *a kind of pace* 134<sup>10</sup>, see 1010<sup>5</sup> seq.  
 ذَمَلٌ *marching at the pace called ذَمَلٌ* 192<sup>3</sup> (= 235<sup>19</sup>) 1010<sup>4</sup>  
 ذَمَلٌ (= ذَمَلٌ) 1010<sup>5</sup>
- ذَمَى. ذَمَى see 54<sup>13</sup>
- ذَنَبٌ. ذَنَبٌ *to retreat, walking backwards* 797<sup>12</sup> (as var.)  
 ذَنَبٌ (pl. of ذَنَبٌ) *buckets* 465<sup>16</sup>, hence *portions, shares* 451<sup>1</sup> 477<sup>5</sup> (as var.)  
 ذَنَابٌ or ذُنَابٌ *the hinder part of the wing* 400<sup>5</sup> (= 765<sup>4</sup>), *the rump of a man* 826<sup>13</sup>  
 أَذْنَبٌ (pl. of ذَنَبٌ) *consequences, results* 743<sup>5</sup>
- ذَهَبٌ. ذَهَبٌ (pl. of ذَهَبٌ) *showers of rain* 22<sup>5</sup>
- ذُو. ذُو (= الذى) 1082<sup>13</sup>: ذُو بَطْنِهِ *the contents of his belly* 888<sup>4</sup>: ذَاتُ الرَّاسِ *a blow on the head* 933<sup>16</sup>
- ذَوْدٌ. ذَوْدٌ u. *to drive off an enemy* 65<sup>2</sup>  
 ذَوْدٌ *a small herd of camels* 52<sup>2</sup>, pl. أَذْوَادٌ 715<sup>17</sup> 1081<sup>13</sup>  
 ذَوْدٌ (pl. of ذَوْدٌ) 802<sup>14</sup>  
 ذَوْدٌ — ذَيْلُ اللَّيْلِ *the driving of camels by night* 827<sup>15</sup>

مَذُون *manger* 841<sup>17</sup> 788 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.) — the meaning “saccus pabulatorius”, given by Freytag, is not supported by Lisān IV 147<sup>15</sup> cf. XI 162<sup>3</sup>

- ذوق. ذاق *u. to taste (with ب)* 900<sup>17</sup>
- ذوى. ذاب *withered herbage* 516<sup>6</sup> 894<sup>5</sup>
- ذبيح. ذبح *a male hyaena* 317<sup>14</sup> 863<sup>5</sup>
- ذير. ذير *to smear the teats of a she-camel with fresh dung (ذير or ذير)* 707<sup>15</sup>
- ذيف. ذيفان or ذيفان *poison* 543<sup>12</sup> 827<sup>9</sup>
- ذيل. ذيل *to be treated with contempt* 592<sup>7</sup> (as var.), مذال used for mean work (said of a horse) 304<sup>6</sup>
- ذيل. ذيل (pl. of ذيل) applied to winds 537<sup>7</sup>
- مذيل. مذيل *clad in a flowing robe* 891<sup>2</sup>

## )

- رأب. رأب *the act of mending, repairing* 564<sup>3</sup>, ومسدحاً رأب when it needed mending 1026<sup>2</sup>
- مرائب. مرائب (pl. of مرأب) *menders, repairers* 953<sup>3</sup> (= 418<sup>13</sup>)
- رأب. رأب see رأب under رأب
- رأد. رأد (pl. of رأد or رأد) *the extremities of the jaw-bone* 753<sup>9</sup>
- رأس. رأس *a. to seize by the head* 1040<sup>6</sup>
- رأس. رأس — على رؤوس الناس in the presence of the people 487<sup>13</sup>, see Tabart Gloss. 8. v.
- رأس. رأس (رئيس) *chieftain* 972<sup>10</sup>; the entrance of a valley 513<sup>8</sup>, pl. رؤس 513<sup>11</sup>

رِئَاس sword-hilt 677<sup>6</sup>

رِئَاسِ الْأَوَّلِ — رِئَاسِ see 188<sup>15</sup> 445<sup>14</sup>

رَأَمَ . رَأَمَ to treat affectionately (with ب) 910<sup>3</sup>, رَأَمَ epith. of a she-camel which has given birth 343<sup>5</sup> 380<sup>5</sup> 393<sup>6</sup>, pl. رَأَمٌ 867<sup>3</sup> cf. رَأَمٌ وَدَا 909<sup>2</sup>, applied also to women 765<sup>2</sup>

رَأَمَ (pl. of رَأَمَ) antelopes 271<sup>11</sup>

رَأَى . رَأَى to make a public display (with ب of the object displayed) 831<sup>15</sup> 1098<sup>3</sup>

رَأَى to consult together 1038<sup>15</sup>

رَأَى appearance 164<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

رَأَى places that are within sight of one another 286<sup>7</sup>

رَأَى a familiar spirit 67<sup>12</sup> 316<sup>17</sup> 790<sup>13</sup>

رَأَى — رَأَى وَمَسَمَعٌ sight and hearing, i. e. daily intercourse 825<sup>1</sup>, hence familiar objects 834<sup>15</sup>

رَبَّ . رَبَّ u. to treasure up, set store by a thing (acc.) 611<sup>6</sup>: to restore to health, to refresh (said of a place) 824<sup>10</sup>: to season a skin-bottle with fruit-juice (رَبَّ) 1022<sup>10</sup>

رَبَّ to rear children 776<sup>4</sup>, مَرْبِيَّةٌ reared with care (epith. of a mare) 192<sup>4</sup> (= 235<sup>20</sup>)

رَبَّ to stick closely to a person or thing (with ب) 683<sup>2</sup>, partic. 976<sup>2</sup> — see also رَبَّ below

رَبَّ to be brought together 912<sup>7</sup>, properly of arrows placed in a case (رَبَّ)

رَبَّ close contact (see رَبَّ above) 1002<sup>1</sup>: see also 946<sup>2</sup>

رَبَّ coll. clouds suspended beneath other clouds 159<sup>3</sup> seq. 636<sup>2</sup> 935<sup>3</sup> seq.

- رَيْبٌ *nursling* 687<sup>15</sup>, pl. fem. رَيْبَاتٌ *women delicately reared* (?) 147<sup>16</sup>
- رَيْبَةٌ (pl. of رَيْبٌ) *confederacies* 156<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)
- رَيْبٌ *a she-camel that has been covered by the male* 1045<sup>7</sup>
- رَيْبٌ. رَيْبٌ *to delude, outwit* 739<sup>20</sup>
- رَيْبٌ. تَرَبَّدَ *to become dark* (said of the face) 351<sup>8</sup>, *to scowl* 492<sup>16</sup>
- رَيْبٌ (pl. of رَيْبٌ) *epith. of ostriches* 514<sup>5</sup>
- رَيْبٌ *a place where camels are tied* 688<sup>11</sup> — for الرَيْبُ see Index IV
- رَيْبٌ. رَيْبٌ *nimble, active* 498<sup>8</sup>
- رَيْبٌ. تَرَبَّصَ *to wait for an opportunity* (absol.) 360<sup>19</sup> 715<sup>12</sup>
- رَيْبٌ. رَبَّصَ *to crouch* (said of dogs about to spring) 325<sup>2</sup> (var. رَبَّصَتْ) —  
for this use of the active form cf. رَبَّصَ
- رَبَّصَ *to act as steward to a king* (with ل) 809<sup>4</sup> cf. 781<sup>3</sup>
- رَبَّصَ *a lodging, home* (?) 512<sup>3</sup>
- رَبَّصَ. ارْتَبَطَ *metaph. to reduce to subjection* (with acc.) 534<sup>18</sup>
- رَبَّصَ. مَرَابِطٌ *troops stationed on a frontier* 354<sup>1</sup>
- رَبَّعٌ. رَبَّعٌ a. *to halt, remain in a place* 21<sup>15</sup> (على بَاجِرٍ = عليه): *to restrain oneself, refrain* (absol.) 930<sup>18</sup> 964<sup>3</sup>; *to take the fourth part of the spoil* 835<sup>11</sup> (= 482<sup>7</sup>) 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>): *pass. to be watered with rain during the season called رَبَّيع* (said of a place) 964<sup>9</sup>
- رَبَّعٌ *a kind of quick pace* 184<sup>6</sup>
- رَبَّعٌ *an animal which has shed the tooth called رَبَّاعِيَّة* 1082<sup>2</sup>, pl. رَبَّاعٍ 382<sup>7</sup>
- رَبَّعٌ. رَبَّعِيَّةٌ *early, primæval* 947<sup>1</sup>: fem. رَبَّعِيَّةٌ *a she-camel that brings forth young early in the season* 36<sup>16</sup>
- رَبَّعٌ. رَبَّاعِيَّةٌ (pl. of رَبَّاعِيَّةٌ) *showers that fall in the رَبَّيع* 687<sup>12</sup>



رَبْعٌ a disease which attacks young camels 976<sup>2</sup>

رَبْعٌ — أَرْبَعُ thy four feet 1010<sup>1</sup>

مَرْبِعٌ (= رَبْعٌ) rainy season 328<sup>5</sup> 386 notes<sup>16</sup>

مَرْبَعَةٌ a square court (?) 732<sup>3</sup>

مَرْبِعَاتُ clouds that bring rain in the رَبِيع 1033<sup>6</sup>

مَنْزِعٌ (= رَبِيعٌ) 835<sup>1</sup>

مَرْبُوعٌ — مَرْبُوعٌ مَتْنٌ a bow-string twisted of four strands 947<sup>2</sup>

مَرْبِيعٌ the fourth part of the spoil 92<sup>9</sup> (?) 192<sup>6</sup> (= 236<sup>2</sup>) 299<sup>11</sup> 470<sup>7</sup> 638<sup>11</sup>:

land which produces herbage in the رَبِيع 956<sup>1</sup>

رَبَقٌ. رَبَقٌ u. or i. *to tie, fasten* (with acc.) 797<sup>1</sup>, *to fasten lambs, kids etc., with a cord* 657<sup>2</sup> (obj. understood)

رَبَقٌ id. 330<sup>9</sup>, cf. 171<sup>13</sup> 284<sup>9</sup> 842<sup>1</sup>

رَبَقٌ cord 171<sup>14</sup> seq. 572<sup>15</sup> 712<sup>11</sup> 792<sup>9</sup> 868 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.), du. 268<sup>18</sup> 604<sup>4</sup> seq., pl. أَرْبَاقٌ 269<sup>2</sup> 293<sup>15</sup> 325<sup>7</sup> 605<sup>16</sup> 773<sup>17</sup> 786<sup>5</sup> 797<sup>4</sup>: metaph. task, enterprise 91<sup>7</sup> (Aghāni XVI 29<sup>5</sup> explains ما يتقلد) (أَرْبَقٌ ما يتقلد)

رَبَدٌ. رَبَدٌ تَرَبَّيْلٌ see 283<sup>2</sup> 622<sup>17</sup>

رَبِيحٌ searching for prey (epith. of a lion) 283<sup>1</sup> 622<sup>13</sup>, pl. رَبَائِلٌ (as if from a sing. رُبَيْلٌ) 451<sup>4</sup> (as var.)

رَبَوٌ. رَبَوٌ to surpass (with على) 499<sup>1</sup>

رَبْوٌ the panting of a horse 206<sup>14</sup>

رَبْوٌ projecting (epith. of the فَرْج) 573<sup>11</sup>

رَبِيْعَةٌ hill, metaph. a subdivision of a tribe رَابِيعَتَا كَلَاب 1027<sup>11</sup> 1037<sup>11</sup>:

pl. رَوَابٌ hills 982<sup>1</sup>, metaph. chieftains 37<sup>2</sup> 1035<sup>10</sup>

رَبَابٌ. رَبَابٌ (pl. of رَبْتَةٌ) steps, foot-holds on a mountain 450<sup>3</sup> (= 429<sup>7</sup>)

- رَتَقَ. رَتَقَ one who mends a rent 1046<sup>9</sup>, رَتَقَ عَلَى الرَّائِفِ the mischief was irreparable 723<sup>19</sup>
- رَتَكَ. رَتَكَ a kind of pace, رَتَكًا adv. at a trot 259<sup>9</sup>
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ i. to crush 292<sup>16</sup>
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ coll. a kind of shrub 106<sup>3</sup>
- رَتَمَ. رَتَمَ see رَتَمَ
- رَدَ. رَدَى to drink رَدِيَّة (with ب) 209<sup>17</sup> 210<sup>6</sup>
- رَدِيَّة a mixture of fresh and sour milk 206<sup>6</sup> seq. 207<sup>15</sup>
- رَدَثَ. رَدَثَ to pick up a wounded man (acc.) 126<sup>5</sup> 678<sup>6</sup>, pass. 665<sup>5</sup>
- رَدَثَ. رَدَثَ adj. tattered, ragged 76<sup>12</sup>
- رَدَثَ. رَدَثَ tattered condition 315<sup>5</sup>
- رَدَمَ. رَدَمَ (pl. of رَدَمٌ) broken so as to bleed (said of horse-hoofs) 292<sup>14</sup> 17  
(as var., with var. رَتَمَ)
- رَدَمَ. رَدَمَ (pl. of رَدَمٌ) id. applied to the hoofs of camels 1011<sup>8</sup>
- رَجَا. رَجَا see Index III
- رَجَبَ. رَجَبَ to respect, venerate 820<sup>5</sup>
- رَجَبَ. رَجَبَ see 1063<sup>8</sup> seq.
- رَجَجَ. رَجَجَ to fall heavily (said of the snow) 1091<sup>12</sup>: رَجَجَ trembling, quivering, رَجَجَ الرَوَافِ 822<sup>15</sup>, رَجَجَ الرَوَافِ 515<sup>3</sup>
- رَجَحَ. رَجَحَ a. to outweigh (absol.) 506<sup>4</sup>, with عَلَى 904<sup>10</sup>: to contend against some one (with ب) 569<sup>10</sup>
- رَجَحَ. رَجَحَ (pl. of رَجَاحٌ) heavily laden 229<sup>11</sup>, metaph. sedate, imperturbable 415<sup>9</sup> 868<sup>6</sup>
- رَجَجَ. رَجَجَ a seesaw 842<sup>9</sup>

- مَرَجِيحٌ (pl. of مَرَجٍ?) *sedate* 143<sup>6</sup>
- رَجَزٌ. رَجَزَةٌ *a thunder-cloud* 787 notes<sup>7</sup> seq. (as var.)
- مَرَجَجٌ *thundering* (epith. of a cloud) 1009<sup>15</sup> 1014<sup>12</sup>, مَرَجَجُ الرَّبِّ said of a storm 935<sup>5</sup>, so also مَرَجَجُ النِّعَامِ 1018<sup>7</sup>
- رَجَسٌ. رَجَسٌ *defilement* 396<sup>12</sup>
- رَجَسَةٌ *a thunder-cloud* 787<sup>12</sup>
- مَرَجُوبٌ *confusion, disorder (?)* 737<sup>7</sup>
- رَجَعَ. رَجَعَ i. *to do a thing repeatedly* (with acc.) 967<sup>15</sup>; رَجَعَ سَلَامًا *to return a salutation* 38<sup>9</sup>
- رَجَعَ *to repeat* (with ب) 914<sup>3</sup>
- رَوَجِعَ *to have a paroxysm* (after being bitten by a serpent) 695<sup>2</sup>
- ارْتَجَعَ *to retract a promise (?)* 681<sup>12</sup>
- اِسْتَرَجَعَ *to utter the formula اِنِّى لَهِ ۙ* 965<sup>1</sup>
- رَجٌّ *a sheet of water* 133<sup>10</sup>
- رَجِيعٌ *weary* (epith. of a she-camel) 176<sup>9</sup>; pl. رَجِيعٌ *returning from an expedition, رَجِيعُ الْغَزَى* 289<sup>17</sup>
- مَرْجُوعٌ *answer* 353<sup>17</sup>
- رَجَفَ. رَجَفَ u. *to tremble* 578<sup>9</sup> (?) 963<sup>12</sup>
- رَجْفٌ (pl. of رَاجِفٌ) *trembling* 1<sup>12</sup>
- رَجَافٌ — رَجَافُ الْعَشَى *one who wanders about in the evening* 36<sup>9</sup> (text doubtful)
- رَجُوفٌ *swift, رَجُوفُ اللَّيْلِ* epith. of a she-camel 1012<sup>9</sup>
- رجل. ارْجُلُ *to oblige some one to go on foot* (absol.) 586<sup>6</sup>
- رَجُلٌ, رَجَالَةٌ etc., see 143<sup>11</sup>

- رَجَلٌ — *in a state of alarm* (?) 160<sup>4</sup>
- رَبِيلَةٌ *strong of foot* (epith. of a she-camel) 55<sup>6</sup>, of a mare 154<sup>8</sup>, pl. رَجَائِلُ metaph. *distresses* (?) 627<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful)
- تَرَجَّلَ الشَّمْسُ — *before the sun was high in the heavens* 665<sup>3</sup>
- مَرَجِلٌ *cauldron* (usually of iron, see 708<sup>2</sup>) 230<sup>13</sup> 547<sup>13</sup> 708<sup>1</sup> 767<sup>10</sup> 852<sup>6</sup> 1033<sup>4</sup>, du. 542<sup>6</sup>, pl. مَرَاجِلُ 684<sup>9</sup>: metaph. *impetuosity, anger* زو. المَرَجِلُ 594<sup>3</sup>, pl. مَرَاجِلُهُ 606<sup>17</sup> (= 684<sup>8</sup>)
- رَجْمٌ (pl. of رَجَمٌ) *piles of stones* 296<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- رَجَمٌ *a cairn placed over a grave* 23<sup>13</sup> 1006<sup>9</sup> 1008<sup>4</sup>
- رَوَاجِمَةٌ (pl. of رَاجِمَةٌ) *camels that scatter stones as they run* 374 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- رَجَمٌ *pelting, i. e. hurling invectives towards an object* (acc.), epith. of a قصيدة 620<sup>8</sup>
- رَجِمٌ (pl. of رَجَمٌ) *reproaches* 110<sup>13</sup>
- مَرِمَةٌ *a horse that smites the ground violently as it runs* 43<sup>15</sup> 63<sup>10</sup> 589<sup>7</sup> (= 1080<sup>8</sup>), hence applied to a poet 29<sup>6</sup>
- مَرِمَةٌ *conjectured, i. e. doubtful* 53<sup>4</sup> (= 785<sup>12</sup>)
- مُرَاجِمَةٌ *combatant* 379<sup>6</sup> 403<sup>3</sup>, hence *satirist* 718<sup>13</sup> 746<sup>14</sup> 757<sup>12</sup> 1046<sup>4</sup>
- رَجِنٌ رَجِنٌ *to become bad* (said of food) 244<sup>1</sup>
- رَجِيٌّ رَجِيٌّ II. *to expect help from a person* (acc.) 610<sup>1</sup>, *to found one's hopes on something* (acc.) 645<sup>19</sup>: *to hope for victory over an enemy* (acc.) 171<sup>1</sup> 709<sup>6</sup> 746<sup>2</sup> 777<sup>2</sup>
- رَجَا *the side of a pit or well* 482<sup>16</sup> seq. [see Index IV s. v. الرَّجَا], du. رَجْوَانٌ ibid. 904<sup>11</sup> (the metaphor is here taken from a bucket which is being lowered into a well), pl. رَجَا' 1012<sup>1</sup>, applied to the sides of a cauldron 505<sup>6</sup>

- أَرْجَوَانٌ *purple cloth* 522<sup>1</sup> 670<sup>17</sup>
- رَحَبٌ. رَحَبٌ *epith. of a woman* 476<sup>5</sup>
- رَحِيبٌ (= فَرْجٌ رَحِيبٌ) 875<sup>7</sup>
- أَرْحَبٌ *a cry addressed to horses* 664<sup>5</sup>
- أَرْحَبِيَّةٌ *a she-camel of a certain breed* 610<sup>3 9</sup>
- رَحِمٌ. أَرْحٌ *wide (said of a hoof)* 793<sup>9</sup>
- رَحْلٌ. رَحْلَةٌ *a camel's saddle* 617<sup>7</sup> 923<sup>11</sup>, pl. رَحْلٌ 662<sup>14</sup>
- مَرْحَلٌ *a man employed in saddling beasts* 204<sup>14</sup>
- مَرْحَلٌ *embroidered (after the fashion of a saddle)* 706<sup>5</sup>
- رَحِمٌ. أَرْحَامٌ (pl. of رَحِمٌ) *used for the singular* 525<sup>7</sup> 841<sup>16</sup>
- رَحَى. رَحَى *the middle of a cloud* 270<sup>10</sup>
- رَخَصٌ. رَخَصٌ *soft, tender* 891<sup>1</sup>
- رَخَصَةٌ *indulgence, gentle treatment* 171<sup>1</sup>
- رَخِمٌ. رَخِمٌ *coll. a kind of shrub* 634<sup>10</sup>
- رَخُو. رَخَى *to slacken a rein (acc.)* 586<sup>14</sup>; *to remove, carry away (with acc.)* 923<sup>11</sup>
- رَخَى (= رَخَاءٌ) *ease, tranquillity* 586<sup>2</sup>
- رَخَى *tranquil* 53<sup>15</sup>
- رَخٌ *smooth pace of a horse* 241<sup>16</sup> seq.
- مَرْخِيَةٌ — مَرْخِيَةُ التَّقْرِيبِ *epith. of a mare* 585<sup>17</sup> (= 1069<sup>11</sup>)
- مَرْخٌ (pl. of مَرْخٌ) *horses that move at a smooth pace* 292<sup>5</sup>
- رَدَحٌ. رَدَحٌ (pl. of رَدَاحٌ) *heavily laden* 229 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- رَدَدٌ. تَرَدَّدَ فَحَارٌ *to go backwards and forwards* 492<sup>5</sup>, تَرَدَّدَ فَحَارٌ *id.* 260<sup>1</sup>

- رَدَّ to recover stolen property (acc.) 679<sup>10</sup> cf. 841<sup>16</sup>
- رَدَع. رَدَع sprinkled with perfume (said of garments) 1083<sup>5</sup>
- رَدَف. رَدَف to act as chamberlain (absol.) 298<sup>11</sup>, see 809<sup>5</sup> seq.
- رَدَف to follow (with acc.) 442<sup>6</sup>: see also مَرَدَفَت below
- رَدَف to act as chamberlain to a king (acc.) 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>), var. وَرَدَفَت
- تَرَدَف to be amassed on a thing (acc.) 39<sup>15</sup> (= 41<sup>14</sup>), var. تَرَدَف
- رَدَف chamberlain, steward (at the court of the kings of al-Hīra) 298<sup>5</sup> seq. 339<sup>15</sup> 781<sup>2</sup> 809<sup>4</sup>, du. 808<sup>14</sup> 897<sup>14</sup>, pl. أَرْدَاف 299<sup>17</sup> 300<sup>1</sup> 589<sup>12</sup>: pl. أَرْدَاف buttocks (of a woman) 515<sup>3</sup>
- رَدِيف ( = رَدَف ) chamberlain 1039<sup>1</sup>
- رَدَفَت the office of chamberlain 66<sup>7</sup> seq. 298<sup>13</sup> seq.
- رَدَفَت the hinder part of a saddle 455<sup>10</sup> (= 1076<sup>2</sup>): pl. رَوَاف buttocks 822<sup>15</sup>
- رَدَاف coll. persons following one another 593<sup>8</sup> (cf. 1001 notes <sup>5</sup>) 1037<sup>7</sup>: as adv. sitting one behind another (on a beast) 792<sup>3</sup>
- مَرَدَفَت camels ridden by two or more persons alternately (with acc. of the riders?) 1012<sup>11</sup>
- مَرَدَف id. pl. fem. 1012<sup>4</sup> (applied to camels): metaph. applied to a man overtaken by a series of misfortunes 568<sup>8</sup> (var. المَرَدَف), to an obligation incurred by several persons in succession 593<sup>8</sup>
- رَدَم. رَدَم i. or u. ( = حَرَط ) 29<sup>1</sup> 41<sup>2</sup>, maṣd. رَدَام 29<sup>2</sup> 40<sup>17</sup>
- رَدِم adj. ( = حَرُوط ) 1044<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- رَدَم the Barrier 575<sup>10</sup>, see Ḥur'ān XVIII 94



- ردن. رَدْنِيّ *a kind of lance* said to derive its name from a woman called رَدْنِيَّة 810<sup>16</sup>, coll. رَدْنِيَّة 390<sup>13</sup> 924<sup>15</sup>
- ردى. رَدَى 1. *to pelt* 719<sup>2</sup>, hence *to use as a means of defence* (with ب) 403<sup>2</sup>  
 رَدَى *to combat* 901<sup>11</sup> (var. رَامَانِي), see 719<sup>3</sup>  
 تَرَدَى *to put on a garment* (with ب) 997<sup>11</sup>, maṣd. with acc. تَرَدَى الْهَوَاجِرَ 1008<sup>14</sup>  
 مَرَدَى *a block of stone used as a missile*, مَرَدَى حُرُوبٍ said of a man 719<sup>1</sup>: pl. مَرَادٍ *punt-poles* 354<sup>17</sup>  
 مَرَدَاً *a block of stone* 564<sup>15</sup>, see 719<sup>4</sup>
- رذذ. رَذَذَ *drizzling rain* 965<sup>1</sup>
- رذق. رَذَقَ (Persian رُوذ) *lamb* 845<sup>10</sup> — the interpretation “skin stript off” does not suit the context
- رذى. رَذَى adj. *wasting away from sickness* 668<sup>14</sup>, pl. fem. رَذَايَا 549<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- رذح. رَذَحَ *exhausted* (said of a camel) 944<sup>12</sup>, pl. رَذَحٌ 504<sup>5</sup>  
 هَمَزَحَ lit. *vine-prop*, hence *a firm support* (applied to a man) 512<sup>9</sup> (= 285<sup>16</sup>)
- رزم. أَرَزَمَ *to moan* 334<sup>11</sup> 839<sup>4</sup>  
 رَزَمَ *growl of a wild beast* 406<sup>10</sup>
- رزن. رَزَنَ *low-lying ground* 823<sup>12</sup> (as var.)
- رساب. رَسَبَتَ *penetrating* (epith. of swords) 390<sup>14</sup>  
 رَوَسَبَ *solid* (epith. of mountains) 1044<sup>10</sup>
- رستق. رَسْتَقَ *district* 299<sup>2</sup>
- رسيج. رَسَجَ *dry, hard* (said of pitch) 909<sup>16</sup> (as var.)
- رسس. رَسَسَ u. *to discuss, negotiate about a thing* (acc.) 750<sup>14</sup>

- أرس *id.* 738<sup>15</sup>
- قَراس *id.* 729<sup>7</sup> 738<sup>15</sup> (as var.)
- رَسَفَ . رَسَفَ u. *to walk with short steps* 590<sup>1</sup>, maṣd. رَسَفَانِ 277<sup>8</sup>
- رَسَفَ (pl. of رَاسِفَ) 558<sup>16</sup>
- رسل . رَاسَلَ *to send messages to a person (acc.), said of a woman seeking a husband* 650<sup>16</sup>
- رَسَلْ see 263<sup>9</sup>
- رَسَلْ supply of milk 51<sup>9</sup> 504<sup>13</sup>: رَسَلَا عَلَى easily, without effort 738<sup>8</sup>  
(see 160 notes<sup>2</sup>)
- مَرَسَلْ joints (?), see 629 notes<sup>1</sup>
- مَرَسَلْ (pl. of مَرَسَلٌ) *swift camels* 34<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- رسم . رَسَمَ see 333<sup>11</sup>
- رَاسِمَ (pl. of رَاسِمَةٌ) *swift camels* 33<sup>15</sup> 345<sup>5</sup> 374<sup>14</sup> 427<sup>11</sup> 1046<sup>6</sup>
- رَسِيمَ a *quick pace* 1<sup>4</sup>, see 34<sup>1</sup>
- تَرَسَامَ the *act of driving camels at a quick pace* 806<sup>14</sup>
- مَرَسِيمَ (pl. of مَرَسِمٌ) *swift camels* 34<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- مُتَرَسِّمَ a *place which deserves notice (?)* 906<sup>16</sup>
- رَسَنَ . أَرَسَانُ (pl. of رَسَنٌ) *bridles of horses* 881<sup>16</sup>
- رَسَوَ . أَرَسَى *to tether a horse (acc.)* 673<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful)
- رَشَدَ . أَرَشَدَ *to fit the arrow to the bow-string (with 2 acc.'s)* 570<sup>8</sup>
- رَشَرَشَ . رَشَرَشَ adj. *tender* (said of meat) 1048<sup>13</sup>
- رَشَشَ . رَشَاشَ *outflow of tears* 931<sup>1</sup>
- أَرَشَاشَ *id.* 395<sup>7</sup>

- رشف . رشف u. or رشف to suck 553<sup>16</sup>  
 رشف . رشف long-necked (epith. of gazelles and women) 423<sup>15</sup> 833<sup>10</sup>  
 رشم . رشم having a blotchy complexion or, according to others, gluttonous 44<sup>3</sup>  
 رشن . رشن see 66<sup>1</sup>  
 رشو . رشم to receive as a bribe (with acc.) 377<sup>15</sup>  
 رشب cord 418<sup>10</sup> (= 1070<sup>14</sup>) 752<sup>1</sup> 763<sup>12</sup> 916<sup>3</sup>, pl. رشب 117<sup>1</sup>  
 رصف . رصف i. see 755<sup>4</sup>  
 رصب . رصب saliva, metaph. hail-stones 42<sup>15</sup>  
 رصم . رصم a. to break, crush (stones etc.) 618<sup>14</sup>  
 رضم . رضم a crushing weight(?) 1037<sup>1</sup>  
 رصرت . رصرت pebbly ground 618<sup>14</sup> 709<sup>11</sup> 1011<sup>5</sup>  
 رضع . رضع metaph. to beg of a person (acc.) 682<sup>6</sup>  
 رضع (pl. of رضع?) women giving suck 704<sup>16</sup> (var. المراضع)  
 رضع a child put out to nurse 977<sup>3</sup>  
 رصف . رصف the bones near the knee 593<sup>3</sup> 709<sup>11</sup>  
 رعب . رعب (pl. of رعب) tatters 635<sup>5</sup>  
 رعت . رعت (pl. of رعت) properly ear-rings, hence appendages 231<sup>1</sup>  
 رعد . رعد to tremble 412<sup>9</sup> 674<sup>16</sup> (read رعد)  
 رعد a coward 388<sup>16</sup>  
 روع . روع to grow up (said of a boy) 653<sup>1</sup> 826<sup>6</sup> (as var.)  
 روع soft fur 11<sup>13</sup> (from the Aramaic רוע רוע, see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.)  
 رعش . رعش to tremble 786<sup>6</sup>

- رَعَشَ adj. *trembling* 195<sup>14</sup>
- رَعَع. رَعَع see 97<sup>16</sup>
- رَعَف. رَعَف a. or u. *to drip* 566<sup>1</sup> 580<sup>13</sup>
- رَعَف (pl. of رَاعِف) *bleeding* 558<sup>3</sup> 578<sup>12</sup>
- رَعَفَتْ *rushing forward in advance of others* (said of cavalry) 647<sup>15</sup>
- رَعَلَ. رَعَلَ (pl. of رَعْلَة) *troops of cavalry* 292<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 301<sup>3</sup>
- رَعْلَة *looseness, hence stupidity* 184<sup>13</sup> (see Maidānī I 217<sup>14</sup> seq.)
- رَعِيلَ *a troop of ostriches* 272<sup>5</sup>
- رَعْلٌ *swinging* (epith. of a blow) 184<sup>11</sup>, *hanging loosely* 231<sup>1</sup>
- رَعِن. رَعِن *mountain-crag* 605<sup>7</sup>, pl. رَعَن 559<sup>11</sup> 632<sup>11</sup> 1083<sup>9</sup>
- رَعُونَة *imbecility* 491<sup>2</sup>
- رَعِي numerous (epith. of an army) 148<sup>6</sup> 192<sup>5</sup> (= 236<sup>1</sup>) 406<sup>5</sup> 605<sup>6</sup> 1021<sup>9</sup>
- رَعَى. رَعَى *to give heed to a thing* (acc.) 306<sup>3</sup> 780<sup>16</sup>, with ج 380<sup>12</sup> (text doubtful)
- رَعَى shepherd 221<sup>15</sup>
- رَعِيَّة, رَعِيَّة or رَعِيَّة (sic leg.) *id.* 21<sup>4</sup> seq.
- رَغَب. رَغِبَ *vast, ample* (said of wealth) 57<sup>15</sup>, pl. رَغَاب applied to tribes 1097<sup>5</sup>, to chieftains 465<sup>6</sup>, to heads 1047<sup>16</sup> (var. عِظَامًا), to minds 1039<sup>2</sup>, to gifts 1033<sup>9</sup> 1036<sup>12</sup>
- رَغَث. رَغَث *a suckling* (i. e. the foal of a camel?) 675<sup>17</sup> — the meaning “a female that gives suck” does not suit the context
- رَغَد. رَغَد adj. *living at ease* 977<sup>1</sup> (sing. form used for the pl.)
- رَغَلَ. رَغَلَ (= أَرُغَلَ) *uncircumcised* 231<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- رَغَم. رَغَم *coarse sand* 259<sup>12</sup> 260<sup>4</sup> 281<sup>13</sup> 1014<sup>1</sup>

تَرْغِيمٌ *abasement, humiliation* 1041<sup>b</sup>

رَغَا. رَغَا u. *to bellow* (said of a camel) 32<sup>15</sup> 796<sup>18</sup> 863<sup>1</sup>, nom. vic. رَغَوُ 796<sup>15</sup>

أَرْغَى *to present a camel to a person* (with acc. or ل of the pers.) 32<sup>16</sup> seq.

تَرَاغَى *to bellow at one another* 179<sup>9</sup> (see 544<sup>13</sup> 997<sup>10</sup>)

رَاغِبَةٌ *bellow* 924<sup>17</sup> (الْبَكْرِ is here = بَكْرٍ دَمَوٍ, see 796<sup>17</sup> seq.)

رَفَأَ. أَرَفَأَ *to approach* (with لى) 1088<sup>13</sup>

رَفَتَ. رَفَتَ u. *to break, crush* 467<sup>1</sup>, maṣd. رَفَتْ ibid.

رَفَاتٍ see 467<sup>2</sup>

رَفَدَ. رَفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 222<sup>2</sup>, metaph. *gift, bounty* 596<sup>12</sup>

رَوَفِدُ (pl. of رَوَفِدَةٍ) *benefits* 981<sup>12</sup>

مِرْفَدَ *drinking-bowl* 493<sup>6</sup> 791<sup>14</sup>

رَفَرَفَ. رَفَرَفَ *the flap of a cuirass* 579<sup>14</sup>

رَفَضَ. رَفَضَ i. or u. *to abandon* 354<sup>17</sup>

أُرْفِضَ *to be poured forth* (said of tears) 433<sup>1</sup> 685<sup>12</sup>; *to be dispelled, to vanish* 83<sup>8</sup>

رَفَعَ. رَفَعَ a. *to extol a person* (acc.) 331<sup>10</sup>; *to make haste* 296<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 426<sup>8</sup> (= 229<sup>17</sup>) 961<sup>2</sup>; *to uncover* (with عَنِ) 1020<sup>6</sup>; *pass. to appear, become visible to a person* (with لى) 73<sup>13</sup> 697<sup>7</sup>; *to be urged on at full speed* (said of camels) 295<sup>13</sup>

رَفَعَ *to urge on a beast* (acc.) 891<sup>9</sup>

أُرْتَفَعَ *to appeal to a legal authority* (with لى) 214<sup>15</sup>

مَرْتَفَعٌ *removal of a burden etc.* 1006<sup>9</sup>

رَفَعٌ. رَفَعٌ (pl. of رَفَعٌ) *creases in the skin, especially on the inner side of the thigh*, 279<sup>6</sup> (var. الرَفْعُ) 378<sup>9</sup>

- رَفَقَ. *تَرَفَّقَ* to handle a thing skilfully (with ب) 590<sup>3</sup>  
*رَفَقَةٌ* a company of travellers 805<sup>4</sup> 925<sup>9</sup>, pl. رَفَقَاتٌ 371<sup>13</sup>  
*رَفِيقٌ* deft, skilful 419<sup>1</sup>: gentle 455<sup>12</sup> (= 1076<sup>5</sup>)  
*أَرْفَقَ* more skilful 842<sup>14</sup>
- رَفَلَ. *رَفَلَ* u. to trail one's garment, i. e. to behave arrogantly 355<sup>2</sup>
- رَفَأَ. *رَفَأَ* a. to cease to shed tears (said of the eyes) 694<sup>6</sup>, to cease to flow  
(said of tears) 837<sup>2</sup> cf. 1004<sup>9</sup>
- رَقَبَ. *رَقُوبٌ* childless 57<sup>16</sup>  
*رَقِيبٌ* place, position (?) 58<sup>7</sup>
- رَفَرَفَ. *رَفَرَفَ* to let tears rise to the eyes (with acc. of the tears) 7<sup>11</sup>  
*تَرَفَّرَقَ* to glimmer 694 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.): to rise to the eyes (said of tears)  
837<sup>3</sup>: to trickle 841<sup>16</sup>
- رَقَصَ. *رَقَصَ* dance, i. e. trouble, commotion 71<sup>17</sup>  
*مَرَقَصٌ* a cause of dancing 1008<sup>6</sup>
- رَقَعَ. *رَقَعَ* to patch up, mend (with acc.) 853<sup>1</sup> 864<sup>15</sup>, metaph. to concoct,  
inrent 57<sup>17</sup>  
*مَرَقَعٌ* a place of patching, i. e. an opportunity for satire 181<sup>11</sup>
- رَقَقَ. *أَرَقَ* to take captives (absol.) 584<sup>19</sup>  
*رَقَقَ* soft soil with stones under it 303<sup>14</sup>  
*مُرَقَّقٌ* a thin cake 840<sup>1</sup>
- رَقَمَ. *رَقَمَ* a kind of variegated cloth 823<sup>11</sup>  
*رَقْمَةٌ* — du. two marks which were branded on the rump of asses, ذَوِ  
الرَّقْمَتَيْنِ 280<sup>9</sup>, ذَاتُ الرَّقْمَتَيْنِ 823<sup>3</sup>: pl. رَقَمَاتٌ pools in a valley 1036<sup>2</sup>  
*أَرَقَمَ* fem. رَقْمَاءُ a kind of snake 373<sup>7</sup> seq., pl. أَرَقِمُ 620<sup>6</sup> 1010<sup>15</sup>



- رَقِي. رَقِيَّةٌ <sup>٩٩</sup> magic 800<sup>11</sup>
- راف <sup>٥</sup> magician 841<sup>5</sup>
- رَقَا <sup>٢</sup> id. 843<sup>2</sup>
- ركب. رَكَبَ تَرَكَبُ نَوَاصِييَا — رَكَبَ they (i. e. the horses) follow their fore-locks, i. e. they march they know not whither 461<sup>15</sup>
- رَكَبَ to ride a borrowed horse (with acc. of the horse) 50<sup>9</sup>
- رَكَبَ see 1029<sup>10</sup> 1044<sup>12</sup> 1097<sup>6</sup>
- رَكَبَ (pl. of رُكْبَةٌ) — رُكْبُ الْجِدَاءِ knees of kids, as a term of reproach 283<sup>17</sup>
- رُكُوبٌ easy to traverse (said of a place) 929<sup>12</sup>
- رُكُوبٌ (pl. of رَكَبَ or of رَاكِبٌ) 23<sup>8</sup> 328<sup>19</sup>
- أَرْكَبُ id. 681<sup>6</sup>
- رُكْبَانِيَّةٌ see 561<sup>7</sup>
- مَرَكَبٌ birth, origin 384<sup>8</sup> 806<sup>17</sup>
- ركد. رَكَدَ u. to remain quiet 793<sup>7</sup>, رَاكِدَةُ الصَّيَامِ standing motionless 1014<sup>7</sup>
- رُكُودٌ full (said of a cauldron) 505<sup>3</sup>
- ركض. رَكَضَ u. trans. to make to run 184<sup>6</sup>: أَصْبَحْنَ يَرْكُضْنَ الْمَحَاجِينَ they (i. e. the camels) continued to kick the crooked sticks, i. e. to march quickly 1099<sup>7</sup>, see Lisān XVI 262<sup>14</sup> seq.
- أَرْكَضَتْ applied to a pregnant woman, with ب of the child 790<sup>12</sup>
- ركك. رَكَّكَ insignificant, رَكِيكَةُ الْأَثْمَانِ 904 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- ركل. رَكَلَ the act of kicking 162<sup>1</sup>
- مَرَاكِلُ (pl. of مَرَكْلٌ) the flanks of a horse 674<sup>17</sup>
- ركم. رَكَمَ adj. piled up (epith. of a cloud) 1009<sup>15</sup> 1014<sup>12</sup>

- مَرْتَكَمٌ *the central part of a sand-hill* 934<sup>6</sup>
- رَكْنٌ. رُكْنٌ *the main stock of a tribe* 636<sup>13</sup>; pl. أَرْكَانٌ *the sides of a mountain* 570<sup>12</sup> 900<sup>4</sup>, *the wings of an army* 882<sup>5</sup>
- رَكِيٌّ. رَكِيٌّ *a well, construed as masc.* 1022<sup>10</sup>, as fem. 75<sup>15</sup> 535<sup>6</sup>
- رَكِيَّةٌ *id.* 490<sup>1</sup> seq.
- رَمَدٌ. رَمَدٌ or رَمَدٌ apparently used as a synonym of رَمَدٌ *ashes* 796<sup>15</sup> — see Tabari 1 234<sup>15</sup> 238<sup>15</sup>
- رَمَزٌ. رَمَزٌ *to move the eye-brows (acc.)* 863<sup>5</sup>
- رَمَزٌ *to make signs* 319<sup>1</sup>, رَمَزٌ *movement* 161<sup>14</sup>
- رَمَسٌ. رَوَامِسٌ (pl. of رَامِسَةٌ) *winds carrying dust* 269<sup>12</sup> 479<sup>6</sup> 850<sup>7</sup>
- رَمُوسٌ *buried* 822<sup>8</sup>, metaph. *concealed* (said of tidings) 665<sup>7</sup> (= 940<sup>3</sup>)
- رَمَضٌ. رَمَضَاءٌ *stony ground* 370<sup>9</sup>
- رَمَلٌ. أَرَمَلٌ *to compose verses in the ramal metre* 1048<sup>10</sup>; مَرْمَلٌ *bereaved, destitute* pl. masc. 1002<sup>13</sup>
- رَمَلٌ *stained with blood* 308<sup>1</sup>
- رَمَمٌ. أَرَمَ *to become silent* (followed by سَكُوتًا) 356<sup>7</sup>
- رَمَّةٌ coll. *decaying bones* 422<sup>18</sup> seq., pl. رَمَامٌ 1013<sup>10</sup>
- رَمَّةٌ *a worn-out cord* 270<sup>14</sup> 558<sup>16</sup>, pl. رَمَامٌ 270<sup>11</sup>
- رَمَامٌ *decay, rottenness* 1015<sup>6</sup>
- رَمِيمٌ coll. *mouldering remnants* 110<sup>7</sup> 910<sup>15</sup>
- أَرَمَامٌ (pl. of رَمٌ) *id.* 38<sup>17</sup> 133<sup>11</sup>
- رَمِيٌّ. رَمِيٌّ i. with 2 acc.'s 331<sup>10</sup>, with ب and لى 556<sup>3</sup>; pass. *to be turned away* رَمِيٌّ وَجُوعُكُمْ عَنِ الْخَيْرِ 781<sup>5</sup> cf. 786<sup>12</sup>
- رَمِيٌّ (= رَمِيٌّ) 100<sup>10</sup>

- تَرَامَى *to cast away* (with ب) 983<sup>2</sup>: *to drive backwards and forwards*  
(with ب) 1009<sup>5</sup>
- أَرْتَمَى (= رَمَى) with acc. and ب 1031<sup>10</sup>: *to throw a thing about* (with ب) 378<sup>8</sup>, said of a river rolling its waves 982<sup>1</sup>
- رَمِيَّةٌ *victim* 166<sup>9</sup>
- مَرَامٍ (pl. of مَرْمَأَةٌ) *missiles* 61<sup>6</sup>
- رَنَحَ. رَنَحَ *to stun* 690<sup>6</sup>, مَرْنَحٌ 505<sup>10</sup>, applied to intoxication 690<sup>5</sup>
- تَرَنَحَ see 690<sup>9</sup>
- رَنَمَ. تَرَنَّمَ *to hum, chant* 62<sup>8</sup> (= 63<sup>7</sup>) 342<sup>1</sup>
- رَنَوَ. رَنَا, رَنًا see 60 notes<sup>3</sup> seq.
- رَهَبَ. رَهْبَةٌ *fear* 54<sup>5</sup>
- رَحَجَ. رَحَجٌ *cloud of dust* 247<sup>11</sup> 268<sup>3</sup> 335<sup>9</sup> 873<sup>10</sup> 1018<sup>5</sup> 1033<sup>12</sup>
- رَعَدَنَ. رَعَادِنُ (pl. of رَعْدَنٌ) *sparrows* 100<sup>10</sup>
- رَحَزَ. رَحَزَ a. *to move about* (intrans.) 31<sup>5</sup>, maṣd. رَحَزَ ibid.
- رَحَطَ. رَحَطٌ (pl. of رَحْطٌ) 46<sup>1</sup>
- رَعَفَ. أَرَعَفَ *to sharpen a sword* 56<sup>11</sup>, مَرَعَفٌ epith. of a sword 590<sup>9</sup>, مَرَعَفَةٌ coll. 694<sup>14</sup>
- رَحَقَ. أَرَحَقَ *to overtake* (with acc.) 1019<sup>7</sup>, partic. pass. 693<sup>5</sup> (as var.) 843 notes<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- رَحَلَ. رَحَلٌ *plumpness* 967<sup>15</sup>
- مَرَحَلٌ *plump* 19<sup>2</sup>
- رَحَنَ. رَحَنَ a. *to give a hostage or pledge to some one* (with 2 acc.'s) 93<sup>9</sup> 462<sup>1</sup>
- أَرَعَنَ *to make a thing permanent* (with acc.) 253<sup>5</sup>

رَاحِنٌ permanent, continual 253<sup>4</sup> seq.

رَوَّاءٌ coll. a kind of shrub 107<sup>16</sup>

رَوَّبَ u. to be churned (said of milk) 542<sup>2</sup>

رَوَّحَ a. to betake oneself eagerly to a thing (with اِلَى) 1031<sup>7</sup>

رَوَّحَ trans. to bring in the evening 947<sup>13</sup> (see 291<sup>14</sup>): intrans. to blow in the evening (said of a wind) 596<sup>12</sup>

رَوَّحَ to do a thing alternately with something else (with acc. and ب) 1036<sup>4</sup>: to place an object alternately on two others (with 2 acc.'s) رَوَّحَ عَيْنَيْهَا عَيْنَةً carrying a milk-pail first on one shoulder and then on the other 333<sup>6</sup>

رَوَّحَ to bring home in the evening 536<sup>7</sup>, رَوَّحَ camels brought home (opp. to عَزَبَ) 815<sup>16</sup>

رَوَّحَ to be relieved from care (absol.) 631<sup>7</sup>: to blow in the evening 866<sup>11</sup>

رَوَّحَ to visit alternately (with acc.) 992<sup>1</sup> 1060<sup>1</sup> seq.

اِسْتَرَوَّحَ to smell a thing (acc.) 761<sup>9</sup> 807<sup>7</sup>, pass. 460<sup>1</sup>

رَائِحَةٌ an evening cloud 290<sup>13</sup>

رَوْحَةٌ a free, open space 147<sup>7</sup> 1023<sup>16</sup>

رَوَّاحٌ ease, relief 715<sup>5</sup> 871<sup>13</sup>

اَرْوَحَ more agreeable 500<sup>15</sup>: having a wide space between the feet (said of a camel) 500<sup>11</sup>, pl. رَوَّاحٌ turning the toes outwards (said of men) 5<sup>9</sup>

رَوَّاحَاتٌ feelings of delight 633<sup>11</sup>

يَوْمُ التَّرْوِيحِ — تَرْوِيعٌ a battle in which the Ghassanid prince Ibn 'Taiba was defeated and slain by the Banu Nahshal 701<sup>15</sup>, called عَشِيَّةُ التَّرْوِيعِ 702<sup>5</sup>

مَرَّاحٌ (pl. of مَرَّوحٌ or مَرَّوْحَةٌ) fans 807<sup>2</sup>

- رَوْد . رَوْدٌ *one who is sent in search of forage* 990<sup>3</sup>, pl. رَوْدٌ 492<sup>1</sup>, or رَوْدٌ 614<sup>16</sup>
- رَوْدٌ (said to be for رَوْدٌ 963<sup>3</sup>) *a woman who gads about* 963<sup>1</sup>, رَوْدٌ 1026<sup>11</sup>
- رَوْدٌ as an exclam. 87<sup>5</sup> (see Ḥamāsa 56<sup>16</sup>): as an adj. خَلَجًا رَوْدًا 319<sup>11</sup>
- رَوْدٌ *open pasture-land* 207<sup>3</sup>
- رَوْدٌ *a piece of iron to which a beast is tethered* 788<sup>2</sup> 799<sup>4</sup>
- رَوَز . رَوَزٌ *u. to poise, weigh in the hand* 41<sup>4</sup>
- رَوْت . رَوْتٌ *negotiation* 738<sup>12</sup>
- رَوَع . رَوَعٌ *to be scared, i. e. shocked* 1089<sup>11</sup>
- رَوَعٌ *disturbed (applied to sleep)* 825<sup>6</sup>
- رَوَغ . رَوَغٌ *u. to get out of the way* 598<sup>9</sup> 614<sup>6</sup>
- رَوَغٌ *to seek to grasp an object (acc.)* 669<sup>17</sup>
- رَوَغٌ *one who turns aside* 614<sup>6</sup>
- رَوَف . رَوَفٌ *u. to strike with wonder* 1098<sup>18</sup>
- رَوَفٌ *the prime of youth* 43<sup>3</sup>: as an adj. *flourishing, in its prime* 899<sup>7</sup> (= 497<sup>11</sup>): *du. the curtains of a tent* 806<sup>19</sup>
- رَوَفٌ *a tent occupied by a chieftain* 356<sup>12</sup>
- رَوَفٌ *vigour (in fighting)* 584<sup>18</sup>, see also 43<sup>4</sup>
- رَوَص . رَوَصٌ *disastrous (said of a battle)* 404<sup>15</sup>
- رَوَي . رَوَيٌ *rhapsodist, see* 10<sup>13</sup> 63<sup>4</sup> seq., pl. رَوَايٌ 62<sup>15</sup> 774<sup>5</sup>: *a camel laden with water* 191<sup>11</sup>, pl. رَوَايَا 10<sup>10</sup>: *water-skins* 1024<sup>7</sup>
- رَوَيٌ or رَوِيَّةٌ *a place abounding in water* 61<sup>6</sup>
- رَوِي . رَوِيٌّ *plump, covered with flesh* 7<sup>16</sup>, fem. رَوِيَّةٌ 433<sup>12</sup>: *intoxicated* 814<sup>6</sup>

- رَوِيَ <sup>٥</sup> *copious* (said of a skin-bottle) 154<sup>6</sup>
- أَرْوِيَّةٌ <sup>٥</sup> (pl. of رَوَاةٌ) *cords* 117<sup>1</sup>
- رَيْثٌ . رَأَتْ I. *to be delayed* 22<sup>13</sup> 473<sup>18</sup> (= 475<sup>4</sup>), maṣd. رَيْثٌ 220<sup>10</sup>
- رَأَتْ <sup>٥</sup> *to delay* (trans.) 411<sup>1</sup>
- رَبَخٌ . رَأَخَ I., رَأَخَ see 317<sup>15</sup>
- رَبَرٌ . رَارَ <sup>٥</sup> *thin* (said of marrow) 862<sup>1</sup> 877<sup>3</sup>
- رَبَرٌ <sup>٥</sup> *id.* 36<sup>6</sup>
- رَبَسٌ . رَأَسَ I. *to strut* 741<sup>20</sup>
- رَبِطٌ . رَبِطَ <sup>٥</sup> *a kind of textile fabric* 554<sup>16</sup> 1083<sup>5</sup>
- رَبِيعٌ . رِبْعَانٌ <sup>٥</sup> *the foremost part of a swarm of locusts* 572<sup>10</sup>
- رَبِيفٌ . رَبِيفٌ <sup>٥</sup> *the cultivated land* 646<sup>9</sup>
- رَبِيقٌ . رَبَقَ <sup>٥</sup> *to spit out* 841<sup>3</sup>
- رَبِمٌ . رَامَ I. *to leave* (with acc.) 889<sup>1</sup>
- رَبِمٌ <sup>٥</sup> *stair-case* (said to be a Yemenite word) 182<sup>8</sup>
- ز
- زَادَ . زَوَّوَدَ <sup>٥</sup> *frightened* (epith. of a sho-camel) 106<sup>5</sup>
- زَبٌ . زَبٌ <sup>٥</sup> (= ذَكَرٌ) 1061<sup>15</sup>
- زَبٌ <sup>٥</sup> *luxuriance of the hair* 391<sup>1</sup>
- زَبَابَةٌ <sup>٥</sup> *a species of mouse* 1027<sup>1</sup>, coll. زَبَابٌ 443<sup>5</sup>
- زَبِيبٌ <sup>٥</sup> applied to *fresh grapes*, زَبِيبٌ 457<sup>10</sup> (= 1077<sup>11</sup>)
- زَبٌ <sup>٥</sup> *hairy* 321<sup>5</sup> 856<sup>16</sup> 938<sup>7</sup>, fem. زَبَاءٌ 781<sup>6</sup>, pl. زَبٌ 878<sup>4</sup>
- زَبَدٌ . زَبَدٌ <sup>٥</sup> *froth*, زَبَدٌ أَسْتَبَا as a term of abuse 940<sup>15</sup> 955<sup>10</sup> 968<sup>12</sup> 997<sup>18</sup>
- زَبَرٌ . زَبَرَ u. or i. *to rebuke* 1093<sup>5</sup>, pass. 21<sup>10</sup>



- altogether, entirely 215<sup>12</sup>, also 215<sup>14</sup>  
 .زَيْتُونٌ a name of the moon 264<sup>16</sup>  
 .زَيْلٌ a basket, hence an object handled lightly 846<sup>13</sup>  
 .زَيْنٌ i. to thrust, to kick (with acc.), properly said of a she-camel,  
 hence of war 614<sup>6</sup>, maṣd. زَيْنٌ 1041<sup>10</sup>  
 .زَيْىٌ I. to drag, bring 761<sup>7</sup>  
 .زَيْىٌ (pl. of زَيْىٌ or زَيْبَةٌ) liveliness, high spirits (in a camel) 578<sup>16</sup>  
 .زَجَرٌ u. زَجَرَ الطَّيْرَ to draw omens from birds 190<sup>16</sup>  
 .زَجَبَرٌ id. 718<sup>10</sup>  
 .زَجَلٌ loud (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 849<sup>4</sup>  
 .زَجَمٌ see 215<sup>14</sup>  
 .زَجُوٌ to strain the sight (acc.) 515<sup>17</sup>  
 .زَجْرٌ a. or i. to groan, hence to emit with a noise (with ب of the  
 object emitted) 210<sup>7</sup>, maṣd. زَجِيرٌ 624<sup>13</sup> 917<sup>6</sup>, كَانْ زَجِيرًا, 524<sup>6</sup>  
 (= وَلَدَتْ جَارِيَةً عَقْلَاءَ)  
 .زَجْرَجٌ refuge 509<sup>4</sup>  
 .زَجَفٌ intrans. to remain still 599<sup>8</sup>, مَرْحَفَاتٌ camels that stop short (from  
 exhaustion) 821<sup>8</sup> (= 818<sup>4</sup>)  
 .زَحَفٌ (pl. of زَاحِفٌ) crawling, marching slowly (said of horses) 566<sup>8</sup>  
 .زَحَقٌ — زَحَافُ الْعِشَاءِ a man who crawls to the evening meal 36<sup>10</sup>  
 (as var.)  
 .زَحَاتٌ trace, mark 592<sup>16</sup>  
 .زَحَاٌ a. to retire, turn aside (intrans.) 187<sup>11</sup> 223<sup>10</sup> (text doubtful)  
 .زَحَاٌ a place of withdrawal, i. e. an opportunity of seceding 401<sup>19</sup>

زحلف. زَحَلَفَ to roll, push, hence to hand over a thing to a person (with acc. and إلى) 352<sup>5</sup>

تَزَحَلَفَ to be driven off 569<sup>5</sup>

زحم. زَحَمَ a. to thrust, push (with acc.) 431<sup>10</sup>: to press in (absol.) 215<sup>5</sup>

زَحَمَ to press against a person (acc.) 164<sup>2</sup>, metaph. 215<sup>5</sup>

أَزْحَمَ to press in 215<sup>6</sup> (as var.)

زَحَمَ throng 595<sup>7</sup> 1017<sup>4</sup>, hence contest, battle 187<sup>15</sup> 263<sup>7</sup> 586<sup>1</sup>, metaph. distress 1006<sup>10</sup> (as var.)

زرب. زَرَبَ an enclosure for small cattle 183<sup>6</sup> 493<sup>7</sup> 628<sup>13</sup>, pl. زُرُوبٌ 262<sup>3</sup>, زُرَابٌ 468<sup>14</sup>, or أَزْرَابٌ 493<sup>9</sup>

مَنْزَرِبٌ one who hides himself 288<sup>11</sup>

زرد. زَرَدَ adj. applied to a horse 369<sup>6</sup> = Persian زَرْدَ yellow, unless it be a mistake for زَرَدَ

زور. أَزْرَارٌ (pl. of زَرَرٌ) buttons of a cuirass 235<sup>5</sup> 326<sup>12</sup> 935<sup>3</sup>

مَزْرَرٌ epith. of a cuirass 995<sup>6</sup>

زرع. زَرَاعَتٌ corn-lands 523<sup>9</sup> (= 908<sup>16</sup>) 541<sup>1</sup>

زرق. زَرَقَ u. to hurl a spear at a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the spear) 145<sup>15</sup>

زرنب. زَرَنْبٌ see 483<sup>8</sup> 779<sup>14</sup> (these explanations are contradictory)

زرى. أَزْرَى to discredit, disgrace (with ب) 163<sup>15</sup> 203<sup>3</sup> 226<sup>1</sup> 459<sup>13</sup>

زعب. زَاعِبِيَّةٌ coll. epith. of lances 472<sup>3</sup>

ززع. تَزَعَزَعَ to quiver (said of lances) 834<sup>3</sup> 958<sup>7</sup> 970<sup>11</sup>

زَعَزَعٌ (pl. of زَعَزَعٌ) violent (epith. of winds) 696<sup>5</sup>

مَزْعَزَعٌ shaken, said of lances 386 notes<sup>15</sup>, of a banner 835<sup>14</sup>

- زَعَفَ . مَزَعَفَ mortally wounded 565<sup>13</sup>
- زَعَمَ . زَعَمَ reproach 1061<sup>1</sup>
- زَعَمَ . زَعَمَ power to command, authority 1025<sup>5</sup>
- زَعِنَفَ . زَعِنَفَ (pl. of زَعِنَفَةٌ) appendages, hence, applied to persons, riff-raff 31<sup>11</sup> 291<sup>14</sup>, زَعِنَفَةٌ id. 1042<sup>7</sup>
- زَغَدَ . زَغَدَ butter pressed out of a skin-bottle, hence زَغَدُ آسْتِنِيَا as a term of abuse 830<sup>10</sup>
- زَغَفَ . زَغَفَ a coat of mail woven of small rings 133<sup>10</sup> 143<sup>12</sup>
- زَغَرَ . زَغَرَ i. to groan, gasp 976<sup>5</sup>
- زَغَرَ . زَغَرَ a burden 692<sup>5</sup>, pl. أَزْغَارٌ baggage 1041<sup>9</sup>
- زَغَرًا . زَغَرًا groan 595<sup>5</sup>, pl. زَغَرَاتٌ 231<sup>15</sup>
- زَغِيرَ . زَغِيرَ id. 327<sup>20</sup>
- زَاغَرًا . زَاغَرًا a band of helpers 112<sup>6</sup>
- زَغَرًا . زَغَرًا growl, murmur of rage 989<sup>18</sup>
- زَغَرَفَ . زَغَرَفَ violent (said of a wind) 563<sup>1</sup>: small feathers, or, according to others, the flapping of wings 579<sup>9</sup>
- زَغَفَ . زَغَفَ i to run (said of camels and ostriches) 560<sup>13</sup> 1010<sup>17</sup>, maṣd. زَغَفَ 426<sup>8</sup> (= 229<sup>17</sup>) 521<sup>1</sup> 560<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 1010<sup>17</sup>
- زَغَفَ . زَغَفَ small feathers (of the ostrich) 636<sup>8</sup>
- زَغَفَ . زَغَفَ (pl. of زَغَفَ) running 560<sup>13</sup>
- زَغَدَ . زَغَدَ altogether, entirely 352<sup>5</sup>, أَزْغَلَةً id. 663<sup>2</sup> seq.
- زَلَبَ . زَلَبَ see 157<sup>7</sup>
- زَلَزَ . زَلَزَ see 794<sup>15</sup>
- زَلَمَ . زَلَمَ see 157<sup>7</sup>

- زكو. زَكَ (زَكَى) pure 1049<sup>17</sup>  
 زُكُوَّةٌ offspring 157<sup>8</sup>
- زليج. مَزْلِجٌ scanty, insignificant 406<sup>1</sup>
- زحاف. تَزَحَّافٌ see 569<sup>9</sup>
- زئر. زَيْرٌ baggage 234<sup>15</sup>
- زئيل. زَلَايِلُ hardships, troubles 612<sup>11</sup> 636<sup>12</sup>
- زلف. اِزْدَلَفَ to approach 810<sup>5</sup>  
 زُلْفَةٌ proximity 798<sup>2</sup>, pl. زُفٌ in the phrase أَهْلُ الزُّفِ principal per-  
 sonages (?) 14<sup>2</sup>  
 مَزَالِفٌ (= مَشَارِفٌ q. v.) 12<sup>11</sup>
- زنف. زَنْفَاتٌ smooth horse-hoofs 929<sup>13</sup>
- زل. اسْتَزَلَّ to unseat a rider (acc.) 887<sup>11</sup>  
 زَلٌّ a flaw in a pedigree 449<sup>17</sup>  
 اَزَلٌّ lank, lean in the thighs 656<sup>13</sup>  
 مَزَلٌّ a slippery place 137<sup>12</sup>, مَزَلَّةٌ id. 234<sup>4</sup>
- زمج. زِمَجٌ see 215<sup>14</sup>
- زمر. مِزْمَارٌ reed-pipe (?) 1041<sup>7</sup>
- زمزم. زَمْرَمَةٌ a noise made by camels when they are grazing 355<sup>3</sup>; pl. الزَّمَارِمُ  
 the Magians (?) 376<sup>7</sup>
- زمع. اُزْمِعَ to resolve upon a thing (acc.) 370<sup>10</sup>  
 زَمْعٌ the basest part of anything, زَمْعُ الْكِلَابِ the meanest of dogs 1097<sup>4</sup>
- زمل. تَزَمَّلَ to wrap oneself up 730<sup>10</sup>  
 زَوَامِلُ (pl. of زَامِلَةٌ) camels used for bearing loads 117<sup>1</sup>

- زُمَّلَّة coll. *id.* 663<sup>3</sup> seq.  
 زم. زَم u.(?) *to discuss, talk about a thing* (acc.) 737<sup>10</sup>  
 زَمَائِيَّة a woman of the clan Zimmān ibn Taimallāh (a subdivision of the Bakr ibn Wā'il) 921<sup>3</sup>  
 زمير. زَمِير (fem.) *a cold wind* 521<sup>1</sup>  
 زمبر. زَمِير *a large ship* 295<sup>13</sup>  
 زند. زَنْد metaph. *a trifle, an object of no value* 120<sup>19</sup> 763<sup>4</sup> (cf. Ḥassān p. 38<sup>3</sup>): pl. زَنْدَات *fire-sticks* 800<sup>1</sup>  
 زم. زَمَتَان *two fleshy appendages on the neck of a goat, hence applied to two clans* 467<sup>14</sup>  
 زنى. مَزْنِيَّات (= زَوَان) 380<sup>15</sup>  
 زحر. اَزْدَحَر *to be on one's guard* 690<sup>10</sup>  
 اَزْهَر dazzling (said of a woman's complexion) 992<sup>5</sup>, metaph. *illustrious*, of a person 994<sup>4</sup>, of a day 992<sup>10</sup>  
 زحف. زَاعِف *fat* (epith. of a horse) 781<sup>7</sup>  
 زعم. زَعَم *grease* 510<sup>1</sup>  
 زعو. زَعَا u. *to render light-hearted* 633<sup>2</sup>  
 اَزْدَقَى *to carry along* (with acc.) 810<sup>12</sup>  
 زَعَاءُ — ذُو زَعَاءُ *numerous* 458<sup>12</sup>  
 زود. مَزَاد coll. *water-skins* 10<sup>10</sup> 235<sup>3</sup> 1025<sup>8</sup>  
 مَزُود *a bag for carrying food* 794<sup>13</sup>, pl. مَزَاوِد 969<sup>16</sup>  
 زور. زَوْر *a visitor, visitors* 38<sup>9</sup> seq. 505<sup>6</sup>: see also 823<sup>12</sup> (?)  
 زوير. زَوِير *a camel used as a rallying-point in battle* 258<sup>19</sup>, du. 259<sup>3</sup> — see Ibn-al-Athīr I 452<sup>22</sup>, where زَوِيرَان is explained as = زَوَان

أَزْوَرٌ <sup>٢٠٢٤</sup> a wide plain (?) 633<sup>13</sup>, fem. زَوْرَةٌ id. 618<sup>13</sup>: pl. زُورٌ applied to lances, striking obliquely (?) 236<sup>9</sup>

زول. زَوَّلَ to move about (trans.) 683<sup>7</sup> (= 1002<sup>5</sup>)

أَنْزَلَ to separate oneself, secede 239<sup>15</sup>

زود. زُوِيَ — زُوِيَ الْمَنِيَّةُ the doom of death 59<sup>9</sup> زُوِيَ الْمَنِيَّةُ

زيت. مَزَيْتٌ flavoured with olive-oil 526<sup>4</sup>

زيد. زَادَ I. زَادَ فِي الْبِشْرِ receive him with more than usual cordiality 908<sup>7</sup>:  
to surpass in number (with عَلَى) 912<sup>3</sup>

زَائِدٌ (pl. of زَائِدَةٌ) appendages, i. e. camp-followers 710<sup>14</sup>

زيف. زَافَ I. to strut, walk proudly 480<sup>5</sup>

زَيْفٌ counterfeit coin 990<sup>9</sup>, pl. زُيُوفٌ 378<sup>6</sup>

زِيل. زَالَ أ. لَمْ يَزَلْ بِهِ he did not cease to urge him 1081<sup>13</sup> cf. 805<sup>18</sup> زَالَ

زَايَلَ to separate (with بَيْنَ) 575<sup>4</sup>

تَزَيَّلَ to fly asunder 198<sup>8</sup> 210<sup>10</sup>, to be dispelled (said of a dust-cloud)  
712<sup>1</sup>

زين. زَيَّنَ to encourage a person (with لَ) 428<sup>2</sup>, with لَ and لَ 31<sup>17</sup>

### س

سَابَ. سَوَّبَانٌ shepherd 813<sup>1</sup>

سَادَ. إِسَادٌ the act of journeying uninterruptedly 503<sup>1</sup>

سَارَ. سَتَّارٌ one who leaves something at the bottom of his cup 324<sup>16</sup>

سَمَرٌ remains of strength 813<sup>1</sup>

سَأَسَا. سَأَسَا see 276<sup>10</sup>

سَأَسَا a cry addressed to sheep or asses 276<sup>11</sup>



- سَأَلَ . سَأَلَ a. construed with ب 284<sup>11</sup> 884<sup>6</sup>  
 سَوَّلَ that which one demands 1090<sup>7</sup>  
 سَوَّلَ the condition of a beggar 1071<sup>4</sup>
- سَبَب . سَبَب u. to cut the tendon of a camel 418<sup>6</sup> (= 1070<sup>16</sup>)  
 سَبَب head-covering 227<sup>1</sup>  
 سَبَب (= سَبَب) 681<sup>11</sup>  
 سَبَب fore-lock of a horse 304<sup>6</sup>  
 سَبَب (pl. of سَبَب) streaks of blood 702<sup>7</sup>
- سَبَت . سَبَت drowsiness 775<sup>6</sup>  
 سَبَت bold (epith. of a she-camel) 71<sup>4</sup>
- سَبَح . سَبَح to make to swim, hence to publish poetry (acc.) 1048<sup>9</sup>  
 سَبَح swift (epith. of a horse) 486<sup>5</sup> 621<sup>11</sup> 674<sup>17</sup> 929<sup>11</sup>
- سَبَح . سَبَح to rest on a journey 635<sup>3</sup> (as var.)  
 سَبَح a land containing salt springs 367<sup>13</sup>, pl. سَبَح ibid.
- سَبَد . سَبَد coll. cattle 155 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- سَبَر . سَبَر closely woven (said of garments) 356<sup>13</sup>  
 سَبَر a probe for wounds 856<sup>18</sup>
- سَبَر . سَبَر (= سَبَر) 434<sup>12</sup>
- سَبَع . سَبَع (undeterm.) i. e. the seven heavens and the seven earths 374<sup>3</sup>  
 سَبَع a child abandoned by his parents, an outcast 828<sup>14</sup>, 975<sup>5</sup>, pl. 31<sup>5</sup>
- سَبَق . سَبَق money, or other property, deposited as a wager 86<sup>9</sup> seq.  
 سَبَق (pl. of سَبَق) horses that win a race 590<sup>14</sup>, hence exploits, achievements 942<sup>1</sup>

- مُسَبِّق defeated in a race, pl. masc. 324<sup>6</sup>
- سَبَك. سَبَكٌ — سَبَكٌ سَبَكٌ an obligatory practice 227<sup>14</sup>
- سَبَل. سَبَلٌ edge, border (?) 635<sup>13</sup>
- سَبْلَةٌ the upper part of the breast (in a camel) 414<sup>18</sup>, in a falcon 775<sup>14</sup>:  
moustache 1062<sup>10</sup>, pl. سَبَالٌ 444<sup>8</sup> 905<sup>1</sup>
- سَبِيلَةٌ coll. travellers 1038<sup>15</sup>
- سَبِيلٌ downflow of tears 286<sup>17</sup>
- مَسْبُوتٌ bows raining arrows 98<sup>11</sup> (= 422<sup>8</sup> 1072<sup>13</sup> — text uncertain)
- مَسْبُوتٌ properly overflowed, مَسْبُوتٌ الظَّلامٌ covered with darkness 1014<sup>1</sup>
- سَبَنَت. سَبَنَتِ see under سَبَت
- سَبَى. سَبَى (= اسْتَبَى) to buy wine (acc.) 761<sup>14</sup>
- سَبِيءٌ the membrane of the foetus 541<sup>9</sup> 996<sup>8</sup>
- سَبِيءٌ (pl. of سَبِيءٌ or سَبَاءٌ) streaks of blood 364<sup>2</sup>
- سَبَر. سَبَرٌ (Persian چهار) a set of four objects, a party of four persons  
334<sup>14</sup> 863<sup>5</sup>
- سَبَد. سَبَدٌ — سَبَدٌ exclam. shame upon....! 411<sup>17</sup> (see Mubarrad 223<sup>4</sup>)
- سَبَبٌ. سَبَبٌ see 719<sup>13</sup>
- سَبَد. مَسْجِدٌ i. e. Medina 798<sup>13</sup> (= 397<sup>0</sup>), مَسْجِدُ اللَّهِ i. o. Mecca and Medina  
529<sup>1</sup>, يَوْمَ الْمَسْجِدِ the day of the murder of Mas'ūd ibn 'Amr in  
the mosque at al-Baṣra 737<sup>1</sup>
- سَجَر. سَجَرٌ moan 22<sup>1</sup> (var. سَجَرٌ, see foot-note)
- سَجَرٌ (fem. of سَجَرٌ) reddish 132<sup>4</sup> 210<sup>10</sup>
- سَجَف. سَجَفٌ or سَجَفٌ curtain 502<sup>1</sup>
- مَسْجُوفَةٌ concealed by a curtain (epith. of a woman) 952<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

- مُسَاجِفٌ drawn closely (said of curtains) 550<sup>15</sup>  
 سَجَمٌ. سَجَامٌ subst. downflow (of tears) 1004<sup>9</sup>, of rain 1010<sup>2</sup>: adj. abundant  
 (epith. of فَوَاضِلُ benefits) 1012<sup>10</sup>  
 سَجَوٌ. سَاجٍ — السَّجَى having fixed eyes (epith. of the swine) 904<sup>4</sup> *id.*  
 سَكَبٌ. سَكُوبٌ see 278<sup>16</sup>  
 سَكَنٌ. مُسَكَنٌ destroyed, consumed (said of wealth) 556<sup>10</sup>  
 سَكَنٌ. سَكُونٌ (pl. of سَكَنٌ) scars, abrasions of the skin 823<sup>15</sup>  
 مَسَاحِيْمٌ (pl. of مَسَكِيْمٌ) id. 592<sup>16</sup> 709<sup>11</sup>  
 سَكَحٌ. سَحٌّ downpour (of rain) 965<sup>1</sup>: adj. continuous 52<sup>7</sup>  
 مَسَحٌ a swift horse 677<sup>11</sup>  
 سَكِرٌ. سَكْرٌ lung, regarded as a seat of the emotions 582<sup>1</sup>, see 22 notes<sup>1</sup> seq.  
 سَكُورٌ a meal taken at dawn 924<sup>1</sup>  
 مُسَكِرٌ — رَجَعُوا مُسَكِرِينَ they sent her back at dawn 592<sup>4</sup>  
 مَتَسَكِرٌ the time of the early meal (ironically) 1001<sup>5</sup>  
 سَكَفٌ. سَكْفٌ a. to carry away 290<sup>14</sup> (as var.)  
 سَكْفٌ. اسْكَنْفٌ to speak at great length 324<sup>2</sup>  
 سَحَقٌ. سَاحِقٌ a. to dispel (a cloud) 290<sup>15</sup>  
 سَحَقٌ (pl. of سَاحِقٌ) tall (said of palm-trees) 291<sup>1</sup> seq.  
 سَحِيقٌ (pl. of سَاحِقٌ) worn-out, threadbare 377<sup>15</sup>  
 سَكِيقٌ pounded, pulverised 788<sup>7</sup>  
 سَوَحَقٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 943<sup>4</sup>  
 سَكَلٌ. مَسْكَلٌ whisker (of a man) 16<sup>15</sup>: the end of a horse's bit 218<sup>17</sup> 708<sup>10</sup>,  
 pl. مَسَاحِلُ 336<sup>6</sup>: a braying ass, pl. مَسَاحِلُ 3<sup>6</sup> 635<sup>15</sup>

- سَكَم. سَكَمٌ (pl. of سَكَمٌ) *black* (epith. of spear-points) 105<sup>15</sup>
- سَخَطَ. سَخَطَ to be angry at a thing (acc.) 804<sup>16</sup>
- سَخَلَ. سَخَلَ coll. *lambs or kids* 317<sup>18</sup>, *foals of horses* 603<sup>3</sup>
- سَخَالَ. سَخَالَ (pl. of سَخَالَ) *lambs or kids* 293<sup>15</sup>
- سَاخَمَ. سَاخِمَةٌ *spite, malice* 1083<sup>6</sup>
- سَاخَنَ. مَسَاخَنَةٌ a means of warming oneself 382<sup>6</sup>
- سَاخَوْا. سَاخَوَاءُ a plain with a soft soil 411<sup>6</sup>
- سَدَحَ. مَسْدُوحٌ thrown down 394<sup>8</sup> (as var.)
- سَدَدَ. أَسَدَّ to act justly, hence to contend on equal terms against some one  
(with عَلَى) 74<sup>12</sup>
- سَدَفَ. أَسَدَفَ to grow dark 1<sup>10</sup>
- سَدَفَ see 1<sup>11</sup>
- سَدِيفٌ, pl. سَدَائِفُ see 567<sup>13</sup>
- مَسَدَفٌ cut into pieces (said of a camel's hump) 567<sup>11</sup>
- سَدَكَ. سَدَكَ see 29<sup>4</sup> 30<sup>5</sup>
- سَدَمَ. أَسَدَمَ (pl. of سَدَمَ or سَدَمَ) *springs of water smothered in sand* 602<sup>13</sup>
- سَدَى. سَدَى to stretch out threads for weaving, hence to undertake affairs 15<sup>3</sup>
- تَسَدَّى to mount upon an object, hence to overpower an opponent (acc.) |  
339<sup>18</sup>
- سَدَى the web of a fabric 522<sup>1</sup>
- سَرَأَ. سَرَأَ a. see 179<sup>14</sup> seq.
- سَرَبَ. تَسَرَّبَ to go about in a place (acc.) 44<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- سَرَبَ or سَرَبَ (خَلَّى سَبِيلَهُ = خَلَّى سَبِيلَهُ) 307<sup>12</sup> 317<sup>6</sup>

سَرَبٌ *trickling water* 433<sup>1</sup>

سَرَبٌ *adj. trickling* 282<sup>5</sup> 1032<sup>1</sup>

مَسَرَبٌ (pl. of مَسَرَبٌ) *paths, tracks (of serpents)* 44<sup>11</sup>

سَرَبِلٌ. تَسَرَبَلٌ *to put on a garment (acc.)* 187<sup>19</sup>

سَرَبِلٌ *a coat of mail* 458<sup>7</sup>, construed as fem. 92<sup>5</sup>, pl. سَرَابِيلٌ 988<sup>5</sup> 995<sup>5</sup>

سَرَجٌ. سَرَجٌ *to saddle a horse (acc.)* 235<sup>7</sup>, with 2 acc.'s 673<sup>16</sup>

سَرَجِيَّةٌ *coll. swords which are said to be called after a man named Suraij*  
56<sup>11</sup> 65<sup>10</sup>

سَرَجٌ. سَرَجٌ *a. to send (with ب and الى)* 153<sup>3</sup>

سَرَجٌ *to comb the head (acc.)* 905<sup>11</sup>; *to leave, abandon (?)* 1085<sup>5</sup>

تَسَرَجٌ *to be removed (said of a 'want)* 500<sup>9</sup> (var. تَسَرَجٌ)

سَرَجٌ *ease, relief (?)* 624<sup>13</sup>

سَرَجٌ. سَرَجٌ *a wolf* 677<sup>11</sup>, pl. سَرَاجٌ 338<sup>6</sup>

سَرِيَّةٌ *coll. properly the straps whereby camels' shoes are fastened to the hoof, hence used for the shoes themselves* 61<sup>16</sup> 272<sup>13</sup>

مَسْرُوحَةٌ *a shower of arrows* 565<sup>10</sup>

سَرَحٌ. سَرَحٌ *see* 260<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

سَرْدَقٌ. سَرْدَقٌ *a royal tent* 451<sup>11</sup> 731<sup>5</sup> (cf. 786<sup>12</sup>) 885<sup>12</sup> seq. 898<sup>9</sup>, used also of the abode of Mālik ibn Mismā' 1090<sup>3</sup>, pl. سَرَادِقَاتٌ *awnings* 486<sup>11</sup>

سَرَرٌ. سَرَرٌ *to communicate a thing in secret (with acc. of the thing)* 1021<sup>16</sup>

سَسِرٌ *to hide oneself* 523<sup>13</sup> (= 908<sup>17</sup>), maṣd. 859 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

سَرٌ. سَرٌ *conjugal relationship* 765<sup>5</sup>, pl. أَسْرَارٌ *id.* 550<sup>3</sup> 851<sup>6</sup>

سَرْدٌ *the midst of a country* 1021<sup>15</sup>; see also 915<sup>5</sup>

- سِرَارٌ (= مُسَارَّةٌ) *secret conversation* 868<sup>4</sup>
- سِرَارَةٌ *the bottom of a valley* 228<sup>5</sup>
- أَسْرٌ a camel suffering from sores (سَرَرٌ) on the breast 456<sup>18</sup> (= 1076<sup>17</sup>)
- مَسْرُورٌ an infant whose umbilical cord (سَرَرٌ) has been severed 915<sup>1</sup>
- سِرْسِرٌ see 813<sup>3</sup>
- سَرَطٌ to cause to swallow, hence to urge a person to commit an act  
(with 2 acc.'s) 1059<sup>1</sup>
- أَسْرَطَ to swallow metaph. *ibid.*
- سُرَاطٌ sharp (said of a sword) 63<sup>1</sup>
- سُرَاطِمِيٌّ voracious 441<sup>6</sup> (as var.)
- سُرْعٌ sudden, impetuous acts (of generosity etc.) 942<sup>7</sup>
- سُرْعَفٌ (pl. of سُرْعُوفٌ) *weak, puny* 260<sup>6</sup>
- سُرْفٌ adv. stealthily 311<sup>13</sup>
- مُسْتَرْقٌ short(?) 437<sup>1</sup>
- أَسْرَامٌ (= أَسْنَاءٌ) 936 notes<sup>7</sup> (as var.)
- سُرْعَفٌ, سُرْعَفٌ, سُرْعَفٌ see 260<sup>7</sup> seq.
- سُرَوَاتٌ (pl. of سُرَاةٌ) *the backs of camels* 561<sup>13</sup>
- سُرَى 1. to creep, said of bodily sensations 209<sup>1</sup> 620<sup>6</sup>, said of cares 269<sup>9</sup>  
479<sup>10</sup>
- سُرَاةٌ a kind of wood used for making bows 565<sup>10</sup>
- سُرَاةٌ a troop of riders 324<sup>1</sup> (as var.), pl. سُرَايَا 9<sup>19</sup> (= 542<sup>6</sup>) 680<sup>8</sup>
- سُرُورٌ (pl. of سُرُورٌ or سُرُورٌ) *lines i. e. traces of an encampment* 516<sup>11</sup>,  
*rows of men* 563<sup>15</sup>



- أَسْفَار (another pl. of the same) *lines of writing* 866<sup>2</sup>
- سَفَعَ. سَفَعَ a. *to rise into the air* (said of dust) 97<sup>17</sup>, partic. 692<sup>15</sup> 701<sup>14</sup> 704<sup>2</sup>  
765<sup>1</sup>, سَفَعَةُ الْعَنَابِيْن epith. of a dust-cloud 291<sup>4</sup>
- سَفُو. سَفَا II. *to rush* (with عَلَى) 84<sup>3</sup>
- سَعَد. سَعَدَ *to help* (absol.) 1078<sup>15</sup>; *to take part with others* (acc.) in mourning the dead 53<sup>14</sup>
- سَعَوِد (pl. of سَعْدٌ) *lucky omens* 980<sup>5</sup> (with a play on the name سَعْد, cf. سَعْدُ النَّسْعَوِي 911<sup>5</sup>)
- أَسْعَدَ id. 482<sup>10</sup> 486<sup>8</sup> 492<sup>8</sup> 789<sup>17</sup> 989<sup>17</sup>
- سَوَاعِدُ (pl. of سَاعِدٌ) — اَنْصَوَاعِدُ *long-armed* (epith. of nobles) 988<sup>14</sup>
- سَعْدَانٌ a plant which is eaten by camels and causes their milk to become thick 208<sup>11</sup>
- سَعَرَ. سَعَرَ a. *to kindle fire, hence to stir up war* (acc.) 119<sup>4</sup>
- أَسْعَرَ id. 69<sup>14</sup>
- سُعَارٌ scorching heat 335<sup>2</sup>
- سَعِيرٌ subst. a blaze of fire 735<sup>6</sup> 743<sup>1</sup>; adj. fiery تَبِيدَ سَعِيرٌ 1048<sup>15</sup>
- مَسَاعِرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ?) the groins of camels 554<sup>10</sup> 829<sup>6</sup>
- مَسَاعِرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) *pokers, i. e. warriors who stir up the flames of war*  
89<sup>16</sup> 676<sup>12</sup>
- مَسَاعِيرُ (pl. of مَسْعَرٌ) id. 561<sup>12</sup>
- سَعَسَعَ. سَعَسَعَ see 276<sup>10</sup>
- تَسَعَّعَ *to waste away, perish* 878<sup>1</sup>
- سَعَفَ. سَاعَفَ *to approach* (with acc.) 685<sup>9</sup> 829<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- أَسَعَفَ intrans. *to be near* 577<sup>1</sup>; pass. *to obtain help* (from God) 553<sup>3</sup>  
577<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

- سَعَلَ. سَعَالٌ (pl. of سَعَالَةٌ) *demons* 287<sup>15</sup>
- سَعَى. سَعَى a. *to meddle with a thing* (with ب) 141<sup>15</sup>
- سَاعَى *to seduce a female slave* 219<sup>5</sup>
- سَعَاةٌ *effort* 903<sup>13</sup>; *achievement* 626<sup>14</sup>, pl. مَسَاعٍ 404<sup>5</sup> (= 765<sup>5</sup>) 745<sup>17</sup>  
836<sup>15</sup> 935<sup>12</sup>
- سَغَبَ. سَغَابٌ (pl. of سَغَابٌ) *famished* 442<sup>4</sup> 476<sup>9</sup> (as var.) 477<sup>2</sup>
- سَقَدَ. تَسَقَّدَ *to mount a horse* (acc.) 582<sup>3</sup>
- سَفَرَ. سَفَرَ i. *to uncover one's face* (with عَنِ) 50<sup>7</sup>, absol. 765<sup>11</sup>: see also 9<sup>9</sup>  
seq. 542<sup>10</sup> seq. 691 notes<sup>6</sup> seq.
- أَسْفَرَ intrans. *to uncover one's face* 691<sup>13</sup> (var. سَفَرَتْ): *to be radiant with pleasure* 992<sup>14</sup>, partic. 404<sup>5</sup> (= 765<sup>8</sup>)
- سَفَرٌ, سَفَارَةٌ, مَسْفَرَةٌ see 9<sup>9</sup> seq. 542<sup>12</sup>
- سَفِيرٌ a mediator, one who negotiates between tribes 9<sup>7</sup> (= 542<sup>8</sup>) 743<sup>14</sup>,  
pl. سَفَرَاءُ 929<sup>6</sup>
- سَفَعَ. سَفَعَ a. *to scorch* (absol.) 74<sup>12</sup> 966<sup>14</sup>, maṣd. سَفَعٌ 74<sup>9</sup>
- أَسْفَعَ *scorched* 827<sup>11</sup>: *dark brown* (epith. of a falcon) 970<sup>6</sup>
- سَفَلَ. سَوَانِلُ (pl. of سَوَانِلَةٌ) *the butt-ends of lances* (opp. to عَوَالُ) 290<sup>5</sup>
- سَفَنَ. سَفْنُ الْقَلَاةِ i. e. camels 1012<sup>11</sup>
- سَفَدَ. سَفَادٌ *folly* 1097<sup>14</sup>
- سَفَى. سَفَا coll. *the prickles of barley-grass* (سَفَى), which are blown away by the wind 1<sup>9</sup> 516<sup>6</sup>
- سَافَ intrans. *scattered, blown about* (said of dust) 381<sup>7</sup>
- سَقَبَ. سَقَبٌ foal of a camel 1025<sup>16</sup>, pl. سَقَابٌ 480<sup>1</sup>
- سَقَطَ. سَاقَطَ *to fall upon an object* (acc.) 1012<sup>1</sup>: *to engage in conversation* (acc.) 549<sup>11</sup>

سَقَطَ a mistake, a fault (in a contest) 922<sup>9</sup>

سَقَطَ see 63<sup>1</sup>

سَقَاتٍ (= سَقَطٌ) 17<sup>4</sup>

سَقَفَ. مَسَقَفَ put into splinters (سَقَائِفُ), said of a broken limb 553<sup>7</sup>

سَقِمَ. سَقِيمٌ sick, metaph. engaged in a feud 72<sup>2</sup>

سَقَى. اسْتَقَى to draw a supply of water (before a battle) 641<sup>11</sup>

سَوَاتٍ (pl. of سَاقِيَّةٌ) streams 449<sup>5</sup>: the roots of a mountain 759<sup>8</sup>, hence ancient practice 759<sup>11</sup>

مَسَقَى masd. of سَقَى i. 702<sup>4</sup>

مَسْقَاة or مَسْقَاة a place for watering cattle 958<sup>12</sup>

سَكَبَ. سَاكِبَةٌ انبَاء epith. of a cloud 787<sup>12</sup>

سَكَتَ. سَكَبَتِ the last horse in a race 505<sup>11</sup> 590<sup>14</sup>

سَدَرَ. تَسَدَّرَ to pretend to be drunk 359<sup>8</sup>, with عَلَى of the beholders 359<sup>12</sup>

مَسْدَرٌ a place where men are drunk 674<sup>1</sup>

مَسْكِرٌ a drunkard 65<sup>16</sup>

سَكَكَ. سَكَاةُ الْبَرِيدِ post-station 367<sup>14</sup>

سَدَنَ. سَدَنَ u. to cease to fear a person (with ب) 838<sup>10</sup>

سَدِينَةٌ calmness of demeanour 849<sup>11</sup>

مَسْكِنُ — مَسْكِنُ الْيَامِ the base of the skull 155<sup>15</sup> (cf. مَقِيلُ الْيَامِ 645<sup>1</sup>)

مَسْكِنُ see under مَسْكِنُ

سَلَا. سَلَا clarified butter 712<sup>6</sup>

سَلَبَ. نَوَّحَ نَسَابَتِ a company of mourning women stripped of their ornaments  
680<sup>10</sup> 928<sup>15</sup>

- سَلَح. مَسْلَحَةٌ *a commander of armed police* 640<sup>15</sup>, see Tabarī Gloss. s. v.
- سَلَس. أَسْلَسَ *more likely to afford relief* 739<sup>9</sup>
- سَلَسَل. ذَاتُ السَّلَاسِلِ *flashing* (epith. of a thunder-cloud) 686<sup>17</sup>
- مُسَلَّسٌ *marked with streaks* (epith. of a sword) 1098<sup>11</sup>
- سَلَفٌ. سَلِيطٌ *sharp, i. e. foul-mouthed (?)* 29<sup>10</sup>
- سَلَع. سَلَعٌ *a kind of wood which has a bitter taste* 256<sup>3</sup>
- سَلَف. سَلَفٌ *ancestry* 654<sup>7</sup> 981<sup>2</sup>, du. *ancestry on the father's and mother's side* 183<sup>14</sup> 901<sup>14</sup>: coll. *those who march in the front of a caravan* 48<sup>4</sup> (= 782<sup>9</sup>) 280<sup>17</sup>, pl. أَسْلَافٌ 600<sup>1</sup> (var. سَلَافٌ)
- سَالِفَةٌ *the side of the neck* 191<sup>13</sup> (see 769<sup>2</sup>), pl. سَوَالِفٌ 271<sup>11</sup> 768<sup>16</sup>
- سُلَافَةٌ *the first outflow of juice from the grape* 554<sup>2</sup>, hence *the choicest kind of wine* 277<sup>16</sup> 555<sup>3</sup>
- سَلَفَع. سَلَفَعٌ *ill-tempered* (said of a she-camel) 829<sup>6</sup>, of a woman 963<sup>1</sup>
- سَلَق. سُلِقَ *to be struck* 778<sup>4</sup>
- سَلَل. سَلَلَتْ *an unexpected attack* 648<sup>2</sup>
- سُلَّالٌ (said to be a pl. of سَلٌّ 1008<sup>1</sup>) *phthisis* 549<sup>8</sup> 1007<sup>16</sup>
- سَلِيلٌ *offspring (?)* 352<sup>18</sup>
- سَلَم. سَلَمٌ *metaph. a means whereby a person's favour is gained* 1045<sup>2</sup>
- سَلَمَةٌ *a kind of thorny shrub* 355<sup>4</sup>, see under عَصَبٌ
- سَلَامٌ (pl. of سَلَمَةٌ) *grave-stones* 1008<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- مُسَلَّمٌ *entire, flawless* 807<sup>16</sup>
- سَلَبٌ. سَلَبَةٌ *tall* (epith. of a mare) 585<sup>17</sup> (= 1069<sup>11</sup>)
- سَلَم. سَلِمَ *to forget cares etc. (with acc.)* 823<sup>9</sup>, مَسَدٌ. سَلِمَ 889<sup>7</sup>

- سَوَد. سَوَدٌ to be swollen 527<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- سَوَج. سَوَجَ to run (said of a mare) 943 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- سَوَّاهُ generous (said of a man) 686<sup>5</sup>, سَوَّاهٌ willing, submissive (said of a woman) 839<sup>4</sup>
- سَوَكٌ. سَوَكٌ tall (epith. of a mare) 943 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- سَوْر. سَوْرٌ the wood of a species of acacia 52<sup>5</sup>
- سَوَّار. سَوَّارٌ a dealer in horses or asses 856<sup>16</sup>
- سَوَّام. سَوَّامٌ oil of sesame 44<sup>11</sup> (var. سَوَّامٌ poison 44<sup>15</sup>)
- سَوَّال. سَوَّالٌ necklace, du. 433<sup>12</sup>
- سَوَّع. سَوَّعَ to defame a person (with ب) 222<sup>16</sup>, coupled with رَأَى 831<sup>15</sup> 1098<sup>3</sup>
- سَوَّاهُ to sing or recite poetry to a person (acc.) 57<sup>16</sup> 619<sup>7</sup>: to call to battle 584<sup>17</sup> seq.
- سَمِعَ to listen to a reciter (with ل) 788<sup>13</sup> (var. اسْتَمَعَ notes<sup>4</sup>)
- سَمِعَ id. 718<sup>12</sup> 923<sup>1</sup>
- سَمِعَ a hyaena-wolf 656<sup>13</sup> (for the phrase cf. Ḥamāsa 383<sup>24</sup>)
- سَمِعَ report, story 978<sup>4</sup>
- سَمِعَ see رَأَى under رَأَى
- سَمِعَ car 2<sup>9</sup> 815<sup>9</sup> 980<sup>4</sup>, du. 812<sup>4</sup>, pl. سَمَاعٌ 695<sup>1</sup> 879<sup>10</sup> 980<sup>4</sup>
- سَمَد. سَمَدٌ to be swollen 527<sup>3</sup> (as var.), سَمَدٌ 209<sup>1</sup>
- سَمَك. سَمَكٌ u. to raise a building etc. (acc.) 182<sup>1</sup>: intrans. to ascend (with ف) 182<sup>2</sup>
- سَمَكٌ — السَّمَكُ الأعزَلُ the star Spica Virginis 185<sup>8</sup>, السَّمَكُ Spica Virginis and Arcturus 711<sup>14</sup> 791<sup>11</sup>
- سَمَكٌ rain that falls when as-Simāk appears 636<sup>1</sup>

- سَمَد pillar 182<sup>4</sup>, du. 182<sup>6</sup>
- سَمَلَق. سَمَلَق unmixed, hence *fierce* (?) 1046<sup>14</sup>
- سَم. سَم or سَم du. *nostrils* 169<sup>10</sup>
- سَم. سَم coll. *a kind of bird*, metaph. *swift camels* 1012<sup>4</sup>: as adj. *swift*, *active* (?) 488<sup>9</sup>
- سَمَام poison 620<sup>6</sup> 966<sup>1</sup> 982<sup>5</sup> 986<sup>11</sup>
- سَمَام hot wind 502<sup>14</sup>, pl. سَمَامَات 377<sup>17</sup> 754<sup>9</sup> 755<sup>10</sup>
- سَمِير. سَمِيرَات *a kind of lance* 101<sup>16</sup>, as coll. *lances* 696<sup>2</sup>, pl. سَمِيرَات 540<sup>14</sup>
- سَمُو. سَمَا u. *to attack* (with acc.) 956<sup>10</sup>, with ل 144<sup>16</sup> (= 326<sup>11</sup>) 507<sup>15</sup> 600<sup>4</sup> 940<sup>11</sup>: *to aspire after a thing* (with ل) 988<sup>13</sup>, with ل 758<sup>4</sup> 801<sup>16</sup>: *to prepare to do a thing* (with عَلَى) 831<sup>18</sup>: *to raise into the air* (with ب of the object raised) 869<sup>5</sup>, metaph. *to urge on* 1010<sup>4</sup> 1023<sup>9</sup>: *to rise to honour* 873<sup>11</sup>
- سَمُو (pl. of سَامِيَّة) *raising their heads* (said of camels) 271<sup>16</sup> 1012<sup>15</sup> (see the gloss) 1017<sup>1</sup>
- سَمَاء (fem.) *a period of rain* 197<sup>6</sup> 386 notes<sup>4</sup> 905<sup>17</sup>: *on the use of* سَمَاء as masc., see 1030<sup>9</sup> and foot-note
- سَمُوَة rush, onset 521<sup>6</sup>
- سَمْبَاد. سَمْبَاد (pl. of سَمْبَك) *the front of the hoof* (in horses) 457 292<sup>12</sup> 701<sup>14</sup> 751<sup>15</sup> 893<sup>14</sup> 998<sup>15</sup>
- سَمِي. سَمِي (pl. of سَامِيَّة) *lucky omens* 502<sup>2</sup>
- سَمَد. سَمَد u. *to ascend a hill* 587<sup>16</sup>, with فِي 227<sup>3</sup> seq. (var. يَسْمَد) 662<sup>6</sup>
- سَمَد *to assign a task to a person* (with acc. and ل) 653<sup>18</sup>: مَسْمَد *a hanger-on, one who attaches himself to a tribe* 801<sup>6</sup>
- سَمَد *to support one another, to act in union*, خَرَجَا مُتَسَانِدَيْنِ (said of two military leaders) 144<sup>14</sup>, cf. 47<sup>9</sup> (= 782<sup>3</sup>) 240<sup>10</sup> 16



- سِنْدَان see 55<sup>7</sup>
- سِنْدَس. سِنْدَسِي made of fine silk brocade 831<sup>11</sup>
- سِنَر. سِنَرِي armour 995<sup>2</sup> 1003<sup>2</sup> — see Schwarzlose "Die Waffen der alten Araber" p. 327
- سِنَم. سِنَمِي with acc. 1043<sup>3</sup>
- سِنَن. سِنَنِي to pass (said of dust-clouds) 537<sup>4</sup>: to prance, to leap about سِنَنِي 4<sup>8</sup>: سِنَنِي (pass.) a place where something flows 390<sup>16</sup> 520<sup>3</sup>, a place where a wind passes 756<sup>1</sup>
- سِنِين sharpened, furbished 115<sup>10</sup> (= 735<sup>16</sup>)
- سِنِي (pl. of سِنَان = سِنِي) whetstones, to which the cheeks of horses are compared 290<sup>8</sup>
- سِنِي (pl. of سِنِي) full-grown (said of horses) 88<sup>12</sup>
- سِنِي. سِنِي a year of famine 197<sup>3</sup> (= 1058<sup>2</sup>) 414<sup>5</sup> (= 625<sup>6</sup>) 462<sup>3</sup>, pl. سِنُون 462<sup>7</sup>
- سِنِي. سِنِي a desert plain 436<sup>12</sup>, pl. سِنِيَان 557<sup>7</sup>
- سِنِي. سِنِي sleeplessness 1095<sup>5</sup>
- سِنِي. سِنِي (?) violent (said of a wind) 521<sup>13</sup>
- سِنِي. سِنِي trans. to cause to flow freely 501<sup>17</sup>: intrans. to reach level ground 87<sup>7</sup> 234<sup>13</sup> seq., سِنِي غَيْرُ مُسَيِّل marching over uneven ground 1099<sup>4</sup>
- سِنِي to walk in the plain 188<sup>13</sup> 450<sup>14</sup>
- سِنِي the star Canopus 799<sup>14</sup> (= 78<sup>2</sup> 398<sup>17</sup>)
- سِنِي. سِنِي to distribute by lot 421<sup>1</sup> (read سِنِي): سِنِي half-bred, of mixed race (said of a horse) 807<sup>15</sup> — see Lisān XV 201<sup>22</sup>
- سِنِي striped (said of a garment) 906<sup>10</sup>
- سَو. سَو exclam. 415<sup>2</sup>

- سوج. سَجْ (= طَيْلَسَانْ) *muffler* 723<sup>2</sup>: *teak-wood* 845<sup>13</sup>
- سود. سَوْدٌ a *black object, a dark mass* 48<sup>14</sup>: a *drove of camels* 116<sup>11</sup>
- سويدٌ *wolf*, see under سيد
- سَوْدٌ (pl. of سَوْدٌ) *black serpents* 982<sup>8</sup> 986<sup>11</sup> 1040<sup>6</sup>
- أَسْبُوْدٌ (dimin. of سَوْدٌ) applied to a man 116<sup>12</sup>, أَسْبِيْدٌ *id.* 1006<sup>3</sup>
- سور. سَارٌ n. to *leap* 255<sup>16</sup>: to *attack* (absol.) 622<sup>13</sup>, يَسُوْرُخَا (= يَسُوْرٌ سَوْرَةٌ) 528<sup>6</sup>
- ساورٌ to *attack* (with acc.) 316<sup>10</sup>
- سَوْرٌ *city-wall* 365<sup>7</sup>, construed as fem. 969<sup>8</sup>: *wall* of a building 989<sup>10</sup>
- سَوْرٌ (pl. of سَوْرٌ) *bracelets* 716
- سَوْرَةٌ *attack, assault* 528<sup>8</sup> 569<sup>4</sup>
- سَوُوْرٌ *id.* 518<sup>12</sup>
- سَوَارٌ one who *rushes* 727<sup>11</sup>
- إِسْوَارٌ a *Persian horseman* 646<sup>14</sup>, pl. أَسْوَارَةٌ 113<sup>16</sup> (= 731<sup>20</sup>) 737<sup>18</sup> 750<sup>3</sup>
- مَسُوْرٌ wearing a *bracelet* (epith. of a Persian grandee) 995<sup>4</sup>, see 643 notes <sup>4</sup>
- مَتَسَوِرٌ *assailant* (?) 942<sup>7</sup>
- سوس. سَوَاسِيَةٌ see under سَوَى
- سوغ. سَوَغٌ to *allow a person to retain possession of an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 330 notes <sup>10</sup>
- سوف. سَافٌ n. to *sniff* (absol.) 221, with acc. 26<sup>3</sup> 317<sup>14</sup> 692<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 792<sup>15</sup> 793<sup>16</sup> 1002<sup>4</sup> 1020<sup>8</sup>
- سوفٌ *id.* (with acc.) 1078<sup>8</sup> — see مَسُوْفٌ below
- سَاوِفٌ *id.* 166<sup>14</sup>

مُسَوِّف *sniffed*, i. e. *used as a perfume* 554<sup>2</sup>

سَوِّف. سَائِقٌ (pl. of سَائِقٌ) *drivers of animals* 296<sup>9</sup> 526<sup>9</sup>

سَوِّف metaph. — سَوِّف الصِّرَافِ i. e. *battle* 74<sup>18</sup>, cf. سَوِّف صِرَافٍ 895<sup>16</sup>

سَوِّف (pl. of سَائِقٌ) *stems of shrubs* 100<sup>9</sup> (= 419<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>12</sup>)

سَوِّف *nuptial gift* 845 notes<sup>6</sup> (as var.)

سَوِّف *id.* 996<sup>12</sup>, or سَيِّفَةٌ 812<sup>7</sup>

سَوِّف (= سَائِقٌ) followed by the acc., وَنَمَّ تَرَ سَوِّفَيْنِ عَيْرًا 526<sup>9</sup>

سَوِّف *a subject* (as opposed to a king) 240<sup>16</sup> 455<sup>9</sup> (= 1076<sup>2</sup>) 873<sup>9</sup>  
895<sup>15</sup> 1047<sup>1</sup>

سَوِّف — سَوِّفٌ مَعْدِي *conveying death* 117<sup>1</sup>

مُسَوِّف (= سَائِقٌ) 329<sup>5</sup>

سَوِّم. سَام *u. to offer, present* (with 2 acc.'s) 118<sup>1</sup> 854<sup>11</sup>: to demand a thing  
from a person (with 2 acc.'s) 207<sup>6</sup>: *to precede* (?), absol. and  
with acc. 686<sup>5</sup> (see notes<sup>2</sup>)

سَوِّم *to wear a badge in battle* 70<sup>2</sup> (see notes<sup>2</sup>) 649<sup>5</sup>, partic. 289<sup>9</sup>: *to*  
*mark horses with badges*, مَسُومٌ أَفْرَاسَهُ 286<sup>10</sup> (= 325<sup>14</sup>), مَسُومَةٌ  
coll. *horses marked with badges* 475<sup>6</sup> 585<sup>9</sup> (see Additions and Cor-  
rections) 761<sup>1</sup>, pl. مَسُومَاتٌ 458<sup>6</sup>

سَاوَم *to bargain with a person about a thing* (with acc. and ب) 90<sup>7</sup>

أَسَام *to mark with a badge* 117<sup>15</sup>

سَام *death* 982 notes<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

سَوَام coll. *animals that are grazing* 25<sup>15</sup> (read اَسَوام) 51<sup>9</sup> 506<sup>8</sup> 584<sup>20</sup>  
586<sup>1</sup> 1009<sup>3</sup> 1020<sup>3</sup>. (= 588<sup>15</sup>)

سَيِّمَةٌ *price* 520<sup>1</sup>

مَسَام or مَسَامٌ *pasture-ground* 102<sup>15</sup>

- سَوَى . اسْتَوَى *to cover, bury* (with عَلَى) 576<sup>4</sup>
- سَوَاءٌ *the middle, interior* (of a tomb) 737<sup>5</sup>
- سَوَاسِيَةً (used as the pl. of سَوَى or سَوَاءٌ) *equal, all alike* 157<sup>1</sup>
- سَيًّا . سَيَّ سَيَّ *milk that flows forth of itself* 207<sup>17</sup> (used ironically) 613<sup>4</sup> (text doubtful), pl. سَيَّاتٍ 595<sup>14</sup>
- سَبَّحَ . سَوَّاحٌ (pl. of سَائِحَةٌ) *travelling about* (said of poems) 342<sup>1</sup>
- سَبَّحَ . مَسْبُوحٌ *striped* (said of a garment) 508<sup>15</sup>
- سَيِّد . سَيِّدٌ *wolf* 486<sup>5</sup> 810<sup>16</sup>, pl. سَيِّدَانٍ 194<sup>15</sup>
- سَيَّرَ . سَارَ I. — pass. قَدْ سَيَّرَ بِكَ *thou hast been deceived, overreached* 415<sup>5</sup>
- سَيَّرَ intrans. *to travel about* 1030<sup>3</sup>: مَسِيرٌ *driven from place to place* 998<sup>1</sup>
- سَيَّرَ a strip of skin (from a human body) 207<sup>6</sup> seq., pl. سَيْرٌ *leathern thongs* (attached to spears) 72<sup>15</sup> (text doubtful), metaph. 935<sup>13</sup>
- سَيْف . سَيْفٌ *coast* 343<sup>9</sup> 400<sup>7</sup>, *the border of a tract of sand* 557<sup>15</sup>
- سَيْفٌ مَسْفُوفٌ *carrying a sword* 580<sup>3</sup> (var. اِمْتَسَفٌ *slain with the sword*)
- سَيْل . سَالَ I. *to be full of people* (said of a place, with ب) 1082<sup>7</sup>
- سَائِلَةٌ a torrent 21<sup>14</sup>
- مَسِيلٌ watered by torrents 707<sup>1</sup>
- مَسَالِين see 870<sup>1</sup>

## ش

- شَابَ . شَوْبُوبٌ a torrent of rain 586<sup>13</sup>, pl. شَابِيبٌ 626<sup>15</sup> 810<sup>12</sup> 984<sup>7</sup>
- شَافَ . شَافَةٌ see under شَرَى
- شَامَ . شَامِيَّةٌ — شَامِيٌّ the Syriac king i. e. the Caliph 1009<sup>7</sup>: شَامِيَّةٌ (sic leg.) north wind 521<sup>10</sup>

- شَامٌ unlucky 585<sup>2</sup>, pl. أَشَامٌ 375<sup>11</sup> 718<sup>10</sup>, as subst. *unlucky omens* 373<sup>12</sup>  
 398<sup>4</sup>
- شَمَلٌ see 133<sup>6</sup>
- شَوْرٌ (pl. of شَاقٌ) *the sutures of the skull* 12<sup>15</sup> 185<sup>13</sup> 193<sup>3</sup> 198<sup>5</sup> 335<sup>10</sup>
- شَوْرٌ a *course, a run* (primarily of a horse) 161<sup>15</sup> 106<sup>5</sup> (?) 787<sup>4</sup>
- شَبَبٌ u. *to kindle fire* 735<sup>6</sup>, pass. 480<sup>13</sup>: مَشْبُوبٌ *keen, eager* (applied to men) 638<sup>5</sup>, مَشْبُوبَةٌ a *blazing fire* 35<sup>16</sup>
- شَبَبٌ youthful *folly* 1031<sup>7</sup>: coll. *young men* 359<sup>5</sup> 731<sup>11</sup>
- شَبِيحٌ *youth* 171<sup>1</sup> 899<sup>7</sup> (= 497<sup>11</sup>)
- شَبَّحَ a. *to stretch out the hands in prayer* 850<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- شَبَّحَ an *object seen from a distance* 881<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- شَبْرٌ u. or i. *to measure by the span* 1041<sup>6</sup>
- شَبْرٌ width, extent (of an army) 676<sup>16</sup>
- شَبَّحَ i. *to cross one another* (said of the teeth of a fish) 181<sup>1</sup>
- شَبَّحَ to *become interlaced* (said of relationships between families) 534<sup>11</sup>
- شَبَّحَ a *district abounding in springs* 490<sup>1</sup>, pl. شَبَّاحٌ 490<sup>27</sup> — see also  
 شَبَّاحٌ and شَبَّاحٌ in Index IV
- شَبَّحَ lionesses with *whelps*, metaph. warriors 422<sup>2</sup> (text doubtful)
- شَبَّحَ to *resemble* (with acc.) 486<sup>5</sup>
- شَبَّحَ one who *mistakes a thing for something else that resembles it* 1035<sup>14</sup>
- شَبَّحَ coll. *the sharp edges of the teeth* 709<sup>6</sup> 712<sup>2</sup>, hence *the teeth themselves* 531<sup>5</sup>
- شَبَّحَ intrans. *to become separated* 685<sup>6</sup>
- شَبَّحَ id. 453<sup>1</sup> (= 1073<sup>17</sup>)

- شتم . شَتِيمٌ fierce-looking 622<sup>12</sup>
- شَتَو . شَتَّى to suffice for the winter (with acc. of the person) 1090<sup>1</sup>
- شَتَّى to spend the winter in a place (acc.) 581<sup>4</sup>
- شَتَو winter (as the time of dearth) 138
- شَتْن . شَتْنٌ hard, strong, شَتْنُ الْبَرَانِ epith. of a lion 17<sup>9</sup> 617<sup>7</sup>
- شَجَر . شَجَرٌ the joint of the jaw-bone 185<sup>13</sup>, pl. شَجَرٌ the space between the jaws 531<sup>8</sup>
- شَجَرٌ see 325<sup>9</sup> seq.
- شَجَع . شَجَاعٌ or شَجَاعٌ a kind of snake 662<sup>3</sup> 687<sup>15</sup>
- شَجَعٌ id. 968<sup>8</sup>, pl. أَشْجَاعٌ 687<sup>15</sup> (according to the gloss a pl. of أَشْجَعَةٌ which is a pl. of شَجَعٌ): pl. أَشْجَاعٌ the back of the hand 18<sup>14</sup> 198<sup>4</sup> 273<sup>1</sup> 692<sup>11</sup> 698<sup>13</sup>
- شَجَعَاءُ — شَجَعَاءُ الْفَوَادِ epith. of a she-camel 634<sup>1</sup>
- مُشَجَّعٌ accounted brave 831<sup>14</sup>
- شَجَو . شَجِيَ to be stifled, i. e. buried 7<sup>16</sup>
- شَجَو grief 53<sup>15</sup> 931<sup>2</sup>
- شَبَّ obstructed, encumbered 371<sup>14</sup>
- شَكَبَ شَاكِبَاتٌ croaking ravens 213<sup>4</sup>, braying mules 374<sup>14</sup>
- شَوَاحِش id. (applied to ravens) 961<sup>8</sup>
- شَحَذ . شَحَذَ a. to incite, egg on 19<sup>21</sup> 927<sup>12</sup>
- شَحَن . شَحَنًا feud 90<sup>7</sup> 351<sup>4</sup> 731<sup>5</sup>
- شَحَا u. to open one's mouth 969<sup>1</sup>: to force open the mouth of another 228<sup>6</sup>
- شَحَا (?) open 371<sup>15</sup> (as var.)



شخب. انشخبَ *to flow* (said of veins) 591<sup>12</sup>

شخت. شَخْتٌ *lean, slender* (said of a man) 546<sup>3</sup>

شخص. شَخَصَاتٌ applied to arrows, see 795<sup>4</sup> seq.

شَخَصٌ (pl. of شَخَصٌ) *objects seen through a mirage* 176<sup>12</sup> 686<sup>12</sup>

شدخ. شَدَخَ a. *to crush* 287<sup>13</sup> 490<sup>13</sup> 860<sup>7</sup> 918<sup>3</sup> 1017<sup>5</sup>, partic. pass. 394<sup>7</sup> 490<sup>13</sup>

شَوَاخِ (pl. of شَاخَةٌ) *extended* (said of the white marks on the fore-heads of horses) 142<sup>9</sup>

مُشَدَّخَاتٌ *things that crush* 287<sup>13</sup>

شدد. تشدَدَ *to exert oneself* 457<sup>5</sup>

شدقم. شَدَقِمَ (pl. of شَدَقَمٌ) *wide-mouthed* (epith. of camels?) 719<sup>9</sup>

شَدَقِمِي (= شَدَقَمٌ) 578<sup>16</sup>

شذب. شَذَبَ coll. *scattered fragments* 333<sup>13</sup>

شَذَبُ العُرُوقِ — *having prominent veins* 319<sup>12</sup>

مُشَدَّبٌ *lean, fleshless* *ibid.*: مَشَدَّبَةُ الْحُجْدُوعِ *having their stems pruned* (said of palm-trees) 291<sup>1</sup>

شدذ. شَذَّأُ النَّاسِ *outlaws* 452<sup>17</sup> (var. شَذَّأْنُ النَّاسِ 1073<sup>16</sup>)

شدو. الشَّذَاؤُ *fierceness* 776<sup>13</sup>

شرب. تشربَ *to absorb* (with acc.) 44<sup>11</sup> (text doubtful)

شَرِبَ a share of drink 58<sup>16</sup>

شُرُوبٌ (pl. of شَارِبٌ) *drinkers* 57<sup>16</sup> 884<sup>2</sup> 1068<sup>14</sup> (var. سَرَاةٌ 761<sup>13</sup>)

مَشَارِبٌ (pl. of مَشْرَبٌ) *beverages* 920<sup>16</sup>

شربت. شَرَبَتْهُ *hideous* (epith. of a wound) 131<sup>14</sup>

شرح. أَشْرَجَ *to close the interstice of a tunic* 406<sup>6</sup>

- شَرِيخٌ . شَرِيخٌ coll. *teeth* 1008<sup>10</sup>, pl. شَرِيخٌ ibid.: see also 157<sup>7</sup>
- شَرِدَ . شَرِدَ spread abroad, current (said of a poem) 63<sup>7</sup> 125<sup>4</sup> 688<sup>4</sup>
- شَرِيدٌ . شَرِيدٌ coll. *survivors* (after a battle) 391<sup>16</sup> 565<sup>13</sup>
- أَشْرَدَ . أَشْرَدَ more prone to flee 1020<sup>9</sup>
- مَشَرَدَ . مَشَرَدَ dispersed (said of fugitives) 481<sup>10</sup>
- شَرَّ . شَرَّ to quarrel with a person (acc.) 805<sup>15</sup>
- أَشَرَّ . أَشَرَّ to publish abroad 702<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- شَرَارٌ . شَرَارٌ coll. *sparks* 852<sup>10</sup>
- شُرُورٌ . شُرُورٌ (pl. of شَرٌّ) *mischiefs* 1043<sup>16</sup>
- شُرُزٌ . شُرُزٌ (pl. of شَرَزٌ) *rough ground* 33<sup>2</sup> 1076<sup>19</sup>
- شَرَسِفٌ . شَرَسِفٌ (pl. of شَرَسُوفٌ) *the ends of the ribs* 384<sup>14</sup> 618<sup>10</sup> 981<sup>6</sup>
- شَرَشَرٌ . شَرَشَرٌ to cut, wound 321<sup>5</sup>
- شَرَطٌ . شَرَطٌ rubbish, the worst part of a flock etc. 341<sup>15</sup> (as var.), see 97<sup>16</sup>:  
الشَّرَطُ or الشَّرَطَانُ name of a constellation 520<sup>8</sup> seq., pl. الشَّرَاطُ 520<sup>7</sup>
- شَرَعَ . أَشْرَعَ to be caused to enter, to penetrate (said of a blow) 929<sup>17</sup>
- شِرَاعٌ . شِرَاعٌ the neck of a camel (?) 610<sup>13</sup>
- شَوَارِعٌ . شَوَارِعٌ (pl. of شَارِعَةٌ) *wallowing* (said of wild beasts that have slain a victim) 876<sup>14</sup>
- شَرِيعَةٌ . شَرِيعَةٌ a path by which animals go down to the water 80<sup>9</sup> (= 768<sup>8</sup>)
- شَرَفٌ . أَشْرَفَ to ascend (with acc.) 581<sup>8</sup> 699<sup>4</sup>: مَشَرَفٌ standing on a height, hence  
a fortress 538<sup>14</sup> 900<sup>4</sup> (= 496<sup>9</sup>)
- شَارَفٌ . شَارَفٌ an old she-camel 804<sup>15</sup>
- مَشْرِفٌ . مَشْرِفٌ epith. of a fortress 552<sup>4</sup>
- مَشْرِقٌ . مَشْرِقٌ a kind of sword 590<sup>7</sup> 645<sup>1</sup>, coll. مَشْرِقٌ 129<sup>9</sup> 507<sup>11</sup> 590<sup>3</sup> 711<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>14</sup>

مَشْتَرِقٌ a horse that raises his neck 303<sup>14</sup>

مَشَارِفٌ districts which lie between the cultivated land and the desert 12<sup>10</sup>

شَرْقٌ . شَرَفٌ to travel eastwards 841<sup>5</sup>

أَشْرَقٌ to be lighted up by the dawn (said of a mountain) 796<sup>5</sup> seq.

شَرَفٌ — بِالشَّرَفِ in the early morning 665<sup>3</sup>

شَرِقٌ red (applied to blood) 267<sup>16</sup> (= 237<sup>6</sup>)

شَرْقَةٌ a place open to the sun 382<sup>7</sup>

مَشْرِقَةٌ id. 382<sup>9</sup>

شَرْكٌ . شَرَكٌ the main track in a road 1011<sup>6</sup>

شَرَكٌ joint ownership of a place 907<sup>2</sup>, for شَرَكُ الْعَيْنِ see under عَيْنٌ

شَرَكَةٌ association, companionship 821<sup>6</sup>

مُشْتَرِكٌ — مُشْتَرِكُ الْغَنِيِّ one whose wealth is shared by others 177<sup>5</sup>, cf. 71<sup>15</sup>

شَرْمَجٌ . شَرْمَجٌ strong (said of a man) 148<sup>17</sup> 511<sup>14</sup>

شَرَوٌ . شَرَوَى equivalent 1065<sup>15</sup>

شَرَى . شَرِيٌ to become serious (said of a quarrel) 207<sup>4</sup>

أَسْتَشْرِى — أَسْتَشْرِتْ شَأْفَتَكُمْ your ulcer is inflamed, i. e. your feelings are hurt 740<sup>13</sup>

شَوَبٌ . شَوَازِبٌ (pl. of شَاوِبَةٌ) lean (said of horses) 152<sup>2</sup> 288<sup>2</sup> 458<sup>6</sup> 810<sup>5</sup> (= 77<sup>14</sup>)  
873<sup>3</sup>

شَسَبٌ . شَاسِبٌ see 288<sup>4</sup>

شَسَفٌ . شَاسِفٌ see ibid.

شُسْفٌ (pl. of شَاسِفٌ) lean (said of camels) 559<sup>3</sup> 596<sup>15</sup>

شَصٌ . شَصٌ i. to become dry, i. e. to yield no milk (said of camels) 221<sup>15</sup>

شَصُوصٌ see 221<sup>16</sup>

شَطَرَ. شَاطَرَ with 2 acc.'s 1067<sup>8</sup>, الشَّاطَرَةُ 1066<sup>16</sup>

شَطَطَ. أَشْطَأَ to exceed the bounds of justice (absol.) 101<sup>9</sup>, to treat unjustly  
(with عَلَى) 81<sup>16</sup>

شَطْنٌ. شَاظَنَ absent 100<sup>3</sup>

شُظُنٌ (= شَظُونٌ distant) — شُظُنُ الدَّلَاءِ deep (epith. of a well) 846<sup>9</sup>

أَشْطَانٌ (pl. of شَظْنٌ) bucket-ropes 311<sup>7</sup> 704<sup>13</sup> 881<sup>3</sup> 902<sup>7</sup> 924<sup>7</sup>, metaph.  
means of attaining an object 986<sup>12</sup>

شَيْطَانٌ pride, fierceness 1046<sup>14</sup> (text doubtful): pl. شَيْاطِينٌ devils (classed  
with serpents) 451<sup>3</sup>

شَطَطَ. شَطَاظٌ a wooden peg 228<sup>5</sup>

شَطَمَ. شَيَّطَمَ tall, active (said of a man) 485<sup>15</sup>

شَطَى. شَقَّى to break to pieces 637<sup>2</sup>

شَطَى coll. splinters of wood etc., hence a rabble, a mixed multitude (?)  
767<sup>3</sup>

شَطَى coll. splinters of reeds 504<sup>3</sup>

شَطَايَا (pl. of شَطِيَّةٌ) masses of rock 659<sup>5</sup>

شَعَبَ. شَعَبَ a. trans. to remove (said of Death) 735<sup>13</sup>: intrans. to perish 59<sup>5</sup>

شَعَبَ separation, شَعَبُ مَوْتٍ removal by death 735<sup>13</sup>, جَمَعَ شَعْبًا to unite  
those who have been severed 174<sup>3</sup> cf. فَيَجْمَعُ شَعْبِي طَيْئًا 685<sup>9</sup> (in  
these two passages the commentary explains شَعَب as = حَى  
"tribe")

شَاعَبَ a repairer of utensils 811<sup>13</sup>: pl. fem. شَوَاعِبُ things that cause  
trouble, disorder 920<sup>10</sup>

شَعْبَةٌ branch of a shrub 811: portion, fragment 173<sup>11</sup>: du. the sides of  
a valley 1069<sup>5</sup>: pl. شُعَبٌ streamlets 251<sup>2</sup>

- شَعَب (pl. of شَعَب or شَعَبَة) entrances 433<sup>14</sup>: water-channels 449<sup>5</sup> 465<sup>10</sup>  
(as var.)
- شَعُوب (diptote) Death 58<sup>1</sup>, شَعُوبُ الْمَوْتِ id. 237<sup>11</sup>
- شَعِيب a water-bottle made of two skins 1032<sup>1</sup>
- شُعَيْبَة streamlet 280<sup>17</sup>
- مَشَاعِب (pl. of مَشَعِب) drills i. e. instruments for piercing 800<sup>5</sup>
- شَعَث . شَعَثَ to demolish 683<sup>14</sup>
- شَعَرَ . شَعِرَ to be covered, plastered over with something (acc.) 508<sup>6</sup>: to be seized with a malady (acc.) partic. 620<sup>6</sup>
- شَعْرَة (= شَعْرُ الرَّكَبِ) 856<sup>16</sup>: for شَعْرَة ابْنِ see Index III
- شَعْر shirt, metaph. 79<sup>9</sup> (cf. the *Diwān* of Muslim ed. De Goeje p. 151<sup>10</sup>)
- شَعَرَات war-cries 1063<sup>9</sup>
- شَعَرَانِ the two stars called الشَّعْرَى الْغَمِيضَةُ and الشَّعْرَى الْعَبْرُ 168<sup>14</sup>
- شَعْرُ السَّوَادِ hairy (epith. of a skin-bottle) 1001<sup>8</sup>: pl. شُعَر 313<sup>5</sup>, شَعْرُ الرِّقَابِ epith. of warriors 1040<sup>10</sup>, الشُّعَرُ الرِّقَابِ 1061<sup>5</sup> is a mixture of two constructions, viz. الشُّعَرُ الرِّقَابِ and شَعْرُ رِقَبًا
- مَشَاعِرُ that part of the body where the hair grows 1097<sup>6</sup>, pl. مَشَاعِرُ 1017<sup>6</sup>  
(var. اشاعرها): pl. مَشَاعِرُ shirts (?) 551<sup>15</sup>
- مَشَعَر (= مَشَعَر) a place where victims are marked for sacrifice 953<sup>15</sup>
- شَع . شَع i., أَشَع see 117<sup>13</sup> seq.
- شَعِ coll. scattered fragments 117<sup>12</sup> 194<sup>15</sup>
- شَعَف . شَعَفَ a. (= شَغَف) to inspire with passion 577<sup>6</sup> 890<sup>1</sup>, مَشَعُوف love-sick 992<sup>5</sup>
- شَعَر . شَعَرَ to kindle fire (acc.) 930<sup>12</sup>, أَشَعَلْنَا (= أَشَعَلَ النَّحْرَبَ) 359<sup>16</sup>: إِشْعَلُ the burning of the skin by smearing tar over it (as a cure for

mange) 124<sup>3</sup>, مَشَعَلٌ smeared (said of tar) 183<sup>17</sup> (var. الْأَشَعَلُ):  
مُشَعَّلَةٌ or مَشَعْلَةٌ dispersed (said of horsemen) 292<sup>1</sup>

شَغَبَ . شَاغَبَ to strive with a person (acc.) 464<sup>7</sup>, maṣd. شَغَابَ (used as equivalent to the partic.) ibid.

شَغَبَ strife 64<sup>16</sup>

شَاغَبَ contentious 815<sup>6</sup>

شَغَرَ . شَعَارَةٌ a woman who kicks 332<sup>17</sup>

شَعُورٌ distant, i. e. deep (epith. of a well) 846<sup>9</sup>: see also 841<sup>10</sup>

شَغَرَبَ . الشَّعْرَبِيَّةُ adv. with one leg raised 709<sup>3</sup>

شَغَفَ . شَعَفَ a. (= شَعَفَ q. v.) 550<sup>11</sup> (var. وَتَشَعَفُ)

شَفَر . شَفْرٌ the edge of the eye-lid, du. 511<sup>5</sup>

شَفْرَةٌ sword-edge, du. 1014<sup>2</sup>

شَغَشَفَ . مَشَغَشَفَ consumed with passion 550<sup>3</sup> (var. الْمَشَغَشَفُ)

شَفَعَ . شَفَعَ to accept the intercession of a person in favour of some one else  
(with acc. and ب) 1083<sup>15</sup>, pass. 805<sup>12</sup>

شَوَاعٍ (pl. of شَاوَعَةٌ) double, in pairs 686<sup>12</sup> 694<sup>12</sup>

شَغَفَ . شَفَ u. to wear away, consume (with acc.) 111<sup>1</sup> 629<sup>9</sup> 756<sup>4</sup> 848<sup>14</sup> (as  
var.) 889<sup>1</sup> 931<sup>12</sup>: i. to exceed, go beyond (with عَلَى) 807<sup>13</sup>, pass.  
impers. شَفَ عَلَيْهِمُ a profit was made against them, i. e. they were  
worsted in their bargain 966<sup>9</sup>

شَفَ inferiority 807<sup>11 16</sup>, see 966<sup>10</sup>: superiority 807<sup>13</sup> 808<sup>5</sup>

أَشَفَ see 807<sup>13</sup>

مُشَقَّفَ 550 notes <sup>1</sup> (as var.)

شَفَى . شَفَى I. to satisfy the desire of vengeance, شَفَى نَفْسِي 337<sup>11</sup> of. 388<sup>16</sup>



680<sup>9</sup> 887<sup>16</sup>, *to execute vengeance for one person upon another* (with acc. and من) 899<sup>6</sup>, *to expiate bloodshed* (acc.) 793<sup>11</sup>

شَفِيتَ (epith. of swords) 371<sup>7</sup>

شَفَاتٌ (pl. of شَافٍ) 1070<sup>13</sup>

شَفَّ applied to vengeance 46<sup>3</sup> (= 654<sup>2</sup> 1087<sup>20</sup>) 338<sup>3</sup>, شَفَّاءُ النَّفْسِ id. 154<sup>14</sup>

شَفْرٌ. شَفْرٌ ruddy (applied to men) du. 668<sup>3</sup>: pl. شَفَرٌ reddish (said of horses) 456<sup>15</sup>

شَقَشَقَ. شَقَشَقَ (pl. of شَقَشَقَةٌ) the faucial bags of the stallion camel 449<sup>6</sup> 769<sup>7</sup> 959<sup>1</sup>, metaph. eloquence 777<sup>2</sup> 785<sup>17</sup>

شَقَقَ. شَقَقَ u. to appear (said of a tooth) 649<sup>14</sup>: اِنْعَمَا شَقَقَ to sever oneself from a community 7<sup>5</sup>

شَقَقَ to interlard (with acc. and ب) 350<sup>6</sup>

شَقَّةٌ or شَقٌّ a strip of cloth 125<sup>8</sup> 325<sup>14</sup>: distance, length of a journey 195<sup>12</sup> 219<sup>16</sup> 653<sup>19</sup>

شَقَّةٌ having a wide space between the hind legs (epith. of a mare) 58<sup>2</sup> 241<sup>1</sup> 458<sup>10</sup> (= 887<sup>14</sup>)

شَقِيقٌ firm ground between belts of sand 49<sup>7</sup> 127<sup>17</sup>: شَقِيقَةٌ id. 128<sup>1</sup> 970<sup>7</sup> (see Index IV s. v. اِلشَقِيقَةُ), pl. شَقَائِقُ 236<sup>8</sup> 970<sup>6</sup> 1082<sup>8</sup>

شَقِيءٌ. شَقِيءٌ to be miserable 531<sup>5</sup> 892<sup>6</sup>

سَقَمٌ misery 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>15</sup>) 528<sup>3</sup> 531<sup>5</sup>

سَقَمٌ id. 394<sup>1</sup> 529<sup>12</sup> 922<sup>1</sup>

سَقَمٌ — اَشَقَى تَمُودَ 529<sup>12</sup> 799<sup>1</sup>

شَكَرٌ. شَكَرٌ (= جَمَاعٌ) 980<sup>1</sup>

- شَكِر down, short hairs 444<sup>6</sup>: young shoots that grow round a tree 1037<sup>11</sup>  
(text doubtful)
- شَكَكَ u. to pierce with a lance 236<sup>9</sup> 646<sup>20</sup>, pass. 977<sup>11</sup>  
شَكَكَ weapons 194<sup>11</sup> 675<sup>10</sup>
- شَكَلَ side, border 286<sup>5</sup>, pl. شَوَاكِل 634<sup>19</sup>, in a metaph. sense 622<sup>2</sup> 630<sup>16</sup>  
986<sup>4</sup>.
- شَدَل a cord with which a camel's legs are bound 293<sup>13</sup>  
أَشْكَل red (epith. of blood) 328<sup>12</sup> (= 146<sup>15</sup>), used of other liquids 209<sup>15</sup>
- شَكَم fierceness, ardour 123<sup>18</sup> 831<sup>14</sup>, عَلَى شَكِيمِهِ possessed of ardour like  
his 643<sup>3</sup>  
شَكِيمَة a horse's bit 1035<sup>4</sup> (see 708<sup>12</sup>), pl. شَكَائِم 371<sup>14</sup> 404<sup>7</sup> 864<sup>13</sup> 998<sup>10</sup>:  
fierceness 165<sup>7</sup>, pl. 748<sup>4</sup>
- شَكُو to suffer from a thing (acc.) 942<sup>7</sup>, with مِنْ 248<sup>10</sup>  
اَشْتَمَى id. (with acc.) 708<sup>14</sup> 709<sup>11</sup>: to prepare skin-bottles 306<sup>4</sup>, maṣd. 307<sup>2</sup>  
شَدَى (pl. of شَكْوَى) skin-bottles 307<sup>2</sup>
- شَدَى see 157<sup>7</sup>
- شَلَشَل to cause to trickle 321<sup>7</sup> (as var.)  
تَلَشَلْ drippings 604<sup>10</sup>, pl. شَلَالِشْ ibid.  
شَاشَل adj. moist 3<sup>8</sup>
- شَلَل u. to drive away camels etc. (acc.) 191<sup>7</sup> 242<sup>9</sup> 521<sup>1</sup>, without obj.  
495<sup>7</sup> (but see the parallel passage 656<sup>17</sup>), pass. 190<sup>1</sup> 477<sup>2</sup> 506<sup>3</sup>  
540<sup>12</sup> (as var.) 554<sup>6</sup>, بِهِ يُشَلُّ he is carried off 57<sup>8</sup>, maṣd. شَلَّ 191<sup>7</sup>  
245<sup>2</sup> 339<sup>17</sup>, or شَلَّ 339<sup>3</sup>: شَلَّ to become dry, stiff' (said of the  
arm) 384<sup>10</sup> — in this sense شَل a. is more usual  
يُشَلُّ to be driven away 196<sup>15</sup>

- شَيْلٌ *a small coat of mail* 77<sup>6</sup>
- تَشَلَّى *the act of driving away camels* 291<sup>14</sup>
- شَلَوٌ. شَلَاً *a mangled body* 877<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَشْلَاءٌ *pieces of flesh, bones etc.* 555<sup>9</sup>  
seq. 1013<sup>10</sup>
- شَلَى. شَلَّى *to call sheep etc.* 259<sup>7</sup> seq., camels 934<sup>10</sup>
- شَمَلٌ. شَمَلٌ *see* 133<sup>6</sup>
- شَبَنٌ (pl. of شَبَانَةٌ, Lisān XIII 394<sup>4</sup> seq.) *huts, booths* 1061<sup>4</sup>
- شَمِنٌ. شَمِنٌ a. *see* 772<sup>1</sup>, شَمَخَاتٌ *lofty* (epith. of mountains) 777<sup>9</sup>, شَوَامِخٌ *id.*  
771<sup>15</sup>
- شَمَرٌ. شَمَرٌ *to urge on, cause to hasten* (with ب of the pers.) 618<sup>13</sup>
- شَمَسٌ. شَمَسَ u. or i. *to be restive* (said of horses) 245<sup>14</sup> (var. تَشَمَسَ)
- تَشَمَسَ *to wax fierce* (said of persons) 688<sup>15</sup> (= 757<sup>12</sup>) 689<sup>4</sup>, said of war  
854<sup>7</sup>, مَتَشَمَسَ *a miser* 683<sup>2</sup>
- شَمُوشٌ *restive* (said of a horse) 505<sup>3</sup> (see also 245<sup>15</sup> 688<sup>16</sup> seq.), pl.  
شُمُوسٌ *modest* (said of women) 867<sup>16</sup>
- شَمَطٌ. شَمَطَ *to have grey hair* 773<sup>3</sup>, *to turn grey* (said of the hair) 878<sup>1 11</sup>
- أَشْمَطٌ *grey-haired* 310<sup>16</sup>
- شَمَطِيطٌ (pl. of شَمَطَاطٌ, شَمَطِيطٌ or شَمَطِيطٌ) *scattered bands* of horsemen  
71<sup>2</sup>: *tatters* of a garment 635<sup>5</sup>
- شَمَلٌ. شَمَلٌ *north wind* 133<sup>4</sup>
- شَمَلٌ *the North* 133<sup>5</sup>
- شَمَلٌ (sing. or pl.?) *character, natural qualities* of a man 153<sup>16</sup>
- شَمَلٌ (perhaps a pl. of the foregoing) *id.* 222<sup>3</sup> 459<sup>15</sup> 630<sup>4</sup> — see also  
S. F. شَمَلٌ

شَمْلٌ *north wind* 133<sup>10</sup>

شَمْلٌ see 286<sup>5</sup>

شَيْمٌ see 133<sup>7</sup>

شَيْلَةٌ *a swift she-camel* 62<sup>4</sup> 273<sup>1</sup> 480<sup>11</sup> 754<sup>15</sup>

شَمْلَانٌ *id.* 293<sup>6</sup>, applied to a woman 1031<sup>7</sup>

شَمِيلٌ (pl. of شَمْلٌ) properly *fruit-stalks* of the date-palm, hence  
*scattered bands of travellers* 478<sup>14</sup>

شَمٌ a. or u. *to smell*, hence *to endure* a thing (acc.) 107<sup>9</sup>

شَمٌ — عَنْ شَمٍ *from a short distance* 472<sup>2</sup>

شَمَامٌ *mutual caresses* 1005<sup>1</sup>

أَشْمٌ *lofty* (epith. of fame) 971<sup>9</sup>, pl. شُمٌ (said of persons) 988<sup>14</sup>

شَدٌ شَدَى *to concede* a right (with acc. and ل) 609<sup>2</sup> 728<sup>10</sup>

شَنَاءٌ *enmity*, أَخْتَانُ الشَّنَاءِ 829<sup>6</sup>, أَمِيرُ شَنَاءِ 964<sup>5</sup>

شَدَى *to contract, draw together* (with acc.) 692<sup>5</sup>

شَدَى *contracted* (said of a limb) 649<sup>17</sup>

تَشْنِيبٌ *contraction* 844<sup>13</sup>

شَرٌ شَرًا *disgrace* 256<sup>11</sup> 1028<sup>3</sup> 1039<sup>1</sup>

شَنَ تَشَنَّى *to prepare to do evil* (absol.) 688<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 828<sup>5</sup>, with ب or ل  
823<sup>3</sup>: *to go fast* (said of horses) 781<sup>7</sup>, see 823<sup>6</sup>

شَنَاءٌ (fem.) *swift* (epith. of an antelope) 823<sup>9</sup>

شَنْعٌ *a severe blow* 887<sup>16</sup>

مُشَانِعٌ see 688 notes <sup>1</sup>

شَنَفٌ شَنَفٌ *long* 319<sup>13</sup> (as var.)

- شنن. شَنَن u. to pour 780<sup>3</sup>
- شَنَان (pl. of شَنَّة) skin-bottles 345<sup>15</sup> 437<sup>2</sup>
- شَنُون rather fat (said of a horse) 781<sup>7</sup>
- شَنِب. شَبَاب see 294<sup>14</sup>
- شَيْبَاء (= كَتِيبَةٌ شَبَابٌ) an army gleaming with weapons 243<sup>15</sup> 301<sup>3</sup> 736<sup>7</sup>:  
brightness of the sun 393<sup>5</sup>
- شَيْد. شَيْد with personal object 23<sup>1</sup> 457<sup>4</sup> (= 1077<sup>4</sup>)
- شَيْوَن (pl. of شَاعِدٌ) 299<sup>17</sup>
- مَشِيدٌ a place of concourse 802<sup>5</sup>: demeanour, manners 798<sup>12</sup>
- شَيْوَر. مَشْيُورَةٌ a conspicuous object, i. e. an iron collar worn by a captive 148<sup>15</sup>
- شَيْل. أَشْيَلٌ greenish 209<sup>16</sup> (as var.)
- شَيْم. شَيْمٌ keen (epith. of a warrior) 668<sup>15</sup>
- شَوِب. شَاب u. to mingle, pass. 42<sup>15</sup>
- شَوْر. شَار u. maṣd. شَوْر see 861<sup>4</sup>
- شَوْر to raise aloft (with ب) 491<sup>9</sup>: to display, exhibit (with acc.) 900<sup>13</sup>
- شَوَار beauty 409<sup>16</sup>: the trappings of a beast 730<sup>10</sup>
- مَشَوَار a horse-show 861<sup>5</sup>
- مَشَارَةٌ id. 861<sup>6</sup>
- شَوِس. أَشْوَس one who raises his head 716<sup>6</sup>, fem. شَوْسَاء 837<sup>5</sup>
- مُتَشَاوِسٌ disdainful 26<sup>7</sup> 27<sup>13</sup>
- شَوْف. شَيْقَةٌ a scout (syn. حَالِيَعَةٌ) 1024<sup>1</sup>
- شَوَك. شَاكَ π. to become long and pointed (said of the teeth of a camel) 868<sup>14</sup>
- شَوَكَةٌ a kind of eruption 360<sup>8</sup> seq.

شَوَّلَ. شَوَّلَ u. *to raise the tail* (said of a camel) 719<sup>14</sup> (= 740<sup>5</sup>, see also 78 notes<sup>5</sup> 521<sup>3</sup> seq.), hence the proverb تَشَوَّلُ بِلِسَانِكَ شَوَّلَانَ الْبَرَوِيِّ 78<sup>10</sup> seq.: *to rise in the balance, to be outweighed* 495<sup>1</sup> 497<sup>5</sup> 904<sup>10</sup>, see also 521<sup>7</sup>: *to mount, i. e. to get into the saddle* 461<sup>12</sup>: شَالَتْ شَالَتْ نَعَامَتُهُمْ *they were thrown into confusion* 457<sup>14</sup>, 494<sup>10</sup> — a phrase of obscure origin

شَوَّلَ said of she-camels 560<sup>14</sup>

أَنَّشَلَ *to raise the legs* (said of beetles) 256<sup>17</sup>

شَالَتْ a *she-camel that raises her tail*, in order to indicate that she is pregnant 521<sup>4</sup> 560<sup>16</sup> 597<sup>3</sup>, pl. شَوَّلَ 560<sup>16</sup> 597<sup>4</sup> — see also شَوَّلَ below

شَالَتْ a *she-camel that yields little milk* 560<sup>15</sup> 597<sup>3</sup>, coll. شَوَّلَ 1<sup>10</sup> 321<sup>1</sup> 521<sup>1</sup> 560<sup>13</sup> 596<sup>15</sup> 921<sup>13</sup>, pl. شَوَائِلَ 221<sup>15</sup>, or أَشَوَائِلَ 192<sup>10</sup> (= 236<sup>6</sup>)

شَوَّلَ (pl. of شَائِلٌ?) *raised* (said of the tails of camels) 164<sup>9</sup> (= 597<sup>5</sup>)

مَشَتَلٌ a *camel that raises the tail* 297<sup>1</sup>

شَوِّمَ. شَوِّمَ (= شَوِّمَ) *to be considered unlucky* 585<sup>6</sup>

شَوْءَ. شَيْبَ (pl. of شَاةٌ) *sheep* 463<sup>5</sup>

شَوَّعَ *id.* 244<sup>14</sup> seq.

شَوَّعَ. أَشَوَّعَ *to wound slightly* (with acc. of the pers.) 768<sup>5</sup>, see 900<sup>11</sup>

شَوَّعَ coll. *the extremities of the limbs, especially the feet* 24<sup>6</sup> 900<sup>9</sup>, see 178<sup>15</sup> 768<sup>6</sup>

شَوَّعَ see above s. r. شَوْءَ

أَشَوَّعَ *less dangerous* (said of a weapon) 178<sup>13</sup>

مَشْنُوعٌ a *place of roasting, i. e. the hottest part of a fire* 1087<sup>12</sup>

شَيْبَ. أَشْبَحَ *to be clever, capable* 69<sup>13</sup>, partic. 802<sup>14</sup>

شَيْبَ a *kind of wormwood* 351<sup>18</sup>, used as fuel 480<sup>18</sup>



مَشِيح cautious (?) 838<sup>5</sup> (read مَشِيح)

شَبَّ for the pl. forms, see 172<sup>9</sup> seq.

شَبَّ to raise on high, so 772<sup>6</sup> according to the better reading نَجَدَعَنَّ  
مَشِيدًا (= مَشِيدَاتٌ جَدَعَنَّ): مَشِيدٌ cemented with gypsum  
(شَبَّ) 479<sup>14</sup>

شَبَّ coll. bowls made of شَبَّ (walnut-wood?) 563<sup>9</sup>

شَبَّ to destroy 45<sup>7</sup>

شَبَّ to call, summon (with ب) 170<sup>2</sup>: to encourage (with acc. and عَلَى)  
216<sup>3</sup>, مَشِيح courageous 895<sup>11</sup>

تَشَبَّ to behave boldly 688<sup>2</sup> (var. تَشَبَّعَتْ)

شَيْعَة a partisan of 'Alī 125<sup>15</sup>: as coll. applied to the partisans of 'Abd-  
al-Malik in Babylonia 1090<sup>17</sup> 1091<sup>4</sup>: pl. أَشْيَاع adherents 906<sup>12</sup>

مَشِيح courageous 688<sup>2</sup>

شَيْعَة see under شَوْف

شَمَّ I. to watch the lightning over a place (with acc. of the place) 163<sup>1</sup>

أَشْرَمَ to enter into the midst of a crowd (with فِي) 414<sup>16</sup>

شَمَت streaks on the ground 127<sup>17</sup>

مَشِيمَة the womb (?) 441<sup>8</sup>

شَبَّ I. to disgrace 47<sup>7</sup> (but see the parallel passage 782<sup>1</sup>)

### ص

صَبَّ (pl. of صَوَابَة) the eggs of lice 35<sup>5</sup>

صَدَّى Ṣ. to squeak 914<sup>12</sup>

صَبَّ to scoop down 311<sup>13</sup> (read فَصَبَّ) 446<sup>4</sup>

تَصَدَّى to stream with blood 147<sup>8</sup> cf. 393<sup>2</sup>

أَنْصَبَ (= صَبَّ) 218<sup>10</sup>, maṣd. 443<sup>10</sup>

أَمْصَبَ to pour out, empty out (with acc.) 660<sup>15</sup>

صَبَابَةٌ the remainder of a liquid in a vessel 135<sup>9</sup>, pl. صَبَابَاتُ 510<sup>6</sup>

صَبَحَ. صَبَحَ a. to present the morning-draught to a person, metaph. in a hostile sense (with 2 acc.'s) 115<sup>10</sup> (= 735<sup>16</sup>) 603<sup>17</sup> 637<sup>13</sup> 676<sup>16</sup> 678<sup>3</sup> 761<sup>1</sup> 810<sup>12</sup>, with acc. and ب 1021<sup>12</sup> 1023<sup>2</sup>

صَبَحَ to arrive at a place in the morning (with acc.) 49<sup>2</sup> (= 783<sup>3</sup>):  
to attack in the morning 1095<sup>2</sup>

أَصْبَحَ to drink the morning-draught (صَبْرَحَ) 490<sup>8</sup>

صَبَاحٌ a morning raid, فَيْتَانُ الصَّبَاحِ 258<sup>17</sup>, كَرِيمُ الصَّبَاحِ 388<sup>16</sup>, يَا صَبَاحُ as a cry of warning 234<sup>18</sup> 470<sup>16</sup>, similarly سَوْءُ صَبَاحٍ 582<sup>14</sup> [cf. صَبَاحُ Ibn Hishām 720<sup>1</sup>]

صَبَرَ. صَبَرَ i. to constrain some one to endure something (with acc. and عَلَى) 646<sup>20</sup>: u. to guarantee (with ب) 533<sup>9</sup> (read أَصْبَرَ)

أَصْطَبَرَ to endure patiently. (with ل) 688<sup>1</sup>

صَبْرٌ bitter aloes 52<sup>4</sup>, pl. صُبُورٌ 916<sup>13</sup>

صَبْرٌ stone, i. e. that which has no feeling 655<sup>9</sup> (= 1084<sup>9</sup>): coll. agents, representatives (?) 92<sup>3</sup>

مَصْبُورٌ bound for execution 913<sup>4</sup>

صَبَغَ. صَبَغَ to plunge (trans.) 643<sup>8</sup>

صَبِيْذٌ. صَبِيْذٌ (more correctly صَبِيْذٌ) leader of an army 995<sup>9</sup>

صَبُو. صَبَا love-making 631<sup>8</sup> 685<sup>2</sup> 754<sup>6</sup> 775<sup>3</sup> 844<sup>3</sup>, also spelt صَبَى 43<sup>3</sup> 693<sup>11</sup> 869<sup>14</sup>

أَصْبِيْبَةٌ dimin. of أَصْبِيْبَةٌ (pl. of صَبِيْ) 357<sup>8</sup>

صَاعِبٌ. صَاعِبٌ (pl. of صَاحِبٌ) 754<sup>7</sup> 1032<sup>6</sup>

- صَكَرَ . صَاكِرَةٌ بِكَرٍ adv. *unexpectedly* 52<sup>13</sup>
- مُصَكِّرٌ coming out into the open plain 942<sup>5</sup>
- صَحَصَحَ . صَحَصَحَانِ a desert plain 436<sup>12</sup> 480<sup>11</sup> 622<sup>12</sup> 989<sup>17</sup>
- صَحْنٌ . صَحْنٌ low-lying country 1022<sup>1</sup>
- صَحْوٌ . مَصَدِّحًا a place where men are sober 674<sup>1</sup>
- صَخَبٌ . أَصْخَبَ see 1063<sup>3</sup> and foot-note
- صَخَبٌ one who shouts *ibid.*
- صَدَدٌ . صَدَّ u. to turn aside (intrans.) 436<sup>13</sup> seq. 716<sup>6</sup>
- صَدَرَ . صَدَرَ u. to emerge from a valley 610<sup>10</sup>
- أَصْدَرَ to go forward 996<sup>13</sup> (var. صَدَّرَ)
- صُدَّارٌ pl. of صَادِرٌ — صُدَّارُ الْبَيْتِ those who are returning from the sanctuary, i. e. pilgrims 49<sup>1</sup> (= 783<sup>2</sup>)
- صَادِرَةٌ 1012 notes<sup>4</sup>, see s. v. أَوَامٌ
- مُصَدَّرٌ large-breasted (epith. of a horse) 673<sup>16</sup>; eminent, distinguished 994<sup>16</sup>
- مُصَدِّرٌ affording water to drink (said of a lake, etc.) 263<sup>18</sup>
- صَادِعٌ . صَوَادِعُ (pl. of صَادِعَةٌ) cleaving a way 688<sup>7</sup>
- مُصَدِّعٌ epith. of a sword 973<sup>4</sup>
- صَدَفٌ . تَصَدَّفَ to place oneself sideways 559<sup>5</sup>
- صَدَقَ . صَدَقَ u. to fight well 67<sup>10</sup> 589<sup>2</sup>, مَاشِدٌ صَدَقَ 147<sup>8</sup> (= 328<sup>14</sup>)
- صَدَقَ to believe in a person (with ب) 904<sup>5</sup>
- صَدَقَ to present the nuptial gift to a woman (with 2 acc.'s) 1089<sup>6</sup>
- مِصْدَقَةٌ nuptial gift 821<sup>6</sup>
- صَدِيقٌ genuine (said of things) 560<sup>9</sup>, صَادِقَةٌ اَنْتَقَلَ that fails not to kill 144<sup>1</sup>

مَصَدَّقٌ *battle-field* 402<sup>12</sup> 844<sup>5</sup>: *vigour in fighting* 584<sup>18</sup> 763<sup>5</sup> 955<sup>13</sup>

صدم. صَدَمَ *to exchange blows* 615<sup>14</sup>, see also 419<sup>13</sup> (as var.)

صَدِيمٌ *struck, smitten* 121 notes <sup>5</sup> (as var.)

صدى. صَادَى *to cajole a person (with عَنِ)* 712<sup>12</sup>

تَصَدَّى *to go to meet (with acc.)* 52<sup>2</sup>, with لُ 487<sup>4</sup>

صَادِيَةٌ *thirsty* 253<sup>11</sup> 1007<sup>13</sup> 1011<sup>13</sup>, pl. صَادِيَاتٌ 395<sup>2</sup> 962<sup>13</sup> or صَوَادٍ 174<sup>9</sup>

صَدَى *thirst* 808<sup>8</sup>: *ghost, wraith* 80<sup>10</sup> 82<sup>6</sup> 828<sup>7</sup> 847<sup>9</sup> 848<sup>15</sup> (see the gloss)

852<sup>6</sup> 873<sup>13</sup> 1017<sup>9</sup>, pl. أَصْدَاءٌ 828<sup>7</sup>: see also 813<sup>3</sup>

صرح. صُرِّحَ *unmixed (said of beverages)* 637<sup>13</sup>

صُرِّحِي id. (in a metaph. sense) 956<sup>5</sup>

صَرِيحٌ *coll. genuine offspring, hence the main stock of a tribe* 154<sup>7</sup> 1098<sup>2</sup>

صرخ. أَصْرَخَ *to come to the help of some one (acc.)* 240<sup>1</sup>

اسْتَصْرَخَ *to summon help* 19<sup>11</sup>

صُرَاخٌ *a cry for help* 584<sup>17</sup>

صَرِيحٌ *one who calls for help* 19<sup>12</sup> seq. 145<sup>3</sup> 235<sup>7</sup> 239<sup>19</sup> 835<sup>14</sup>

صرود. صُرِدَ *a kind of bird (regarded as ill-omened)* 961<sup>11</sup>

صُرَادٌ *coll. cold clouds which shed no rain* 610<sup>17</sup>

مَصْرَدٌ *scanty (said of drink)* 58<sup>16</sup>

صرر. صَرَ i. *to shriek (said of falcons)* 9<sup>15</sup>

أَصَرَ *to raise the ears, partic.* 293<sup>6</sup>

صِرٌّ *cold wind* 207<sup>2</sup>, pl. أَصْرَارٌ 864<sup>4</sup>

أَصْرَةٌ (pl. of صَرَارٌ) *strings which are tied over a she-camel's udder*

321<sup>1</sup> 447<sup>6</sup>

- مُضَرَّةٌ خَالِثِينَ — مُضَرَّةٌ a she-ass with narrow hoofs 793<sup>7</sup>
- صَرَّارٍ boatman, sailor 1001<sup>4</sup> (read صَرَّارِي)
- صَرَّارٌ to howl (said of the wind) 673<sup>4</sup>
- صَرَعَ knocked down (said of branches) 833<sup>1</sup>, لَاوُ مُصَرَّعَةً 893<sup>14</sup>
- صَرَفَ i. to make a grating sound (said of the teeth) 570<sup>3</sup> 604<sup>17</sup>, to grind the teeth (absol.) 599<sup>3</sup>
- صَرَمَ i. to sever one's connection with a person (acc.) 503<sup>11</sup>, absol. 60<sup>4</sup>
- صَرَمَ or تَصَرَّمَ to cease (said of bloodshed) 337<sup>15</sup>: مُصَرَّمٌ cut off i. e. branded (said primarily of the teats of a she-camel) 81<sup>13</sup>
- صَرِمَ a solitary encampment 697<sup>11</sup>, pl. أَصَارِمُ 395<sup>13</sup> or أَصَارِيمُ 517<sup>4</sup>
- صَرِمَةٌ a small herd of camels 504<sup>5</sup> 706<sup>1</sup>
- صَرِمٌ adj. interrupted 22<sup>1</sup>, see foot-note: subst. night (?) 983 notes<sup>7</sup> (cf. *Kur'an* LXVIII 20) — see also the following
- صَرِيمَةٌ an isolated patch of sand 615<sup>3</sup> 621<sup>6</sup> 890<sup>1</sup>, coll. صَرِيمٌ 602<sup>4</sup>, pl. صَرَائِمُ 394<sup>13</sup> 890<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- مُصَرَّمٌ one who possesses a small herd of camels, hence poor 51<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>6</sup>) 1079<sup>13</sup>
- صَرِيٌّ milk left in the udder 393<sup>6</sup>
- صَرِيٌّ stagnant water 37<sup>10</sup> 230<sup>7</sup> 705<sup>3</sup>
- صَرِيَّةٌ see 11<sup>2</sup>
- صَرِيَّةٌ see 37<sup>11</sup>
- صَعِبٌ a stallion camel, metaph. 872<sup>4</sup>, pl. مَصْعَبَاتُ 769<sup>7</sup> مَصْعَبٌ 769<sup>5</sup> or مَصْعَبٌ 711<sup>1</sup>
- مُسْتَعْبَتٌ camels that have never been used for work 719<sup>3</sup>

صعد. صَعَدَ — صَعَدَ وَصَوَّبَ to scrutinise, examine a thing (with فُ) 547<sup>10</sup>, the object being بَصَرٌ or نَظَرٌ understood (cf. Aghānī I 131<sup>12</sup>): see also s. v. مُصَاعِدٌ

أَصْعَدَ intrans. to escape 58<sup>11</sup>

تَصَعَّدَ to rise (said of the day) 551<sup>3</sup>

صَعْدَةٌ a straight stem 77<sup>9</sup>, hence a spear 77<sup>7</sup>

صَعِيدٌ a steep ascent, metaph. obstacle 770<sup>13</sup>: see also 911 notes<sup>1</sup> seq.

صَعْدٌ the swell of the sea 467<sup>7</sup>: the prominent part of a camel's breast, or the panting of a camel 479<sup>14</sup>

مُصْعِدٌ — مُصَاعِدُ الْقُقَالِ travellers that journey to and fro 282<sup>1</sup> (var. لِصَعْدِي and لِصَعْدِي)

صعر. صَعَرَ خَدَهُ he twisted his cheek, i. e. he behaved arrogantly 701<sup>10</sup> cf. 693<sup>1</sup>

صعج. صَعَجَ to scatter, disperse (trans.) 970<sup>6</sup>

تَصَعَّجَ to call oneself after *Ṣaṣa'a* 975<sup>15</sup>

صعق. مُصْعَقٌ stunned (?) 1047<sup>5</sup>

صعي. صَعِيَ (= صَاعَى q. v.) 914<sup>18</sup>

صغو. صَغَا the tossing back of the head 231<sup>10</sup>

صفح. صَفْحَةٌ du. the sides of a man 907<sup>5</sup> pl. صِفَاحٌ in أَجَزُّ بِالصِّفَاحِ one who presents a wider surface, i. e. more vulnerable 980<sup>3</sup>

صَفِيحٌ coll. slabs of stone 493<sup>7</sup>

صَفِيحَةٌ (pl. of صَفِيحَةٌ) grave-stones 837<sup>12</sup>

مُصَفِّحٌ applied flat (i. e. not edgewise, said of a sword) 507<sup>4</sup>

صقد. صَقَدَ i. to bind a captive 192<sup>12</sup>

صَقَدَ id. 253<sup>16</sup>, partic. pass. 887<sup>8</sup>



- صِفَادٌ *an iron fetter* 192<sup>12</sup> 228<sup>11</sup> 241<sup>16</sup>
- صِفْرٌ. صِفْرٌ *empty* 61<sup>6</sup>, pl. أَصْفَارٌ applied to minds 878<sup>4</sup>
- صِفْرٌ or صِفْرٌ *a fit of madness* (which recurs at regular intervals) 235<sup>5</sup>
- صِفْرٌ *gold* 141<sup>3</sup>; *wine* 879<sup>4</sup>
- صَفِيرٌ *whistling* (subst.) 926<sup>4</sup>
- أَصْفَارٌ (pl. of صِفْرٌ) *jaundice* 879<sup>5</sup>; see also under صِفْرٌ
- صَفِيفٌ. صَفِيفٌ *a plain* 176<sup>5</sup> 559<sup>11</sup>
- صَفْفٌ. صَفْفٌ (pl. of صَفَّةٌ) *cushions placed on saddles* 894<sup>3</sup>
- صَفِيفٌ coll. *slices of meat* 510 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- صَفَقٌ. صَفَقٌ *to open (?) the eyes* 841<sup>12</sup>
- صَفْقَةٌ *the act of closing*, يَوْمُ الصَّفْقَةِ the day when a number of the Banū Tamīm were shut up in the castle called al-Mushakḳar and massacred by the Persian governor 149<sup>6</sup> (see Ibn al-Athīr I 464 seq.)
- صَفْقٌ *the conclusion, ratification of a sale or bargain, hence traffic* 56<sup>11</sup>
- صَفْنٌ. أَصْفَانٌ (pl. of صَفْنٌ *scrotum*) 31<sup>5</sup> (= 6<sup>4</sup>)
- صَفْوٌ. صَفَى *to reserve, set apart* 424<sup>20</sup>
- أَصْفَى *to bestow a favour on a person* (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the favour) 1079<sup>2</sup>
- صَفَاةٌ *rock, metaph. power* 615<sup>14</sup> 770<sup>9</sup> 778<sup>14</sup> 860<sup>10</sup>, coll. صَفَا *id.* 965<sup>16</sup>
- صَفِيٌّ (pl. of صَفِيَّةٌ) *portions of spoil, chosen by a chieftain for himself* 192<sup>6</sup> (= 236<sup>2</sup>)
- صَقَبٌ. صَقَبٌ *a tent-pole, hence as adj. tall du.* 182<sup>6</sup>, pl. صُقُوبٌ *tent-poles* 206<sup>15</sup>
- صَقَعٌ. صَعٌ *a. to strike* (especially on the head) 887<sup>16</sup>, maṣd. صَقَعَةً 457<sup>15</sup>

- صَوَاعِقُ (= صَوَاعِقُ) *flashes of lightning* 690<sup>6</sup>
- صَفْعٌ *having a white spot on the head* (epith. of an eagle) 155<sup>5</sup>
- صَقِيعٌ *hoar-frost* 561<sup>13</sup>
- صَوْمَعَةٌ see صَوْمَعَةٌ
- صَقَّ one who strikes on the head 835<sup>4</sup>, *metaph. eloquent* 959<sup>9</sup>
- صَكَ. صَكَ u. to strike 967<sup>5</sup>, *maṣd.* صَكَ 9<sup>15</sup> 990<sup>10</sup> or صَكَ 505<sup>10</sup> 967<sup>5</sup>; to carry headlong (with ب) 1070<sup>15</sup>; to close the eyes (acc.) 841<sup>12</sup>
- اَصْتَا to dash one against the other 996<sup>13</sup>
- صَدَّ a tottering motion 71<sup>17</sup>
- اَصَدَّ knock-kneed (said of a horse) 923<sup>2</sup>
- صَلَب. صَلَبٌ subst. offspring 362<sup>18</sup>; hard soil 3<sup>8</sup> 635<sup>13</sup>, pl. صَلَبَاتٌ 635<sup>16</sup>; adj. hard pl. صَلَابٌ 1037<sup>1</sup>
- صَلْبٌ a hard stone (of which whetstones were made) 290<sup>5</sup>
- صَلَابَةٌ strength, hardness 914<sup>12</sup>
- صَلِيبٌ back-bone, hence prop, support 859<sup>9</sup>; الصَّلِيبُ the Cross 402<sup>9</sup> 510<sup>1</sup>  
seq. 900<sup>17</sup> 903<sup>16</sup> 904<sup>11</sup> 13, ذُو الصَّلِيبِ i. e. al-Akhṭal 801<sup>14</sup>, ذَاتُ الصَّلِيبِ i. e. Ḥadrā 808<sup>14</sup>
- صَلَت. صَلَتٌ adj. smooth 836<sup>10</sup>
- مَصَلَتْ drawing the sword 886<sup>2</sup> 887<sup>1</sup>, pl. 646<sup>5</sup>
- مَصَالِيْتُ (pl. of مَصَلَاتٌ) keen, eager (said of persons) 65<sup>10</sup> 806<sup>16</sup>
- صَلَد. صَلَد i. to be hard, dry 108<sup>5</sup>; to refuse to ignite (said of a fire-stick) 800<sup>3</sup>
- صَلَدٌ (pl. of صَلَدٌ) hard, dry 493<sup>2</sup>
- صَلَدَم. صَلَدَمٌ hard-hoofed (epith. of a horse) 409<sup>7</sup> (var. صَلَامٌ 671<sup>8</sup>) 458<sup>10</sup>  
(= 887<sup>14</sup>) 675<sup>10</sup>, pl. صَلَادِمٌ 419<sup>9</sup> 511<sup>11</sup> (= 285<sup>15</sup>) 748<sup>10</sup> 762<sup>7</sup>

- صَلَامٌ *hard* (said of a head) 419<sup>12</sup>
- صلصل. صَلَّصَلَ *to jingle, rattle* (intrans.) 1024<sup>19</sup>, partic. 712<sup>9</sup>, maṣd. صَلَّصَلَتْ 1020<sup>5</sup>
- تَصَلَّصَلَ *id.* 894<sup>1</sup>
- صلع. أَصْلَعُ *bald*, الْقُرَيْدُ الْأَصْلَعُ i. e. al-Farazdaq 967<sup>5</sup>
- صلف. صَلَفَ see 271<sup>1</sup> (= 594<sup>9</sup>)
- أُصْلِفَ *to be disliked* 594<sup>8</sup>
- صَلَفَ *dislike* 848<sup>10</sup>, see 270<sup>16</sup> seq. (= 594<sup>9</sup>)
- صَلَفَ *useless* 270<sup>15</sup>
- أَصْلَفَ, صَلَفَاءُ see 594<sup>10</sup> seq.
- صلق. صَلَّقَتْ (pl. of صَلِيقَةٌ) *thin cakes* 839<sup>14</sup>
- صلل. صَلَّ i. *to rattle* (intrans.) 8<sup>7</sup>
- أَصَلَّ *to stink* (properly applied to raw flesh) 541<sup>6</sup> 544<sup>13</sup>
- صَلِيَانٌ *a plant on which camels feed* 355<sup>3</sup> 490<sup>5</sup> 928<sup>2</sup>
- صلم. اصْطَلَمَ see 376<sup>5</sup> 829<sup>9</sup>
- مَصْلِمٌ *cut off* (said of the nose) 829<sup>5</sup>
- مَصَالِمُ (pl. of مَصْلِمٌ?) *the roots of the nose, ears etc.* 376<sup>3</sup>
- صلو. صَلَا *haunch* (of a human being or a quadruped) 406<sup>11</sup> 1037<sup>7</sup>, du. صَلَوَانٌ 58<sup>7</sup>, pl. أَصْلَاءُ 226<sup>8</sup>
- مُصَلٍّ (= مَوْمِنٌ) 574<sup>10</sup>: *the second horse in a race* 87<sup>7</sup> seq.
- صلى. صَلَّى *to heat a stick over a fire* 97<sup>3</sup>
- صَلْمٌ *the heat of a fire* 561<sup>1</sup> 909<sup>15</sup>, id. صَلَا 561<sup>17</sup>
- صَلَانٌ *a stone used for bruising perfumes* 841<sup>7</sup>
- صمت. صَمَوْتُ الصَّحَابِلُ *a woman whose ankle-rings make no noise* (on account of her fatness) 1031<sup>10</sup>

صَوْتٌ (= صَوْتٌ) pl. fem. 716

صَبَحَ. صَبَحَ a. to scorch (said of the sun) 502<sup>9</sup>

صَبَحٌ. صَبَحٌ strong, short of stature, bald (?) 1050<sup>17</sup>

صَبَخَ. صَبَاخٌ (= صَبَاخٌ) the hollow of the ear du. 236<sup>9</sup>

صَدَّ. صَدَّ u. to make for an object (with حَوْ) 1075<sup>13</sup> (var. قَصَدَ 454<sup>16</sup>)

صَدٌّ a low hill covered with stones 49<sup>6</sup> (= 783<sup>7</sup>), see also Index IV

s. v. الْقَصْدُ

صَصَمَ. صَصَامَةٌ sword 385<sup>4</sup>

صَعَّ. صَوَّعَةٌ the top of a tent 362<sup>8</sup> (var. صَوَّعَةٌ)

صَلَحَ. صَبَالِيخٌ (pl. of صَبَاخٌ) 235<sup>13</sup> — see صَبَخَ

صَمَّ. صَمَّ to cut through (absol.) 62<sup>15</sup> (see also 385<sup>12</sup> seq.), مُصَمِّمٌ keen  
(epith. of a sword) 926<sup>12</sup>, epith. of a horse 194<sup>11</sup>, مُصَمِّمَةٌ coll.  
sharp swords 385<sup>10</sup> 1030<sup>6</sup>

تَصَامَمَ to behave as though one were deaf 361<sup>17</sup>

صَبِيمٌ the main stock of a tribe 323<sup>11</sup> 599<sup>1</sup>

الْأَصَمُ the Deaf i. e. the month of Rajab 1063<sup>5</sup>: fem. صَمَاءٌ a calamity  
121<sup>9</sup>: pl. صُمٌّ said of serpents, الْأَسَاوِدُ 1040<sup>6</sup>

صَنَبَ. صَنَابٌ a dish made of raisins and mustard 839<sup>14</sup>

صَنِيحٌ. صَنْجٌ (Persian چنگ) harp 380<sup>15</sup> 684<sup>10</sup>

صَنَاجَةٌ a female harper 684<sup>12</sup>

صَنْدَلٌ. صَنْدَلٌ sandal-wood (used for medicinal purposes) 360<sup>6</sup>

صَنَعَ. الصَّنَائِعُ the Dependents of the Kindite kings 452<sup>16</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>) 453<sup>7</sup> (= 1074<sup>4</sup>)  
469<sup>3</sup> 587<sup>10</sup> 588<sup>6</sup> 884<sup>11</sup> seq.

مَصْنَعٌ an opportunity of displaying skill 828<sup>6</sup> 981<sup>2</sup> (see Lisān X 79<sup>11</sup>)

- صَنِ. صَنِ the urine of the hyrax 375<sup>7</sup> 444<sup>7</sup>  
 صَنَاْ stench 1002<sup>4</sup> (see 4<sup>7</sup>)  
 مَصْنَةٌ a woman with a fetid odour 4<sup>6</sup>
- صَنِ. صُنَايَةٌ — بِصُنَايَتِهِ see 215<sup>14</sup>
- صَنِ. صُئِبَ (pl. of أَصُئِبَ) blond (said of the beards of the Greeks) 552<sup>6</sup>,  
 yellow (said of camels) 557<sup>9</sup>
- صَنِ. أَصْبَرَ to have sons-in-law or daughters-in-law 211<sup>3</sup>, إِصْبَارٌ relationship  
 by marriage 874<sup>11</sup>  
 صِبَارٌ ? 557<sup>7</sup>  
 صَنِيرٌ melted fat 510<sup>6</sup>
- صَنِصْلَقٌ. صَنِصْلَقٌ (masc. and fem.) loud 52<sup>4</sup>
- صَنِ. صَوَاعِلُ (pl. of صَاعِلَةٌ) neighings 239<sup>5</sup>, buzzings of flies 636<sup>9</sup>
- صَنِ. صَيْوَةٌ the crest of a hill 1082<sup>5</sup>
- صَنِ. صَوَّبَ see under صَعَدَ
- أَصَابَ to attain one's object (absol.) 586<sup>5</sup>
- تَصَوَّبَ to descend (said of birds) 530<sup>15</sup>, مَتَصَوَّبٌ steep 680<sup>9</sup>
- صَابٌ coll. colocynths 595<sup>14</sup>
- مُصَابَةٌ misfortune 868<sup>7</sup>
- صَوْتُ. أَصَاتَ to become famous 77<sup>2</sup> (= 315<sup>14</sup>)  
 صَاتَ famous 243<sup>6</sup> (= 1067<sup>2</sup>)  
 صَبِيتَ see 243<sup>7</sup>
- صَنِ. صَارَ II. to bend (with acc.) 161<sup>5</sup> (read تَصَوَّرَهَا, and see Additions and  
 Corrections) 514<sup>15</sup>  
 صُورٌ (pl. of أَصُورٌ) bending the neck 161<sup>1</sup>

- صَوْرَةٌ *desire of vengeance* 887<sup>16</sup>
- صَوَارٍ or صَوَارٌ *a herd of antelopes* 821<sup>16</sup> 848<sup>3</sup> 867<sup>5</sup>
- الصَّامِرُ as an epith. of God 853<sup>6</sup>
- صَوَّلَ. صَوَّلَ *to attack* 651<sup>4</sup>
- تَصَوَّلَ *to attack one another* 711<sup>4</sup>
- صَوْنَةٌ *power of attacking* 1047<sup>5</sup>, ذُو صَوْنَةٍ epith. of a lion 827<sup>1</sup>
- صَمَوَّلٌ epith. of a warrior 712<sup>2</sup>
- صَبَاٌ *onslaught* 1017<sup>1</sup>
- صَوْمَ. صَامَ II. *to reach the hour of noon, إِذَا صَامَ النَّهَارُ* 618<sup>11</sup>
- صَدِمَ *standing still* (said of a horse) 756<sup>1</sup>
- صَبِمَ *the act of standing* 1014<sup>7</sup>
- صَوَانٌ. صَوَانٌ *coll. tracts of flinty ground* 883<sup>7</sup>, صَوَانُ الْحَقَصَى 929<sup>12</sup>
- صَوَّو. صَوَّوْهُ *hillock, land-mark (?) du.* 147<sup>7</sup>
- صَيَّحَ. صَحَّ I. *to invade, encroach upon a thing (with ب)* 870<sup>3</sup>
- صَيَّحَ *to be split* 155<sup>15</sup>
- تَصَيَّحَ *id.* 502<sup>6</sup>
- صَيَّدَ. صَيَّدَ *masd. صَيَّدٌ or صَادٌ, see* 769<sup>12</sup> 902<sup>1</sup>
- أَصَيَّدَ *one who holds his head proudly* 266<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 332<sup>3</sup> 451<sup>10</sup> 483<sup>10</sup>  
712<sup>1</sup> 791<sup>6</sup> 803<sup>2</sup>, pl. صَيِّدٌ 498<sup>20</sup> 613<sup>12</sup> 757<sup>9</sup> 764<sup>4</sup> 769<sup>7</sup> 794<sup>5</sup> 806<sup>16</sup>  
901<sup>14</sup> 1040<sup>4</sup>
- صَيَّرَ. صَيَّرَ *a halting-place near the water* 334<sup>1</sup>
- صَيَّصَ. صَيَّصَتْ see 502<sup>7</sup> 813<sup>4</sup>, pl. صَيَّاصٌ *the horns of antelopes* 502<sup>6</sup>
- صَيَّفَ. صَافَ I. *to turn aside (intrans.)* 530<sup>2</sup> (as var.): *to spend the summer*  
1078<sup>8</sup>: pass. صَيِّفَ *to be watered with summer rain (acc.)* 963<sup>9</sup>



صَيْفٌ *summer rain* 578<sup>3</sup> 776<sup>11</sup>

مَصِيفٌ *a place in which to spend the summer* 654<sup>15</sup>

صَيْقٌ . صَيْقٌ *a dust-cloud* 148<sup>5</sup> (see Additions and Corrections)

## ض

ضَلَّ . ضَالٌّ *to make to appear small* (with acc.) 627<sup>4</sup>

ضَبِيلٌ see 627<sup>6</sup>, ضَبَائِلُ الْعَرَائِكِ *camels whose humps have wasted away*  
 . (from hunger and fatigue) 596<sup>15</sup>

مُتَضَائِلٌ *appearing small, insignificant* 883<sup>12</sup>

ضَانٌ . ضَنِينٌ (pl. of ضَانٌ) 317<sup>18</sup>, see 244<sup>14</sup>

ضَبَّ . ضَبَّ u. or i. *to press with the fingers* (with عَلَى of the object pressed)  
 332<sup>9</sup> seq.: i. *to be moist* (said of the gums) 423<sup>15</sup>

ضَبَابٌ *mist, vapour* 224<sup>2</sup>; ضَبَابٌ *dust-cloud* 1033<sup>12</sup>, ضَبَابَةٌ *id.* 708<sup>6</sup>

ضَبَّتْ . ضَبَّتْ i. *to lay hold of a person* (with ب) 369<sup>6</sup>

ضَبْرٌ . ضَبْرٌ i. *to jump* (said of a horse) 84<sup>16</sup>, maṣd. ضَبْرٌ *ibid.* 312<sup>4</sup> 899<sup>9</sup>

ضَبْرٌ *jumping* 247<sup>5</sup> 498<sup>7</sup> 922<sup>12</sup>

إِضْبِرَّةٌ *a bundle of books etc.* 914<sup>11</sup>

مَضْبِعٌ *firmly built, muscular* 8<sup>4</sup>, 914<sup>7</sup>

ضَبْرٌ . ضَبْرٌ *strong* (said of an army) 882<sup>5</sup>

ضَبْرٌ . ضَبْرٌ *strong* (epith. of a lion) 736<sup>16</sup> 766<sup>14</sup>, see 882<sup>15</sup>

ضَبَعٌ . ضَبَعٌ *to behave like a hyaena* 1042<sup>16</sup> (this reading appears also in the  
 Aghani loc. cit.)

ضَبْعٌ *the upper part of the arm, du.* 361<sup>12</sup>

ضَجَجَ . ضَجَجَ *to make to groan* 10<sup>10</sup>

- صَدَجَ *wrong-doing, misconduct* 207<sup>15</sup> 411<sup>12</sup>  
 صَدَجِرَ. صَدَجِيرٌ *wretched* 72<sup>17</sup>  
 صَدَجَمَ. اَصْدَجَمَ *having a crooked nose or mouth* 92<sup>7</sup> (var. اَلْاَصْدَمُ)  
 صَحَصَحَ. صَحَصَحَتْ *shallow water* 508<sup>1</sup>  
 صَحَا. صَحَا see 848<sup>18</sup> seq.  
 صَحِيَ. صَاحَ *manifest, apparent* 137<sup>12</sup>  
 صَحَى. صَحَى construed as fem. 632<sup>5</sup>  
 صَحَى (= صَحَى) 584<sup>20</sup>  
 صَحِيحَانِ see Index III s. v. سَعْدُ بْنُ  
 صَحِيحَانِ or اَصْحِيَانِ — لَيْلَةُ اَصْحِيَانِ *a moonlight night* 582<sup>9</sup>  
 صَرَبَ. صَرَبَ i. *to put a covering over an object (with ب and على)* 183<sup>11</sup>: *to attack suddenly (with على)* 340<sup>14</sup>, see 'Tabari Gloss. p. CCCXXXII line 14 seq.: *pass. to be related to a family etc. (with ب)* 905<sup>1</sup>  
 صَرَبَ *coinage* 990<sup>9</sup>, *metaph. resemblance* 597<sup>15</sup>  
 صَرَبَةٌ — صَرَبَةٌ رَحِمٌ *relationship* 38<sup>4</sup>  
 صَرَبِيٌّ see 70<sup>13</sup> 1068<sup>2</sup>  
 صَرَبٌ *the milk of several camels mixed together* 921<sup>13</sup>  
 صَرَبَةٌ *that which is exacted from a slave, the produce of labour* 64<sup>4</sup>: *an object that is struck with a sword etc.* 947<sup>1</sup>  
 مَصْرَبٌ (pl. of مَصْرَبٌ) *relationships by marriage* 1035<sup>8</sup>  
 صَرَبَ. صَرَبَ *to bespatter with blood* 72<sup>16</sup> 589<sup>5</sup> (= 1080<sup>7</sup>), *pass.* 906<sup>9</sup>  
 صَرَبَ. صَرَبَ a. *to thrust away* 505<sup>3</sup>: *to scatter stones with the feet* 579<sup>3</sup>  
 صَرَبَ. اَصْرَبَ *to approach (with ب)* 192<sup>1</sup> (= 235<sup>17</sup>) 245<sup>1</sup> (= 240<sup>7</sup>) 1015<sup>12</sup> (p):  
*to injure, impair (with ب)* 618<sup>9</sup> 891<sup>13</sup> \

- ضَرَسَ du. *two wives* 242<sup>11</sup>; pl. ضَرَائِرُ 677<sup>17</sup>; pl. ضَرَاتُ udders (of sheep or goats) 370<sup>5</sup>
- ضَرَّ marriage with two or more wives 252<sup>13</sup>, marriage with a husband who has another wife or other wives 853<sup>13</sup>
- ضَرِيرٌ adj. *diseased* 36<sup>2</sup>; subst. *constancy, fortitude* 906<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)
- ضَرَسَ. ضَرُوسٌ prone to bite (said of a she-camel after parturition) 243<sup>15</sup> (cf. 658<sup>15</sup>)
- ضَرَطَ. ضَرُوطٌ adj. 64<sup>11</sup>
- ضَرَّطَ الْحِجَابَةَ i. e. one who inspires even inanimate objects with fear 45<sup>15</sup>  
267<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>8</sup> (see Index III s. v. عَمَرُو بْنِ الْمُنْذِرِ)
- ضَرَطُمُ. ضَرِاطِمِي 441<sup>8</sup> (as var.)
- ضَرَعَ. ضَرَعٌ an infant 2<sup>16</sup>, fem. ضَرَعَةٌ 205<sup>14</sup>
- ضَرَعٌ abased, abject 681<sup>11</sup>
- ضَارِعٌ id. 691<sup>1</sup>
- أَضَرَعَ more abased 826<sup>16</sup> 1099<sup>14</sup>
- أَضْرَعٌ (pl. of ضَرَعٌ) breasts, i. e. swellings 833<sup>9</sup>
- ضَرَعَمُ. ضَرَعَامٌ a lion 17<sup>9</sup>, pl. ضَرَاعِمُ 376<sup>16</sup> 718<sup>7</sup>, metaph. 371<sup>17</sup>
- ضَرَمَ. تَضَرَّمَ to burn, i. e. to be tormented by hunger 357<sup>16</sup>
- ضَرَمٌ see 294<sup>16</sup>
- ضَرِمٌ flaming, hence swift, ضَرِمٌ التَّرْقِيءِ epith. of a horse 303<sup>14</sup>
- ضَرَامٌ blazing heat 1008<sup>15</sup>; small pieces of fire-wood 139<sup>1</sup>
- ضَرَوْ. ضَارٌ accustomed to the chase (epith. of a lion) 195<sup>18</sup>, ضَارِيَةٌ coll. trained dogs 552<sup>9</sup>, pl. ضَوَارٍ 329<sup>4</sup>
- ضَرَاثٌ (pl. of ضَرَوْ) id. 988<sup>5</sup>
- ضَبَاثٌ a thicket 243<sup>4</sup> (= 1067<sup>1</sup>) 243<sup>15</sup>



- صفف. صَفَفَ a troop of horsemen 835 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- صفن. صَفِنَ, or صَفْنٌ, a fat man 892<sup>17</sup>, fem. صَفِنَةٌ 274<sup>9</sup> 807<sup>2</sup> 895<sup>1</sup>  
 مَصْفُونٌ kicked from behind, pl. masc. 709<sup>18</sup>
- صفو. صَافٍ ample, abundant (applied to hair) 304<sup>6</sup>
- ضلع. ضَلَعَ a. to turn aside, act wrongfully 980<sup>13</sup>, masd. ضَلْعٌ partiality in favour of somebody (with مع) 846<sup>8</sup>, ضَالِعٌ inclining towards somebody (with على) 689<sup>12</sup>  
 تَضَلَعٌ to be filled with drink (so that the ribs are forced outwards) 834<sup>12</sup> 931<sup>10</sup>  
 ضَلَعٌ more prone to turn aside (i. e. to inflict injury) 980<sup>13</sup>  
 مُضْلِعَاتٌ calamities 346 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)  
 مُضَلِّعٌ (= مُضْطَلِّعٌ) — مُضَلِّعُ الْجِرَاءِ capable of contending in a race 899<sup>7</sup> (= 497<sup>11</sup>)
- ضلل. ضَلَّ i. to miss, lose sight of a person (acc.) 330<sup>11</sup>, see 331 notes<sup>2</sup>  
 ضَلَّ to bury, conceal (with ب) 311<sup>2</sup>
- ضمحل. ضَمَحَلَ to disappear 375<sup>16</sup>
- ضمير. ضَمِيرٌ to train horses, metaph. 1014<sup>9</sup>, pass. 192<sup>5</sup> (= 236<sup>1</sup>)  
 ضَمِيرٌ (pl. of ضَامِرٌ) lean (epith. of horses) 998<sup>10</sup>  
 ضَمِيرٌ uncertainty, hence ضَمِيرُ نَجْمٍ a matter dependent on the weather 742<sup>5</sup>  
 ضَمِيرٌ a kind of shrub on which camels feed 635<sup>13</sup> 903<sup>15</sup>  
 مَضْمِيرٌ the time of training for a horse 86<sup>9</sup>, hence rivalry, competition 334<sup>16</sup> 870<sup>15</sup>
- ضمير. ضَمِيرٌ i. to keep the cud in the mouth (with ب of the cud) 522<sup>8</sup>, hence to be silent 905<sup>11</sup>, see 522<sup>8</sup>

- ضَمَرٌ 522<sup>4</sup> ضَمَرًا عَلَى جِرَاتِهَا said of camels, (pl. of ضَامِرٌ) ضَمِيرٌ
- ضَمَمَ . ضَمَمَهُ إِلَى بَيْتِهِ 1098<sup>8</sup> 1073<sup>6</sup> u. to afford hospitality to a person (acc.)
- ضَمَمَ a troop of horsemen 835<sup>4</sup>: pl. ضَمَمَاتٌ embraces, i. e. cohabitation  
811<sup>15</sup> (see 840<sup>2</sup>)
- ضَمَمَ a horse-race 1014<sup>9</sup> — see Hell loc. cit., where الضَّمَامُ is explained  
as = السَّبَقُ
- ضَمَامٌ (pl. of ضَمَامَةٌ) troops of horses etc. 163<sup>11</sup> cf. 996<sup>13</sup>
- ضَمِنَ . ضَمِنَ to become responsible (for the death of a person) absol. 192<sup>7</sup>  
(= 236<sup>3</sup>): to be accountable for a thing (acc.) to a person (with  
لِ) 694<sup>12</sup> 910<sup>14</sup>: to protect a person (acc.) against something  
(with عَلَى) 275<sup>9</sup>, الضَّامِنُ absol. the protector 128<sup>15</sup>
- ضَمِنَ to be made responsible for a thing (acc.) 998<sup>3</sup>
- أَضْمِنَ to find a person to be weak 128<sup>17</sup>
- تَضَمَّنَ to pledge oneself to do a thing (acc.) 779<sup>4</sup>, with بَ 758<sup>1</sup>
- ضَمِنَ weak, crippled 129<sup>4</sup>
- ضَمِنَ . ضَمِنَ to be prolific 52<sup>2</sup>
- ضَمْنُو offspring 52<sup>4</sup>
- ضَمَنَ . ضَمَنَ fleshy (epith. of a woman) 807<sup>2</sup>
- ضَمِنَ . ضَمِنَ (pl. of ضَمِينٌ) 208<sup>10</sup>
- ضَمِنَ — ضَمِنَتِ a precious thing 848<sup>7</sup>, ضَمِنَتِ precious 1025<sup>16</sup>
- ضَمِبَ . ضَمِبَ see 877<sup>10</sup>
- ضَمِلَ . ضَمِلَ a. to collect (intrans., said of a liquid) 203<sup>7</sup> 683<sup>5</sup>, metaph. applied  
to tidings to become known 8<sup>16</sup>
- ضَمِلَ see 683<sup>5</sup>



- ضَبْرٌ *the revolving (?) of a shadow* 813 (see the *Lisān* loc. cit.)
- ضَوٌّ. ضَمْتُضٌ *to seek light* 979<sup>13</sup>, ضَمْتُضٌ بَيْمٌ *those from whom guidance is sought* 806<sup>16</sup>
- ضَرٌّ. ضَرٌّ *to writhe* 195<sup>15</sup>
- ضَرَفٌ. ضَرَفٌ see under ضَرَفٌ
- ضَرَى. ضَرَى see 303<sup>5</sup>
- ضَبِيعٌ. ضَبِيعٌ *milk mixed with water* 208<sup>2</sup>
- ضَبِعٌ. ضَبِعٌ *to fail to perform one's duty (absol.)* 498<sup>14</sup> 988<sup>4</sup>, مَا أَضَعْتُ *that which thou hast failed to do* 779<sup>4</sup>
- ضَبِيعَةٌ *occupation, means of subsistence* 746<sup>6</sup>; *a cause of ruin* 631<sup>7</sup> 830<sup>10</sup>  
(the gloss explains otherwise)
- ضَبِيعٌ *adv. unminded, uncared-for* 744<sup>3</sup>
- ضَبِيفٌ. ضَبِيفٌ I. *to be the guest of some one (acc.)* 998<sup>7</sup>
- ضَبِيفٌ *to be received as a guest* 1084<sup>17</sup>
- ضَبِيفٌ *one who seeks hospitality* 562
- ضَبِيفٌ. ضَبِيفٌ (fem. of ضَبِيفٌ) 50<sup>15</sup>
- ضَبِيفٌ *the narrowest part of a ravine* 67<sup>15</sup>

## ط

- طَبِيبٌ. طَبِيبٌ *skilled, versed in a thing (with ب)* 142<sup>7</sup>
- طَبِيبٌ *custom, habit* 50<sup>17</sup> (var. طَبِيبٌ in the parallel passage 784<sup>8</sup>)
- طَبِيبٌ *the piece of leather at the base of a water-skin* 433<sup>1</sup> 1032<sup>1</sup>; الطَّبِيبُ *the Milky Way* 468<sup>7</sup>
- طَبِيبٌ *more skilled* 842<sup>14</sup>
- طَبِيبٌ. طَبِيبٌ *to be stained, i. e. dishonoured* 716<sup>7</sup>

نَبْعٌ *foul* 681<sup>11</sup>

نَبَقَ. نَبَقَ said of a sword 62<sup>16</sup> 385<sup>13</sup>

أَنْبَقَ to place a thing as a covering over something else (with acc. and على) 490<sup>3</sup>: to agree together about something (with على) 727<sup>1</sup>

نَبَقَ the tightening of a rein 16<sup>2</sup>

نَبَلٌ. نَبَلٌ a kind of cloth 133<sup>11</sup>: see also 133<sup>15</sup> seq.

نَبِنٌ. نَبِنٌ see 134<sup>1</sup>

نَبِنٌ a kind of game that is played by children 129<sup>6</sup> (var. النَّبِن in the Lisān loc. cit., but perhaps we should read النَّبِن, pl. of طَبْنَةٌ)

نَابِنٌ *intelligent* 100<sup>4</sup>

نَابِي. أَنْبَا (pl. of طَبِي) the teats of a bitch 356<sup>3</sup>

نَاحِطٌ. تَنَاحَطَ to be crushed 391<sup>7</sup>

نَاحِنٌ. نَاحُونَ crushing (epith. of an army) 646<sup>4</sup>

نَابِلٌ. نَابِلٌ a pile of stones or masonry 319<sup>12</sup>

نَبْرٌ. نَبْرٌ pl. طَرَاثِثُ see 162<sup>10</sup> (sic leg.)

نَبْرٌ. نَبْرٌ a. to leave behind, outstrip 87<sup>9</sup>

نَبْرِيَّةٌ see 278<sup>16</sup>

نَبْرَحِمٌ. نَبْرَحِمِي 348<sup>16</sup> (the reading is confirmed by Ibn Hishām loc. cit.) explained as meaning *angry*, or *arrogant*, in which case النَّبْرَاحِم would be the plural of an abstract noun نَبْرَحَمَةٌ: see, however, the remarks of M. Clément Huart in the *Journal Asiatique* for Jan.—Febr. 1908 p. 158, "Je soupçonne que ce mot est le pluriel d'un singulier نَبْرَحِمٌ formé par métathèse de نَبْرَحِمٌ = grec médiéval τρυαρχαί (de *turma*) qui, dans l'organisation militaire byzantine, désigne le général de brigade (De Goeje, *Bibl. Geogr. Ar.* IV 290, et VI 213; Cl. Huart, *Livre de la Création* IV 64 note 1)"

- طرد. تَطَارَدَ to quiver (said of lances) 810<sup>16</sup>
- طَوَارِدُ (pl. of طَارِدٌ) epith. of dogs 988<sup>5</sup>
- طَرَائِدُ (pl. of طَرِيدَةٌ) animals that are being hunted 984<sup>2</sup>
- طرر. طَرَّ u. to sprout (said of the hair) 609<sup>13</sup>
- طُرَّا adv. all of them 455<sup>17</sup> (= 1076<sup>10</sup>)
- طُرُورٌ a fresh growth of hair 524<sup>14</sup>
- مُتَرَوِّرٌ sharpened 115<sup>10</sup> (= 735<sup>16</sup>) 940<sup>11</sup>
- طرطب. طَرَّطَبَ to call sheep etc. 259<sup>7</sup>
- نُرْغَش. نَرَّغَشَ see 112<sup>1</sup>
- طرف. طَرَفَ to thrust back, repel 98<sup>11</sup> (= 422<sup>3</sup> 1072<sup>13</sup>) 419<sup>12</sup>: to attack the flank of an army 644<sup>5</sup> (obj. understood): see also مَطَرَفٌ below
- تَطَرَّفَ to turn away (intrans.) 422<sup>7</sup>
- تَرَفَ — التَّرَفَانِ the father's and mother's side 960<sup>3</sup>
- طَرَفٌ one who goes from pasture to pasture 630<sup>3</sup>, hence changeable, inconstant 935<sup>11</sup>: see also 271<sup>4</sup>
- طَرَفٌ (pl. of طَرَفَةٌ) dessert, sweetmeats 885<sup>14</sup> seq.
- طَارِفٌ newly acquired property 499<sup>1</sup>
- تَرَفٌ coll. tamarisk trees 1024<sup>6</sup>
- ضَرِيفٌ newly acquired property 91<sup>16</sup> (= 408<sup>15</sup>) 611<sup>5</sup> 931<sup>6</sup> 982<sup>13</sup>, applied to love 986<sup>4</sup>: pl. طَرِيفٌ new, fresh 271<sup>3</sup> — see also 960<sup>5</sup> (?)
- أَطْرَافٌ (pl. of طَرَفٌ) nobles, chieftains 960<sup>1</sup>
- مِطْرَفٌ or مَطْرَفٌ robe 401<sup>10</sup> 548<sup>14</sup> 608<sup>1</sup>
- مَطْرَفٌ stained at the tips (said of the fingers) 552<sup>14</sup>

مَطْرُوفٌ — مَطْرُوفَةُ الْبَوَى a woman who darts passionate glances 27<sup>2</sup>,  
مَطْرُوفَةُ الْعَبَّيْنِ a woman with languishing eyes 837<sup>3</sup> 44 40

طَرَقَ. طَرَقَتْ she gave birth easily 541<sup>9</sup> (but see notes <sup>5</sup> seq.), with ب of the  
offspring 832<sup>8</sup>, مَطَرَقٌ said of a woman 541<sup>13</sup>

أَطْرَقَ to cast the eyes down, hence to endure an injury in silence (with  
على) 30<sup>3</sup>

تَطَرَّقَ to pass by (with على) 1038<sup>15</sup> — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

طُرْفَةٌ imbecility 235<sup>4</sup>

طَارِفٌ, pl. fem. in the phrase طَوَارِفُ اللَّيْلِ bands of nightly visitors 725<sup>14</sup>

طُرُوفًا adv. by night 830<sup>9</sup>

طَرِيقَةٌ see 846<sup>5</sup>

أَطْرَفَ feeble (said of a young camel) 846<sup>3</sup>

مَطْرُوقٌ helpless (said of a man) 55<sup>5</sup>

طَعَمَ. طَعَمَ sense 52<sup>15</sup> (= 785<sup>11</sup>)

طُعُومٌ (pl. of طَعَامٌ or طُعْمٌ) articles of food 820<sup>18</sup>

أَطْعَمَ more generous in providing food 51<sup>18</sup> (= 785<sup>7</sup>)

مُضْعِمٌ one who provides food 192<sup>10</sup> (= 236<sup>6</sup>), pl. مَطَاعِمٌ 460<sup>1</sup>

طَعَنَ. طَعَنَ u. said of a horse, maṣd. طَعَنَ and طَعْنَانٌ 16<sup>3</sup> seq.: to raise an  
objection against something (with فِي) 79<sup>3</sup>: for the phrases طَعَنَ  
نَيْبًا and طَعَنَ فِي نَيْبِهِ, see under جَهَّازٌ and نَيْبٌ

طَاعُونَةٌ plague-boil 620<sup>14</sup>

طَغَى. طَغَى π. or u. to lead a person into excesses (with ب of the pers.) 348<sup>10</sup>

طُغْلُفٌ. طُغْلُفٌ (pl. of طُغْلُفَةٌ or طُغْلُفَةٌ) loins 967<sup>15</sup>

طُغْلٌ. مَطْلُفٌ (pl. of مَطْلُفٌ) female antelopes accompanied by their young 636<sup>9</sup>

نَفَوْ. طَفَا u. to float 390<sup>17</sup> 429<sup>15</sup>, طَاف having some object floating on the surface (said of water, with ب of the object) 176<sup>12</sup>

نَلَب. نَلَب u. to take vengeance on some one (acc.) for something (with ب) 845<sup>6</sup>

نَلَب coll. pursuers 679<sup>7</sup> 735<sup>7</sup>

نَلَب an attempt to reach a thing 448<sup>3</sup>

نَوَالِبُ عَقْبَرٍ eagles pursuing their prey 56<sup>9</sup>

نَلَب. نَاحِيَّة coll. camels that feed on acacias 40<sup>2</sup>

أَضْحَ (pl. of طَلَحَ) weary (said of camels) 346<sup>16</sup>

نَلَع. نَلَع pl. fem. طَالَعَات applied to arrows 795<sup>4</sup>: نَوَالِعُ making their appearance everywhere (epith. of poems) 477<sup>10</sup>

مَنْتَلَعُ vanquished 834<sup>9</sup>

مَنْتَلَع see under نَلَع

نَلَق. نَلَق cheerful in face 459<sup>15</sup>

نَلَق (used as fem.) free, disengaged 322<sup>7</sup>

نَدَقَ — أَخَذَ مِنْهُمْ الطَّلَاقَ وَالْعَتَقَ — نَدَقَ i. e. he made them swear that if they did not fulfil their promise they would divorce their wives and set their slaves free 359<sup>6</sup>

نَلِيقَ released from prison 391<sup>10</sup> seq., pl. نَلِيقَ 647<sup>10</sup>

مَنْتَلَعَةٌ a woman enjoying a respite from pain after being bitten by a serpent 695<sup>2</sup>

نَلَد. نَلَد a. to be unavenged (said of blood) 741<sup>16</sup>

نَلَد see 333<sup>11</sup>

مُنْطَلٌ watching from a height (with عَلَى of the object) 775<sup>7</sup> (var. الْمُنْطَلُ

443<sup>10</sup>)

- طُمِثَ. طُمِثَ (= نُكِمَ) 1006<sup>14</sup>
- طُمِعَ. طُمِعَ الْعَيْنَيْنِ lofty 483<sup>10</sup>: wanton (said of a woman) 837<sup>3</sup>,  
id. 27<sup>2</sup>
- طُمِجَ. طُمِجَ haughtiness 803<sup>2</sup>
- طُمُوحٌ. طُمُوحٌ high-spirited (epith. of a mare) 677<sup>13</sup>
- طُمِرَ. طُمِرَ a tall and swift mare 677<sup>4</sup> (text doubtful), طُمِرَ id. 880<sup>16</sup>
- طُمِرَ. طُمِرَ or طُمِرَ from on high 246<sup>14</sup> seq.
- طُمِمَ. طُمِمَ i. or u. to go away 113<sup>8</sup>: to hasten (intrans) 126<sup>1</sup>: to overwhelm  
(with acc.) 117<sup>7</sup>, with عَلَى 391<sup>7</sup>, with بَ 467<sup>13</sup>
- طُمِمَ. طُمِمَ a mass of water 744<sup>1</sup>
- طُمِمَ. طُمِمَ see 744<sup>13</sup>
- طُمِيَ. طُمِيَ u. or I. to rise 390 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.) cf. 176 notes<sup>8</sup>: طُمِ رَأْسُهَا rast  
(said of a mass of water) 518<sup>17</sup>, pl. fem. طُمِ full (said of wells)  
1011<sup>13</sup>
- طُمَأً. طُمَأً suspicion, طُمَأً ذُو الْقَتْلِ an accused person 215<sup>9</sup>: a suspicious act i. e.  
a crime 552<sup>9</sup>
- طُنِبَ. طُنِبَ to be a near neighbour to some one (acc.) 908<sup>13</sup>
- طُنَابٌ. طُنَابٌ care, effort 430<sup>3</sup>
- طُنِنَ. طُنِنَ to cut off a limb 455<sup>5</sup> (= 1075<sup>16</sup>)
- طُنِنَ. طُنِنَ a bundle of reeds 644<sup>5</sup>
- طُوبِرَ. طُوبِرَ a state of purity (in women) 332<sup>12</sup>, pl. طُوبِرَ 89<sup>13</sup>
- طُوبُرٌ. طُوبُرٌ water for washing 527<sup>6</sup>: purification 396<sup>13</sup> 914<sup>2</sup> 936<sup>4</sup>
- طُوحَ. طُوحَ to be thrown 246<sup>14</sup> 506<sup>7</sup>
- طُوحَ. طُوحَ to wander round 505<sup>6</sup>: to be thrown down 506<sup>7</sup> 990<sup>10</sup>



- تَضَوَّجَ to wander aimlessly (said of the eyes) 868<sup>15</sup> (as var.)
- ضَوَّعَ. ضَوَّعَ to be obeyed 258<sup>15</sup>
- سِتْنَعُ, سِتْنَعُ — اِسْتَنَعَ — اِسْتَنَعَ thou canst not reach to the sky 147<sup>2</sup>  
 (= 328<sup>16</sup>), pass. لَا يَسْتَعُ it is not within reach (i. e. open to  
 attack) 619<sup>17</sup>, اِسْتَعُ كَرِيمٌ powerful 219<sup>20</sup>
- ضَوَّفَ. ضَوَّفَ to cause a deluge 575<sup>16</sup>
- ضَفَّ. ضَفَّ to frequent a person (with ب) 93<sup>16</sup>
- ضَوَّقَ. ضَوَّقَ deluge 495<sup>10</sup>, metaph. rush, impetus 586<sup>15</sup>
- ضَوَّلَ. ضَوَّلَ u. to surpass in length (with acc.) 445<sup>16</sup>, maṣd. ضَوَّلَ merit, su-  
 periority over some one else (with عَلَى) 906<sup>15</sup>
- ضَلَّلَ compensation for murder 742<sup>12</sup>
- طَوَّلَ tall 286<sup>15</sup>, long طَوَّلَ الشَّقَاقِ 769<sup>7</sup>
- ضَوَّلَ bound with a rope (ضَوَّلَ) 706<sup>15</sup>
- ضَوَّى. ضَوَّى I. to get past a person (acc.) 350<sup>3</sup>: to wind something round  
 something else (with acc. and ب) 891<sup>13</sup>: to conceal(?) 920<sup>12</sup>  
 (the subj. of the verb is apparently Iyās ibn ‘Abla)
- ضَيَّ. ضَيَّ masonry 347<sup>4</sup>: pl. أَطْوَنَ hollows(?) 674<sup>2</sup>
- ضَيَّ departure 685<sup>9</sup>
- ضَيَّ a well with a coating of masonry 881<sup>10</sup>
- ضَيَّ. ضَيَّ I. to perish 17<sup>7</sup> 1015<sup>13</sup>: to be defeated in a race 334<sup>16</sup> 466<sup>6</sup> 690<sup>15</sup>:  
 to be left unavenged 921<sup>8</sup>
- ضَيَّ. ضَيَّ to become infamous 106<sup>12</sup>
- ضَيَّ. ضَيَّ I. to lose one's senses 351<sup>6</sup>: to indicate a thing by flying (said of  
 the raven, with ب of the thing) 930<sup>15</sup> seq.

تَحْمِيرٌ *to regard a thing as a good omen* (with اَلِ) 361<sup>20</sup>, see Tabari  
Gloss. s. v.

اِسْتَنْشَرٌ trans. *to cause to fly asunder* 12<sup>9</sup>: intrans. *to fly asunder* 250<sup>2</sup>  
(= 1048<sup>16</sup>), *to spread itself* (said of a cloud) 261<sup>11</sup>

طَائِرٌ *an omen* 191<sup>2</sup>

× طَيْرٌ coll. *omens* 486<sup>5</sup>

مُطَارٌ *put to flight* 309<sup>11</sup>

طِيشٌ. طَاشَ i. *to be disturbed, perplexed* 123<sup>16</sup>, partic. 195<sup>10</sup>

### ظ

ظَارٌ. ظَوْرٌ *a she-camel that fosters the young of another* 146<sup>5</sup>

ظَوَارٌ (pl. of ظَوْرٌ) *foster-mothers* 858<sup>4</sup>: اَظَارٌ id. (said of she-camels) 867<sup>8</sup>

ظَبُو. ظَبَاتٌ (pl. of ظَبَّةٌ) *sword-edges* 507<sup>12</sup> cf. ظَبَاةٌ 391<sup>13</sup>

ظَرْبٌ. ظَرْبٌ *a rock* (?) 487<sup>17</sup>, pl. ظُرَابٌ *sharp stones* 456<sup>18</sup> (= 1076<sup>17</sup>) ظَارِبَةٌ

ظَرْبَانٌ *a polecat* (Fr. *putois*), see the proverb cited 744<sup>13</sup>, pl. ظَرْبَى 259<sup>11</sup>  
465<sup>1</sup> 493<sup>7</sup> 744<sup>12</sup>, ظَرَابٌ 493<sup>8</sup> (as var.), or ظَرَابِيٌّ 157<sup>1</sup> 512<sup>1</sup>

ظَعْنٌ. ظَعْنَانٌ *one who is always travelling* 630<sup>5</sup>

ظَعِينَةٌ see 808<sup>16</sup> seq., pl. ظُعْنٌ 657<sup>20</sup>, or ظُعَائِيٌّ 891<sup>3</sup>: pl. اَظْعَانٌ *camels on which women are riding* 159<sup>13</sup> (perhaps also 891<sup>6</sup>)

ظَفَرٌ. ظَفَارِيَّةُ الْجَوْعِ *onyxes from Zafar* 814<sup>14</sup>

أَظْفَرٌ (pl. of ظَفْرٌ) *finger-nails* 677<sup>10</sup>

ظَلَعَ. ظَلَعَ a. *to be crowded* (said of a place) 1021<sup>8</sup>, see Lisān X 116<sup>7</sup>

ظَلَعٌ *lame, halting* 690<sup>15</sup>, pl. ظَلَعٌ 821<sup>1</sup> (= 818<sup>1</sup>) 829<sup>11</sup>

ظَلْفٌ. ظَلْفٌ du. *a cloven hoof* 904<sup>1</sup>

ظَلْفًا adv. *gratis* i. o. *unavenged* 728<sup>7</sup>

- ظَلَّ to place something under the shade of something else (with two acc.'s) 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>)
- أَظَلَّ to impend, be imminent 121<sup>10</sup>
- ظُلَّ (pl. of ظِلَّة) things that cast a shadow i. e. banners 780<sup>9</sup> (here the gloss explains ظلال as "swords", which does not suit the context): ظلال 786<sup>15</sup> must be taken as a pl. of ظِلَّ
- أُظِلَّ the inside of the hoof 87 272<sup>13</sup> 578<sup>12</sup>, du. 634<sup>14</sup>
- أَظْلَالٌ (pl. of ظِلَّ) shadows 87: tents 284<sup>2</sup>
- مُظَلَّة a tent 806<sup>19</sup>
- ظَلَمَ i. with 2 acc.'s لَا يَظْلِمُونَنَا حَقًّا 534<sup>5</sup>
- ظُلَامَةٌ a thing of which one has been defrauded 425<sup>9</sup> (= 670<sup>15</sup>): an act of injustice 987<sup>5</sup> 1090<sup>6</sup>, ظُلَامَةً adv. wrongfully 494<sup>2</sup>
- مُظْلِمٌ one who acts wrongfully 887<sup>16</sup> 906<sup>11</sup>
- ضَمٌ ضَمِي to contain little water (said of a bucket) 614<sup>12</sup>
- ضَمَّ to cause to thirst 460<sup>10</sup>, pass. 661<sup>9</sup>
- ظَنٌّ ظَنَّة coll. suspected persons 722<sup>9</sup>
- ظَنَنْ see 163<sup>10</sup>
- مُظَنٌّ a suspected person 722<sup>18</sup>
- ضَمِيرٌ ضَمَّرَ to put on double fetters 984<sup>1</sup>, مُضَمَّرٌ doubled i. e. consisting of two layers 384<sup>19</sup>
- ضَمِيرٌ — ضَمِيرٌ عَلَى الْخَيْلِ to be rejected, ignored 381<sup>5</sup>: عَلَى الْخَيْلِ on the backs of beasts i. e. by land (opp. to فِي السُّفُنِ) 1092<sup>9</sup>: pl. ضَمِيرٌ helpers (?) 22<sup>17</sup>
- ضَمِيرٌ see 73<sup>4</sup>
- إِظْمَارٌ noonday march 869<sup>5</sup>

## ع

- عَبَأَ. <sup>عَبَأَ</sup> *burden* 623<sup>16</sup>, pl. <sup>عَبَائٍ</sup> 343<sup>17</sup> 428<sup>14</sup> 448<sup>7</sup> 566<sup>3</sup>  
<sup>عَبَاءٌ</sup> *cloak* 346<sup>8</sup>, <sup>عَبَاءَةٌ</sup> *id.* 657<sup>14</sup>; for <sup>عَبَاءَةٌ</sup> *ذو العباءة* see Index III
- عَبِبَ. <sup>عَبِبَ</sup> *the swell of water etc.* 449<sup>15</sup> (as var.) 467<sup>14</sup> notes<sup>1</sup> 1037<sup>14</sup>  
<sup>يَعْبِبُ</sup> *swift* (said of a horse) 929<sup>11</sup>
- عَبِثَ. <sup>تَعَبِثَ</sup> *to treat wantonly* (with ب) 1058<sup>7</sup>
- عَبِدَ. <sup>عَبْدٌ</sup> — <sup>الْعَبْدُ</sup> familiarly *the fellow, the rascal* 30<sup>16</sup> 122<sup>1</sup> 429<sup>3</sup>; pl. <sup>أَعْبَدٌ</sup> 279<sup>3</sup>; <sup>عَبِيدٌ</sup> dimin. 804<sup>7</sup>  
<sup>عَبْدِي</sup> *a member of the clan 'Abdallah ibn Ghatafan* 86<sup>2</sup>; *a member of the tribe 'Abd-al-Kais* 634<sup>5</sup>  
<sup>مُعَبَّدَةٌ</sup> coll. *camels smeared with resin* (as a cure for mango) 143<sup>3</sup> 1029<sup>4</sup>  
<sup>مُنْعَبِدٌ</sup> *angry* pl. 253<sup>8</sup>
- عَبَرَ. <sup>عَبَرَ</sup> u. *to cross the sea* 350<sup>11</sup>  
<sup>عَبْرٌ</sup> — <sup>عَبْرُ السَّرَى</sup> *fit to journey by night* (epith. of a she-camel) 621<sup>11</sup>  
<sup>عَبْرٌ</sup> *weeping*, <sup>عَبْرٌ</sup> *أُمَّكَ عَبْرٌ* as an exclam. *woe to thee!* 155<sup>6</sup> 586<sup>16</sup> (as var.)  
<sup>عَبْرِي</sup> *a kind of tree* 514<sup>13</sup>  
<sup>الْعَبْرُ</sup> (fem.) *the star Sirius* 522<sup>1</sup>, <sup>الشَّعْرَى الْعَبْرُ</sup> *id.* 561<sup>12</sup>  
<sup>أَسْتَعْبَارٌ</sup> *weeping* (subst.) 847<sup>7</sup>
- عَبَسَ. <sup>عَبَسَ</sup> *dried urine of camels* 164<sup>6</sup> (= 597<sup>5</sup>)  
<sup>عَبَسَةٌ</sup> *formidable in appearance* (epith. of horses) 144<sup>3</sup> 646<sup>11</sup> 872<sup>15</sup>, pl. <sup>عَوَاسٍ</sup> 291<sup>11</sup> 998<sup>10</sup>
- عَبِطَ. <sup>عَبِطٌ</sup> *fresh meat* 567<sup>2</sup>, hence of a man *slain in his prime* 519<sup>4</sup>  
<sup>مُعَبِطٌ</sup> *freshly flowing* (said of sweat) 379<sup>4</sup>; *the flesh of an animal slain in good condition* 563<sup>3</sup>

- مَعْنَبٌ *fresh meat* 567<sup>11</sup>
- عَبْرٌ. عَمْرِيٌّ *a kind of embroidery* 60<sup>5</sup>
- عَبْلٌ. عَبْلٌ *huge, massive* 138<sup>15</sup>
- أَعْبَلٌ *a hill covered with light-coloured stones* 103<sup>9</sup>, fem. عَبْلَةٌ *id.* 1097<sup>13</sup>
- مَعْبَلَةٌ *a broad-headed arrow* 663<sup>9</sup>
- عَبِيلٌ. عَبَائِلٌ (no singular) *camels feeding at large* 741<sup>13</sup> (read عَبَائِلٌ)
- عَبِيٌّ. عَبَاءَةٌ *see عَبَاءَةٌ*
- عَنْبٌ. أَعْتَبَ *to give satisfaction, make amends for a wrong partic.* 990<sup>5</sup>, pass. *to receive satisfaction* 245<sup>11</sup> (see Lisān II 67<sup>5</sup>)
- تَعْتَبٌ *to crawl* (said of a captive loaded with chains) or, according to others, *to remain near the threshold* 474<sup>5</sup> (= 703<sup>14</sup>)
- عَتَبٌ *lameness of one leg (in a camel)* 953<sup>4</sup>: عَتَبُ الطَّرِيقِ *roughness in the path* 187<sup>11</sup>
- عَتَقٌ. أَعْتَقَ *metaph. to be freed from sickness* 842<sup>3</sup>
- عَتَقٌ, for the phrase وَالْعَتَقُ وَالْعَتَقُ see under سَلَقٌ
- عَوَاتِقُ (pl. of عَتَقٌ) *birds that are not fully fledged* 894<sup>11</sup>
- عَتِيقٌ — عَتِيقُ الْبَيْتِ الْعَتِيقُ i. e. the Ka'ba 375<sup>9</sup>, قَرَسَ عَتِيقٌ 650<sup>10</sup>, pl. عَتِيقٌ appl. to horses 756<sup>4</sup>, to camels 756<sup>15</sup>, اَلْعَتِيقُ اَلْخَيْلُ 443<sup>15</sup>, اَلْعَتِيقُ 603<sup>3</sup>
- عَتَلٌ. عَتَلَ i. or u. *to drive, urge on* 1078<sup>11</sup> (read يَعْتَلُونَ), pass. 202<sup>11</sup> 865<sup>10</sup> (= 308<sup>8</sup>)
- عَتَمٌ. أَعْتَمَ i. or u., *appl. to camels* 36<sup>15</sup>
- عَتَمٌ *a she-camel that is milked late in the evening* 36<sup>15</sup>; coll. *stars that appear late* 610<sup>10</sup>, pl. عَوَاتِمُ 345<sup>1</sup> 391 notes<sup>4</sup> (cf. Additions and Corrections): see also عَت below

- عنو. عَنَا n. *to become insolent* 348<sup>10</sup>
- عَت (explained as = عَتَمٌ) *very dark* (said of the night) 778<sup>5</sup>
- عثر. عَثَرَ — لَا تَعْلُ عَثْرَةَ تَعِيسٍ — i. e. *may he fall irretrievably!* 25<sup>13</sup>, pl. عَثَرَاتٌ *mischances* (of war) 453<sup>9</sup> (= 1074<sup>5</sup>)
- عَثَارٌ *unlucky* 877<sup>12</sup>
- عَثِرَ *prone to stumble* 923<sup>1</sup>
- عَثْبٌ *a dust-cloud* 648<sup>19</sup> 765 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 998<sup>15</sup>
- عَثْمٌ. عَثْمٌ *the condition of a limb that has been broken and badly set* 418<sup>19</sup>  
(var. عَتَبٌ 953<sup>4</sup>)
- عَثَنَ. عَثَنَ *to make to smoke* 220<sup>3</sup>
- عَثَانٌ (= دُخَانٌ) 220<sup>4</sup>
- عَثَانِينَ (pl. of عَثْنُونٌ) *beards, i. e. trails of flying dust* 291<sup>5</sup>
- عَثْرٌ. عَثْرَاءٌ *hairy* (epith. of the hyaena) 668<sup>14</sup>, pl. عَثُورٌ (appl. to human beings) 951<sup>6</sup>
- عَجَبٌ. عَجَبٌ construed with إِلَى 629<sup>3</sup> 916<sup>8</sup>
- عَجَبٌ — عَجَبُ الْعَجَابِ — عَجَبٌ or يَا عَجَبًا 394<sup>4</sup> (= 699<sup>7</sup>) 447<sup>3</sup>
- عَجِيبٌ (pl. of عَجَبٌ) *buttocks* 245<sup>2</sup>
- عَجِيبٌ *more pleasing* (with إِلَى) 642<sup>2</sup>
- عَجِبَ. عَجَجَ i. maṣd. عَجِيجٌ *to groan* 515<sup>10</sup>
- عَجَاجٌ *flying dust* 866<sup>7</sup> 949<sup>6</sup>, عَجَاجَةٌ *a dust-cloud* 291<sup>5</sup> 720<sup>14</sup>, du. *two lines* (of battle) *where the dust rises* 189<sup>16</sup>
- عَجَرَ. اَعْدَجَ *to wear a thing as a turban* (with ب of the thing) partic. 191<sup>16</sup>  
335<sup>14</sup>
- عَاجِرٌ or عَاجِرٌ *thick, strong* (said of a hoof) 206<sup>14</sup>



أَعَجَرَ see 1001 notes <sup>5</sup>

مَعَجَر turban 114<sup>11</sup> (= 732<sup>16</sup>)

عَجَفَ . عَجْفٌ (= عَجْرَفِيَّةٌ) *unsteady motion, friskiness (in a camel)* 557<sup>15</sup>

عَجَرَم . عَجَارِمٌ (= ذَكَرٌ غَلِيظٌ) 378<sup>11</sup> 398<sup>11</sup>

عَجَز . عَجَزَةٌ or عَجَزَةٌ the last offspring 653<sup>11</sup> cf. ابْنُ عَجَزَةِ أُمِّ 1084<sup>11</sup>

أَعْجَازُ (pl. of عَجَزٌ) the butt-ends of spears 387<sup>10</sup> 391<sup>13</sup>

عَجَجَ . عَجَجَالٌ a screamer i. e. a coward 481<sup>13</sup>

عَجَفَ . عَجَفٌ u. see 566<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَجِفَ to be lean (said of horses) 566<sup>7</sup>

أَعَجِفَ lean, fleshless 551<sup>8</sup> 573<sup>3</sup>, fem. عَجِفَاءُ 877<sup>12</sup>

عَجَلَ . عَجَلٌ to anticipate (with acc. or قَبْلَ) 204<sup>13</sup>

عَجَلَ to cause a person to anticipate a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 372<sup>5</sup>: to bring milk early from the pastures partic. 321<sup>1</sup>

أَعَجَلَ to take some one by surprise (with acc.) 1007<sup>2</sup>, with acc. and بَ 1098<sup>13</sup>, أَعَجَلَتْهَا شُيُورُهَا i. e. she miscarried 524<sup>11</sup>, to take by surprise so as to prevent an act (with 2 acc.'s) 1022<sup>15</sup>

أُسْتُعْجِلَ to be taken by surprise 993<sup>11</sup>

عَجَلٌ (pl. of عَجَلَةٌ) skin-bottles 307<sup>2</sup>

عَجَالِي (pl. of عَجَلَانٌ) 339<sup>1</sup>

عَجُولٌ a she-camel bereft of her young 343<sup>3</sup>

إِعْجَالَةٌ milk brought early from the pastures 216

عَجَلَزَ . عَجَلَزٌ strong (epith. of a mare) 667<sup>7</sup>

عَجِمَ . اسْتَعْجِمَ to be mute 60<sup>3</sup>

أَعْجِمَ unintelligible 43<sup>3</sup>

- عجبان. عجبان (see 163<sup>8</sup> seq.) 773<sup>1</sup> 845<sup>10</sup> 856<sup>1</sup> 857<sup>5</sup> 863<sup>7</sup> 904<sup>13</sup>, حمارك العجبان a term of abuse applied to the mother of the poet al-Baṭṭh 118<sup>19</sup> 121<sup>4</sup> 123<sup>12</sup> 125<sup>4</sup> 161<sup>14</sup> 162<sup>1</sup> 163<sup>7</sup> 167<sup>8</sup> 169<sup>9</sup> seq. 718<sup>10</sup>
- عدد. عدّ u. to outnumber (?) 392<sup>4</sup>
- عدّ to rival in number 326<sup>9</sup>
- عدّ multitude, abundance 656<sup>16</sup>: see also عداد and أعداد
- عداد enumeration 702<sup>12</sup>: a number of objects 731<sup>3</sup>: pl. of عدّ old wells 615<sup>7</sup>
- عداد one who enumerates 628<sup>18</sup> (var. عداد pl. of عدّ)
- عديّد host, multitude 994<sup>7</sup>
- عدّان time, period 217 621<sup>5</sup>
- أعداد (pl. of عدّ) old wells 166<sup>6</sup>
- عدس. عدوس continual 24<sup>6</sup> *Zaj* 34
- عدف. عدوفة see عدوفة
- عدل. عدل i. to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 530<sup>1</sup> cf. عدل وطّيه 604<sup>13</sup>, hence to maintain in a state of equilibrium 576<sup>4</sup>, to equal in value 808<sup>14</sup> 834<sup>3</sup>(?): to compare one object with another (with acc. and ب) 465<sup>9</sup> 467<sup>5</sup> 570<sup>9</sup> 692<sup>14</sup> 893<sup>5</sup> (= 856<sup>8</sup>), pass. 871<sup>16</sup>, with acc. and الى 1037<sup>11</sup>, with ب only (شبيّا being understood) 249<sup>7</sup>: to turn to one side (trans.) 449<sup>6</sup> 497<sup>7</sup>, to remove 605<sup>1</sup> 843<sup>5</sup>: to hesitate 612 notes <sup>5</sup> (= 635<sup>12</sup> 1034<sup>10</sup>): to desist (absol.) 198<sup>1</sup>: to assign, apportion, pass. with لى 293<sup>15</sup> 294<sup>8</sup>
- عدل to balance objects (acc.) on each side of a beast 215<sup>14</sup>
- عدل to ride with a person or thing (acc.) on opposite sides of a beast 604<sup>13</sup>, partic. 126<sup>9</sup>, to balance 623<sup>10</sup>, to equal 628<sup>15</sup> 871<sup>15</sup>
- أنعدل to withdraw, desist (said of a stallion) 843<sup>6</sup>

اَعْتَدَلَ to sit up 345<sup>5</sup>: to become even 808<sup>5</sup>

عَدْلٌ half a load (on a beast) 801<sup>10</sup>, one who rides as counterpoise to another 145<sup>19</sup> 146<sup>1</sup>, du. 923<sup>11</sup>, pl. اَعْدَالُ 526<sup>10</sup>

عَدِيلَةٌ a woman who rides as counterpoise 217<sup>6</sup>

اَعْدَالُ (pl. of عَدْلٌ?) things assigned to a person 294<sup>7</sup> 318<sup>13</sup> (?)

عَدْنٌ. مَعْدِنٌ a place where a thing is kept 287<sup>9</sup>: pl. مَعَادِنُ origins, i. e. illustrious genealogies 146<sup>12</sup> (see Additions and Corrections) cf. 328<sup>1</sup>

عَدُو. اَعْدَا u. اَفْرَشَ عَنَابَا اَصْقَلَهُ. اَعْدَا i. e. they have only just been sharpened 663<sup>37</sup>

عَدَى to let pass, ignore a fault 220<sup>15</sup>

عَدَى to attack 824<sup>5</sup>

اَعْدَى to infect with a malady 524<sup>16</sup> 1026<sup>3</sup>, metaph. 135<sup>15</sup>: to aid (with acc.) 920<sup>9</sup>

تَعَدَى to act unjustly (with عَلَى) 534<sup>5</sup>

تَعَدَى to race with one another (said of horses) 312<sup>4</sup> 579<sup>13</sup>

اَعْتَدَى to go beyond the mark (in shooting arrows) 795<sup>1</sup>

عَدٌ immoderate, excessive 91<sup>4</sup>: عَدِيَّةٌ as subst. damage, harm 362<sup>6</sup>, pl.

عَوَادٍ in the phrase كَيْبَرُ عَوَادٍ birds of prey 228<sup>17</sup>: عَدِيَّةٌ as coll., see عَدْوِيَّةٌ below

عَدْوَةٌ see 281<sup>2</sup>

عَدْوَى contagion 14<sup>10</sup>

عَدْوَاتٌ coll. camels that feed on sweet herbage 40<sup>2</sup> (syn. عَدِيَّةٌ and خُلِيَّةٌ)

اَعْدَانُ (pl. of عَدَى) the sides of a valley 280<sup>17</sup> 415<sup>10</sup>

عَذْبٌ adj. sweet, used as sing. 548<sup>15</sup>, as pl. 1037<sup>5</sup>

- عذر. *تَعَذَّرَ* to resist, *التَّعَذَّرَ* بطيء resisting long, hard to overcome 952<sup>1</sup>
- عَذِيرٌ *state, condition* 11<sup>1</sup> 39<sup>4</sup> seq. [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. 67 line 20 *فَلَمْ يَزَلْ ذَلِكَ عَذِيرَهُ وَعَذِيرَهُمْ حَتَّى الْيَوْمِ* — the passages cited by Wellhausen "Muhammed in Medina" p. 211 note 1 admit of the same interpretation]
- مُعَذَّرٌ one who suffers from inflammation (*عُذْرَةٌ*) of the throat 937<sup>6</sup>  
(= 779<sup>13</sup>)
- عَذَنَ. *عَذَبَتْ* see 279<sup>12</sup> seq.
- عَذْفٌ. *عَذْفَةٌ* a morsel of food 89<sup>15</sup>
- عَذْفَرٌ. *عَذْفَرٌ* a strong she-camel 192<sup>3</sup> (= 235<sup>19</sup>)
- عَذَقَ. *عَذَقَ, عَذَّقَ* see 478<sup>15</sup> seq.
- عَذَلَ. *مُعَذَّلٌ* blamed i. e. amorous 271<sup>6</sup>
- عَذَمَ. *عَذَمَ* i. to bite with the side of the mouth 293<sup>6</sup>, to snap at a person  
(acc.) 1062<sup>8</sup>, *ماضٍ عَذَمٌ* ibid.
- عَوَانِمُ* (pl. of *عَوْنَمَةٌ*) epith. of ladies 765<sup>5</sup>
- عَذَامٌ* (= *عَضَائِنُ*) 1015 notes<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- عَذُومٌ* prone to bite 93<sup>10</sup>
- عَرَبَ. *عَرَبٌ* to speak plainly, metaph. 147<sup>5</sup>: *مُعَرَّبٌ* one who keeps Arabian horses  
(*عَرَابٌ*) 881<sup>10</sup>
- عَرَبٌ* a mass of water 67 seq.
- عَرَابٌ* (pl. of *أَعْرَابٌ*) 557<sup>8</sup> 807<sup>6</sup>
- عَرَبَدَ. *عَرَبْدٌ* (or *عَرَبِيدٌ*) a kind of snake, said to be identical with the *حَقَات* 5<sup>1</sup>
- عَرَجَ. *عَرَجٌ* u., *عَرَجٌ* see 474<sup>h</sup>
- عَرَجٌ* (pl. of *أَعْرَجٌ*) limping (said of hyaenas) 180<sup>1</sup> 378<sup>h</sup>

عُرُج (pl. of عَرَج) *flocks of sheep* 103<sup>3</sup>

أَعْرَاج (pl. of عَرَج) *valleys(?)* 106<sup>4</sup>

مَنْعَرَج *a bend, a corner of a valley* 678<sup>6</sup>

عَرَدَ *to flee* 23<sup>4</sup> 481<sup>13</sup> 487<sup>2</sup> 509<sup>9</sup> 540<sup>9</sup>: *to become strong* 169<sup>13</sup>

عَرَدَ see 169<sup>14</sup>: pl. عُرُود (= أَبْرُود) 527 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

عَرْدٌ *thick, stout* (epith. of a bow-string) 642<sup>13</sup>, see also 916<sup>12</sup>

عَرْدٌ *id.* (epith. of the بَطَر) 542<sup>16</sup>

عُرُود see 916<sup>12</sup>

عَرَرٌ *see* 423<sup>6</sup>

عَرَّ *mange* 124<sup>3</sup> 524<sup>16</sup> 543<sup>8</sup> 554<sup>10</sup>

عَرَّ see 124<sup>4</sup> 525<sup>1</sup> 554<sup>11</sup>

عَرَّ *mange* 39<sup>4</sup>: *harm* 274<sup>13</sup>: see also 525<sup>3</sup>

عَرَارَةٌ *supremacy, lordship* 496<sup>16</sup>

مَعَرَّةٌ *harm* 360<sup>3</sup>

عَرَزَمَ *stout, strong* pl. fem. 402<sup>6</sup> (= 900<sup>1</sup>)

عَرَسَ *to become difficult* (syn. عَسَرَ) 358<sup>19</sup>

عَرَسَ *to make a halt, to lodge* 32<sup>15</sup> 122<sup>15</sup>, see 558<sup>10</sup> (read آخَرَ) 756<sup>18</sup>

أَعْرَسَ *to cohabit* (with ب) partic. 197<sup>9</sup>

عَرَائِسُ (pl. of عَرَسَ) *brides, metaph. applied to hyaenas over a corpse* 180<sup>1</sup>

عَرَشَ (pl. of عَرِشَ) *booths, huts* 123<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

عَرِشٌ *a kind of litter for women* 955<sup>7</sup> (cf. 957<sup>11</sup>) 1026 notes<sup>5</sup>

عَرَصَ, عَرَّاصَ see 133<sup>12</sup> seq.

عَرَصَاتُ (pl. of عَرَصَةٌ) *open spaces in an encampment* 133<sup>11</sup> 909<sup>5</sup> 1004<sup>2</sup>

مَعْرَض see 133<sup>13</sup> seq.

عَرْض i. *to review, inspect* 221<sup>3</sup>: *to come to* اَلْعَرَض (i. e. the region in which Mecca and Medina are situated, see Lisān IX 35<sup>7</sup> seq.) 153<sup>17</sup> 219<sup>19</sup>

عَرْض *to make indistinct* (applied to writing) 42 notes<sup>4</sup> seq. (as var.)

عَرْض *to walk by the side of* some one (acc.) 64<sup>7</sup> 235<sup>12</sup> 294<sup>7</sup> 1070<sup>15</sup>, metaph. 43<sup>3</sup>

عَتَرَض *to attack*, اَعْتَرَضْنَا بِالسَّيْفِ 1070<sup>10</sup>

سَتَعَرَض *to enter a place at random* (with acc.) 634<sup>14</sup>, maṣd. 618<sup>9</sup>: *to attack indiscriminately* 930<sup>5</sup>, maṣd. 731<sup>5</sup>

عَرْض adv. *in kind* (said of a payment, as opposed to عَيْنًا or عِيَانًا "in ready money", see Aghānī VII 187<sup>22</sup>) 633<sup>7</sup>

عَرَض the odour of the body 849<sup>12</sup> (see 137<sup>8</sup> seq.)

عَرْضَة an object of attack 757<sup>12</sup>, hence capable of enduring a thing (gen.) 757<sup>14</sup>

عَرْضَة a kind of cloth 635<sup>5</sup>, see Lisān IX 47<sup>16</sup>

عَرْضَة restive (said of a camel) 184<sup>6</sup>

عَرْض cloud, metaph. army 481<sup>7</sup> 646<sup>7</sup> 971<sup>5</sup> 1021<sup>9</sup>: pl. عَوَارِض the surface of a cloud 499<sup>6</sup>

عَرْضَة a rafter, i. e. a piece of wood which forms part of the roof of a litter (قَوَاجِج) 235<sup>10</sup>

عَرْض adv. *obliquely*, i. e. without marriage 996<sup>12</sup>

مَعْرَض a kind of featherless arrow 1034

عَرَعَر coll. *cypresses* 671

عَرَعَرَة the summit of a mountain 213<sup>17</sup>, pl. عَرَاعِر metaph. distinguished persons 300<sup>1</sup>



- عَرَفَ to smell of something (acc.) 61<sup>3</sup>, cf. 17<sup>15</sup> and Lisān XI 145<sup>16</sup> seq.  
 عَرَّفَ to cause some one to experience something (with acc. and ب) 274<sup>7</sup>, pass. 542<sup>7</sup>: to go to 'Arafat 551<sup>6</sup> 572<sup>7</sup>  
 تَعَرَّفَ to recognise (with acc.) 923<sup>11</sup>  
 اعْتَرَفَ to submit patiently (?) 361<sup>5</sup>  
 عَرَفَ fair treatment (as opposed to نُكْرَ) 409<sup>17</sup>, قِيلَ بِالْعَرَفِ one who utters what is just 564<sup>4</sup>  
 عَرَفَ enduring patiently (with ل) 752<sup>13</sup>  
 عَرُوفَ id. (with acc.) 613<sup>3</sup>  
 اَعْرَفَ crested (epith. of a camel's hump) 560<sup>9</sup>: fem. عَرَفٌ (epith. of the hyaena) 331<sup>3</sup>  
 عَرَفَ (pl. of عَرُوفَ or عَرَفَ) crests, manes, applied to dust-clouds 537<sup>4</sup>, to the streaks of the dawn 634<sup>19</sup>, to the ridges of hills 687<sup>9</sup>  
 مَعْرِفَ friendship, intimacy 1058<sup>2</sup>  
 مَعْرِفَةٌ a trace of an encampment 866<sup>7</sup> 12, pl. مَعَارِفُ 269<sup>12</sup>  
 مَعْرِفَ see Index IV  
 عَرَفِيَّةَ a kind of shrub used for fuel 435<sup>19</sup> 996 notes <sup>5</sup>, nom. unit. عَرَفَجَةٌ 435<sup>18</sup>  
 عَرَفَ coll. birds sitting in a line 1011<sup>11</sup>: عَرَفٌ اِنْخِلَالٌ a gift bestowed in friendship 96<sup>9</sup>  
 عَرَقَ descent, lineage 589<sup>15</sup> 767<sup>8</sup> 800<sup>1</sup> 1027<sup>1</sup>, pl. عُرُوقٌ 800<sup>1</sup> 806<sup>9</sup>, or اَعْرَاقٌ 611<sup>1</sup>, اَعْرَاقُ النَّوَّابِ i. e. Adam 628<sup>15</sup>  
 عَرَفَ (pl. of عَرَفُوفَ) the pieces of wood which connect the fore-parts of a camel's saddle 170<sup>7</sup>: the cross-pieces of a bucket, عَرَاقِي السَّوِّمِ the cross-pieces to which the cords are fastened 1094<sup>5</sup>

- مَعْرِقٌ coll. inhabitants of the Iraq 645<sup>3</sup>
- عَرَب. عَرُوبٌ craft, cunning 97<sup>7</sup>
- عَرَك. اِعْتَرَك to meet one another 1043<sup>4</sup>
- عَرَن struggle, contest 586<sup>1</sup>
- عَرَا the pressing, jostling of a crowd 263<sup>7</sup>
- عَرَائِكُ (pl. of عَرِيكَ) the bases of a camel's hump 596<sup>15</sup>
- مَعْرَكَةٌ halting-place 491<sup>4</sup>
- مَعْتَرَكٌ battle-field 45<sup>7</sup> 142<sup>18</sup> 242<sup>5</sup> 507<sup>12</sup> 589<sup>2, 8</sup> 777<sup>12</sup> 1033<sup>5</sup> 1070<sup>3</sup>
- عَرَم. عَارِمٌ see 688<sup>14</sup>, pl. fem. عَوَارِمٌ harmful 276<sup>6</sup> 393<sup>13</sup>
- عَرَامٌ harm 274<sup>13</sup> 688<sup>13</sup>
- عَرَامَةٌ id. 688<sup>13</sup>
- عَرِمٌ. عَرِمٌ numerous 458<sup>12</sup>
- عَرِمِس. عَرِمِسٌ a rock, metaph. a strong she-camel 578<sup>12</sup>
- عَرِن. عَرْنٌ a nose, metaph. a chieftain 143<sup>6</sup>, pl. عَرَانِيْنٌ 111<sup>6</sup>
- عَرَو. عَرَوٌ see 170<sup>9</sup>
- عَرُو. عَرَا u. to come upon some one (acc.) 354<sup>2</sup>, or something 423<sup>4</sup>
- اِعْتَرَى id. 823<sup>9</sup>
- عَرِي (pl. of عَرِيَّة) loops of bridles 344<sup>10</sup> 1010<sup>17</sup>, loops for binding captives 601<sup>13</sup> 835<sup>2</sup>
- عَرِي. اَعْرَى to leave bare, abandon a place (acc.) 513<sup>14</sup>
- اَعْرَوِي to ride a beast (acc.) without a saddle 184<sup>6</sup>
- عَار bare i. o. fleshless 181<sup>4</sup>, pl. fem. عَوَارٍ naked (said of swords) 237<sup>14</sup>
- عَرِي a beast ridden bare-backed 578<sup>8</sup>, pl. اَعْرَا naked (said of women) 477<sup>2</sup> (see 476<sup>9</sup>)

- مَعْرَى the exposed parts of the body 444<sup>7</sup>
- عَرَبَ . عَرَبَ a man who drives camels to pasture 221<sup>15</sup>: an unmarried man 1097<sup>7</sup>
- عَرَبَ coll. camels that spend the night on the pasture-grounds (opposed to مَرَاة) 815<sup>16</sup>: camels that have been pasturing (?) 813<sup>11</sup>
- مَعْرَبَ driving camels to pasture, pl. with acc. 154<sup>4</sup>
- عَزَزَ . عَزَّ u. to overcome (with acc.) 54<sup>5</sup> 450<sup>5</sup> 14, without obj. 450<sup>15</sup> (= 623<sup>3</sup>): to render victorious (?) 622<sup>13</sup>
- عَزَّ عَلَيَّ how painful it was to me! 585<sup>16</sup> (var. عَزَّ عَلَيَّ 1069<sup>10</sup>)
- عَزَفَ . عَزَفَ i. to detach oneself, to perform an act of renunciation 548<sup>6</sup>: to whistle, howl (said of desolate places) 599<sup>10</sup> (= 575<sup>13</sup>)
- عَزَلَ . عَزَلَ (pl. of عَزْلٌ or of عَزَلٌ) unarmed 709<sup>13</sup>, عَزْلَانٌ id. 892<sup>2</sup>
- مَعَزِيلٌ (pl. of مَعَزَالٌ) cowards, helpless men 956<sup>16</sup>, مَعَاذٌ id. 56<sup>14</sup>
- عَزَمَ . عَزَمَ to act deliberately (absol.) 922<sup>9</sup>, مَاسِدٌ 1015<sup>11</sup>, مَعْتَزِمُ الْخَبَارِ one who marches steadily over unsafe ground 247<sup>5</sup>
- عَزِيمَ determination, resolve 38<sup>1</sup> 719<sup>6</sup>
- عَزَوْ . عَزَّ u. to trace a man's descent from some one (with acc. and إِلَى) 379<sup>7</sup>
- عَزَبَتِي to claim descent from some one (with ل) 328<sup>10</sup>, to claim kinship with a tribe 766 notes <sup>2</sup> (as var.), مَنْ أَنْتَ مُعْتَزٍ (= ؟ أَنْتَ مُعْتَزٍ) 379<sup>6</sup> (text doubtful)
- عَزَى . عَزَى patience, fortitude 962<sup>5</sup> 965<sup>4</sup>
- عَسَبَ . عَسَبَ the stalk of the papyrus 61<sup>6</sup>
- عَسَبَ . عَسَبَ a kind of plant 306<sup>3</sup> 307<sup>1</sup>
- عَسَرَ . عَسَرَ to reduce to straits (with acc. of the person) 324<sup>5</sup> اِعْتَسَرًا adv. by force 253<sup>15</sup>
- عَسَرَ left-handed 661<sup>2</sup> seq.

- عَسِيرٌ (dimin. of عَسْرٌ) 116<sup>1</sup>-
- عَسَسَ. عَسْ goblet 207<sup>12</sup> 209<sup>3</sup> 1060<sup>1</sup> seq.
- عَسَفَ. تَعَسَّفَ to wander about a place (acc.) 832<sup>1</sup>: مَتَعَسَّفَ trackless (said of a desert) 556<sup>3</sup>
- عَسِيفٌ a menial servant 223<sup>16</sup>, fem. عَسِيفَةٌ 495<sup>4</sup>
- عَسَنَسَ a trackless desert 134<sup>5</sup>
- عَسَقَ. عَسَقَ see 29<sup>5</sup>
- عَسَفَرُ. عَسَاقِلُ (pl. of عَسَقَلٌ) a sort of truffles 162<sup>12</sup> seq.
- عَسَكَ. عَسَكَ to cling to an object (with ب) 29<sup>4</sup> 30<sup>4</sup> 1011<sup>6</sup>
- عَسَرَ. عَسَرَ to throw the arm (acc.) round a person 493<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful)
- عَسَكَرَانَ see 284<sup>2</sup>
- عَسَلَ. عَسَلَ see 813<sup>4</sup>
- عَسَمَ. عَوَاسِمٌ (pl. of عَاسِمَةٌ) hard (said of spears) 387<sup>11</sup> 748 notes<sup>3</sup> (in both cases as var.)
- عَسَوَ. عَاسَا u. to become hard (said of a bone) 604<sup>17</sup>: عَاسٍ thick, coarse (epith. of the بَطْنُ) 170<sup>7</sup>, عَاسَى العُرُوفَ id. (?) 544<sup>7</sup>
- عَشَرَ. عَشْرٌ an interval of ten (i. e. nine) days 458<sup>5</sup>, pl. أَعْشَارٌ periods of ten days (?) 102<sup>5</sup>: a broken fragment, بُرْمَةٌ أَعْشَارٌ a shattered cooking-pot 852<sup>6</sup>
- عُشْرٌ (pl. of عُشْرَةٌ) a kind of tree 542<sup>3</sup>
- عُشُرٌ (pl. of عُشْرٌ) tenth parts, i. e. a small proportion 539<sup>17</sup>
- عُشْرَاءُ a she-camel that is pregnant during ten months 88<sup>7</sup>, du. عُشْرَاوَانِ 697<sup>7</sup>, pl. عُشْرَاءُ 25 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 332<sup>7</sup>, or عُشْرَاوَاتُ (sic leg.) 227<sup>8</sup>
- عَشِيرٌ companion (applied to a husband) 847<sup>9</sup> 849<sup>7</sup>: the howl of the hyaena, hence lamentation 926<sup>8</sup>: explained by قَسَمَ (?) 932<sup>5</sup>

عَشِيرَةٌ see 73<sup>4</sup>

تَعَشِيرٌ the howl of the hyaena 932<sup>6</sup> (as var.), see 926<sup>9</sup>

مَعَشَرٌ a man whose camels have had young and yield milk 1022<sup>12</sup>

مِعْشَرٌ see 540<sup>1</sup>

عَشَقَ. تَعَشَقَ (= عَشَقَ) with acc. 1093<sup>4</sup>

عَشَوُ. عَشَى to provide with a supper, to feed (with acc.) 72<sup>15</sup>

أَعَشَى to blind (with acc.) 606<sup>5</sup> (cf. 650<sup>5</sup>)

تَعَشَى to sup on a thing (acc.) 695<sup>2</sup>, to graze in a place (acc.) 57<sup>11</sup>

عَوَاشٍ (pl. of عَاشِيَةٌ) camels that graze in the evening 864<sup>4</sup>

عَاشِيَةٌ adv. in the evening 189<sup>7</sup>

عَصَبٌ. عَصَبَ i. عَصَبَ السَّلْمَةِ 355<sup>3</sup> seq., see Lisān II 93<sup>3</sup> seq. — a synonymous phrase is لَحَزَمْتَكُمْ حَزَمَ السَّلْمَةِ Mubarrad 49<sup>18</sup> 216<sup>9</sup> seq.

عَصَبٌ a haze in the sky 522 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.): a kind of cloth 995<sup>5</sup>

عَصَبٌ a bandage put on the nose of a she-camel 434<sup>1</sup>

عَصْبَةٌ a bandage worn on a helmet 583<sup>2</sup>, or round the forehead 657<sup>15</sup>,

pl. عَصَائِبُ turbans 814<sup>3</sup>: a crowd, an army 585<sup>19</sup> (= 1069<sup>14</sup>), pl. troops of pilgrims 954<sup>8</sup>, flocks of birds 680<sup>5</sup>

عَصِيبٌ see 437<sup>14</sup>

أَعْتَصَبًا adv. perforce 437<sup>12</sup> (var. اِعْتَصَابًا)

مُعَصَّبٌ bound with a diadem 184<sup>15</sup>

عَصِيبٌ. عَصَبٌ disastrous 245<sup>5</sup>

عَصَدَ. عَصَدَاتٌ see 795<sup>8</sup>

عَصَرَ. عَصَرَ i. to close the eyes 93<sup>13</sup>

تَعَصَّرَتْ said of a woman 1001<sup>15</sup>

أَعْتَصِرُ — تَعْتَصِرُ إِذَا الْعِيدَانُ when the pieces of wood are pressed, i. e.  
when the qualities of men are tested 260<sup>3</sup>, see the foot-note and  
cf. 931<sup>15</sup>, Ibn Hishām 799<sup>16</sup>, Mubarrad 534<sup>1</sup>: الْأَحْمَرُ انْمَعَتَرَ i. e.  
wine 141<sup>8</sup> seq.

عَصَارَةٌ character, inherited qualities 944<sup>16</sup> 996<sup>10</sup>

مَعَاصِرُ (pl. of مَعْتَرٌ?) garments of striped cloth 1078<sup>9</sup>

مِعْصَارٌ a wine-press 342<sup>3</sup>

عَصْفَرُ. الْعَصَائِرُ a certain breed of camels (so called on account of their swiftness  
388<sup>5</sup> 661<sup>13</sup>

عَصَلَ. أَعْصَلَ hardest 855<sup>11</sup>: crooked 661<sup>11</sup> 904<sup>4</sup>, pl. عَصَلٌ 135<sup>2</sup> 914 notes<sup>2</sup> seq.  
(as var.)

عَصَمَ. أُعْصِمَ to be bound with a cord (عِصَامٌ), said of a skin-bottle 531<sup>8</sup>,  
partic. 194<sup>11</sup>

عَوَاصِمُ (pl. of عَاصِمَةٌ) fortresses 394<sup>9</sup>

عِصَامٌ a cord (for fastening a skin-bottle) 627<sup>10</sup>, pl. عَصَمٌ 117<sup>1</sup>

عَصِيمٌ scar 124<sup>3</sup>, mark, trace 893<sup>3</sup>

أَعَصَمَ a mountain-goat 81<sup>10</sup>

مَعَاصِمُ (pl. of مَعَصِمٌ) wrists 507<sup>12</sup> 720<sup>13</sup> 755<sup>15</sup>

عَصَوَ. عَصَا u. to strike with a sword (with ب) 711<sup>5</sup>

عَصَى id. (absol.) 196<sup>9</sup>, with ب 226<sup>6</sup> (= 684<sup>15</sup>) 762<sup>13</sup> 957<sup>9</sup>

اعْتَصَى to use a thing (acc.) for striking 111<sup>14</sup>

عَصَا metaph. power 923<sup>1</sup> seq.: شَفَّ الْعَصَا he caused a separation 7<sup>8</sup>:

أَلْقَتْ عَصَاها she settled down 676<sup>9</sup>: pl. عَصَى applied to swords 65<sup>10</sup>

عَصِيَّةٌ (dimin. of عَصَا) 355<sup>3</sup>

عَصَبٌ. عَصَابٌ (pl. of عَصَبٌ) sharp (epith. of swords) 1030<sup>6</sup>



أَعْصَبَ broken (said of a horn) 147<sup>9</sup>

عَصَدُ . عَصْدٌ du. *two portions* (?) 681<sup>8</sup> — in the foot-note بَنَكْنِيْن is = بَنَكْنِيْن

عَصْدٌ (pl. of عَصْدٌ) the *fore-legs* of camels 557<sup>9</sup>: for the phrase نَتَّ فِي see under نَتَّ

مِعَصْدٌ a *bracelet worn on the upper arm* (syn. ذُمْلَجٌ) 800<sup>15</sup>, pl. مِعَصْدٌ 986<sup>1</sup>

عَصْرَتْ . عَصْرَتْ (= عَاجَانٌ) 1017<sup>7</sup>

عَصْرَضِي id. 441<sup>5</sup>

عَصْرَوْتُ a *camp-follower* 476<sup>5</sup> 704<sup>4</sup>, pl. عَصْرَاطٌ 91<sup>9</sup> 245<sup>3</sup> (text doubtful) 605<sup>16</sup> 704<sup>2</sup>, hence *cowards, weaklings* 833<sup>1</sup> 1042<sup>7</sup>: pl. fem. عَصْرَاطٌ 442<sup>6</sup>

عَضَضَ . عَضَّ a. metaph. to *wear away, consume* 74<sup>15</sup>, maṣd. عَضَّ 556<sup>10</sup>: construed with ب of the object 316<sup>5</sup> (= 583<sup>15</sup>) 507<sup>11</sup>

عَضَّ causat. with 2 acc.'s 835<sup>6</sup>, with acc. and ب 803<sup>2</sup>

تَعْصِصُ coll. a *kind of date* 611<sup>17</sup> 612<sup>2</sup>

عَصَرَ . عَصَرَ to *become too narrow, to become unendurable* to some one (said of a place, with مِنْ of the pers.) 1024<sup>17</sup>, مَعْصَلٌ *narrow* i. e. *crowded* 602<sup>13</sup>: to *give birth with difficulty* 303<sup>1</sup>, مَعْصَلٌ said of a woman 541<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَصَرَ to *cause difficulty* to a person (with ب of the pers.) 303<sup>1</sup>, مَعْصَلَةٌ said of a she-camel 339<sup>2</sup>, hence مَعْصَلَةٌ *misfortune* 302<sup>16</sup> 646<sup>16</sup>, pl. مَعْصَلَاتٌ 346<sup>7</sup>

تَعْصَلُ to *become sinecy* (said of the limbs) 11<sup>17</sup>

أَعْصَلُ most *sinecy* 855<sup>12</sup> (as var.)

عَضِبَ . عَضِبَ *fatigue, exhaustion* (in a camel) 953<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

عَطَفَ. عَطَفَ i. *to begin afresh, renew a contest* (acc.) 575<sup>10</sup> 598<sup>8</sup> 871<sup>4</sup>: *to attack afresh* (with ل of the pers.) 871<sup>13</sup>

عُطِفَ (pl. of عَاطِفٌ) *generous, munificent* 664<sup>16</sup>

عَاطَفَ *bending the neck* (epith. of a gazelle) 618<sup>3</sup>, pl. عَوَاطِفُ 813: *recurring, beginning afresh* عَوَاطِفُ الْحُرُوبِ 871<sup>4</sup>

عَطِيفَةٌ see 565<sup>12</sup>

مَعَطَفَ *one who returns to the attack* 575<sup>10</sup>

مُعَطَفَ *bent, curved* 565<sup>10</sup>

عَطَلَ. عَيْطَلٌ *lofty* 186<sup>10</sup> 224<sup>13</sup>

مَعَاظِلُ (no singular) *those parts of the body which are uncovered* 630<sup>15</sup>

عَطَى. أُعْطِيَ *to be allowed to remain at the watering-place or to return to it* (said of camels) 55<sup>16</sup>

عَطَوُ. عَاطَ u. *to stretch out the neck* (with ب) 136<sup>15</sup>, partic. pl. fem. عَوَاطُ *stretching the neck* 423<sup>16</sup>

أَعْطَى with ب of the object 839<sup>4</sup>, with acc. of the person and ب of the thing 757<sup>5</sup> (see s. v. خَرَامَةٌ) 809<sup>7</sup>, حَتَّى يُعْطَوْكُمْ بِأَيْدِيكُمْ *till they surrender to you* 1088<sup>12</sup>: applied to a wife (with acc. of the husband) 650<sup>16</sup>, cf. 691<sup>3</sup>

عَطَاءٌ (= إِعْطَاءٌ) 618<sup>6</sup>: du. *double pay* (given to soldiers) 1090<sup>15</sup>

عَضَلَ. تَعَاظَلَّ *to cling to one another* (said of dogs) 797<sup>1</sup>, partic. pl. fem. 773<sup>15</sup>: metaph. *to compete with one another* 581<sup>1</sup>

عَضَالٌ (= مُعَاظَلَةٌ) 279<sup>3</sup>: for جَرَادٌ عَضَالٌ see 179<sup>12</sup>

عُظَالِي (pl. of عَاطِلٌ) — يَوْمُ الْعُظَالِي the name of a well-known battle 580<sup>17</sup> seq., also 74<sup>1</sup> 585<sup>1</sup> 586<sup>b</sup>

عَظِمَ. تَعَاظَمَ *to compete with one another* 11<sup>5</sup> 997<sup>10</sup>: *to appear dangerous* 498<sup>20</sup>

كُثْمُ the greater part 405<sup>5</sup>

مُعْتَمُ a difficult enterprise 54<sup>5</sup> 765<sup>4</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِعَ see under عَمِعَ

عَمِي. عَمِي (pl. of عَمِي) intestines 692<sup>3</sup> 734<sup>5</sup>

عَمِر. عَمِرَ i. to stain with dust 241<sup>2</sup> 242<sup>20</sup> 795<sup>11</sup> 1037<sup>5</sup>

عَمِرَ intrans. to roll oneself in the dust 1000<sup>7</sup>

عَمِرَ to seize, appropriate (with acc.) 515<sup>5</sup>

عَمِرَ see 795<sup>14</sup> 1000<sup>9</sup>

عَمِرَ a kind of wood of which fire-sticks were made 641<sup>4</sup>

عَمِرَ reddish-brown (epith. of an antelope) 621<sup>6</sup>, pl. عَمِرَ 755<sup>10</sup>

عَمِرَ a kind of antelope 923<sup>2</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ i. to keep aloof from a person (with عَنِ) 986<sup>12</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ — عَمِيَ — عَمِيَ his unselfish conduct 58<sup>19</sup> (= 785<sup>1</sup>), cf. Lisān V 111<sup>20</sup>

عَمِلَ. عَمِلَ (= عَمِلَ) 221<sup>15</sup>

عَمِلَ 261<sup>3</sup> (as var.), see foot-note

عَمِلَ a woman suffering from hernia (عَمِلَ) 524<sup>5</sup>

عَمِلَ. عَمِلَ (= فَرَجَ وَاسِعَ) see 261 notes<sup>2</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ to become rotten 672<sup>17</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ to efface the memory of a thing (with عَلَى) 1042<sup>16</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ to spare, deal gently with a beast (acc.) 306<sup>9</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ to seek food (said of wild animals) 196<sup>10</sup>, to devour (with acc.)

1018<sup>16</sup>, partic. applied to men 563<sup>14</sup>

عَمِي. عَمِيَ the first run of a horse 43<sup>15</sup> 418<sup>15</sup>

- عَاف seeking food, عَافَى الطَّيْر 195<sup>15</sup>, pl. عَافِيَت 603<sup>3</sup> 763<sup>4</sup>
- عَفَوَات (pl. of عَفْوَة) choicest portions of water 496<sup>20</sup>
- عَفَاف (pl. of عَفْو or عَفْوَة) young asses 627<sup>16</sup> 712<sup>6</sup>
- عَقَب. عَقَبَ to do something a second time 20<sup>18</sup>: to bind a lance with sinews (عَقَب) 235<sup>5</sup>
- أَعَقَبَ to allow a person to take his turn in doing something (with acc. of the pers.) 66<sup>13</sup>: to give something to a person as a compensation for something else (with 2 acc.'s and مِنْ) 411<sup>6</sup>
- عَقَبَ the second run of a horse 43<sup>15</sup> 247<sup>3</sup> عَقَبَ عَقَبًا 1037<sup>9</sup>
- عُقَابٌ a banner 437<sup>8</sup> 666<sup>12</sup> (?) 972<sup>10</sup> 1024<sup>19</sup> (?) 1037<sup>9</sup>, pl. عُقَابَان 148<sup>9</sup>
- مُتَعَقِّبٌ one who searches carefully (?) 947<sup>2</sup>
- يَعَاقِبُ (?) 691 notes<sup>3</sup> — var. الْعَرَاقِبُ in Hell loc. cit.
- عَقِبِل. عَقَابِلُ (= عَقَابِيلُ, said to be a pl. of عَقْبِيل or عَقْبِيلَة) the after-effects of a malady 632<sup>1</sup>
- عَقَد. عَقَدَ i. to fix one's mind on a thing (?), with acc. 544<sup>2</sup>
- أَعْتَدَ to obtain an assurance from some one (with عَلَى) 727<sup>5</sup>
- عَقْدَ the use of the fingers to express numbers 199<sup>6</sup>
- عَقْدَ a twist (in the veins) 844<sup>13</sup>
- عَقْدَة (= صَفْرَة q. v.) 73<sup>13</sup>
- عَاقِدَة — عَاقِدَاتُ الْعَرَائِمِ fixed resolutions 344<sup>7</sup>: عَوَاقِدُ (= عَوَاقِفُ q. v.) epith. of gazelles 8<sup>11</sup>
- عَقِيدَ an ally 410<sup>14</sup>
- أَعْقَدَ a dog that walks with his tail over his back 801<sup>2</sup>
- مَعْقَدٌ that part of the neck where a necklace is fastened 630<sup>18</sup> (see 433<sup>13</sup>), pl. مَعَاقِدُ 986<sup>2</sup> (as var.)

- عَقَرَ. عَقَرَ i. *to stop, arrest the progress* of some one (with ب) 216<sup>5</sup>
- عَقَّرَ *to compete with* some one (acc.) *in slaughtering camels* 626<sup>3</sup> 941<sup>9</sup>  
999<sup>14</sup>, maṣḍ. مَعَاقِرُ 413<sup>18</sup> seq. (= 1070<sup>7</sup>) 941<sup>12</sup> 999<sup>15</sup>, كِتَابُ الْمَعَاقِرِ mentioned by Sa'dān ibn al-Mubārak 414<sup>2</sup>
- عَقْرُ rape 341<sup>13</sup> 593<sup>2</sup> 596<sup>2</sup> 708<sup>15</sup> 778<sup>2</sup> 845<sup>6</sup> 936<sup>11</sup>: *a compensation paid for a rape* 251<sup>9</sup> 398<sup>8</sup> 593<sup>8</sup> 1001<sup>2</sup>
- عَقَارُ — دَارُ الْعَقَارِ see Index IV
- عَقُورُ one who is wounded 15<sup>2</sup>
- عَقِيرٌ victim 93<sup>4</sup> 196<sup>12</sup> 596<sup>3</sup>: *the voice* of a singer 308<sup>16</sup> 884<sup>2</sup> (?)
- مَعْقَرٌ mangled, grievously wounded 997<sup>5</sup> (var. الْمَعْقَرُ)
- مَعَاقِرُ (pl. of مَعْقَرٌ) men who slaughter camels 953<sup>3</sup> (= 418<sup>18</sup>)
- عَقَلَ. عَقَلَ i. trans. *to tie up the leg of* a camel (acc.) 88<sup>2</sup> 661<sup>10</sup>: intrans. *to shrink* (said of the shade at noon) 8<sup>11</sup>, *to seek refuge* (with إِلَى) 92<sup>1</sup>, pass. used impersonally 188<sup>11</sup>
- اِعْتَقَلَ *to tie up* an animal 1047<sup>12</sup>, partic. used metaphorically 296<sup>13</sup>
- عَقْلٌ a cord for tying an animal 88<sup>4</sup>, worn by a man round his waist 1043<sup>2</sup>, du. 661<sup>10</sup>, pl. عَقْلٌ 662<sup>9</sup>
- عَقِيلَةٌ the noblest woman of a tribe 473<sup>11</sup> (= 703<sup>4</sup>) 598<sup>5</sup> 806<sup>15</sup>, pl. عَقَائِلُ 605<sup>12</sup>
- مَعْقَلٌ refuge, means of escape (applied both to persons and to things) 10<sup>5</sup> 224<sup>6</sup> 603<sup>14</sup> 636<sup>17</sup> 1024<sup>16</sup>, pl. مَعَائِلُ 196<sup>9</sup> 274<sup>16</sup> 278<sup>10</sup> 603<sup>14</sup> 622<sup>6</sup> 636<sup>17</sup> 649<sup>5</sup> 970<sup>16</sup>
- مَعَاقِلُ (pl. of مَعْقَلٌ) camels given as a compensation for murder 613<sup>5</sup>
- عَكَبَسَ. عَكَابَسَ see 51<sup>17</sup>
- عَدَرَ. اِعْتَكَرَ *to be filled with tumult* (said of a battle-field) 666<sup>6</sup>

- عَكْر retreat, withdrawal 1043<sup>10</sup>
- عَكْر numerous (said of camels) 1079<sup>9</sup>
- عَكْس. عَكَسَ a certain mode of tying camels, see 756<sup>9</sup> seq.
- عَكُوسَةٌ camels tied up 756<sup>6</sup>
- عَكْظ. عَرَبِيٌّ عُكَاظِيٌّ 316<sup>12</sup>
- عَكَك. عَكَكَ see 712 notes<sup>3</sup>
- عَكَوْكَ hard (said of the ground) 840<sup>6</sup>
- عَكَلَ. عَكَلَ to be tied up (said of camels) 190<sup>1</sup>
- عَكَم. اِعْتَكَمَ to load camels (absol.) 1059<sup>9</sup>
- عَمَ load, du. عَمِيَّ عَمِيَّ like two bundles borne by an ass 20<sup>2</sup>
- عَكَمَس. عَكَمَسَ see 51<sup>17</sup> (read عَكَمَسَ وَعَكَمَسَ)
- عَكَن. عَكَنَانِ ibid.
- عَلَب. عَلَبَ to scar 122<sup>3</sup>
- عَلَبَ a scar 122<sup>4</sup> (as var.) 933<sup>13</sup>, pl. عَلُوبٌ 826<sup>8</sup>
- عَلْبَةٌ a milk-pail 333<sup>6</sup> 447<sup>9</sup>, pl. عَلَابٌ 10<sup>16</sup> 447<sup>8</sup> 1020<sup>8</sup>
- عَلَابَ a mark branded on an animal 451<sup>6</sup>
- مَعْلُوبٌ a sword bound with a tendon (عَلْبَاءُ) 80<sup>7</sup> (=768<sup>9</sup>)
- عَلَث. عَلَثَ i. see عَلَثَ
- مُعْتَلِثٌ see مُعْتَلِثٌ
- عَلِجَ. عَلَجَ to expose oneself to a thing (acc.) 950<sup>16</sup>
- عَلَجَ (pl. of عَلَجَةٌ) foreign women 322<sup>4</sup> 1068<sup>7</sup>
- مُعْتَلِجٌ thick, strong 682<sup>11</sup>
- مُعْتَلِجٌ an accumulation of sand-hills 166<sup>1</sup>



عَلَدَ. عَلَوٌ *huge* (epith. of a mountain) 609<sup>3</sup>, see also 916 notes <sup>2</sup>

عَلَوٌ see 916<sup>11</sup> seq.

عَلَنَدَى *a kind of shrub* (which when burnt produces much smoke) 102<sup>1</sup>

عَلَدَ. عَلَوٌ (= عَلَوٌ) 916<sup>10</sup>

عَلَطَ. عَلَطٌ (= عَطَلٌ) *bare* (said of a beast without a saddle) 184<sup>6</sup>

عَلَقَ. عَلَقَ u. *to allow one's camels to eat the leaves of trees* (with acc. of the trees) 48<sup>18</sup> (= 783<sup>1</sup>)

عَلَقَ *to be encumbered with a thing* (acc.) 838<sup>12</sup>: to be suspended from a thing (acc.) 1010<sup>15</sup>

عَالَقَ *to be responsible for a thing*, أَنْتَ مُعَالَقٌ 1082<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful)

أَعْلَقَ *to effect a capture* (said of one who lays a trap) 682<sup>13</sup>

عَلَقَ — عِلْقٌ مَصْنَعٌ see under ضَنَّ

عَلَقَ fastened to something (with ب) 304<sup>1</sup>

عَلَائِقُ (pl. of عِلَاقَةٌ) *bonds of affection* 61<sup>10</sup>

مَعَالِقُ (pl. of مِعْلَقٌ) *small milk-pails* 786<sup>6</sup>

مَعَالِيقُ (pl. of مِعْلَقٌ) *things that hang upon a beast of burden* 217<sup>4</sup>

عَلَكَ. عَلَكَ u. *to gnaw, chew* 998<sup>10</sup>

عَلَلَ. عَلَلٌ (= لَعَلَّ) 322<sup>11</sup> 334<sup>10</sup>

عَلَّلَ *to offer a thing repeatedly to a person* (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 775<sup>2</sup>, pass. (with ب) 619<sup>14</sup>

عَلَانٌ *the remainder of a thing* 25<sup>17</sup>: *the second run of a horse* 163<sup>7</sup>  
387<sup>1</sup> 936<sup>2</sup> 942<sup>8</sup>, pl. عَلَالَاتُ 943<sup>5</sup>

تَعَلَّاهُ *talk, conversation* 667<sup>8</sup>

علم. أَعْلَمَ to wear a badge (especially in battle) 647<sup>12</sup> seq., partic. 43<sup>12</sup>  
601<sup>4</sup> 747<sup>3</sup> 938<sup>14</sup> 993<sup>5</sup>

عَلَمٌ mountain country (opp. to سَيْلٌ) 471<sup>20</sup>, pl. أَعْلَامٌ mountains 262<sup>8</sup>

مَعْلَمٌ a place where there are way-marks 55<sup>9</sup>, a well-known place 63<sup>8</sup> 64<sup>12</sup>:  
pl. مَعَالِمٌ traces of encampments 866<sup>11</sup>

مُتَعَالِمٌ well-known, familiar to a number of persons مَتَعَالِمُ النَّفَرِ 879<sup>7</sup>  
(sic leg.)

علن. اسْتَعْلَنَ to become manifest 70<sup>2</sup>

عله. عَلَّانٌ frantic 896<sup>9</sup>

علو. عَلَا u. with acc. and ب 710<sup>2</sup>, with 2 acc.'s 193<sup>3</sup> 274<sup>16</sup> 700<sup>16</sup>

عَلَى — لَا عَلَيَّتْ as an imprecation 544<sup>5</sup>

عُوبَى to be raised, lifted (said of a saddle) 756<sup>15</sup>

أَعْلَى intrans. to ascend (?) 657<sup>20</sup>

تَعَلَّى to recover from sickness 1046<sup>8</sup>, see also 338 notes<sup>5</sup>

تَعَالَى to rise (said of the dawn) 49<sup>11</sup> (= 783<sup>10</sup>) 551<sup>4</sup> (as var.): to  
mount a horse (with عَلَى) 50<sup>11</sup>: to come 197<sup>6</sup> 700<sup>3</sup> 763<sup>16</sup>

اِعْتَلَى to ascend (with acc.) 699<sup>6</sup>

عُلَى eminence, nobility 692<sup>11</sup> 757<sup>1</sup> 806<sup>15</sup>

عَالِيَةٌ, pl. عَلَيَاتٌ high ground 1043<sup>4</sup>: pl. عَوَالٍ lance-heads 45<sup>11</sup> 944<sup>10</sup> 1019<sup>7</sup>,  
tops of trees 902<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

عَلَاةٌ anvil 708<sup>1</sup> 767<sup>10</sup> 801<sup>12</sup> 1033<sup>3</sup>, metaph. a strong she-camel 55<sup>6</sup>

عَلَايَةٌ eminence 699<sup>4</sup> (var. الْعَلَاءَةُ)

مَعَلَاةٌ id. 758<sup>4</sup>, pl. مَعَالٍ 758<sup>1</sup> (see 758<sup>6</sup>)

علود. see under علد

- على. عَلَى *to the exclusion of...* 466<sup>15</sup> 700<sup>13</sup> 871<sup>16</sup>
- عبد. عَمَد i. *to cause pain to a person, partic.* 985<sup>6</sup>
- عَبَد, maṣd. عَمَد, see 985<sup>7</sup>
- عِمَاد *pillar, construed as fem.* 352<sup>1</sup>
- العَبُود *the dawn* 1007<sup>2</sup>
- عَبِيد metaph. *the chief of a tribe* 572<sup>3</sup>: coll. *supporters (?)* 836<sup>10</sup>
- عمر. عَمَّر u. *to frequent a place (acc.)* 995<sup>14</sup>, metaph. *to devote oneself to a thing* 988<sup>13</sup>
- عَمَّار (pl. of عَامِر) *pilgrims* 855<sup>9</sup>
- عِمَارَة *a large clan* 326<sup>9</sup> 615<sup>12</sup>
- عُمُور (pl. of عَمْر) *duration* 539<sup>8</sup>
- أَعْمَار (pl. of the same) *vital powers* 878<sup>1</sup>
- عَمْرَد. عَمْرَد *far-stretching* (said of a plain) 480<sup>11</sup>: *swift* (said of a wolf) 486<sup>5</sup>
- عَمَس. عَمَّاس *dark, gloomy* (epith. of a day of battle) 955<sup>10</sup>
- عَمِيق. عَمِيق *deep* 226<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- عَمِيق id. 228<sup>17</sup>
- مَعَمِيق id. 1046<sup>12</sup>
- مُنْعَمِق id. 915 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- عَمَل. عَمَالَة *wages* 434<sup>13</sup>
- مَعْمَل *trodden, frequented* (said of a path) 205<sup>8</sup> 222<sup>18</sup>
- مُسْتَعْمَلَات *hard-worked camels* 427<sup>11</sup>
- بَعْمَلَات id. 345<sup>6</sup>
- عَمَم. عَمَم *to invest with a turban, metaph. to strike on the head with a sword* (with 2 acc.'s) 364<sup>15</sup>

- تَعَمَّ to behave as a kinsman (?) 595<sup>15</sup>
- عَتَمَ to put a thing on as a turban, maṣd. used metaphorically 1008<sup>14</sup>
- عَمَّة (= كَلٌّ) 428<sup>19</sup>
- عَمِيمٌ full-grown (said of herbage) 514<sup>5</sup>
- مَعَمٌ nobly born on the father's side 188<sup>7</sup> 225<sup>5</sup>
- عَمِيَ. عَمِيَ to become unrecognisable (with عَلَى) 697<sup>14</sup>, hence to become doubtful 660<sup>9</sup>
- عَمٌ blindness, ignorance 18<sup>9</sup> 913<sup>13</sup>
- عَمٌ blind, i. e. regardless (with عَنْ) 906<sup>12</sup>
- عَبٌ a thin cloud 629<sup>6</sup>
- عَمَايَةٌ folly 127<sup>15</sup>
- عَمِيَّةٌ id. 980<sup>13</sup>
- عَنْ. عَنْ عَنِّ كَلْبٌ on my left side 178<sup>16</sup>, عَنْ كَلْبٍ so as to avoid (descent from) Kulaib 383<sup>4</sup> (= 753<sup>4</sup> 774<sup>9</sup>): خَلَلْتُ عَنِيَا I halted at a little distance from her 436<sup>17</sup>
- عَنْب. عَنْبٌ see 170<sup>9</sup>
- عَنْبِل. عَنْبِلٌ (= بَطْرٌ) 231<sup>1</sup> 261<sup>1</sup>, see also 170<sup>9</sup>
- عَنْت. عَنْتٌ injury 953<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- عَنْد. عِنْدَ u. see 987<sup>12</sup>: عَانَدٌ flowing (said of a vein cut open), زَاتُ عَانَدٍ causing a vein to flow (epith. of a lanceo-thrust) 987<sup>9</sup>, pl. عِنْدٌ flowing veins 493<sup>3</sup> (? as var.) 494<sup>1</sup>, عَوَانِدٌ id. 591<sup>9</sup>
- عَنَادٌ opposition, contest 492<sup>16</sup>
- عَنْدَم. عِنْدَمٌ a red dye (to which blood is compared) 585<sup>12</sup>
- عَنْز. مَعْتَنٌ going aside, marching apart from others 227<sup>7</sup>

- عنس. عَنَسَ a strong she-camel 134 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.) 503<sup>1</sup> 754<sup>15</sup>
- عنس. عَنَسَ an elderly unmarried woman 27-
- عنصر. عُنُصْرُ coll. kinsmen 998<sup>4</sup>
- عنف. عُنْفٌ to be rude 577<sup>13</sup>
- عُنْفٌ to be treated rudely 564<sup>4</sup>
- عَنِيفٌ unskilful, clumsy 419<sup>1</sup>, pl. عُنُفٌ 16<sup>7</sup>
- عُنْفٌ id. 590<sup>3</sup>
- عنق. عُنُقَةٌ the hair of the lower lip 440<sup>14</sup> (= 1053<sup>11</sup>)
- عنق. عُنُقٌ a kind of quick pace (in speaking of camels and horses) 1<sup>14</sup> 49<sup>16</sup>  
(= 783<sup>15</sup>)
- عُنُقٌ (pl. of عُنُقٌ) necks, metaph. verses carried from place to place  
(as the necks of camels are turned by the riders) 795<sup>16</sup> 880<sup>5</sup>
- عنن. عَنَنَ — عَنَنَ see 52<sup>13</sup>
- عنن. عَنَنَ — شَرَكُ الْعِنَانِ limited partnership 1018<sup>1</sup>: pl. أَعْنَنَ rudders of  
ships 354<sup>16</sup>
- عنو. عَنِى to be troubled about a thing (with ب) 499<sup>3</sup>, maṣd. عَنَا 666<sup>4</sup>
- عَنِى to make much of a person(?) 515<sup>5</sup>
- عَنَى to exert oneself 745<sup>15</sup> 774<sup>5</sup> (= 62<sup>11</sup>), to toil along (said of a  
traveller) 746<sup>2</sup>, to strive after a thing (acc.) 827<sup>5</sup>, with لَ 1014<sup>4</sup>
- عنن. عَنِى a slave(?) 170<sup>11</sup>, a prisoner 652<sup>5</sup> 843<sup>9</sup> 943<sup>6</sup>, pl. عُنَا 18<sup>14</sup> 771<sup>5</sup>
- عَنِى a kind of paste for smearing mangy camels 330<sup>3</sup> 406<sup>7</sup>
- عُنُونٌ the address of a letter 976<sup>1</sup>
- عَنِى preoccupied, anxious 501<sup>4</sup>
- عَنِى id. 572<sup>14</sup> (= 774<sup>11</sup>)

- المَعْتَمِ a name given by al-Farazdaq to one of his couplets 774<sup>7</sup>
- عَبَجَ . عَوَّجَ a long-necked camel 804<sup>7</sup>
- عَبَدَ . تَعَبَّدَ to inspect (with acc.) 471<sup>9</sup>
- تَعَاهَدَ to pay attention to a thing (acc.), maṣd. 498<sup>4</sup>
- اِسْتَعَبَّدَ to make a person responsible for something (with acc. of the pers. and مِنْ of the thing) 350<sup>16</sup>: to impose a condition in the case of a person (with مِنْ of the pers.) 817<sup>4</sup>
- عَبْدَةٌ bond of marriage 804<sup>9</sup>
- عَبِمَ . عَيْبَمَ (pl. of عَيْبَمٌ) strong camels 756<sup>15</sup>
- عَوَجَ . عَاجَ ivory 164<sup>5</sup>: coll. bracelets of ivory or tortoise-shell 62<sup>4</sup> 755<sup>15</sup>
- عَوَجَ (pl. of أَعْوَجُ) bending, العَوَجُ أَعْنَاقًا 822<sup>3</sup>: variable, inconstant 921<sup>3</sup>
- أَعْوَجِيَّةٌ coll. horses descended from the stallion A'waj 30<sup>12</sup> 329<sup>4</sup>, pl. أَعْوَجِيَّاتٌ 16<sup>5</sup>
- عَوَدَ . عَادَ II. to recur (said of maladies, etc.) 632<sup>4</sup> (cf. عَائِدٌ 981<sup>6</sup>), with acc. of the patient 847<sup>7</sup>: to confer a favour (with ب) 220<sup>16</sup> (as var.)
- تَعَوَّدَ to adopt a thing (acc.) as a custom 310<sup>15</sup> 485<sup>13</sup>
- تَعَاوَدَ — تَعَاوَدُوا السِّلَاحَ each party seized their arms afresh 739<sup>4</sup>
- اِخْتَادَ to visit a place (acc.) frequently 981<sup>1</sup>, مُعْتَادٌ ever recurring 981<sup>6</sup>
- عَوْدَ subst. return, رَجَعَ عَوْدًا عَلَى بَدَنِهِ he returned as he came 85<sup>2</sup>, the conferring of a favour (?) 96<sup>3</sup>: adj. old, جَمَلٌ عَوْدٌ 661<sup>11</sup> (also without جَمَلٌ 217<sup>13</sup>), حَسْبُ عَوْدٍ 622<sup>5</sup>
- عَوْدٌ wood, metaph. character, inherited qualities 931<sup>15</sup>, pl. عِيدَانٌ 260<sup>3</sup> (see under اِعْتَصَرَ): pl. أَعْوَادٌ pulpits 1013<sup>16</sup>
- عَادِيٌّ ancient 64<sup>12</sup>, of ancient race 376<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful), an ancient building 402<sup>16</sup> 498<sup>17</sup> 757<sup>9</sup>



- عَدِيَّةٌ ancient renown 185<sup>3</sup> 745<sup>15</sup> 1036<sup>12</sup>, an ancient building 289<sup>3</sup> 689<sup>12</sup>
- عَوْنٌ (pl. of عَوْدَةٌ) women who visit the sick 444<sup>14</sup>, used ironically 196<sup>10</sup>
- عَوْدٌ. نَعُوذُ used impersonally 725<sup>14</sup>
- عَوْدٌ a female that has recently given birth (said of an animal) 706<sup>15</sup>,  
pl. عَوْدٌ (said of women) 275<sup>2</sup> 765<sup>2</sup> 872<sup>12</sup>
- عَوْرٌ. عَرَّ u. to become blind (said of an eye) 769<sup>16</sup>; u. to render blind of  
one eye 769<sup>17</sup>
- عَوْرٌ to be driven away, repulsed 940<sup>10</sup> (read عَوْرٌ and عَوْرٌ), مَعْوَرٌ  
1002<sup>13</sup>: مَعْوَرٌ stopped up (said of a well) 957<sup>6</sup> 1022<sup>10</sup>
- تَعَوَّرٌ to strike alternately (with acc.) 362<sup>10</sup> 457<sup>3</sup> (= 1077<sup>3</sup>)
- عَائِرَةٌ — عَائِرَةُ الْعَيْنَيْنِ a large number of camels 315<sup>1</sup>
- عَوْرٌ subst. dust in the eyes (syn. قَدَى) 869<sup>2</sup>; adj. cowardly 195<sup>10</sup>
- عَوْرٌ injury 944<sup>5</sup>, disgrace, scandal 963<sup>5</sup>
- مَعْوَرٌ suffering injury 950<sup>5</sup>
- عَوَسٌ. عَوَسٌ see 813<sup>4</sup>
- عَوَصُو. مَعِجٌ one who utters the cry عَا or عَو (in driving sheep) 786<sup>13</sup>, masd.  
مُعَاعَا 786<sup>14</sup>
- عَوْفٌ. عَوْفٌ stat. condition 39<sup>10</sup>
- عَيْفٌ see under عَيْفٌ
- عَوْفٌ. عَقَّ u. to hinder 1082<sup>6</sup>
- عَوَاقِفٌ (pl. of عَائِقَةٌ) accidents, mischances 779<sup>16</sup>
- عَوَّلٌ. عَوَّلٌ to ask a person for something (with عَلَى of the pers. and بَ of  
the thing) 415<sup>20</sup>, مَعْوَلٌ a cry for help 401<sup>15</sup> (cf. 508<sup>15</sup> seq.)
- عَوَّلٌ a loud cry 1045<sup>8</sup>

- عَائِلٌ see 813<sup>4</sup>
- مُعِيلٌ *a mourning woman* 531<sup>4</sup>
- عَوِمَ . عَوَائِمُ (pl. of عَائِمَةٌ) *swimming* (said of the stars) 391<sup>14</sup>, see "Additions and Corrections"
- عَوِنَ . أَعَانَ *to enable a person to acquire something* (with acc. of the pers. and على of the thing) 466<sup>17</sup>
- أَسْتَعَانَ *to seek to acquire* (with على) 645<sup>8</sup> i. e. "may they never seek to acquire hearing and sight!"
- عَوَانٌ *applied to a woman* 483<sup>7</sup> 925<sup>10</sup> (opp. to بَكْرٌ), to a want (حَاجَةٌ) 618<sup>7</sup>, pl. عَوْنٌ (opp. to أَبْكَارٌ) 856<sup>9</sup>
- عَائِئٌ *a herd of asses* 465<sup>6</sup> 627<sup>16</sup> 712<sup>6</sup> (on the meaning of this word, see Nöldeke in the Z.D.M.G. XL 168)
- عَوَى . عَوَى I. *to howl* 35<sup>10</sup> (= 1016<sup>6</sup>) 62<sup>6</sup> 279<sup>3</sup> 523<sup>9</sup> (= 908<sup>16</sup>) 524<sup>1</sup> (= 908<sup>18</sup>), maṣd. عَوَا 523<sup>16</sup> 524<sup>13</sup>, partic. عَاو 62<sup>6</sup> 1015<sup>10</sup> du. 922<sup>3</sup>
- تَعَاوَى *to howl to one another* (said of dogs) 1071<sup>17</sup> 1072<sup>2</sup>
- أَسْتَعَوَى *to summon* (with acc.) 240<sup>3</sup>
- عَبِدَ . تَعَبَّدَ *to act unjustly*, الْمُتَعَبِّدُونَ 253<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- عَبْدَانٌ coll. *tall palm-trees* 890<sup>4</sup>
- عَبِرَ . عَبِيرٌ *an ass* (as the bearer of a burden) 20<sup>3</sup>, metaph. 842<sup>9</sup>, pl. أَعْيَارٌ 325<sup>13</sup> 874<sup>2</sup> 1042<sup>3</sup>
- عَبَسَ . عَبَسَاءٌ *a light-coloured she-camel* 306<sup>2</sup>, pl. عَبِيسٌ 134<sup>5</sup> 272<sup>5</sup> 1012<sup>15</sup> 1042<sup>5</sup> 1083<sup>7</sup>
- عَبِصَ . عَيْصٌ *a thicket, metaph. a race, a tribe* 64<sup>16</sup> 115<sup>18</sup>, 898<sup>10</sup>, pl. عَيْصَانٌ 898<sup>10</sup>: *distress, adversity* (؟) 672<sup>5</sup>
- عَبِطَ . اِعْتَاطَ see 29<sup>13</sup>

- عِظَ high (said of a mountain) 278<sup>10</sup>, of a camel 705<sup>3</sup>, fem. عِظًا  
 ibid., pl. عِظٌ lordly, majestic (said of men) 29<sup>10</sup>, بَعِظٌ with  
 outstretched necks (= بَاعِظٌ عِظٌ) 705<sup>2</sup>
- عِيفَ . عَافَ I. to augur 502<sup>2</sup>, عِيفٌ an augur 190<sup>15</sup> 502<sup>2</sup>
- عِيلَ . عَيْلَ intrans. to become poor 586<sup>5</sup>
- عَائِلَ see under عَوْلَ
- عِيَالَتَ (pl. of عِيَالٌ) women and children 420<sup>4</sup>
- مُعِيلَ one who has a large family to support 314<sup>17</sup>
- عِيمَ . عَامَ A. or I. — آمَ and وعَامَ as an imprecation 925<sup>5</sup>
- أَعَامَ to deprive of milk (object understood) 586<sup>6</sup>
- عَيْنَ . عَيْنَ to discover the apertures in a skin-bottle (with acc.) 433<sup>1</sup>: مَعَيْنَ  
 speckled (said of a garment) 734<sup>18</sup>
- إِعْنَانَ to act as a spy (عَيْنَ) 405<sup>7</sup>, to spy out a place (acc.) 148<sup>6</sup>
- عَيْنَ — عَيْنَ the evil eye 190<sup>6</sup> (cf. 234<sup>11</sup>): بَعَيْتَنِي مَنْ I would give  
 my eyes for... 825<sup>9</sup> (variants بِأَعْلَى and بِتَفْسَى): pl. أَعْيَانَ in  
 the phrase بِأَعْيَانِنَا themselves i. e. the very same camels 92<sup>19</sup>  
 (= بَعِينَب 93<sup>1</sup>)
- عَيَانًا adv. in ready money (said of a payment) 742<sup>5</sup>, cf. عَيْنًا Aghani  
 VII 187<sup>22</sup>
- مَعِينَ fresh (said of water) 646<sup>7</sup>
- مَعِيرَ unlucky 907<sup>7</sup>
- عَبِي . عَى imperf. يَعْيبَا to be ambiguous (with عَلَى of the person) 331<sup>5</sup> —  
 the gloss in Hell loc. cit. explains مَا أَذْرَى لَا تُجِبْنِي جَوَابَ لَا أَذْرَى مَا  
 عَوَاى لَا تَعْتَلْ عَلَى
- أَعْبَى to be more than a match for a person (with عَلَى) 471<sup>1</sup>: to be out  
 of reach (with عَلَى) 824<sup>5</sup>

## غ

- غَبَبَ. <sup>غَبَبَ</sup> i. *to come to an end* 1034<sup>11</sup>
- <sup>غَبَبَ</sup> *end, result* 16<sup>13</sup> 541<sup>15</sup> 743<sup>5</sup>: <sup>غَدَاةُ الْغَبِّ</sup> *on the morning of the second day (?)* 765<sup>3</sup>: pl. <sup>أَغْبَابٌ</sup> in the phrase <sup>سَارَ أَغْبَابًا</sup> *to perform journeys of two days* 149<sup>9</sup>
- <sup>مَعْبَةٌ</sup> *result* 453<sup>9</sup> (= 1074<sup>5</sup>)
- غَبِرَ. <sup>أَغْبَرُ</sup> *to be covered with dust* 138<sup>9</sup> 810<sup>7</sup>, *to be darkened by dust-clouds* 560<sup>3</sup> 693<sup>7</sup>
- <sup>غَابِرٌ</sup> *left childless* (said of a woman) 586<sup>14</sup> (var. <sup>عَابِرٌ</sup>): coll. survivors, the last remnant of a tribe 587<sup>5</sup>
- <sup>غَبْرَةٌ</sup> see 45<sup>9</sup>
- <sup>أَغْبَرٌ</sup> see 42<sup>11</sup>
- <sup>أَغْبَارٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>غَبْرٌ</sup>) *remainder of milk left in the udder of a she-camel* 1042<sup>5</sup>
- <sup>تَغْبِيرٌ</sup> *a dust-cloud* 498<sup>8</sup>
- <sup>مُعْبِرَاتٌ</sup> *years of drought* 347<sup>10</sup>
- غَبِطَ. <sup>غَبِطَ</sup> i. *to think a person fortunate* (with acc.) 65<sup>9</sup>
- <sup>غُبُطٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>غَبِيطٌ</sup>) *water-courses* 314<sup>9</sup>
- غَبِنَ. <sup>غَبِنَ</sup> *deception, disappointment* 818<sup>3</sup>, <sup>غَبِنًا</sup> adv. *vainly* 1026<sup>2</sup>
- <sup>مَغَابِنٌ</sup> (pl. of <sup>مَغْبِنٌ</sup>) *groins, of human beings* 35<sup>3</sup> 444<sup>1</sup>, *of camels* 246<sup>4</sup>
- غَبُو. <sup>غَبِيٌّ</sup> *stupid* 305<sup>16</sup>
- غَبِيَ. <sup>غَبِيَّةٌ</sup> *a shower of rain* 290<sup>13</sup>, pl. <sup>غَبِيَّاتٌ</sup> 866<sup>7</sup>
- غَثُو. <sup>غَثَا</sup> *scum carried by a torrent* 170<sup>14</sup> 513<sup>11</sup> 626<sup>11</sup>, *metaph. camp-followers, vagabonds* 657<sup>5</sup>

- غَدَدٌ. مُغَدِّدٌ *a camel seized with pestilence* (غَدَدٌ) 416<sup>17</sup> 863<sup>14</sup>
- غَدَرٌ. تَغَدَّرٌ *to lag behind* 994<sup>14</sup>
- غَدَرٌ *a stretch of land abounding in holes (?)* 338<sup>6</sup>
- غُدْرٌ (pl. of غَادِرٌ) *treacherous* 463<sup>12</sup>
- غَدِيرَةٌ *a plaited tress of hair*, du. 547<sup>7</sup>, pl. غَدَائِرُ 1062<sup>15</sup>
- غَدَفٌ. غَدَفٌ u. see 293<sup>16</sup>
- مُغَدِّفٌ *one who covers himself with a veil (?)* 593<sup>14</sup>
- غَدِفَلٌ. غَدِفَلٌ *adj. hanging loosely* 231<sup>1</sup>
- غَدِقٌ. غَوَائِقُ (pl. of غَادِقَةٌ) *streaming rain-clouds* 780<sup>3</sup>
- غَدُوٌ. غَادَى *to attack in the morning*, with 2 acc.'s يُغَادُونَهِمُ الْقِتْلَ 470<sup>9</sup> cf. 412 notes<sup>9</sup>
- غَادِيَةٌ coll. *birds that fly forth in the morning* 618<sup>17</sup>
- غَدَوِيٌّ see غَدَوِيٌّ
- غَذَنٌ. مَغْدٌ *marching quickly* 1092<sup>9</sup>
- غَذُوٌ. (الَّذِي يُفَرِّقُ بَوْلَهُ = غَذَوَانٌ) *epith. of a he-ass or a male antelope* 280<sup>4</sup> seq.
- غَذَوِيٌّ *foetus (of an animal)* 280<sup>12</sup> (var. غَدَوِيٌّ)
- غَرَبٌ. غَرَبَ سَارَ غَرَبًا — غَرَبٌ *to travel westward* 841<sup>5</sup>: pl. غُرُوبٌ *the sharp edges of the teeth* 499<sup>6</sup> 551<sup>8</sup>: *buckets i. e. showers of rain* 636<sup>1</sup>, *floods of tears* 979<sup>12</sup>
- غَرَبٌ *the mud round a cistern* 234<sup>1</sup>: *a leathern bucket (?)*, صَغِيرُ الْغَرَبِ 1070<sup>14</sup> (var. صَغِيرُ الْكَرْبِ 418<sup>10</sup>)
- غُرْبَةٌ *a distant journey* 134<sup>10</sup>: *distance* 825<sup>9</sup>
- غُرَابٌ (pl. of غَارِبٌ) *crests of waves* 467<sup>6</sup> (as var.) 777<sup>16</sup>: *the part*

between the hump and the neck (in a camel) 814<sup>11</sup>; travellers,  
i. e. poems carried from place to place 477<sup>17</sup>

غُرْبُ du. the two lower extremities of the haunches (in a camel) 325<sup>6</sup>,  
see 37<sup>8</sup> 71<sup>18</sup>: pl. أَغْرِبَةٌ ravens, أَعْرَبُ أَعْرَبُ Arabs with negro blood  
in their veins 372<sup>8</sup> seq.

غَرِيبَةٌ an original poem (i. e. a poem composed for the occasion) 62<sup>5</sup>  
63<sup>7</sup>, pl. غَرَائِبُ 63<sup>8</sup> 651<sup>14</sup> (as var.)

غَرِبِلٌ مَغْرِبِلٌ vile, contemptible 715<sup>b</sup>

غَرِثٌ غَرِثٌ (fem. of غَرِثَانٌ) famished (epith. of a lioness) 822<sup>4</sup>

غَرَاثٌ (pl. of غَرِثَانٌ) said of camels 228<sup>9</sup>

غَرْدٌ تَغَرَّدٌ to coo 479<sup>1</sup>

تَغْرِيدٌ the humming of flies 636<sup>9</sup>

مَغْرُودٌ, pl. مَغَارِيدُ, see 162<sup>7</sup> seq.

غُورٌ غَرٌ u. to induce some one to attack something (with acc. and ب) 261<sup>11</sup> 827<sup>1</sup>

غَرٌّ 333<sup>2</sup> — read غَرَزَا q. v.

اِغْتَرٌ to take by surprise (with acc.) 227<sup>5</sup>, to circumvent 1091<sup>12</sup>

غَرَارٌ lack of milk 252<sup>16</sup>

غَرِيبٌ simple-minded, guileless 538<sup>4</sup>, لَمَّةٌ غَرِيبَةٌ (لَمَّةٌ غَرِيبَةٌ) i. e. there are some days when she seems guileless 822<sup>4</sup>

أَغْرٌ bright, epith. of the teeth 270<sup>3</sup>, of an illustrious person 696<sup>10</sup> 798<sup>13</sup>  
(= 397<sup>9</sup>) 991<sup>9</sup> 995<sup>6</sup>, of a victory 939<sup>3</sup>, pl. أَغْرٌ of poems 477<sup>10</sup>, and  
أَغْرَانٌ of faces 1078<sup>16</sup>

أَغْرَارٌ (pl. of أَغْرٌ) simple-minded 867<sup>14</sup>

غَرَزٌ to abstain from milking a she-camel (acc.) 333<sup>2</sup> — read غَرَزَا and  
see "Additions and Corrections": pass. to be stitched, fastened 634<sup>1</sup>



- إِغْتَرَزَ to put the foot into the stirrup 735<sup>1</sup>
- غَرَضَ. غَرَضَ to be weary, disgusted 103<sup>4</sup>
- غَرَضَ see 6<sup>6</sup>
- غُرُوضَ (pl. of غَرَضَ) the fore-girths of camels 272<sup>5</sup> 347<sup>6</sup>
- غَرَضَفَ. غَرَضُوفَ the cartilage of the nose 917<sup>14</sup>
- غَرَفَ. اِغْتَرَفَ to draw water 465<sup>16</sup>
- غَرَفِيَّةَ a kind of skin-bottle 531<sup>5</sup>
- غَرَفَ. اِسْتَغَرَفَ to overwhelm 643<sup>15</sup>
- اِغْرُورَفَ to brim with tears (said of the eyes) 168<sup>14</sup>, مَغْرُورَاتٌ tearful eyes 345<sup>15</sup>
- غَرَقَ — قَدَى غَرَقَ rubbish that has fallen into the water 176<sup>12</sup> (text doubtful)
- غَرَقَدَ. غَرَقَدَ a plant which was used as fuel 480<sup>13</sup> 787<sup>9</sup>
- غَرَلَ. غَرِلَ see 100<sup>12</sup>
- غَرَلَ uncircumcised 231<sup>3</sup> (as var.) 669<sup>10</sup> 828<sup>14</sup>, pl. غُرْلَانٌ 892<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- غَرَمَ. غَرَامَ disaster 41<sup>7</sup> 933<sup>14</sup>, grief, passion 1005<sup>11</sup>
- غَرَامَ a debtor 345<sup>8</sup> 382<sup>14</sup> 390<sup>11</sup> 426<sup>13</sup> 789<sup>17</sup>
- مَغْرَمَ id. 1046<sup>14</sup>
- غَرِمَلَ. غَرِمَلَ used in speaking of a woman 917<sup>6</sup>
- غَرِنَ. غَرِنَ see 100<sup>11</sup>
- غَرِنَقَ. غَرِنِيفَ epith. of heroes 818<sup>14</sup>
- غَرَوَ. غَرَى see 29<sup>4</sup>
- غَرَرَ. غَرَرَ to produce much (said of a poet) 1048<sup>10</sup>

- غَرَارٌ (pl. of غَرِيرٌ) animals that produce much milk 816<sup>7</sup> 876<sup>5</sup>
- غَزَلٌ. مَغْزِلٌ a female antelope accompanied by her fawn 212<sup>8</sup> 617<sup>16</sup> 631<sup>14</sup>
- غَزَوٌ. اِغْتَزَى to raid (with acc.) 53<sup>4</sup> (= 785<sup>13</sup>)
- غَزَى (pl. of غَازٍ) raiders, رَجَعَ الْغَزَى 289<sup>17</sup>
- غَسَلٌ. غَسْلٌ washing-mixture 132<sup>6</sup> 137<sup>2</sup> 162<sup>16</sup> 163<sup>5</sup> 397<sup>4</sup>
- غَسُولٌ water for washing 132<sup>6</sup>
- غَشَشٌ. غَشٌ guile 622<sup>2</sup>
- غَشَّاشٌ subst. haste, a thing done hastily 160<sup>15</sup>: adj. scanty (said of sleep) 825<sup>6</sup>
- أَغَشٌ most guileful 946<sup>14</sup>
- غَشْمٌ. غَوَاشِمٌ (pl. of غَاشِمَةٌ) doing violence (epith. of spears) 748<sup>13</sup> — variants الْعَاشِمٌ and الْعَوَاسِمُ
- غَشُومٌ violent, high-handed 97<sup>6</sup> 742<sup>6</sup> 748<sup>15</sup> 1046<sup>14</sup>: disastrous 1067<sup>7</sup>
- غَشْمٌ. تَغَشَّمٌ to act unjustly 744<sup>6</sup>
- غَشْمِشْمٌ. غَشْمِشْمٌ harsh, violent 355<sup>4</sup>
- غَشَى. غَشَى to cast oneself upon an object (acc.) 355<sup>4</sup> 823<sup>15</sup>, to attack 1075<sup>18</sup> 1094<sup>17</sup>, to mount hills (acc.) 868<sup>14</sup>
- غَوَاشٌ (pl. of غَاشِيَةٌ) epith. of bows or spears 98<sup>11</sup> (= 422<sup>3</sup> 1072<sup>18</sup>): misfortunes 122<sup>6</sup>
- غَضَبٌ. غَضَبًا adv. perforce 425<sup>3</sup> 652<sup>11</sup> 1017<sup>3</sup> 1033<sup>12</sup>
- اِغْتَضَابًا id. 437 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- غَضْرٌ. غَضَارَةٌ luxury 724<sup>13</sup>
- غَضُورَةٌ a kind of coarse grass 1062<sup>18</sup>
- غَضِصٌ. غَضِصٌ moist (said of herbago) 514<sup>1</sup>

غَضَبٌ *abasement, humiliation* 1083<sup>3</sup>

غَضَبٌ. تَغَضَّبَ see 6<sup>6</sup>

غَضِبَ. تَغَضَّبَ *to show favour (absol.)* 568<sup>17</sup>; *to bulge out (said of the coating of a ruined well)* 857<sup>5</sup>

غَضِبَ. غَضِبٌ *massive (epith. of a lion)* 736<sup>16</sup>

غَضِبَ. غَضَبٌ coll. *a kind of shrub*, حِمَارُ الْغَضَا a term applied to al-Ablaḡ son-in-law of Jarīr 841<sup>3</sup>, عَيْرُ الْغَضَا *id.* 842<sup>9</sup>

غَضِبَ. غَضِبٌ *covering under an object (with ب)* 1028<sup>13</sup>

غَضِبَ. تَغَضَّبَ *to seek the preeminence* 574<sup>12</sup>

غَضِبَ (pl. of غَضِيبٌ 574<sup>15</sup>) *chieftains* 859<sup>4</sup>

غَضِبَ. غَضَبٌ u. *to plunge into the water (trans.)* 408<sup>7</sup>

غَضِبَ. تَغَضَّبَ *to plunge all together* *ibid.*

غَضِبَ. غَضَبٌ *the act of plunging* *ibid.*

غَضِبَ. غَيْبٌ (pl. of غَيْبَةٌ) *darkness* 210<sup>3</sup> 634<sup>7</sup>, *thickets* 602<sup>4</sup> 618<sup>12</sup>

غَضِبَ. تَغَضَّبَ *to surge up (said of the sea)* 626<sup>9</sup>

غَضِبَ or غَضَابٌ *a mass of water* 390<sup>17</sup>

غَفَرَ. تَغَفَّرَ *to become crusted over (said of wounds)* 948<sup>9</sup>

غَفَلَ. غَفَلَ نَفْسَهُ لَهَا — غَفَلَ he concealed his identity from her 222<sup>15</sup> cf. 1024<sup>4</sup>

تَغَفَّلَ *to attack unawares (absol.)* 211<sup>6</sup>, with acc. 411<sup>7</sup>

غَفَلَ (pl. of غُفْلٌ) *unbranded camels* 323<sup>15</sup>

غَفَى. غَفَى *to doze (on horseback)* 81<sup>4</sup>

غَفَى see 97<sup>16</sup>

غَابَ. غَابَ i. *to give one's name to some one else (with عَلَى)* 75<sup>5</sup> 132<sup>1</sup> 183<sup>16</sup>

186<sup>13</sup> (cf. *غلب ذلك على اسميها* Ibn Hishām 103<sup>14</sup>): *pass. to be hindered from doing a thing* (with *على* of the thing) 862<sup>12</sup>

*غلب* *thick-necked* 186<sup>16</sup>, *epith. of a lion* 255<sup>7</sup> 990<sup>12</sup>, *fem. غلباء* used metaphorically 571<sup>4</sup>, *pl. غلب* *thick* 959<sup>1</sup>

*غلت*. *غلت* i. *to mix* 917<sup>13</sup> (var. *غلتوا*, see the *Mu'allafā* of Labīd v. 32)

*مغلتت* *unsuccessful in striking fire* 91<sup>5</sup> (var. *مغلتت*)

*غلم*. *غلام* (pl. of *غَلَمَة*) *throats* 375 *notes* (as var.), *metaph. the most distinguished families in a tribe* 377<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 751<sup>19</sup> 766<sup>11</sup>

*مغسست* (explained as *مَشَدَّةُ الاعناق*) apparently an *epith. of war-horses* 50<sup>16</sup> (cf. the parallel passage 784<sup>6</sup>, which has *مَقْلَصَات*)

*غلق*. *أغلق* *to deposit a wager (acc.)* 86<sup>6</sup>

*أغلق* (pl. of *غَلَق*) *fastenings* 1007<sup>1</sup>

*غل*. *غَلَر* *a pool of water under trees* 890<sup>15</sup>

*غَلِيل* (pl. of *غَلَالَة*) *pins for fastening coats of mail* 508<sup>6</sup>

*غلم*. *غَلِيمَة* an *irregular dimin. of غَلَمَة* (pl. of *غَلَام*) 93<sup>12</sup>

*مغليمة* applied to a woman 692<sup>7</sup>, *pl. مغلييم* 4<sup>5</sup>

*غلو*. *غَا* ii. *to surpass some one (acc.) in shooting arrows* 295<sup>10</sup>

*غنى* *to compete with some one, hence to endeavour to traverse(?) a country (acc.)* 480<sup>11</sup>: *partic. مغال a competitor in a shooting-match* 295<sup>10</sup> 1080<sup>14</sup>

*أغلى* *to ask a high price* 164<sup>10</sup>

*تعل* see 338<sup>14</sup> and foot-note

*تغلى* *to bid against one another for a thing (acc.)* 520<sup>1</sup>

*غدا* *the act of shooting arrows* 295<sup>10</sup> 1080<sup>14</sup>: *a horse-race* 589<sup>16</sup> (as var.)

*غدا* *high price* 352<sup>2</sup> 533<sup>11</sup> 747<sup>13</sup> (sic log.)

- أَغْلَا (pl. of غَال) *costly* 555<sup>11</sup>
- غلى. أَغْلَى *to boil (trans.)* 857<sup>11</sup>
- غمر. غَمْرُ الْبَدِيَّةِ a mass of water, hence a generous man (?) 791<sup>5</sup>, prompt 218<sup>17</sup> 334<sup>16</sup>: pl. غَمَارٌ masses of water 237<sup>16</sup> 872<sup>8</sup>
- غمرٌ inexperienced 645<sup>4</sup>, pl. أَغْمَارٌ 647<sup>15</sup> 878<sup>11</sup>
- غمر (= غمر) used in a plural sense 879<sup>7</sup>
- غَمْرَةٌ a mass of water, hence care, sorrow 174<sup>13</sup>, pl. غَمَرَاتٌ death-pangs (?) 918<sup>1</sup>
- غَمَارٌ vast 872<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- غَمِيرٌ grass which after withering is refreshed with rain 13<sup>7</sup>
- تَغْمِيرٌ the process of rubbing the skin with a cosmetic called غَمْرَةٌ 917 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- مَغْمَرٌ inexperienced 943<sup>5</sup>
- غَمَسَ. تَغَامَسَ *to rush together* (said of floods, etc.) 872<sup>9</sup> (as var.)
- غَمُوسٌ one who rushes 719<sup>6</sup>
- غَمَضَ. غَمَضَ *to shut the eyes* 89<sup>8</sup>
- أَغْمَضَ *to overlook an offence* (with عَلَى) 905<sup>14</sup>
- غَمِغَمٌ. غَمَامٌ (pl. of غَمَامَةٌ) *confused, inarticulate noises* 345<sup>3</sup> 377<sup>6</sup> 413<sup>17</sup>
- غَمِيقٌ. غَمِيقٌ moist 226<sup>4</sup> (var. عَمِيقٌ)
- غَمَ. غَمَّ u. *to cover, overwhelm* 170<sup>14</sup> 301<sup>7</sup> 651<sup>6</sup> 870<sup>13</sup> (see the gloss 871<sup>2</sup>) 872<sup>8</sup>, pass. impers. غَمَّ بَيْنَا 736<sup>13</sup>
- غَمٌّ suffocation 490<sup>5</sup>
- غَمَّةٌ distress 736<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- غَمَاءٌ id. 81<sup>7</sup>

غَمَم see 318<sup>13</sup>

غَمَمَةٌ a thunder-cloud 127<sup>16</sup> (as var.)

غَمَمٌ (pl. of غَمَمَةٌ) *pieces of cloth* which are stuffed into the nostrils of a she-camel to prevent her from smelling 318<sup>5</sup> (see 871<sup>2</sup>), *rags* for stopping up wounds 387<sup>9</sup>, أُمُّ الْغَمَائِمِ (= الْهَامَةُ the skull) 387 notes<sup>3</sup>

غَنَى. غَنَى to sing to a person, applied to the rattling of chains (with acc. of the pers.) 76<sup>18</sup> (= 316<sup>1</sup>) 637<sup>6</sup>

أَغْنَى to avert an evil (acc.) 319<sup>17</sup>, to spare a person the sight of a thing (with عَنِ of the pers. and acc. of the thing) 1004<sup>9</sup>, to rid a person of some one else 373 notes<sup>6</sup> 410<sup>13</sup>: لَا أَغْنَاعُمُ اللَّهَ as a curse 373 notes<sup>6</sup>

تَغَنَّى to sing about a person, hence to satirise (with ب) 13<sup>7</sup> 628<sup>14</sup>(?)

غَوَان (pl. of غَانِيَةٌ) see 136<sup>12</sup> seq.

غَوَتْ. أَغَات see under غِيث

اسْتَعْتَم to seek refuge (with ب) 95<sup>14</sup> 1010<sup>14</sup>(?), with إِلَى 621<sup>15</sup>

غَوْتُ — يَا غَوْتُ as an exclam. 669<sup>16</sup>

غَوِج. غَوِجٌ broad-breasted (epith. of a camel) 1011 notes<sup>6</sup>

غَمِر. غَار u. to descend into the low-lying country (absol.) 795<sup>16</sup>, with acc. 528<sup>10</sup> 544<sup>9</sup>

غَوْر to rest at noon (said of camels) 558<sup>9</sup> (as var. — read وَغَوْرَت), maṣd. تَغْوِيرٌ 756<sup>12</sup>: on 940<sup>10</sup> see "Additions and Corrections"

أَغَار to hasten homewards(?) 796<sup>5</sup> seq.: see مُغِيرٌ and مُغَارٌ below

تَغِير to set (said of the stars) 926<sup>4</sup>

غَر an army(?), du. غَارَا مَعَتَّ i. o. the tribes of Tamīm and Bakr 720<sup>9</sup> (= 740<sup>4</sup>)



غَرَّ low-lying country 1073<sup>7</sup>: pl. غُرَر setting (said of the stars) 992<sup>11</sup>

غَرَّة low-lying country 450<sup>13</sup>

غَرَّتْ setting, مَضَتْ غَرَبَةً said of the stars 848<sup>3</sup>

غُرَّ invasion 330<sup>9</sup> 873<sup>3</sup>

مَغْر West 232<sup>10</sup>

مَغْرَة the hole of a hyaena 918<sup>3</sup>

مُغِير one who descends into the low-lying country (opp. to مُنْجِد) 913<sup>1</sup>:

مُغِيرَة coll. invaders 511<sup>15</sup>

مُغَر twisted (said of a cord) 236<sup>10</sup> 255<sup>1</sup>: a place where an invasion is made 864<sup>11</sup>

مُغَاوِر (pl. of مُغَوِّر) invaders 485<sup>11</sup>

غَوِط. غَاط u. to sink into a thing (with غُ) 146<sup>5</sup> (= 327<sup>17</sup>)

غَوِل. غَال u. to let the water (acc.) escape (said of a cistern) 915<sup>15</sup>

غَاوِل to hasten towards an object (acc.) 175<sup>5</sup>

تَغَوَّر to cause a person to wander (with ب of the pers.) 175<sup>5</sup> (var. تَغَاوَلَت)

غَوْر the extent of a march 881<sup>16</sup>

غَوْل violence, ill temper 804<sup>13</sup>: غَوْلٌ مُعَوِّنٌ a very fiend (said of a woman) 807<sup>5</sup>: أُمُّ الْغَوْلِ (= الْقَيْشَة) 1001<sup>9</sup> (var. اُنْغِيل)

غَبَلَة injury 535<sup>12</sup>, pl. غَوَائِل things that injure a person 57<sup>1</sup> 613<sup>15</sup>, attacks 607<sup>2</sup> (= 683<sup>16</sup>) 849<sup>7</sup>, crevices in a cistern 916<sup>3</sup>

غَوَى. غَيَى infatuated (said of a lover) 60<sup>5</sup>

غَيْب. غَاب coll. thickets, metaph. multitudes of men 465<sup>5</sup>, forests of spears 748<sup>12</sup>

غَوَاب (pl. of غَابَة) past generations 77<sup>5</sup> (= 315<sup>15</sup>)

- مُغِيبَةٌ *a woman whose husband is absent from home* 340<sup>16</sup>
- غَيْثٌ . أَغَاثَ *to procure refreshment for some one (acc.)* 1009<sup>10</sup>
- غَيْثٌ *pasture produced by rain* 1065<sup>7</sup>: 1010<sup>14</sup> (Hell. loc. cit.  
 بِمَلِّ الْأَرْضِ, a change probably due to religious scruple)
- غَيْدٌ . أَغْيَدَ *one who bends the head (in dozing)* 618<sup>18</sup>, pl. غَيْدٌ *having supple joints (epith. of young men)* 346<sup>16</sup>
- غَيْرٌ . غَارَ *α. to become jealous* 865<sup>8</sup> 1099<sup>9</sup>
- تَغَيَّرَ *id.* 501<sup>10</sup> 1017<sup>4</sup>
- × غَيْرٌ *change of fortune, i. e. ill luck* 758<sup>16</sup> ×
- غِيَارَى (pl. of غَيْرَانٌ) *jealous* 711<sup>5</sup>
- مُغْيَارٌ *one who is jealous* 501<sup>10</sup>
- غَيْصٌ . تَغَيْصَ *to pour forth (with ب)* 687<sup>3</sup>
- غَيْفٌ . غَافَ *coll. a kind of tree (= يَنْبُوتٌ)* 354<sup>16</sup>
- غَيْلٌ . غَيْلَ (لَبَنُ الْحَبْلَى) 511<sup>5</sup>
- غَيْلٌ *a thicket* 997<sup>2</sup> 1038<sup>1</sup>: for أُمُّ الْغَيْلِ see under غَوْلٌ
- غَيْمٌ . تَغَيَّمَ *cloudy weather* 287<sup>16</sup>
- غَيْنٌ . أَغَيْنَ (pl. of أَغَيْنٌ) *luxuriant shrubs* 997<sup>5</sup> 1052<sup>14</sup> (?)

## ف

- فَادٌ . فُتِدَ *to be roasted* 108<sup>8</sup>
- فَتِيدٌ see 108<sup>9</sup>
- فَاسٌ . فَاسٌ *the tongue of iron which forms part of a horse's bit* 310<sup>5</sup> 708<sup>10</sup>,  
 see 219<sup>2</sup>
- فَاوٌ . فَاوٌ *a valley* 513<sup>8</sup>
- فَأَى . فَأَى *π. to split open (trans.)* 385<sup>10</sup>

- فَأَى *id.* 493<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- تَفَأَى intrans. 493<sup>2</sup> (var. تَفَأَى)
- فَنَت. فَنَت u. to crush, فَنَت ذلك في أعضادهم *this was a cause of weakness to them* 1092<sup>11</sup>
- فَنَنَح. فَنَنَح (fem. of أَفَنَح) *wide, epith. of an eagle* 586<sup>12</sup> 677<sup>13</sup>, فَنَنَح الجبال *id.* 984<sup>10</sup>: pl. فَنَنَح 597<sup>10</sup> (as var.)
- فَنَر. فَنَر a period which elapses between two divine revelations 347<sup>14</sup>
- أَفَنَار (pl. of فَاتِر) *sluggish* 879<sup>7</sup>
- فَنَل. فَنَل (pl. of أَفَنَل) *having the legs far apart* 134<sup>14</sup>
- فَنَس. أَفَنَس (= فَنَس) 986<sup>3</sup> (var. وَفَنَس) 987 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- فَنَو. أَفَنَاء (pl. of فَنَى?) 707 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- فَنَأ. فَنَأ a. to quiet, allay 206<sup>8</sup> 567<sup>6</sup>
- فَنَج. فَنَج see 6<sup>6</sup>
- فَجَأ. فَجَأ in the phrase لَم يَفْجَأ النَّاسُ إِلَّا بِالْأَيْل *i. e. the camels came upon them suddenly* 662<sup>10</sup>
- فَجَر. فَجَر to scatter dust 336<sup>10</sup>
- مُفَجَّر cracked, burst (said of a cistern) 915<sup>15</sup>
- فَجَع. فَجَعَات (pl. of فَجَعَة) *misfortunes* 694<sup>8</sup> — see Dozy “Supplément aux dict. arabes” s. v.
- فَحَج. أَفَحَج *one who turns his toes in* 1047<sup>12</sup>, pl. فُحَجَان 5<sup>9</sup>
- أَفِجَح dimin. of أَفَحَج 116<sup>12</sup>
- فَحَل. أَفَحَلَتْ *she received the male (said of a she-camel, with acc. of the male)* 203<sup>2</sup>
- أَفْتَحَل to choose a man (acc.) as a son-in-law 843<sup>4</sup>

- فَحَالَتُ (pl. of فَحْلٌ) *stallion horses* 712<sup>5</sup> 914<sup>4</sup>
- فُكُونَةُ *the quality of a stallion* 872<sup>4</sup>
- فَحَمَ. فَكَمَ to find a person *mute*, i. e. incapable of composing poetry 129<sup>12</sup>,  
مُفَكِّمٌ 547<sup>10</sup> 908<sup>11</sup>, pl. 2<sup>12</sup>
- فُكَمَ. فُكِمَ *embarrassment, distress* 1017<sup>7</sup> — the gloss in O seems to be erroneous
- فُخِخَ. فُخِيَ i. *to snore, snort* 411<sup>16</sup>
- فُخِيَ a *pit, a well* (so acc. to the gloss, but acc. to Lisān IV 11<sup>5</sup>  
*dirty*) 597<sup>8</sup>; فَخَّكَ *stout, broad* (said of a woman) 832<sup>4</sup> (text  
doubtful)
- فُخِرَ. فَخْرَةٌ an *earthen vessel* 845<sup>9</sup>
- مُفَاخَرَةٌ see 137<sup>11</sup>
- فُدِجَ. فُودِجَ (= قُودِجَ) 315<sup>5</sup> 317<sup>5</sup>
- فُدِعَ. فُدِعَاءُ a *woman who has a distortion in her hands and feet* 332<sup>7</sup>
- فُدِمَ. فُدَمَ (Persian *pandām*) *the sacred muffler used by the Zoroastrians,*  
*who are called* بَنُو الْقَدَامِ 645<sup>2</sup>, metaph. 1069<sup>15</sup>
- فُدِىَ. فُدِىَ with impersonal obj. 943<sup>5</sup> 1026<sup>15</sup>
- فُدِىَ to *negotiate about a ransom* 315<sup>7</sup>, partic. 747<sup>13</sup>, with acc. of the  
prisoner 308<sup>5</sup> 314<sup>17</sup> cf. 473<sup>14</sup> (= 703<sup>7</sup>)
- تَفَدِىَ to *seek mutual protection* 420<sup>6</sup> 421<sup>13</sup> 422<sup>18</sup>; to *keep aloof* from a  
thing (with مِنْ) 619<sup>18</sup>
- فُرَأَ. فُرَأَ (pl. of فُرَأٌ) *wild asses*, applied contemptuously to camels 52<sup>9</sup>  
(= 785<sup>9</sup>)
- فُرَتَ. فُرَتْنَا a term of abuse applied to a female slave 40<sup>17</sup> 63<sup>13</sup> seq. 689<sup>15</sup>,  
ابْنُ فُرَتْنَا of a man 121<sup>9</sup> 122<sup>12</sup> 690<sup>15</sup> — see also Index III s. v.
- فُرِجَ. فُرِجَ to *flee* (?) 858<sup>1</sup>

- فَرَجَ to drive away, put to flight 716<sup>10</sup>: to force open 682<sup>13</sup>, pass. 844<sup>6</sup>
- فَرَجٌ (pl. of فَرَاجٌ) fleeing 857<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- فُرُوجٌ (pl. of فَرَجٌ) paths 232<sup>7</sup> 755<sup>7</sup>
- فَرْخٌ. فَرْخٌ du. the lobes of the brain 955<sup>3</sup> (as var.), pl. فَرَاحٌ id. 12<sup>9</sup> 131<sup>11</sup>  
615<sup>17</sup>, أَمُّ الْفَرَاحِ the skull, or the brain 933<sup>16</sup> cf. 387<sup>14</sup>, pl. also فُرُوحٌ  
in the same sense 767<sup>14</sup>: فُرُوحٌ offspring (said of human beings) 81<sup>6</sup>
- فَرْدٌ. مَفْرَدٌ bare, i. e. unadorned (?), epith. of a camel's saddle 479<sup>10</sup>
- فَرٌ. فَرٌ u. to examine a beast 856<sup>16</sup>
- فُرَارٌ (pl. of فَرِيرٌ) lambs 657<sup>8</sup> 842<sup>1</sup>
- فَرُورٌ a fugitive 918<sup>8</sup>
- فَرَسٌ. فَارِسِيٌّ a Persian coat of mail 995<sup>6</sup>
- فَرِيسَةٌ prey of a wild beast 997<sup>5</sup>: فَرِيسَةٌ id. 619<sup>18</sup>
- فَرَسَنٌ. فَرَسَنٌ (pl. of فَرَسِنٌ) the hoofs of camels 91<sup>9</sup> 279<sup>9</sup> 1017<sup>5</sup>
- فَرَشٌ. أَفْرَشٌ to polish, sharpen (with عَن) 663<sup>3</sup>
- فَرَشٌ, مَقْرُوشٌ applied to the formation of a horse's foot 745<sup>9</sup> seq.
- فَرَّاشٌ coll. moths (as an emblem of stupidity) 130<sup>2</sup> seq. 226<sup>1</sup> 354<sup>11</sup> 640<sup>2</sup>  
seq.: the thin portions of the skull 198<sup>8</sup>, see 131<sup>15</sup>
- فَرَصٌ. فَرَائِصٌ (pl. of فَرِيسَةٌ) the veins of the neck 674<sup>16</sup>
- فَرَضٌ. فَرَضٌ i. to assign a pension (with فِي of the pension) 897<sup>2</sup>, see 897<sup>1</sup>
- فَرَضٌ coll. mercenary troops 358<sup>16</sup>
- فَرِيسَةٌ a camel forming part of the tithe 820<sup>1</sup>: الْقَرِيسَةُ equity 764<sup>12</sup>
- فَرَطٌ. فَرَطٌ to avert an evil omen 234<sup>6</sup>
- تَفَارَطٌ to seek to outrun one another 972<sup>15</sup>
- فَرَطٌ see 972<sup>15</sup>: see also the following

- فَارُطُ *one who is sent on before a caravan* 614<sup>12</sup> 1070<sup>14</sup>: *الْحَسَابُ*  
*antecedents* 121<sup>5</sup> (var. *قَرَطُ النِّج*)
- فَارَعُ a. *to overtop (with acc.)* 465<sup>4</sup> 621<sup>10</sup>, partic. 689<sup>3</sup>, pl. fem. فَارَعُ  
 700<sup>12</sup>
- فَارَعُ *to strive to surpass (absol.)* 690<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- تَفَرَّعُ *to ascend (with acc.)* 59<sup>1</sup>: *to be eminent* 461<sup>16</sup>
- فَرَعُ *the hair of the head* 514<sup>16</sup> (as var.), metaph. *the noblest portion*  
*of a tribe* 954<sup>3</sup>, pl. فُرُوعُ *mountain-tops* 763<sup>5</sup>
- فُرُوعُ — *الْمَوْخَرُ* name of a constellation 520<sup>5</sup>
- أَفْرَعُ *long-haired* 822<sup>15</sup> 963<sup>16</sup>
- مَفْرَعُ *an eminent position* 689<sup>11</sup> (as var.)
- فَرَعُ u. or فَرَعُ *to be free, to be able to devote one's attention to an*  
*object (with الى)* 165<sup>19</sup>
- فُرُوعُ (pl. of فَرَعُ) *the spaces between the cross-bars of a bucket* 916<sup>3</sup>
- فَرَقُ u. *to part the hair of a person (acc.) with a comb* 1080<sup>15</sup> (var.  
 تَغْلِيهِ 589<sup>3</sup>)
- فَرَقُ *a flock of kids* 718<sup>1</sup>
- فُرْقَةُ *a state of dissension, anarchy (opp. to جَمَاعَةٌ)* 355<sup>16</sup> 722<sup>17</sup>
- فَرَقُ *a she-camel that leaves the herd* 781<sup>6</sup> du. 697<sup>7</sup> 14, applied to a  
 woman 950<sup>15</sup>
- فَرَقْدُ the name of two stars in Ursa Minor 791<sup>11</sup> 799<sup>14</sup> (= 78<sup>2</sup> 398<sup>17</sup>),  
 called also الْفَرَقْدَانِ 667<sup>6</sup>, and الْفَرَقْدُ 185<sup>8</sup> 989<sup>10</sup>
- فَرَكُ she *hated* her husband (acc.) 837<sup>1</sup> 840<sup>4</sup>, فَرَكُ said of a woman  
 274, مَفْرُوكُ of the husband 838<sup>5</sup> (text doubtful), مَفْرُوكَةٌ (f) 279<sup>6</sup>
- مُفَرِّقُ مَفَرَّتْ أَعْجَازُهُنَّ 704<sup>8</sup> مَفَرَّتْ (مَفْرُوكٌ =) 840<sup>7</sup>



- فرم. <sup>فَرَمَ</sup> *to treat a woman with the medicine called فرم, partic. act. 204<sup>14</sup>*  
 فرم, فرام see 204<sup>15</sup>
- فرند. <sup>فَرَنْدَ</sup> *a kind of cloth 551<sup>13</sup>*
- فرو. <sup>فَرَوَ</sup> (pl. of <sup>فَرَوٍ</sup>) *furs 437<sup>2</sup>, metaph. 465<sup>1</sup>, the season when furs are worn, cold weather 355<sup>7</sup>*
- فرى. <sup>فَرَى</sup> *I. to cut 736<sup>8</sup>, pass. 77<sup>6</sup>*  
<sup>فَرَى</sup> *to be amazed, perplexed 196<sup>8</sup> (text doubtful)*
- فز. <sup>فَزَّ</sup> *to frighten 755<sup>15</sup>*
- فرع. <sup>فَرَعَ</sup> *to be disturbed, alarmed 974<sup>11</sup>, to have recourse to a thing (with الى) 1098<sup>11</sup>, to repel an attack 61<sup>2</sup> 118<sup>1</sup>, 603<sup>5</sup> 974<sup>5</sup>*  
<sup>أَفْرَعَ</sup> *to rouse, stir up 15<sup>15</sup>*  
<sup>مَفْرَعٌ</sup> *a place of refuge 689<sup>5</sup>*
- فسأ. <sup>أَفْسَأَ</sup> *malformed 799<sup>6</sup> (the explanation in the Lexicons "having a protuberant chest" does not agree with this passage)*  
<sup>مَفْسُوءٌ</sup> *id. 799<sup>6</sup>*
- فسح. <sup>فَسَحَ</sup> *a. to stretch (trans.) 474<sup>4</sup> (= 703<sup>13</sup>)*
- فسنط. <sup>فُسَيْطِطٌ</sup> *a small tent 126<sup>11</sup>*
- فشش. <sup>فَشَشَ</sup> *u. to emit, belch up 637<sup>2</sup> 695<sup>5</sup>*  
<sup>فَشَشَ</sup> *puffing (subst.), i. e. the noise produced by bellows 1037<sup>12</sup> (as var.)*
- فش. <sup>فَيْشَلَّةٌ</sup> (= <sup>طَرَفُ الدَّكْرِ</sup>) 1052<sup>14</sup>, coll. <sup>فَيْشَلٌ</sup> 223<sup>14</sup> 855 notes <sup>1</sup> (as var.)  
 1001<sup>11</sup>, pl. <sup>فَيْاشِلٌ</sup> 926<sup>7</sup>
- فصم. <sup>فَصَمَ</sup> *Easter 904<sup>1</sup>*
- فصد. <sup>فَصَدَّ</sup> *the bleeding of a camel (for food) 1083<sup>11</sup>*

فصص. فُصِصَ (pl. of فَصَّ) *joints* 875<sup>4</sup>

فصل. فُصِّلَ *to be placed alternately with something else (with ب), said of strung gems* 265<sup>10</sup>

فَصِيلَةٌ *see* 73<sup>4</sup>

فَيْصَلٌ *sentence, decision* 199<sup>2</sup>, *decision* 225 : الْفَيْصَلُ *a name given to a poem of al-Farazdak* 200<sup>3</sup>

فصص. اِنْفَصَّ *to be routed* 241<sup>6</sup>

فصفص. فَصَفَصَ *ample, جَبْنُهُ فَصَفَصَتْ* 154<sup>12</sup>

فضل. فَضِّلَ u. *to be too much for some one (acc.), said of a portion of food*, 912<sup>4</sup>

فَضِّلَ *that which is of ample size*, du. 638<sup>8</sup>, فَضِّلَ مُفَاضَّةً *ibid.*

فَضَّلَتْ *a portion of wine* 90<sup>3</sup> seq., du. 555<sup>3</sup>, pl. فَضَلَاتٌ 884<sup>2</sup>: فَضَلَاتٌ *appendages* 542<sup>16</sup>

فَضَّلَ (= مُفَاخَرَةٌ) 298<sup>8</sup>

مُتَفَضِّلٌ *clad in a single garment, i. e. without a cloak (?)* 728<sup>5</sup>

مُفَضِّلٌ *a generous man* 277<sup>7</sup>

فضو. فضا *see* 261<sup>13</sup>

فَضَاءٌ *an open plain* 261<sup>12</sup> 611<sup>13</sup>, اَرْضُ الْفَضَاءِ *id.* 602<sup>13</sup>

فطخ. فَطَخَ *the act of flattening out metal* 766<sup>9</sup>

أَفْطَحَ *broad (said of the back)* 506<sup>8</sup>

فطر. فَطَّرَ *see* 333<sup>3</sup>

فَطَّارَةٌ *a woman who milks with three fingers only* 332<sup>17</sup>

فُطِرَ *the blossoming of a tree* 540<sup>11</sup>

فطم. فَطَّمَ i. metaph. 25<sup>5</sup>

- فَعَلَ . فَتَعَلَ to forge documents 401<sup>11</sup>  
 فَغَبِلَ exploits 927<sup>5</sup> 930<sup>17</sup>
- فَعِمَ . فَعِمَ stout (said of the arm) 24<sup>1</sup> — read فَعِمَ
- فَعِي . فَعِي (pl. of أَفْعَى) certain veins in the thigh 36<sup>2</sup>
- فَقَعَ . فَقَعَ a valley 799<sup>9</sup>  
 فَمَقَقَ a name given by al-Farazdak to one of his couplets 774<sup>7</sup>: فَمَقَقَ  
 coll. satires which put out the eyes (of their victims), or, acc.  
 to another view, winding valleys 465<sup>9</sup>
- فَضَحَ . فَضَحَ (pl. of فَضَحَ = فَضَحَ) 443<sup>15</sup> 797<sup>1</sup> 1029<sup>16</sup> (?), metaph. 171<sup>17</sup>
- فَضَدَ . تَفَضَّدَ as an imprecation 412<sup>3</sup>
- فَقَرَ . فَقَرَ to divide into clans, enumerate by clans, or, acc. to another view,  
 to cut the nose i. e. to satirise 459<sup>6</sup> (= 1078<sup>8</sup>)  
 فَفَرَ to lend a riding-beast to some one (with 2 acc.'s) 612<sup>2</sup>  
 فَفَرَّ (pl. of فَفَرَّ?) camels lent for riding 227<sup>13</sup>  
 فَفَرَّة ( = قَبِيلَة ) 459<sup>7</sup>  
 فَفَرَسَ a blow that cuts the spine 331<sup>10</sup>  
 فَفَرَّ ذُو الْقَعَارِ — epith. of a sword 79<sup>9</sup>  
 فَفَرَّ (pl. of فَفَرَّ) wants 503<sup>16</sup>
- فَقَعَ . فَقَعَ a white truffle (as an emblem of baseness) 13<sup>5</sup> 162<sup>4</sup> 224<sup>3</sup> 300<sup>13</sup>  
 (but see the parallel passage 69<sup>8</sup>) 333<sup>7</sup> 947<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 1000<sup>11</sup>  
 فَفَعَّة id. see 162<sup>5</sup>  
 فَفَعَّ bright yellow 691<sup>11</sup>
- فَعِمَ . فَعِمَ to become proud 758<sup>7</sup>: to become serious, alarming 1024<sup>14</sup>  
 فَفَعِمَ id. 453<sup>2</sup> (= 1073<sup>15</sup>), partic. 388<sup>11</sup> 400<sup>4</sup> (= 365<sup>15</sup>) 720<sup>1</sup> (= 740<sup>5</sup>)  
 758<sup>1</sup>

- فُجَّان *the two sides of the lower jaw* 228<sup>4</sup>
- فَجَلَّ (pl. of أَفْجَلُ) *trembling motions* 4<sup>1</sup>
- فَلَتَ *to escape (absol.)* 896<sup>3</sup>, *to escape from* a person (acc.) 46<sup>2</sup>, followed by قَوَّتَ with gen. 165<sup>7</sup>
- تَفَلَّتَ *to assail (with الِى)* 21<sup>6</sup>
- فَلَجَ *a two-humped camel* 483<sup>3</sup> 800<sup>7</sup>, pl. فَوَالِجُ 632<sup>11</sup>
- فَلَحَ, فَلَّحَ see 108<sup>3</sup> seq.
- فَلَحَاءُ *having a split lip (applied to a man)* 108<sup>2</sup>
- فَلَذَ (pl. of فَلَذَّةٌ?) *livers* 523<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- فَلَسَ du. *a small sum of money* 904<sup>12</sup>
- فَلَطَ adv. see 52<sup>13</sup>
- فَلْفَلَّ *pepper-plant* 706<sup>3</sup>
- فَلَقَ *an object of terror (said of an army)* 646<sup>4</sup>
- فَلَقَقَ see 184<sup>9</sup>
- فَلَقَّقَ (= فُلَّقَ q. v.) 736<sup>7</sup>
- مُفَالَفَ (no singular?) *slices* 1007<sup>5</sup>
- فَلَدَ مُسْتَفْلَدٌ *rounded* 352<sup>14</sup>
- فَلَدَ فَلَّ see 709<sup>10</sup>
- فَلَدَ *to be broken (said of teeth)* 709<sup>6</sup>
- فَلَوَ *a colt* 84<sup>7</sup> 788<sup>3</sup>, فَلَوَ الْمَخَازِى (said of a man) 826<sup>5</sup>, pl. فَلَائِ 712<sup>5</sup> 799<sup>16</sup>
- فَلَى I. *to clean the head of a person (acc.)* 302<sup>8</sup> (= 589<sup>3</sup>, var. تَفَرَّقَ 1080<sup>15</sup>), فَوَالِ *women who clean the heads of others* ibid. 161<sup>5</sup> (see Additions and Corrections) 124<sup>11</sup>

فندجاء. فندجاء see 733<sup>10</sup> and cf. 114<sup>2</sup>

فند. فند *a fragment of a mountain* 108<sup>2</sup>

فندق. فنيق *a stallion camel* 618<sup>11</sup> 995<sup>6</sup>

فني. فنيق *long-haired* 889<sup>15</sup>

افنيق. افنيق *the prime of youth* 886<sup>16</sup>

فنو. فنو (said to be a pl. of فَنُو) *the subdivisions of a tribal group* 147<sup>6</sup>  
404<sup>1</sup> 615<sup>13</sup> 707<sup>5</sup> 1022<sup>7</sup> (= 704<sup>12</sup> cf. 1025<sup>1</sup>)

فني. فني coll. *a kind of shrub* 894<sup>8</sup>

فبير. فبير (pl. of فَبِير) *stones for bruising perfumes* 864<sup>7</sup>

فوت. فوت u. *to deprive a person of something (with acc. and ب)* 192<sup>9</sup>  
(= 236<sup>7</sup>)

فوت *things that are out of reach* 1082<sup>8</sup> — of the various interpretations of this passage the most plausible is "he who thinks that he has escaped from his (i. e. the king's) power is not really beyond his reach"

فوم. فوم said of human beings 317<sup>8</sup> 624<sup>2</sup> (= 320<sup>11</sup>), of hyaenas 926<sup>12</sup>

فور. فور u. *to swell* (said of veins) 446<sup>4</sup>, فَوْرُ النَّسَا 321<sup>1</sup>: *to flame up* 743<sup>1</sup>

فور. فور *to travel through a desert* 108<sup>10</sup> 829<sup>11</sup>: *to carry off, make away with a person (with ب)* 387<sup>10</sup>

فند. فند *an arrow used in playing the game called مَبْسَر* 504<sup>17</sup>

مفوق. مفوق (pl. of مَفَاوِظ) *deserts* 773<sup>11</sup>

فوف. افوف (pl. of فُوف) *a kind of variegated cloth* 547<sup>7</sup>

مفوف. مفوف *a garment of variegated cloth* 551<sup>15</sup>

فوف. فوف u. *to have a rattling in the throat* (said of a dying man) 567<sup>15</sup> 736<sup>11</sup>

فوف. فوف u. *to have the notch (فُوق or فُوق) broken* (said of an arrow) 58<sup>11</sup>

- انْفَاق *id.* 581<sup>3</sup>
- فَوْتَةٌ *notch* 80<sup>8</sup> (= 768<sup>10</sup>)
- أَفْوَانٌ (pl. of فَوْتٌ) 570<sup>3</sup>
- فَوٍّ (fem. of أَفْوٍ) *gaping* (said of a wound) 193<sup>3</sup>
- فِي in the person of... 548<sup>2</sup> 725<sup>1</sup> 18 — cf. Aghani XIX 13<sup>s</sup> seq. أَفْضُوا  
حَقَّ شَاعِرِكُمْ وَالْدَّائِدِ (sic leg.) عَنْكُمْ فِي أَيْدِيهِ
- فِيَاءٌ *to bring back as booty* 647<sup>19</sup>
- أَسْتَفَاءٌ *to obtain booty (with فَيَاءٌ) 356<sup>2</sup>: to confiscate* 948<sup>5</sup>
- فِيٌّ *shadow* 521<sup>6</sup> 666<sup>12</sup>
- أَفْيَافٌ *spacious* (said of territory) 506<sup>12</sup>
- أَفْلَاحٌ see under فَوْحٌ
- فَيْشٌ I. *to boast* (absol.) 167<sup>8</sup>
- فَيْشٌ *id.* 968<sup>8</sup> 972<sup>7</sup>, *to boast against* a person (acc.) 862<sup>1</sup>, with عَلَى of  
the thing 165<sup>4</sup>, فَيْشٌ *vain boasting* 165<sup>3</sup> 226<sup>1</sup> 441<sup>17</sup> 692<sup>8</sup>
- فَيْشَةٌ (= فَيْشَلَةٌ) 855<sup>3</sup>
- فَيْصٌ *to pour forth* (with ب) 687<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- أَسْتَفَاصٌ *to abound, produce in abundance* (with acc.) 480<sup>18</sup>
- مُفَاصٌ *shuffled* (said of an arrow) 791<sup>11</sup>
- مُفَاصَةٌ *ample* (epith. of a coat of mail) 320<sup>5</sup> 336<sup>12</sup> 579<sup>14</sup> (read مُفَاصَّةٌ)  
638<sup>8</sup> 708<sup>8</sup>, pl. مَفَاصَاتٌ 508<sup>1</sup>
- فَيْبٌ *desert* 581<sup>16</sup>
- فَيْلٌ (pl. of فَيْلٌ) 296<sup>9</sup>
- فَيْئَةٌ *a moment* 1082<sup>1</sup>
- فَيْنَانٌ see under فَنِيَانٌ



## ق

- قَبَب. قُبَّ (pl. of أَقْبَبُ) *lank-bellied* (epith. of horses) 873<sup>6</sup>
- قَبِر. قَبْرَةٌ see 57<sup>13</sup>
- قَبِر. أَقْبَرُ (pl. of قَبِرُ) 993<sup>10</sup>
- قَبَس. قَبَسٌ (= مَقْبَسٌ) 491<sup>9</sup>
- قَبَص. قَبَصٌ explained by عَطَا wages 723<sup>11</sup>
- قَبَص. قَبَصٌ computation 378<sup>14</sup> 946<sup>12</sup>
- قَبَض. قَبَضٌ to grasp (absol.) 506<sup>1</sup>
- قَبِيت see 134<sup>1</sup>
- قَبِيت see under قَبِيت
- قَبِيت. قَبِيتٌ coll. linen garments 995<sup>6</sup>
- قَبِع. قَبِعٌ see 692<sup>1</sup>
- قَبِع. قَبِعٌ big 79<sup>15</sup> 607<sup>8</sup>
- قَبِع. قَبِعَةٌ (pl. of قَبِعَةٌ) grunting 691<sup>14</sup>
- قَبِع. قَبِعٌ a sort of cap made of palm-leaf 975<sup>12</sup>
- قَبَب. قَبَبٌ to make a noise 857<sup>9</sup> 979<sup>5</sup>, maṣd. قَبَبَ 830<sup>9</sup>
- قَبَب. قَبَبٌ making a noise 378<sup>7</sup> 1097<sup>6</sup>
- قَبِل. قَبِلَ — قَبِلَ thou receivest what thou deservest(?) 624<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful)
- قَبِل. قَبِلَ to cause to meet (with 2 acc.'s) 424<sup>4</sup>; to urge on a beast (acc.) maṣd. 1008<sup>15</sup>
- قَبِل. قَبِلَ water poured into a cistern while the camels are drinking from it 416<sup>4</sup>
- قَبِل. قَبِلَ the front of a house or tent 386<sup>7</sup>; = قَبْلُ, in speaking of a woman 838<sup>15</sup>; the beginning of a period 1041<sup>5</sup>

قِبْلَةُ — قِبْلَةُ اللَّهِ i. e. the Ka'ba 994<sup>12</sup>

قَبْلٌ next year 322<sup>14</sup>, مِنْ قَبْلٍ id. 140<sup>14</sup>: pl. قَوَائِلُ the vanguard (?) of an army 602<sup>13</sup>

قَبَالٌ sandal-strap 284<sup>17</sup>

قَبِيلٌ clan 73<sup>2</sup> 539<sup>15</sup> 716<sup>3</sup>, du. 700<sup>4</sup> 711<sup>4</sup>

قَبِيلٌ adv. a short time ago 919<sup>15</sup>

قَبِيلَةٌ a small tribe 31<sup>9</sup> 329<sup>14</sup> 1042<sup>4</sup>

أَقْبَلٌ one who squints 223<sup>6</sup>

مُتَقَبِّلٌ (= مُتَسَدِّدٌ) 581<sup>3</sup>

قَتَبٌ قَتَبٌ a saddle (for a camel) 804<sup>12</sup>

قَتَنٌ قَتَنٌ a kind of plant 118<sup>1</sup>

قَتَدٌ قَتَادَةٌ a thorn-bush 95<sup>17</sup>

قَتَرٌ قُتُرٌ aloes-wood (used for fumigation) 460<sup>1</sup>

قُتْرَةٌ see 45<sup>9</sup>

قُتْرَةُ ابْنٍ a kind of venomous snake 619<sup>12</sup> — see Lisān VI 381<sup>14</sup> seq.

قُتَارٌ odour 199 notes<sup>6</sup> 878<sup>6</sup> 1038<sup>14</sup>: see also 331<sup>15</sup> (var. قُتَارٌ)

قَتِيرٌ hoariness 922<sup>9</sup>

أَقْتَارٌ (pl. of قُتْرٌ?) sides of horses 292<sup>12</sup>, of valleys 345<sup>11</sup>, metaph. 719<sup>11</sup>  
(— 740<sup>1</sup>)

قَتَلَ u. metaph. to cause a thing to cease 558<sup>8</sup>

مُقَاتِلٌ (?) 22<sup>17</sup>

مُقَاتِلٌ an opportunity of fighting 669<sup>7</sup>

قَتَمٌ قَتَمَةٌ see 45<sup>10</sup> (read الْقَتَمَةُ) 345<sup>13</sup>

- قَتَمَ *dark grey* (epith. of a dust-cloud) 388<sup>17</sup> (= 589<sup>10</sup>) 765<sup>1</sup>, pl. قَتَامَ applied to valleys 345<sup>11</sup>, to years of drought 347<sup>10</sup>
- قَتَامَ *dust* (in the air) 103<sup>6</sup> 755<sup>7</sup> 1009<sup>8</sup> 1018<sup>5</sup>
- أَقْتَمَ (= قَتَمَ) 45<sup>7</sup> 398<sup>3</sup> (= 1051<sup>10</sup>)
- قَحَحَ. قَحَحَ see 832 notes <sup>4</sup>
- قَحَفَ. جَمَجَمَ انْسانٌ بِالْبَيْتِ *a cracked skull* 420<sup>14</sup> (in the parallel passage 99<sup>8</sup>)
- فَكَمَ. أَفَكَمَ *to urge a beast towards an object* (with 2 acc.'s) 664<sup>15</sup>
- فَكَمَ *decrepit* (said of a man) 645<sup>4</sup>, of a horse 497<sup>14</sup>
- فَكَمَ (pl. of فُكَمَ) *attacks* 871<sup>6</sup>
- تَقَعَّمَ *adv. hastily, eagerly* 855<sup>7</sup>
- مَقَّحَمَ *urging on* (camels) 821<sup>8</sup> (= 818<sup>4</sup>)
- مَقَّحِمَ (pl. of مَقَّحَمَ) *young camels who change their teeth too often* 426<sup>1</sup>
- قَدَ. قَدَكُمَ *it is enough for you* 416<sup>2</sup>
- قَدَحَ. قَدَحَ a. *to draw water* 506<sup>1</sup>
- أَقْدَحَ (pl. of قَدَحَ) 686<sup>5</sup>
- مَقْدَحَ a *ladle*, hence a *portion, share* 511<sup>3</sup>, du. *ibid.*
- قَدَدَ. قَدَ a *leathern thong* (for binding captives) 74<sup>15</sup> 140<sup>3</sup> 228<sup>4</sup> 315<sup>6</sup> 473<sup>19</sup>  
(= 703<sup>11</sup>) 474<sup>8</sup> (= 703<sup>12</sup>) 481<sup>11</sup>, as a coll. 601<sup>13</sup> 1003<sup>15</sup>
- قَدَرَ. الْمَقَادِرُ (pl. of مَقْدَرَةٌ) *Destiny* 586<sup>11</sup>
- قَدَعَ. قَدَعَ *to be held back, restrained* (said of horses) 336<sup>4</sup> 858<sup>1</sup> 931<sup>4</sup>: *to be repulsed* 980<sup>11</sup>
- قَدَمَ. أَقْدَمَى — imperat. أَقْدِمَى (used as a subst.) a cry addressed to horses in battle 276<sup>11</sup>

ذُدُّ du. *the front udders of a she-camel* 613<sup>4</sup>, pl. قَوَادِم id. 332<sup>17</sup> 411<sup>16</sup>;

فَوَادِم *the front feathers of the wing* 400<sup>5</sup> (= 765<sup>4</sup>) 621<sup>15</sup>; see

also مَقَادِم

فَدَم (pl. of قَدَم) 597<sup>10</sup> (as var.)

فَدْوَم an *axe* 801<sup>12</sup> 1035<sup>13</sup>

قَدِيم coll. *tribal ancestors* 276<sup>1</sup> 404<sup>5</sup> (= 765<sup>8</sup>) 499<sup>1</sup> 643<sup>4</sup> 787<sup>6</sup> 872<sup>1</sup> 884<sup>5</sup>

888<sup>5</sup> (= 496<sup>11</sup>) 901<sup>3</sup> 1030<sup>8</sup>; used of time, قَدِيمًا in *her ancient*

*days* 748<sup>5</sup>

تَدَم (= مَوْعِنَة) 296<sup>6</sup>

مَقْدَم (pl. of مَقْدَم) *foreheads* 375<sup>1</sup> (var. الْقَوَادِم) 400<sup>9</sup>

قَدَمَس قَدَمِيس *peak, summit* 419<sup>12</sup>, metaph. *the noblest part of a tribe* 615<sup>12</sup>, pl.

قَدَامِيس *nobles* 148<sup>9</sup>

قَذَذ مَقَذ *the part behind the ear* 166<sup>14</sup>

قَذَف قَذَف i. *to fling*, i. e. *to give birth* (said of mares, with ب of the offspring) 89<sup>15</sup>; pass. *to be pelted with stones* (absol.) 554<sup>6</sup>

تَعَذَف to *drive from place to place* (with ب of the obj.) 829<sup>11</sup>; مَتَعَذَف *flushing headlong* (epith. of a horse) 304<sup>1</sup>

قَوَاف (pl. of قَوَافَة) i. e. *satires* 804<sup>2</sup> (var. قَوَاف)

تَذَوَّف *that which removes people to a distance* (said of a journey) 134<sup>10</sup>, see 829<sup>13</sup>

فَذَم فَذَم i. see 597<sup>9</sup> seq.

فَذَم having a *wide mouth* (epith. of a pit or well) 597<sup>5</sup>

قَذَى قَذَى vexation, annoyance 461<sup>10</sup>; for غَرَق قَذَى see s. v. غَرَق

فَرَأ فَرَأ a. *to recite* (with ب) 340<sup>1</sup>

فَعَرَأ *to read to oneself* (with acc.) 353<sup>16</sup> seq.

- قُرْآنُ a passage of the *Kur'ān* 220<sup>6</sup>
- قُرْبُ . قُرَابُ the sheath of a sword 312<sup>14</sup> — in 1035<sup>13</sup> we should probably read  
تَنْصَبُ
- قُرْبَانُ nearly full 209<sup>9</sup>
- قُرْبَانُ الصَّلِيبِ — قُرْبَانُ i. e. the *Eucharist* 510<sup>4</sup>, cf. 936<sup>9</sup>
- قَرْنَبِي a kind of beetle 792<sup>15</sup>
- أَقْرَابُ (pl. of قُرْبُ) the flanks of horses 288<sup>2</sup> 292<sup>13</sup> (as var.)
- تَقْرِيبُ gallop 497<sup>14</sup> 585<sup>17</sup> (= 1069<sup>11</sup>)
- مُقْرِبُ a galloping horse 923<sup>12</sup>
- مُقَارِبُ middling in quality 812<sup>7</sup> cf. 816<sup>15</sup>
- مُقَرَّبُ — مَقْرَبَةُ الشِّتَاءِ a mare kept near her owner's dwelling during the  
winter 97<sup>12</sup>
- مُقَرَّبُ epith. of a horse 735<sup>13</sup>, مَقْرَبَةُ 880<sup>16</sup>, pl. مَقْرَبَاتُ 748<sup>10</sup> 1032<sup>13</sup>
- قَرَبِسُ . قَرَبِسُ the front of a saddle 584<sup>11</sup>, pl. قَرَابِيسُ 15<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful)
- قَرَحُ . قَارِحُ full-grown (said of a horse) 327<sup>8</sup>, قَارِحُ الْيَابَنِ 643<sup>4</sup> (see *Tabari*  
Gloss. s. v.), pl. قَرَحٍ 336<sup>6</sup> 505<sup>11</sup> 511<sup>11</sup> (= 285<sup>15</sup>)
- قَرَحَةٌ preeminence, اَعْلَى الْقَرَحَةِ 367<sup>21</sup>
- قُرَاحِي a villager (opp. to بَدَوِي) 400<sup>7</sup>: unmixed 956 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- مَقْرَحَةٌ coll. camels with ulcerated lips 149<sup>5</sup>
- قَرْدُ . قَرْدُ to become quiet, motionless 753<sup>7</sup> 793<sup>14</sup>
- قَرْدُ an ape (as an emblem of lust) 396<sup>2</sup> seq., قَرْدُ الْحَرَّةِ 598<sup>9</sup>, pl.  
قُرُودُ 773<sup>13</sup>
- قَرْدُ coll. scraps of wool 1006<sup>5</sup>
- قُرْدُ (pl. of قُرْدُ) ticks 543<sup>3</sup>

قَرْدَان *id.* 744<sup>10</sup>

قَرِيد (dimin. of قَرْد) 967<sup>5</sup>

قَرْد the spine (of an ass) 792<sup>3</sup>: *hard, rocky ground* 802<sup>16</sup>

قَرْدُونَ see 792<sup>7</sup>

مُسْتَقِر one who seeks to quiet an animal 793<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful)

قَر. قَرَّ قَرَّ قَرَّ هُمْ *they settled down* 656<sup>3</sup> seq.

تَقَرَّ to leave undisturbed (with acc.) 640<sup>5</sup>, *لمْ تَقَرَّ أَنْسًا نَفْسَهُ* *Anas could not rest* 411<sup>5</sup>: *to be submissive* 157<sup>10</sup>, *to submit to a person* (with ل) ibid. 650<sup>16</sup>, *to a thing* (with ب) 99<sup>4</sup> (cf. 420<sup>14</sup>), with عَلَى 485<sup>4</sup> 596<sup>9</sup> 925<sup>1</sup>: *to show signs of pregnancy* 466<sup>8</sup> 573<sup>9</sup>, مَقَرَّ said of a female 203<sup>6</sup>

اسْتَقَرَّ — اسْتَقَرَّ قُرُوحَا *she rested* 54<sup>3</sup>, see also s. v. نَوَى

قَرَار resting-place 861<sup>7</sup>, *a place where water stagnates* 251<sup>2</sup> 333<sup>7</sup> 870<sup>16</sup> (= 157<sup>15</sup>)

قَرَارَة *id.* 162<sup>4</sup> 194<sup>18</sup> 489<sup>8</sup> 870<sup>16</sup>

قُرُور see above s. v. اسْتَقَرَّ

مَقَرَّة a small pitcher (?) 166<sup>7</sup> (as var.): *resting-place* 203<sup>37</sup>

مُسْتَقَرَّ — مُسْتَقَرَّ الْجَنِينِ i. e. *the belly* 1041<sup>5</sup>

قَرَزَل. قَرَزَل a certain mode of arranging the hair 407<sup>16</sup> cf. 588<sup>1</sup>: see also Index III s. v.

قَرَزَم. قَرَزَم see 55<sup>7</sup>

قَرَس. قَارِس cold 25<sup>17</sup>

قَرَسِيَّة big, strong, properly applied to a camel, hence to a hero 185<sup>5</sup>, or to a thing عَزَّ قَرَسِيَّة 980<sup>9</sup> cf. 604<sup>17</sup>, pl. قَرَسِيَّات heroes 769<sup>4</sup> (= 1047<sup>10</sup>)

قَرِس congealed (?) 209<sup>16</sup>



قَرَعَ i. *to recite poetry to oneself* 1045<sup>19</sup>

أَقْرَعَ *to display a quality towards a person (with 2 acc.'s)* 982<sup>11</sup>

قَرَضَ (pl. of قَرِطَسٌ) *applied to the books of monks* 537<sup>9</sup>

قَرَضَ coll. *acacia-berries* 354<sup>15</sup>

فَرَعَ a. *to announce oneself by mentioning one's ancestry (with ب)*

68<sup>17</sup> (= 300<sup>9</sup>), see دَقَّ: *to gnash the teeth (acc.)* 400<sup>17</sup>: pass.

فَلَنْفَرَعَنَّ عَصَاكُمَا i. c. *ye shall receive warning* 923<sup>1</sup>

قَرَعَ *to fight (absol.)* 688<sup>15</sup> 690<sup>13</sup>, *to fight against some one for the*

possession of something (with acc. and عَنْ) 704<sup>1</sup>, تَقَرَّعَنِي عَنْهُ

i. e. *we will have a life-and-death struggle for the possession*

*of him* 76<sup>9</sup>: maṣd. مُقَارَعَةٌ *applied to a game of chance* 193<sup>14</sup>, مُقَارَعٌ

*epith. of a falcon* 701<sup>5</sup>

أُقْرِعَ *to be assigned by lot* 659<sup>3</sup>

فَرَعٌ *bald* 681<sup>10</sup>

قَرَعَةٌ *a weapon for striking* 62<sup>6</sup>, pl. قَوَارِعُ 690<sup>5</sup>, *a public highway* 851<sup>16</sup>,

قَرَعَةُ الْقَرِيفِ id. 428<sup>14</sup>, قَرَعَةُ الْمَرْبِدِ *the upper part of the Mirbad* 727<sup>2</sup>

قَرِيعٌ *a stallion camel* 480<sup>5</sup> 511<sup>14</sup> 560<sup>13</sup> 596<sup>15</sup>, hence *a hero* 196<sup>10</sup>

أَقْرَعُ (= قَرَعٌ q. v.) 945<sup>11</sup> (= 943<sup>14</sup>) — see Index III s. v. أَقْرَعُ بْنُ حَابِسٍ

مُقَرَّعٌ *a young camel subjected to the treatment called تَقْرِيعٌ (which*

*consists in rolling the animal upon a soil impregnated with salt),*

*as a cure for pustules (قَرَعٌ)* 1021<sup>13</sup>

فَرِفَ *to be subjected to ill-treatment (with ب)* 944<sup>8</sup>

تَقَرَّفَ *to shed its crust (said of an ulcer)* 592<sup>13</sup>, see also مُتَقَرِّفٌ below

مُتَقَرِّفٌ see 554<sup>15</sup>

فَرِفَ *contact (in speaking of an infectious malady)* 124<sup>8</sup> 524<sup>16</sup> 554<sup>10</sup>

أُفِرْف *a half-caste* 575<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

إِفْرَف *the producing of a half-caste* 575<sup>7</sup>

مُفَرَف *played* 592<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

مُفَرَف *a half-caste, usually one who is base-born on the father's side* (applied both to men and to animals) 40<sup>9</sup> 575<sup>4</sup> 580<sup>11</sup> 792<sup>15</sup> 876<sup>4</sup> 938<sup>6</sup> 996<sup>13</sup>, pl. مُفَرَفُونَ 23<sup>4</sup>, fem. مُفَرَفَةٌ 846<sup>6</sup>, pl. مُفَرَفَاتٌ 1033<sup>1</sup>; also applied to things عَرَفَ مُفَرَفٌ *a strain of base blood* (in this case on the mother's side) 589<sup>15</sup>; *loathsome*, مُفَرَفَةُ اللَّبَازِمِ 441<sup>1</sup> cf. 444<sup>2</sup>

مُتَفَرَفٌ *scarred by ulcers* 572<sup>15</sup> (var. يَتَفَرَفُ): *suspected, surmised (?)* 598<sup>1</sup> (var. الْمُتَفَرَفُ and الْمُتَفَرِفُ)

قَرَفَر. قَرَفَر *low-lying ground* 300<sup>15</sup> (var. بَقْفَر 69<sup>3</sup>) 947<sup>13</sup> 1000<sup>11</sup>

قَرَفَر id. 752<sup>10</sup>

قَرَفَر properly *a large ship*, hence applied to a camel قَرَفَرُ الْبَرِيدِ 521<sup>13</sup>, pl. in قَرَافِيرُ الْغَلَاةِ 756<sup>6</sup>

قَرَفَف. قَرَفَف see 555<sup>7</sup>

قَرَفَف *a draught* (of wine or water) 555<sup>3</sup>: *a cold shiver* (produced by a fever) 592<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

قَرَم. قَرَم properly *a stallion camel*, hence *a hero* 871<sup>8</sup> 914<sup>3</sup>, pl. قَرَمٌ 111<sup>6</sup> | 700<sup>16</sup> 709<sup>6</sup> 759<sup>3</sup> 764<sup>5</sup> 769<sup>7</sup> 872<sup>4</sup> 959<sup>1</sup>

قَرَام *a thin red veil* 702<sup>7</sup> 1006<sup>1</sup> 1015<sup>7</sup>

مَقَرَم see 204<sup>15</sup>

مَقَرَم (= قَرَم) 17<sup>1</sup> 700<sup>16</sup>, مَقَرَمَةٌ as coll. 1017<sup>1</sup>

قَرَمَد. قَرَمَد *to walk with short steps* 492<sup>9</sup>, partic. 293<sup>13</sup>

قَرَمَص. قَرَامِص (pl. of قَرَمِص) *holes dug in the ground* 512<sup>1</sup> seq.

قَرَمِص. قَرَمِص see 293<sup>14</sup>: مَقَرِمِص see 421<sup>4</sup>

- قَرْمَل. *قَرْمَلٌ* a kind of shrub 225<sup>5</sup> 894<sup>3</sup>, nom. unit. *قَرْمَلَةٌ* 225<sup>6</sup> cf. 894<sup>6</sup>
- قَرْن. *قَرْنٌ* the conclusion of a period (?), *على قَرْنِ العَامِ* 587<sup>7</sup>, cf. *على رَأْسِ* Ibn Hishām 381<sup>5</sup> 415<sup>13</sup>
- قَرْنٌ* a camel which is tied to another 32<sup>15</sup>: a cord by which camels are tied together 901<sup>2</sup>, pl. *أَقْرَانٌ* *ibid.*, metaph. 60<sup>11</sup> (as var.) 1083<sup>4</sup>: see also 6<sup>15</sup>
- قَرَانٌ* coll. things similar in size, shape etc. 947<sup>3</sup>, see Lisān XVII 218<sup>15</sup>
- قَرِينٌ* associate, applied to a woman 848<sup>7</sup>: for *القَرِينُ* see Index III s. v. *عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَكِيمٍ*
- قَرِينَةٌ* *id.* applied to a man 297<sup>1</sup>, as coll. 296<sup>13</sup>
- قَرْنُوءٌ* a kind of shrub 490<sup>7</sup> (sic leg.)
- أَقْرَانٌ* (pl. of *قَرْنٌ*) explained as = *أَعْوَانٌ* 22<sup>17</sup> (text doubtful)
- قَرْنَب. *قَرْنَبِيٌّ* see under *قَرَبٌ*
- قَرْنَفَل. *قَرْنَفَلٌ* the clove-plant 707<sup>15</sup>
- قَرَو. *قَرَى* the back of a camel 8<sup>4</sup> 480<sup>5</sup>: the blade of a sword 62<sup>15</sup>
- قَرَارٌ* (pl. of *قَرَرٌ*) following, i. e. confirming a statement (with *ب*) 335<sup>4</sup>
- قَرَوَاءٌ* long-backed (epith. of a mare) 585<sup>17</sup>
- قَرَى. *قَرَى* I. to afford protection to some one (acc.) 910<sup>15</sup>, said of the tomb of Ghalib ibn Saṣṣa'a
- قَرَى* the secretion of the musk-rat 132<sup>6</sup>: water collected in a cistern 915<sup>15</sup>: entertainment, metaph. slaughter in battle 564<sup>11</sup> seq.
- أَقْرَبَةٌ* (pl. of *قَرَى*) water-courses 482<sup>3</sup>
- مَقَرَّى* (pl. of *مَقَرَّى*) bowls for serving guests with food 1033<sup>6</sup>
- قَرَبَر. *قَرَبَرٌ* (= *ذَكَرٌ*) 440<sup>10</sup> (var. *النُّسْبَرِيُّ*)

- قَزَع. قَزَعٌ coll. *small clouds* 355<sup>1</sup>  
 مَقَزَعٌ *having small feathers* (said of an arrow) 933<sup>6</sup> (= 386 notes<sup>14</sup>)
- قَزَم. قَزَمٌ *rubbish, hence the worst part of a flock* 34<sup>13</sup>
- قَسَبَر. قُسْبَارٌ (= ذَكَرٌ) 876<sup>1</sup> 878<sup>3</sup> (as var.)  
 قُسْبَرِي see قُسْبَرِي
- قَسَح. قَسُوحٌ *hard* 1001 notes<sup>5</sup>
- قَسَر. قَسِيرٌ *epith. of a lion* 997<sup>2</sup>, hence *a hero* 791<sup>6</sup>, pl. قَسَاوِرُ *ibid.*  
 قَسِيرِي *id.* 572<sup>3</sup>
- قَسَس. قَسُّ الْقُسُوسِ *a Christian priest, قَسٌّ لِلْخَيْرَةِ* 956<sup>16</sup>, 1041<sup>6</sup>
- قَسَط. قَسَطٌ i. *to requite justly* (with عَلَى of the pers.) 69<sup>11</sup> 884<sup>10</sup> cf. 897 notes<sup>5</sup>  
 قَسْطِيَّةٌ *a piece of wood used for straightening lances* 506<sup>3</sup>, see notes<sup>5</sup>
- قَسَطَل. قَسْطَلٌ *dust in the air* 189<sup>15</sup> 336<sup>3</sup>
- قَسَم. تَقَسَّمَ *to have one's property divided, i. e. to be plundered* 198<sup>4</sup> (read يَتَقَسَّمُوا as in 1058<sup>13</sup>, and see *Ḥamāsa* 187<sup>26</sup>)  
 اِفْتَسَمَ *to plunder* (with acc. of the pers.) 1063<sup>16</sup>  
 اِسْتَقَسَّمَ *to divine with arrows* 389 notes<sup>6</sup>  
 قِسَمٌ (pl. of قِسْمَةٌ) *arrows used for divination* 389 notes<sup>5</sup>  
 قَسَمَاتٌ or قَسَمَاتٌ *the upper parts of the cheek* 1030<sup>3</sup>  
 قَسَامَةٌ see 21<sup>3</sup> seq.
- قَسِيمٌ *subst. a portion, share* 122<sup>3</sup>; *adj. beautiful* 21<sup>7</sup>
- مَقَسَمٌ *oath* 21<sup>2</sup>
- قَسُور. قُسُورِي see under قَسَر
- قَشَر. قَشَارٌ (= ذَكَرٌ مَقْشُورٌ) 878<sup>7</sup>

- فَشَش . فُشُوش see 112<sup>1</sup>
- فَشَع . نَفَشَع to be dissipated, reduced to nothing 491<sup>7</sup>
- فَشَعَم . فَشَعَم (pl. of فَشَعَم) huge (epith. of hyaenas) 378<sup>8</sup>, of vultures 389<sup>9</sup>
- فَضَب . فَضَب i. to blame, reprimand, masd. إِيَّاهُ 722<sup>4</sup>
- فَضَب coll. large bones 71<sup>6</sup> 877<sup>8</sup>: bodies 530<sup>4</sup> 986<sup>1</sup> (?)
- فَضَبَة a measuring-rod 86<sup>17</sup>, فَضَبَاتُ السَّبَقِ rods which mark the goal (in a race) 489<sup>8</sup>
- فَضَيْب (pl. of فَضَيْبَة) locks of hair 814 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- مَضَبَة a reed-bed, metaph. host, multitude (?) 445<sup>9</sup> — see foot-note
- فَضَد . فَضَد i. to act with moderation 593<sup>2</sup>, to treat justly (with ب) 887<sup>12</sup>
- فَضَد to slay outright 905<sup>13</sup> 1015<sup>15</sup>, مَضَد 793<sup>11</sup>
- فَضَدَة a fragment of a weapon 667<sup>14</sup>, pl. فَضَد 96<sup>7</sup>
- مَضَد well-shaped (epith. of a lance) 101<sup>16</sup>
- مُقْتَض moderate, reasonable 91<sup>4</sup>
- فَضَر . فَضَر u. to renounce an attempt (absol.) 903<sup>2</sup> (as var.): to hold back a horse (with مِنْ) 667<sup>5</sup>: to reserve, employ exclusively for a particular purpose, فَضَرْتُ عَلَيْهِ الْحَالِبِينَ i. e. I have employed two men to milk for him alone 673<sup>17</sup> (Aghani X 45<sup>15</sup> explains تَحْتَبِينَ by الرَّاغِبِينَ)
- فَضَر to abandon a practice (with عَنْ) 1015<sup>9</sup>
- تَضَمَّر — تَقَامَرَتِ الْجِبَالُ لَهُ in comparison with which the mountains appeared small 467<sup>18</sup>
- سَتَعَبَر to consider that a thing is too short, too scanty (with acc.) 486<sup>11</sup> seq.
- فَضَر adv. in the evening 618<sup>2</sup>

قَصْرَةٌ see 557: قَصْرَاتٌ necks of camels 293<sup>6</sup>, of other animals 467<sup>1</sup>

قَصِيرٌ — انْطَرَفَ قَصِيرٌ with down-cast eyes 827<sup>14</sup>: قَصِيرَاتٌ applied to arrows,  
see 795<sup>3</sup>

قَصَارٌ a fuller 341<sup>1</sup>

تَقْصَارٌ necklace 878<sup>15</sup>, see also 445<sup>3</sup>

قَصَصَ. اَقْصَ to receive impregnation (said of a mare) 83<sup>14</sup>: to allow retaliation  
for an injury (acc.) 1025<sup>9</sup>: pass. to be in danger of a thing  
(acc.) 116<sup>2</sup>

قَصِيصٌ a kind of tree 162<sup>11</sup>

مَقْصَصٌ one whose forelock has been cut off, i. e. a protected foreigner 342<sup>8</sup>

قَصَعَ. قَصَعَ to enter its hole (said of the jerboa) 288<sup>6</sup>

تَقْصَعُ id. 960<sup>11</sup> (see the gloss), with ب 1021<sup>15</sup>

فُصَاعٌ (?) 557<sup>7</sup>

قَصَاعٌ a jerboa's hole 263<sup>2</sup> 711<sup>10</sup> 871<sup>16</sup> 960<sup>11</sup>, see also 288<sup>7</sup> seq.

مَتَقْصَعٌ place of entry (into a hole) 1021<sup>15</sup>

قَصَفَ. تَقْصَفَ to be broken (said of lances) 569<sup>10</sup>, of masonry 598<sup>10</sup>, الْخِرْوَعُ  
الْمَتَقْصَفُ 596<sup>11</sup>

قَصَفٌ feebleness 354<sup>13</sup>

قَصِفٌ easily broken 859<sup>9</sup>

قَصَلَ. قَاصِلٌ sharp 370<sup>15</sup>

مَقْصَلٌ id. 185<sup>13</sup> 231<sup>10</sup>

قَصَمَ. قَصِمَ الْقَطِيعُ i. to split (trans.) 91<sup>6</sup> 906<sup>3</sup>, قَصِمَتِ الْبَلْبُورُ a blow that breaks the  
back 925<sup>10</sup>, partic. pass. 932<sup>4</sup>

قَصِيْمَةٌ a tract of sand covered with shrubs 47<sup>10</sup>, 677<sup>11</sup>, du. 863<sup>8</sup>



- قَيْصُومٌ a kind of plant 354<sup>18</sup>
- قَصِي. قُصُوعِي ثَلَاثٌ — قُصُوعِي at a distance of 3 days' march 960<sup>7</sup>
- مَقْصِي distant 142<sup>5</sup>
- قَضَب. قَضَبٌ a kind of clover 354<sup>19</sup>
- قَضَبٌ (pl. of قَضِيبٌ) slender swords 663<sup>2</sup> seq.
- قَضِيبٌ a she-camel that has not been broken in 327<sup>17</sup> (var. الْقَضِيبُ 146<sup>8</sup>)
- مُقَضَّبٌ sharp 69<sup>9</sup>
- مُقَضَّبٌ cut into strips (said of leather) 946<sup>3</sup>
- قَضَض. انْقَضَ to swoop down 398<sup>3</sup> (= 1051<sup>10</sup>) 677<sup>5</sup>
- قَضَى. قَضَى 1. to finish (absol.) 647<sup>2</sup>: to pay a debt (with acc. of the creditor) 633<sup>7</sup> (read نَقَضِيكَ, and cf. Ḥamāsa 200<sup>4</sup>)
- تَقاضَى to exact a payment from some one (with 2 acc.'s) 1001<sup>2</sup>, metaph. 750<sup>5</sup>
- قَضَى. قَضَى it is enough for me 413<sup>12</sup> (sic leg.), cf. Lisān IX 257<sup>16</sup>, XVII 223<sup>20</sup>, Ibn Hishām 715<sup>5</sup>
- قَضَرَ. قَضَرَ to throw a man to the ground 317<sup>4</sup>, see 1003<sup>10</sup> seq.
- تَقَضَّرَ to fall to the ground 736<sup>9</sup> 1003<sup>5</sup>
- قَضَرٌ a string of camels 248<sup>5</sup>
- قَضْرَانٌ resin, used for smearing camels 902<sup>6</sup>
- قَضَط. قَضَطَ u. to cut 384<sup>14</sup> 418<sup>9</sup> (= 1081<sup>2</sup>)
- قَضَاطٌ (pl. of قَطُوطٌ Lisān IX 259<sup>4</sup>) small bands of horsemen 654<sup>1</sup>
- قَضَعَ. قَضَعَ a. to cross the sea 751<sup>7</sup>: to sever one's connection with a person (acc.) 986<sup>3</sup>
- قَضَعَ metaph. to weary 788<sup>13</sup> 802<sup>2</sup>, مَقْضَعَةُ الْقُلُوبِ exhausting her pursuers (said of a hare) 57<sup>10</sup>

قَتَعَ to sever one's connection with a person 1015<sup>5</sup>

قَطَعَ (= قَطَعَ لِرَحْمِهِ) 836<sup>6</sup>

مَقَطَعِ التُّرَابِ — مَقَطَع from the ends of the earth 681<sup>7</sup>

مَقَشَات garments made of several pieces 984<sup>13</sup>, see Ṭabari Gloss.

مَقْتَع impotent, decrepit 826<sup>13</sup>

مُنْقَع one who is hindered from advancing 109<sup>11</sup>

قَطَف. قَطَف (pl. of قَطُوف) marching with a steady gait (said of horses) 663<sup>17</sup>

قَتَم. قَتَم see 185<sup>9</sup>

قَتَم furious (primarily of a stallion camel) 185<sup>9</sup> 323<sup>9</sup>

قَتْن. قَتْن the lower part of the back 799<sup>5</sup>

قَتْن cotton 561<sup>13</sup>

قَتْنِ coll. those who attach themselves to a tribe 813<sup>11</sup>

قَتَو. قَتَا i. e. short (said of a day) 631<sup>6</sup> — قَتَا

قَعَب. قَعَب to have a round shape 929<sup>13</sup>

قَعَبِل. قَعَابِل see 162<sup>12</sup> seq.

قَعَد. قَعَد u. to render helpless (with ب of the person) 230<sup>10</sup> 903<sup>13</sup>

أَعَدَّتْ كُلُّ قَوْمٍ — أَعَد it caused general amazement 349<sup>13</sup>

أَتَعَد to use a camel for riding (with acc.) 306<sup>10</sup>

قَعْد a woman who has ceased to bear children 813<sup>7</sup>; pl. قَوَاعِد see 270<sup>10</sup>

قَعْد — قَعْدَكَ see 168<sup>5</sup>

قَعْدَة a camel used for riding 330 notes<sup>9</sup> (and so also in the next line), pl. قَعْدَات 461<sup>12</sup>

قَعَوْد a camel ridden by one who is tending cattle 170<sup>3</sup> seq. 231<sup>1</sup> 864<sup>7</sup>

976<sup>3</sup>, metaph. قَعَوْدُ الْقَوَائِي a victim of satires 826<sup>8</sup>

تَعِيدُ as an adjuration 72<sup>s</sup> 12, تَعِيدُكَ 168<sup>7</sup>, تَعِيدُكُمَا اللَّهُ 168<sup>4</sup>,  
تَعِيدُ أَبْيَا 82<sup>4</sup>: pl. تَعَائِدُ see 170<sup>5</sup>

تَعِيدَةُ the mistress of a household 875<sup>12</sup>: for 330 notes <sup>10</sup>, see above s. v.

تَعَدُّ

تَعَدُّ or تَعَدُّ ignoble 792<sup>15</sup> 802<sup>10</sup> (cf. also 960<sup>9</sup>) — for the contrary  
meaning, see 793<sup>3</sup>

أَتَعَدُّ low-lying (said of a place) 489<sup>10</sup>: see also 793<sup>4</sup>

مَقْعَدُ a cripple 682<sup>6</sup> 797<sup>11</sup>, مَقْعَدُ الْأَحْسَابِ (var. مَقْعَدُ الْأَنْسَابِ) of mean  
repute 109<sup>11</sup>

تَعْرِ deep 37<sup>5</sup>

تَعِير id. 915<sup>9</sup>

تَعَس to be bent in (said of the back) 439<sup>5</sup>

تَقَاعَس to bend the back in 61<sup>2</sup> 892<sup>9</sup>: to turn back (intrans.) 167<sup>8</sup>, to  
desist from a thing (with عَنِ) 151<sup>11</sup>, to stand aloof (with عَنِ)  
340<sup>6</sup>, absol. 360<sup>19</sup>: to lag behind 439<sup>7</sup> cf. 294<sup>11</sup>, to absent oneself  
from battle partic. 28<sup>4</sup> cf. 263<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

أَتَعَسَس to be strong, to last long 204<sup>5</sup> seq.

تَعَس (pl. of أَعَس) bending the back in 15<sup>15</sup> 1001<sup>3</sup>

تَعَسَاء id. (epith. of a she-ass) 604<sup>13</sup> 792<sup>9</sup> 813<sup>14</sup> 842<sup>3</sup> 874<sup>6</sup> 1014<sup>7</sup>: inac-  
cessible 571<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

تَعَس to strike dead 72<sup>14</sup> 393<sup>2</sup>

تَعَض see 755<sup>5</sup>

تَقَع to clash (with ب) 67<sup>15</sup>

تَقَقَع to make a rattling sound 662<sup>14</sup> 835<sup>1</sup> 973<sup>7</sup>

تَقَاعِع (pl. of تَقَعَّة) rattling sounds 705<sup>1</sup> 1011<sup>11</sup>, objects that rattle 691<sup>4</sup>

- تَعَو. أَفْعَى to squat (properly of a dog) 699<sup>16</sup> 914<sup>12</sup>, partic. 773<sup>4</sup>
- تَعَو a kind of water-wheel 856<sup>10</sup>
- قَفَذ. قَفَذَ see under قَنَذَ
- قَفَر. قَفَرَ u. to follow tracks (acc.) 801<sup>2</sup>
- قَفَرَ to become desolate (said of a place) 1086<sup>16</sup>: to eat food without seasoning 199 notes <sup>6</sup> — see Additions and Corrections, and Lisān VI 423<sup>5</sup>
- قَفُور (= كُفُور) camphor 937<sup>15</sup> (= 440<sup>4</sup>)
- قَفَر. قَفَرَ i. to rise (said of the scale of a balance) 497<sup>5</sup>
- قَفَف. قَفَفَ high ground 798<sup>3</sup> 821<sup>16</sup>
- قَفَقَف. قَفَقَفَ a cold shiver (produced by a fever) 592<sup>4</sup>
- قَفَلَ. قَفَلَ one who is journeying homewards 221<sup>7</sup>
- قَفَلَ fastened with a bolt 146<sup>16</sup> (= 328<sup>13</sup>), pl. fem. 982<sup>9</sup> (see 990 notes <sup>4</sup>)
- قَفُو. قَفَا — قَفَا 778<sup>5</sup>, perhaps equivalent to قَبَوَكَ الْقَفَا (see s. r. حَبَكَ)
- قَفِيذَ choice morsels of food 924<sup>1</sup>
- قَقَب. قَقَبَ a wooden saddle (?) 147<sup>19</sup>
- قَقَر. قَقَرَا a goblet 405<sup>2</sup> (var. قَقَرَا)
- قَلَب. قَلَبَ (sing.) crafty 59<sup>6</sup> seq.
- مُنْقَلَبَ a moment of confusion 1007<sup>10</sup>
- قَلَت. قَلَتَ (pl. of قَلَّتَ) the hollows of the eyes 346<sup>16</sup>
- قَلَد. قَلَدَ said of a horse that wins a race 505<sup>16</sup>: مَقْلَدَةُ الْاَوْتَارِ coll. dogs with cords round their necks 30<sup>4</sup>
- مَقْلَدَ neck 248<sup>4</sup> 671<sup>10</sup>
- قَلَس. قَلَسَ i. to spit forth (with acc.) metaph. 947<sup>3</sup>

قَلَصَ. قَلَصَ to start afresh on a journey 634<sup>7</sup>; to wear a garment that is too short (with ب) 638<sup>8</sup>, hence مَقْلَصٌ tall (said of a horse) 102<sup>10</sup> 310<sup>5</sup> 1019<sup>7</sup>, pl. fem. 784<sup>6</sup> (but see foot-note)

قِلَاصٌ (diptote) name of a constellation 520<sup>10</sup>

قَلَعَ. أَقْلَعَ to go away 15<sup>1</sup>; to leave a thing in this or that state (with عَن of the thing) 826<sup>12</sup>; to cease (said of rain) 965<sup>5</sup>

قُلْعٌ a man who has not a firm seat on a horse 582<sup>16</sup>

قَلَعَفَ. أَقْلَعَفَ to be shrivelled up, hence to be terror-stricken 115<sup>18</sup>

قَلَفَ. قَلَفَ i. to remove a burden etc. 568<sup>17</sup>

أَنْقَلَفَ to be swollen(?) 361<sup>4</sup>

قُلْفٌ (pl. of قُلْفَةٌ) 643<sup>8</sup>

قَلَقَ. قَلَقَ to be loose, unsteady 846<sup>6</sup> 1010<sup>17</sup>, maṣd. قَلَقَ restlessness 662<sup>4</sup>

قَلَقَ — قَلَقَ الْحِزَامَ with loose girth i. e. lean (said of a horse) 1019<sup>7</sup>

أَقْلَقَ more restless 662<sup>3</sup>

قَلَقَلْ. قَلَقَلْ a kind of plant 354<sup>19</sup>

قَلَقَلٌ rapid motion 134<sup>5</sup>

قَلَلَ. أَقَلَّ to carry (with acc.) 1044<sup>15</sup>

أَسْتَقَلَّ to rise (said of stars) 522<sup>1</sup> 561<sup>12</sup>; to depart(?) 338<sup>13</sup>

قَلَّةٌ hill-top 305<sup>5</sup> 581<sup>8</sup>, pl. قَلَالٌ 637<sup>2</sup>

قَلَمَ. قَلَامٌ a kind of salt plant 39<sup>18</sup>

قَلَى. أَقْلَوَى to jump 753<sup>7</sup>

تَقَالٌ mutual dislike 295<sup>9</sup>

مَقَالٌ (pl. of مَقْلَى) frying-pans 322<sup>4</sup> (for another interpretation, see notes<sup>8</sup>)

- قَمَح. قَمَح (pl. of قَمَح) *canals which refuse to drink* 69<sup>7</sup>
- قَمَر. قَمَر i. or u. *to overcome in a game etc.* 91<sup>2</sup> 193<sup>13</sup>
- تَقَمَّر 193<sup>12</sup>
- قَمَر (pl. of أَقْمَر) *light grey* 370<sup>5</sup>
- قَمَرُون i. e. *Sun and Moon* 700<sup>13</sup>
- قَمَر said to have been first prohibited by al-Aḵra<sup>c</sup> ibn Ḥābis 700<sup>10</sup>
- قَمَس. قَمَس i. or u. *to drown* (trans.) 91<sup>13</sup>
- قَمَش. قَمَش *to help* (?), with ج of the person 606<sup>3</sup>
- قَمَص. قَمَص u. *to jump* (said of a horse) 362<sup>1</sup>
- قَمِيص a coat of mail 336<sup>12</sup> 356<sup>12</sup>
- قَمَط. قَمَط i. or u. *to bind a captive* 536<sup>2</sup> (= 679<sup>2</sup>)
- قَمِيط complete (said of a period of time) 74<sup>15</sup>
- قَمَعَ. قَمَعَ a. *to overcome* (with acc.) 72<sup>12</sup>
- قَمَقَم. قَمَقَم ocean 17<sup>7</sup> 263<sup>13</sup>, pl. قَمَاقِم 752<sup>1</sup> 764<sup>6</sup>
- قَمَقَم see 348<sup>3</sup> (form doubtful)
- قَمَقَم adj. *vast* 375<sup>13</sup> 378<sup>14</sup>, hence *noble, distinguished* 348<sup>2</sup> 615<sup>12</sup> 758<sup>8</sup>
- قَمَل. قَمَل *to pick off the lice from one's person* 199<sup>5</sup>
- قَمَل coll. *small grasshoppers* 183<sup>6</sup>
- قَمَلِي a contemptible person 606<sup>17</sup> (= 684<sup>3</sup>)
- قَمَم. قَمَم coll. *sweepings, rubbish* 1006<sup>6</sup>
- قَمَم see 180<sup>12</sup> 1006<sup>7</sup>
- قَمَم a *sweeper* (as a term of abuse) 180<sup>10</sup>
- قَمَم. قَمَم deep red, القَصَاب 1031<sup>10</sup>



- فُنْب. فُنْبُ (= غِلْفُ الدَّكْرِ) 242<sup>6</sup> seq.
- فُنْبِر. فُنْبِيرٌ see under فِر
- فُنْبِص. فُنْبِصَاتٌ women who are short of stature 550<sup>15</sup>
- فُنْبِل. فُنْبِلَةٌ a troop of horsemen 619<sup>2</sup>, pl. قَبَابِلُ 648<sup>19</sup> 652<sup>12</sup> 972<sup>10</sup> 1083<sup>9</sup>
- فُنْدِل. قُنْدِيلٌ (pl. of قُنْدِيلٌ) 956<sup>16</sup>
- فُنْدِئ. قُنْدِئٌ (pl. of قُنْدِئَةٌ?) tufts of hair(?) 249<sup>5</sup>, var. قَنَارِعَ
- فُنِر. قُنِيرٌ see under قُنِير
- قُنِرْع. قُنِرْعٌ see قُنِرْع
- قُنْط. قُنْطٌ to drive to despair 534<sup>11</sup> (text doubtful)
- قُنْطِر. قُنْطِرٌ (pl. of قُنْطَرَةٌ) large buildings 347<sup>4</sup>
- قُنِع. قُنِعٌ to cover (with 2 acc.'s) 415<sup>9</sup>, قَنَعَهُ بِالسَّوْطِ he struck him with his whip 197<sup>7</sup>: قُنِعَ مَقْنَعٌ covered with armour 833<sup>14</sup> 931<sup>5</sup> 973<sup>1</sup>
- قُنَعِ. قُنَعٌ to wear a woman's veil (قُنَاعٌ) 822<sup>10</sup> 974<sup>2</sup>
- قُنِع. قُنِعٌ low-lying ground 481<sup>1</sup> (as var.)
- قُنْع. قُنْعٌ a source of satisfaction 822<sup>3</sup> 829<sup>2</sup> 897<sup>11</sup>, الْقُنْعَاءُ الْمَقْنَعُ 970<sup>16</sup> (var. قُنْعُ)
- قُنْع. قُنْعٌ having teeth which are turned inward 973<sup>15</sup>, see Lisān X 176<sup>8</sup> seq.
- قُنْعِس. قُنْعِسٌ strong, بِنَا قُنْعَسًا i. e. in bearing them 741<sup>19</sup>, pl. قُنَاعِسُ 27<sup>11</sup>
- قُنِف. قُنِفٌ (= كَمَرٌ) 838<sup>15</sup>
- قُنْذ. قُنْذٌ the part behind the ear (in a camel) 687<sup>3</sup>: a sand-hill 826<sup>4</sup>, pl. قُنَاذُ ibid.
- قُنِي. قُنِيٌ one who is of servile birth 63<sup>16</sup>, as coll. 31<sup>8</sup> 46<sup>10</sup> 64<sup>1</sup> 427<sup>10</sup> (= 767<sup>9</sup>), pl. أَقْنَتٌ 4<sup>4</sup>
- قُنْذ. قُنْذٌ hill-top 305<sup>6</sup> (as var.) 659<sup>14</sup>

قنوّ. قَنُونٌ (pl. of قَنَوٌ) *clusters of dates* 869<sup>9</sup>

أَقْنَى *hook-beaked* (epith. of a falcon) 499<sup>15</sup>, or أَقْنَا 677<sup>5</sup>

قنور. قَنَرٌ *surly, churlish* 951<sup>14</sup>

قنّى. قَنِيّ (pl. of قَنَاءٌ) *lances* 470<sup>14</sup> [Freytag wrongly has قَنِيّ]

قنب. قَنَبٌ (pl. of أَقْنَبٌ) *greyish* 618<sup>14</sup> (Ṭabarrī and Boucher loc. cit. have صَنَبٌ)

قود. قَدَّ u. *to lead* (with ب) 547<sup>11</sup> 682<sup>6</sup> 1064<sup>11</sup>, maṣd. قِيَادٌ = بِقِيَادِهَا (إِذَا قَدْنَا الْخَيْلَ) 291<sup>14</sup>

أَقَدَّ *to execute vengeance on some one for some one else* (with acc. of the former pers. and ب of the latter) 367<sup>2</sup> 927<sup>5</sup>, with acc. only 695<sup>5</sup> 920<sup>13</sup>

تَقَاوَدَ *to guide one another, i. e. to grope about* 900<sup>16</sup>

أَفْتَدَا *to execute vengeance on some one* (with مِنْ) 533<sup>9</sup>

قَوْدٌ (= جَيْشٌ) 936 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

قَوَادٍ — قَوَادُ الْمَقَانِبِ see Index III s. v. الْمُنْبَالُ بْنُ عَصَمَةَ

أَفَوْدٌ *easy to guide, obedient* 479<sup>7</sup>; *long-necked* 674<sup>17</sup>, pl. فُؤْدٌ 26<sup>3</sup>

تَقَوَادٌ *the guiding of camels* 806<sup>14</sup>

أَعْطَى مَقَادَةً — مَعْدَدَةٌ he *allowed himself to be guided* 166<sup>6</sup>,  
id. (with acc. of the guide) 355<sup>13</sup>, تَمَدَّ مَقَادَةَ اللَّجَبِ اللَّيَامِ i. e.  
*we send forth armies* 1019<sup>16</sup>

قور. قَرَّ u. *to cut out, excise* 542<sup>16</sup>

قَرَّةٌ *a low hill covered with stones* 490<sup>13</sup>, pl. قُورٌ 146<sup>9</sup> 516<sup>3</sup>, or قَرَاتٌ 985<sup>6</sup>

قَوْرَةٌ — كَقَوْرَةٍ دَائِرٍ (?) 661<sup>4</sup>

أَشْعَرُونَ *misfortunes* 65<sup>9</sup>, see Lisān VI 437<sup>21</sup> seq. VII 257<sup>4</sup>

- قوس. قَوْسٌ intrans. *to be bent double* 164<sup>2</sup> cf. 692<sup>5</sup>
- حاجب بن زُرارة بن عدس — قَوْسٌ see Index III s. v.
- قوت. قَوْتٌ *to be taken down* (said of a tent) 76<sup>2</sup>
- تَقَوَّتْ *to descend* (said of birds) 530 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- قوف. تَقَوَّفَ *to pursue* (absol.) 577<sup>10</sup>
- قول. قَوْلٌ *the right opinion* 1050<sup>1</sup> (syn. الرَّأْيُ, see Ibn Hishām 439<sup>13</sup>)
- قَوْلٌ talk i. e. mockery 87<sup>16</sup>
- أَقْوَالٌ (pl. of قَيْلٌ) *Yemenite kings* 277<sup>13</sup> (var. الْأَقْيَالُ)
- مَقُولٌ (= قَوْلٌ) 201<sup>3</sup>: pl. مَقَاوِلُ *princes* 277<sup>13</sup> 451<sup>11</sup> 600<sup>4</sup>
- قوم. قَوْمٌ (pl. of قَوْمٌ) *sword-hilts* 615<sup>19</sup>
- قَوْمِيَّةٌ strength 282<sup>12</sup>
- مَقَامٌ i. e. إِبْرِيمَ at Mecca 1014<sup>6</sup>
- قوى. مَقْوٌ *to travel through the desert* 1085<sup>11</sup>: مَقْوٌ *one whose camels are strong* 32<sup>10</sup>
- قَوٌّ waste, deserted 42<sup>7</sup>
- قِي id. 42<sup>8</sup>
- قَوٌّ cord 175<sup>1</sup>, pl. قَوَى applied to *the strands* of a single cord 177<sup>13</sup>
- 565<sup>10</sup>, 693<sup>3</sup> (see مَنَّتَقَصٌ)
- قيد. قَيْدٌ du. *a pair of chains* for a single captive 983<sup>6</sup>
- قيس. قَيْسٌ I. *to probe a wound* 109<sup>5</sup>, *to measure by comparison* 683<sup>9</sup>, with acc. and ب 262<sup>4</sup>
- قَيْسٌ *to rival, compete* 111<sup>11</sup>, with 2 acc.'s قَيْسَانَا الْمَجْدُ 140<sup>14</sup> (see 111<sup>12</sup> seq.)
- قبط. قَطٌ I. *to spend the summer in a place* (acc.) 76<sup>15</sup>

- فيق . قَبَاق (pl. of قَبَاق) *tracts of hard soil* 175<sup>5</sup>
- فيل . مَقِيل — مَقِيلُ الْيَاسَمِ *the base of the skull* 645<sup>1</sup> (cf. مَسْكِنُ الْيَاسَمِ 155<sup>15</sup>)
- فين . قَيْن du. *the thinnest part of the leg* 492<sup>5</sup>, see 63 notes<sup>1</sup>: *an artisan*, especially *a blacksmith* 25<sup>15</sup>, as a term of abuse 590<sup>3</sup> 651<sup>11</sup> 682<sup>5</sup> 683<sup>7</sup> 688<sup>1</sup> 690<sup>11</sup> 702<sup>3</sup> 707<sup>5</sup> 765<sup>5</sup> 766<sup>4</sup> seq. 776<sup>17</sup> seq. 811<sup>15</sup> seq. 818<sup>5</sup> 828<sup>14</sup> 829<sup>6</sup> 832<sup>11</sup> seq. 851<sup>12</sup>, du. 590<sup>14</sup> 688<sup>1</sup> 765<sup>15</sup> 828<sup>1</sup>, pl. أَفْيَان 543<sup>13</sup> 682<sup>8</sup> 683<sup>2</sup> 691<sup>14</sup> 827<sup>1</sup> 829<sup>4</sup> 852<sup>15</sup> 857<sup>12</sup> seq., or أَفْيَان 543<sup>13</sup> 545<sup>4</sup> 592<sup>6</sup> 596<sup>2</sup> 652<sup>6</sup> 900<sup>14</sup>: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. al-Farazdaq 538<sup>6</sup> 650<sup>5</sup> 651<sup>10</sup> 765<sup>14</sup> 767<sup>16</sup> 818<sup>15</sup> 908<sup>4</sup> 993<sup>3</sup> 1000<sup>15</sup> 1001<sup>4</sup> 1043<sup>13</sup>, similarly بَنْتُ: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ 226<sup>6</sup> (= 684<sup>15</sup>) 802<sup>13</sup> 859<sup>4</sup> 860<sup>11</sup> 865<sup>14</sup> 938<sup>11</sup>: ابْنُ الْقَيْنِ i. e. Jithin 800<sup>14</sup>: بَنُو الْقَيْنِ i. e. the family of al-Farazdaq 687<sup>15</sup> 708<sup>14</sup> 757<sup>5</sup>

قَبَسُ بْنُ الْمُنْذِرِ بْنِ مَاءِ أَنْسَاءِ — قَبَسَةُ الْعَرِافِ — قَبَسَةُ

قَبَسَةُ *the trade of a blacksmith* 976<sup>5</sup>

## ك

- ك . كَوَائِبُ (pl. of كَوَيْبٌ) *sad* (said of faces) 920<sup>15</sup>
- كد . كَوْدٌ *a steep incline* 24<sup>12</sup>
- كداء see 24<sup>13</sup>
- كب . أَكَبْتُ *to bow down* (intrans.) 20<sup>10</sup> seq.
- كبنة see 835<sup>6</sup>
- كبابٌ *a great number of camels etc.* 457<sup>9</sup> (= 1077<sup>10</sup>)
- كبح . كَبَحَ a. *to push away* 775<sup>13</sup>
- كد . كَبْدٌ *large in the middle of the body* (epith. of a maro) 586<sup>11</sup>
- كب . كَبْرٌ *ancestor*, كَبْرٌ عَنْ كَبْرٍ 330<sup>9</sup> 1086<sup>6</sup>

كَبِيرٌ قِتَالٌ (after a negative) *scarcely any one* 95<sup>5</sup>,  
*scarcely any fighting* 1020<sup>10</sup> [in this sense كَثِيرٌ is also used, see  
 Tabarī Gloss. s. v. أَحَدٌ and كَبِيرٌ]

كَبِيرٌ see Index III

كَبَسٌ (fem. of أَكْبَسٌ) *protuberant* 1052<sup>14</sup>

كَبَلَ to be fettered 670<sup>18</sup>

مُكَبَّلٌ *fettered* 481<sup>11</sup>

كَبَا u. to fall face downwards 497<sup>15</sup>

دَبٌ *dark* (epith. of a dust-cloud) 589<sup>10</sup>, كَالِي اللَّوْنِ *id.* 945<sup>1</sup>: *producing*  
*no fire* (said of a fire-stick) 800<sup>1</sup> cf. دَابٌ 589<sup>16</sup>: عَمِرٌ دَابٌ  
*one who does not lose his breath* (in a race) 1035<sup>2</sup>

كَبُوءٌ *an unsuccessful effort* (properly in producing fire) 767<sup>8</sup>

كَتَبٌ see 485<sup>15</sup>

كَتَدٌ (pl. of كَتَدٌ = كَتَفٌ) 628<sup>4</sup> (as var.)

كَتَعَ (أَجْمَعِينَ) 646<sup>6</sup>

كَتَفٌ (pl. of كَتَفَةٌ) *raising the shoulders alternately, hence marching*  
*(said of horses)* 566<sup>10</sup>

كَوْتَقٌ *id.* 289<sup>13</sup>

كَتَيْفٌ *a flat piece of iron* 83<sup>1</sup> (see 590<sup>8</sup>), coll. كَتَيْفٌ 800<sup>5</sup> 811<sup>13</sup> 852<sup>3</sup>  
 864<sup>9</sup>, pl. كَتَائِفٌ 230<sup>13</sup>: كَتَائِفٌ *enmities* 83<sup>8</sup>

مَكْنُوفٌ الْيَدَيْنِ — مَكْنُوفٌ *having the hands bound behind the back* 565<sup>15</sup>

مَكْنُوفٌ *fastened together with iron clamps* 590<sup>7</sup>

مَكْنُوفٌ *a basket* 434<sup>16</sup> 435<sup>9</sup>

مَكْنُومٌ (= مَكْنُومٌ) 43<sup>8</sup>

- كُتِبَ . كُتِبَتْ a small quantity of milk 876<sup>5</sup>
- نَبْ . نَبْ a featherless arrow 734<sup>10</sup>
- كَثَر . تَكَاثَر to overpower by superior numbers (with عَلَى) 510<sup>15</sup> (var. تَكَاثَرُ and تَكَثَّر) 571<sup>2</sup> (var. تَكَاثَفَت)
- كَثَر (= كَثَرَتْ) 872<sup>2</sup> (as var.)
- كَثَر rivalry between tribes 872<sup>1</sup>
- مَكَثَر surpassed in number 913<sup>2</sup>
- مَكَثَر (no singular?) armies 1078<sup>11</sup>
- كَحَلَ . كُحِيلَ tar (for smearing mangy camels) 183<sup>17</sup> 246<sup>4</sup> 687<sup>3</sup>
- كَدَح . كَدَحَ a. to exert oneself(?) 505<sup>13</sup>
- كَدَحَ to mark with scars (said of the effects of a journey) 704<sup>4</sup>, of wounds 750<sup>9</sup>
- كَوَّاحٍ (pl. of كَوَّاحٌ) cutting (epith. of axes) 838<sup>15</sup>
- كَدَدَ . كُدَادَةٌ grease which remains in a cooking-pot 493<sup>6</sup>
- كَدَر . كَدَرَةٌ a dust-cloud 227<sup>3</sup> (read كَدَرَتْ, and see Lisān VI 449<sup>10</sup>)
- كَدَرَتْ see 45<sup>9</sup>
- كَدَرَتْ see 56<sup>3</sup>
- كَدَسَ . تَكَدَّسَ a leaping gait 289<sup>13</sup>
- كَدَنَ . كَوْدَنٌ a mule 430<sup>2</sup>
- كَدِينٌ dregs of olive-oil 508<sup>6</sup>
- كَذَبَ . أَكْذَبَ to be disbelieved (said of a statement) 359<sup>11</sup>
- أَكْذَبَ (= أَكْذِيبُ pl. of أَكْذِيبَةٌ) 804<sup>9</sup>
- كَرَبَ . كَرَبٌ a cord tied to the handle of a bucket 418<sup>10</sup> (but see 1070<sup>14</sup>)



- ܕܝܢ *nearly full* 209<sup>10</sup> (as var.)  
 ܕܝܒ *ploughed land, glebe* (from the Aramaic ܕܝܒܐ) 354<sup>14</sup>  
 ܕܝܒܐ *solid horse-hoofs* 929 notes<sup>3</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *whole, entire, ܕܝܬܐ* 831<sup>11</sup>, see 74<sup>17</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *a kind of doll* (see also ܕܝܬܐ) 246<sup>9</sup> 650<sup>6</sup> (= 320<sup>14</sup> 624<sup>10</sup>) 936<sup>6</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *a large bone* 683<sup>7</sup>, for ܕܝܬܐ see Index III: pl. ܕܝܬܐ *troops of horsemen* 485<sup>13</sup> 601<sup>4</sup> 1024<sup>16</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *dung* (used for polishing armour) 508<sup>6</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (pl. of ܕܝܬܐ = Hebr. ܕܝܬܐ) 857<sup>11</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ *a battle-field* 1038<sup>11</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (pl. of ܕܝܬܐ or ܕܝܬܐ) *axes with large heads* 419<sup>1</sup> 767<sup>10</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (pl. of ܕܝܬܐ or ܕܝܬܐ) *id.* 100<sup>9</sup> (= 419<sup>5</sup> 767<sup>12</sup>)  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *to construct booths* (acc.) 123<sup>2</sup> (as var.)  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (pl. of ܕܝܬܐ) *rings fastened to the hind-quarters of camels* 7<sup>14</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *a. to drink* (said of horses, with ܕܝܬܐ) 86<sup>19</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (pl. of ܕܝܬܐ) *drinking* (metaph. of spears) 105<sup>15</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *coll. horses* 49<sup>3</sup>: pl. ܕܝܬܐ *legs* (i. e. the skin taken from the legs of an animal) 702<sup>12</sup>, ܕܝܬܐ *a name given to a poem of al-Farazdaq* 513<sup>12</sup> 679<sup>4</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ (= ܕܝܬܐ) 844<sup>7</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *to drive back, repulse* 663<sup>11</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *the breast of a camel* 456<sup>19</sup> (= 1076<sup>13</sup>): see also 786<sup>2</sup> seq.  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ *a necklace* 24<sup>6</sup>, pl. ܕܝܬܐ 122<sup>15</sup>  
 ܕܝܬܐ . ܕܝܬܐ — ܕܝܬܐ (after another negative) *by any means* 908<sup>4</sup>

- كريمة *that which one values most* 627<sup>6</sup>
- كرو. كَرَّ to *drive* a spear into a man (with acc. and كَرَّ) 154<sup>16</sup> 540<sup>14</sup>: *pass.*  
to *be compelled* to bear a burden (with عَلَى) 692<sup>5</sup>, مَكْرَحَةٌ a woman  
forced to labour 430<sup>3</sup>
- تَدْرَى to *grow faint and weary* (said of the eye-sight) 868<sup>17</sup>
- سَنَكْرَ to *force* 84<sup>2</sup>: to *extort* a thing (with ب) 566<sup>1</sup>
- كرو. أَدْرَى to *provide* a person with a lodging (with acc. of the pers.) 803<sup>15</sup>
- كرو. دَرَسْ drowsiness 618<sup>19</sup> seq.: *slumber* 1017<sup>9</sup>
- كرو. كَرَّة (pl. of كَرَّة) balls (used by the Turks in their games) 778<sup>4</sup>
- مَدَرَ marching with a leaping gait(?) 176<sup>1</sup>
- كرو. كَرَّ dry, كَرَّةُ الرَّحِمِ barren (said of a woman) 392<sup>5</sup>
- كرو. كَرَّمَ distressed, reduced to straits 471<sup>15</sup>
- كرو. كَرَّمَ an old she-camel 179<sup>2</sup> 580<sup>3</sup> 681<sup>15</sup>
- كسح. كَسَحَ to *carry off* camels 131<sup>3</sup> 313<sup>14</sup>: to *plunder* persons 30<sup>9</sup>
- كسح. كَسَحَتْ a clear space, a camping-ground 32<sup>6</sup>
- كسر. كَسَرَ the lower edge of a tent-curtain 415<sup>7</sup> 435<sup>12</sup> 611<sup>11</sup>, pl. كُسُورٌ 536<sup>4</sup> 560<sup>3</sup>
- كسر. كَسَرَ epith. of an eagle or falcon 155<sup>4</sup> 206<sup>18</sup> 586<sup>12</sup> 677<sup>13</sup>, probably *closing*  
the wings in the act of swooping down, cf. 398<sup>3</sup> (= 1051<sup>10</sup>),  
pl. كُؤَسَرٌ 311<sup>6</sup> 882<sup>3</sup>: كَسَرَ عَيْنَهُ epith. of Ziyād ibn Abīhi 607<sup>15</sup>  
(= 684<sup>3</sup>), explained as referring to a "squint" in his eye 607  
notes<sup>3</sup>, but cf. وَكَسَرَ لَهُ إِحْدَى عَيْنَيْهِ 'Tabari II 1956<sup>13</sup> and Gloss.  
s. r. كَسَرَ, whence it appears that it means *glancing sideways*
- كسر. كَسَرَ (pl. of كَسَرَ) broken pieces, كَسَرَ فِي قَنَا أُنْكَسَرَ (= فِي قَنَا مَكْسَرَةٌ) 195<sup>15</sup>
- كسر. كَسَرَ downcast, كَسَرَ أَبْصَارُهَا said of the eyes 571<sup>12</sup>
- كسر. كَسَرَ to *be perplexed*, to *lose one's way* 331<sup>3</sup>

- كسو . كسا u. to strike with a sword (with 2 acc.'s) 79<sup>9</sup> 434<sup>3</sup> 648<sup>10</sup>  
كُسا (pl. of كاس) richly dressed 55<sup>3</sup>
- كشع . كشع enemy 577<sup>10</sup> 618<sup>15</sup>, pl. كُشَع 501<sup>13</sup>
- كشر . كشر grinning, showing the teeth, عن أنبياء said of a camel 661<sup>11</sup>,  
 pl. كُشَر 876<sup>14</sup>
- كشش . كش i. to grunt (properly of a young camel) 999<sup>5</sup>
- كشف . كشف i. to afflict (with acc.) 920<sup>10</sup>  
أَكْشَفَ hairless 573<sup>15</sup>, dimin. أَكْيَشَفُ 116<sup>13</sup>, pl. كُشَفَ metaph. cowardly  
 366<sup>1</sup>, كُشَفَ id. 424<sup>7</sup>
- كظظ . كظاظ struggle, contest 622<sup>3</sup>
- كظم . كظام (pl. of كَظَمَ) wind-pipes, throats 1015<sup>12</sup>
- كعب . كعب (= كعب) a woman with swelling breasts 312<sup>13</sup> 1097<sup>5</sup>  
كعباء id.(?) 1097<sup>6</sup>
- كعشب . كعشب (= ركب) 1045<sup>7</sup>
- كعم . كعم a. to muzzle 179<sup>13</sup>
- كفأ . كفأ a. to upset a vessel 415<sup>5</sup> 1070<sup>6</sup>  
كفاء the edge of a tent-curtain 89<sup>3</sup> 360<sup>14</sup>
- كفت . كفت i. to shut up, confine a person 1061<sup>13</sup>  
كُفْت a small cooking-pot, metaph. 909<sup>14</sup>
- كفتع . كفاحا adv. unexpectedly 52<sup>12</sup>  
كَفِيْعٌ a guest who arrives unexpectedly 52<sup>9</sup> (= 785<sup>9</sup>)
- كفر . مكفور treated ungratefully 355<sup>8</sup>  
مكفور loaded with chains (said of a captive) 949<sup>9</sup>
- كفكف . كفكف to restrain one's tears 1004<sup>13</sup>, see 550<sup>5</sup>

- كَفَّ . *u. to draw back the sleeves of a garment (with مَن in a partitive sense)* 485<sup>15</sup>
- كُفْل . *to use as a cushion (with ب), partic.* 823<sup>11</sup>  
 كُفْلٌ *a kind of cushion used by riders* 164<sup>2</sup>, see 823<sup>13</sup>: pl. أَكْفَالٌ metaph. cowards 956<sup>16</sup>
- كُفْلٌ *the haunches (of a woman)* 99<sup>10</sup>, of a mare 206<sup>14</sup>
- كُفَيْرٌ . مُكْفِيرٌ *vast, gloomy (epith. of an army)* 192<sup>5</sup> (= 236<sup>1</sup>)
- كُكَبٌ . كُوكَبٌ metaph. *the lustre of weapons and armour* 971<sup>5</sup>: pl. كُوكَبٌ (?) 245<sup>3</sup>
- كَلَّ . كَلَّ to remain awake at night 345<sup>13</sup>  
 كَلَّ sleepless 345<sup>16</sup>  
 كَلَّ (pl. of كَلَّ) fodder (?) 674<sup>2</sup>  
 مُسْتَكَلٌّ *having abundant fodder, pl.* 30<sup>1</sup>
- كَلَب . كَلَبٌ metaph. *a satirist* 428<sup>12</sup>, du. 428<sup>8</sup>, pl. كَلَابٌ 1047<sup>15</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ *hydrophobia* 132<sup>13</sup> 1070<sup>13</sup>, metaph. *fierceness* 735<sup>10</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ (pl. of كَلَبٌ) *suffering from hydrophobia* 567<sup>14</sup>, hence *mad* 338<sup>2</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ *tongs (used by blacksmiths)* 83<sup>1</sup> 682<sup>5</sup> 801<sup>10</sup> 847<sup>1</sup> 852<sup>3</sup> 938<sup>14</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ *an iron bar (used for driving beasts)* 430<sup>2</sup>, pl. كَلَالِيْبٌ 162<sup>1</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ (dimin. of كَلَبٌ, pl. of كَلَبٌ) 773<sup>15</sup>
- كَلَبٌ . كَلَبٌ (pl. of كَلَبٌ) *scowling* 507<sup>5</sup>  
 كَلَبٌ id. 501<sup>10</sup>
- كَلَبٌ . كَلَبٌ see 46<sup>7</sup> seq.  
 كَلَبٌ *assembly, confederation (apparently a Yemenite word)* 46<sup>5</sup>
- كَلَفٌ . كَلَفٌ *blackness* 909<sup>15</sup>

- كلل . كَلَّلَ *the breast* (primarily of a camel, who uses his breast for the purpose of crushing an opponent) 708<sup>14</sup> 1001<sup>9</sup>, pl. كَلَلٌ sometimes in the sense of the sing. 494<sup>16</sup> 622<sup>9</sup> 682<sup>11</sup>, applied to the breasts of birds 443<sup>13</sup>
- كل . كَلَّلَ *to charge, attack* (said of wild beasts and war-horses) 291<sup>11</sup> seq.  
 كَلَّ *infirm* (said of a woman) 57<sup>15</sup>  
 كَلَّةٌ *a mosquito-curtain* 502<sup>1</sup>
- كلم . كَلِمَةٌ — تَفَرَّقَتْ كَلِمَتُهُمْ *discord arose among them* 453<sup>1</sup>  
 كِلَامٌ (pl. of كَلَمٌ) *wounds* 1018<sup>6</sup>, كَلِمٌ *id.* 1023<sup>4</sup>  
 كَوَالِمٌ (pl. of كَلِمَةٌ) *piercing* (epith. of wounds) 347<sup>12</sup>  
 كَلِمٌ *wounded* 229<sup>12</sup>, pl. كَلِمَى 678<sup>6</sup>  
 تَنَلَمٌ (= فَخَارٌ) 82<sup>1</sup>  
 مَكَلَمٌ *wounded* 294<sup>4</sup> 585<sup>10</sup>
- كلي . كَلَّى (pl. of كَلِيَّةٌ) *patches sewn on a skin-bottle* 1032<sup>1</sup> (see Ahlwardt Imr. N<sup>o</sup>. 65 v. 4)
- كماً . كَمَاةٌ coll. *truffles* 1061<sup>9</sup>, as an emblem of baseness or helplessness 13<sup>8</sup> 582<sup>7</sup>
- كمز . تَكَمَزَ *to become coagulated* 441<sup>6</sup>
- كمش . تَكَمَشَ *to be raised, girt up* (said of the skirts of a garment) 983<sup>3</sup>
- كمع . أَكْمَاعٌ (pl. of كَمْعٌ) *slopes* 78<sup>12</sup> 80<sup>10</sup>
- كمل . الكملة see Index III
- كمم . كِمَامٌ (pl. of كُمَّ) *sleeves* 1026<sup>11</sup>  
 كِمَائِمٌ (pl. of كِمَامَةٌ) *coverings placed over the mouth of an ass* (in order to ward off insects) 753<sup>9</sup>

- كَمِيَ . تَكْمَى to be covered, overwhelmed 736<sup>13</sup>
- كَنَزَ . اكْتَنَزَ to become compact (said of flesh) 11<sup>17</sup>
- كَنَسَ . كُنِسَ a beast crouching in its lair 8<sup>11</sup>
- كُنَاسٌ lair 755<sup>10</sup>
- مَكْنَسٌ id. 8<sup>13</sup>
- كَنَعَ . مَكَّنَعَ mutilated, or distorted 833<sup>5</sup>
- مُكْتَنِعٌ (= قَرِيبٌ) 58<sup>7</sup>
- كَنَفَ . اكْتَنَفَ to take a person under one's protection (with acc.) 1073<sup>6</sup>
- مَتَكَنَفٌ encompassed 561<sup>17</sup> 567<sup>18</sup> (?)
- كَنَى . كَنَانَةٌ a quiver 657<sup>16</sup> seq., الرَّمِي الكِنَانَةُ see 128<sup>2</sup> seq.
- كَوَانِيْنٌ (pl. of كَوْنٌ) braziers 592<sup>9</sup>
- مُسْتَكْنٌ hidden 129<sup>4</sup> 1023<sup>4</sup>
- كَنَ . كُنْ limit, extent 351<sup>5</sup> \*
- كَبَدَ . اكْبَدَ to overdrive a beast 792<sup>4</sup> (as var.), partic. 792<sup>13</sup>
- كَبُودٌ weary 792<sup>13</sup>
- كَبَّرَ . كَبَّرَ a. to illtreat 792<sup>7</sup> (as var.)
- كَبَفَ . كَبَفَ refuge, help (said of persons) 402<sup>14</sup> (as var.) 403<sup>2</sup> seq. 611<sup>8</sup>
- كَبَلَ . كَعَلَ shoulder, metaph. a hero 982 notes <sup>5</sup>
- كَوَجَ . تَكَوَجَ to become fierce (said of strife) 496<sup>14</sup>
- كَدَ . مَا كَدْتَ تَعْرِفُ ã. used absolutely 221<sup>11</sup>; with a neg. scarcely bear thy self away 548
- كَدَّ . كَدَاتٌ du. the haunches of an ass 823<sup>15</sup>, id. 628<sup>1</sup>
- كَوَرٌ . كَوَرٌ a camel's saddle 146<sup>1</sup> (= 327<sup>19</sup>), pl. أَكْوَارٌ 89<sup>14</sup> 329<sup>2</sup> 336<sup>9</sup> 756<sup>6</sup> 776<sup>11</sup> (?) 1042<sup>5</sup>



نوس . كَسَّ u. *to walk on three legs* (said of a wounded camel) 32<sup>15</sup> 522<sup>2</sup>,  
maṣd. كَوَسَ 33<sup>3</sup>: applied to the motion of a snake 33<sup>2</sup>

كُوسَى see under كَيْس

مَتَكَوَسَ swollen (said of flesh) 28<sup>6</sup>

كوع . كَوَع wrist 164<sup>5</sup>

كوم . كَم u. (= نَكَحَ) 123<sup>4</sup> 573<sup>4</sup> (as var.)

كُوم du. *the organs of generation* (of a he-ass) 794<sup>16</sup>

كُومَاءُ having a large hump (epith. of a she-camel) 414<sup>10</sup> (= 625<sup>10</sup>)  
653<sup>1</sup>, pl. كُوم 418<sup>7</sup> (= 1071<sup>1</sup>)

نوتى . شَهْرَدَى — اَمَكُوتَى جَنِبَهُ — مَكُوتَى see Index III s. v.

بيد . كَدَّ I. *to employ a stratagem against some one* (with ل) 927<sup>15</sup> (text doubtful)

تَكَبَّدَ to plot, scheme 58<sup>14</sup>

نير . كِير a blacksmith's bellows 682<sup>5</sup> 776<sup>3</sup> 801<sup>12</sup> 829<sup>4</sup> 847<sup>1</sup> 864<sup>15</sup> 999<sup>3</sup> 1037<sup>12</sup>  
(as var.), du. in the same sense 398<sup>13</sup> 590<sup>3</sup> 689<sup>15</sup> 826<sup>3</sup> 1039<sup>5</sup>, pl.  
اَكْيَار 684<sup>9</sup> 801<sup>11</sup> 853<sup>1</sup>: *the fire-place* in a blacksmith's forge 35<sup>5</sup>  
(see the gloss), also 298<sup>1</sup> 399<sup>2</sup> 857<sup>2</sup>: in the following passages  
either meaning is admissible 83<sup>1</sup> 274<sup>6</sup> 320<sup>16</sup> 543<sup>6</sup> 545<sup>4</sup> 690<sup>10</sup> 799<sup>14</sup>  
(= 78<sup>2</sup> 398<sup>17</sup>) 826<sup>12</sup> 828<sup>14</sup> 938<sup>2 14</sup> 1016<sup>15</sup>, among the doubtful cases  
must be reckoned those in which كِير is governed by نَفَعَ (with  
or without ب) namely وَقَفَحَتْ كِيرَكَ 214<sup>5</sup> (here the commentator  
seems to have understood كِير as "bellows"), 342<sup>2</sup> نَفَعَ اَلْاَكْيَارَ,  
مِنْ نَفَاخَةِ نَكِيرٍ 828<sup>15</sup> نَفَعَ اَلْكِيرَ 709<sup>6</sup> يَا اَبْنَ نَفَاخَةِ كِيرٍ  
399<sup>3</sup> نَسَتْ بِنَفَاخَةِ بِكِيرِكَ 297<sup>10</sup> (= 323<sup>17</sup>) نَفَعَ بِكِيرِكَ 590<sup>16</sup>,  
690<sup>15</sup> — see the *Zeitschr. für Assyriologie* vol.  
XXV p. 295, where Prof. Schulthess expresses the opinion that  
كِير construed with نَفَعَ always means "fire-place"

كَيْسٌ *intelligence, good sense* 813<sup>7</sup>

كَيْسَانٌ (diptote) *treachery* 354<sup>14</sup>, see *al-Mufaṣṣal* (ed. Broch) 6<sup>15</sup>

كُوسَى *craft, cunning* 50<sup>17</sup> (= 784<sup>8</sup>)

أَكْبَاسٌ (pl. of كَيْسٌ) *crafty* 435<sup>5</sup>

كَيْسٌ see 483<sup>7</sup> 682<sup>13</sup> 860<sup>7</sup> 937<sup>6</sup> (= 779<sup>13</sup>) — the explanations given 483<sup>5</sup> and 779<sup>14</sup> are contradictory.

## J

ل. (تَعَجَّبُوا لَ) 181<sup>9</sup> seq. 707<sup>5</sup>

لَا. كَلَّا *for a moment* 160<sup>15</sup>, see 825<sup>8</sup>

لَا. مَلَأَ see مَلَأَ under ملك

لَام. لَمَّ *to become infamous* 829<sup>3</sup>: *to be base-born* 843<sup>5</sup>

لَامَ *to put on a coat of mail* (لَامَةً) 317<sup>2</sup>, partic. 761<sup>6</sup>

لَامَ *id.* 735<sup>20</sup> 872<sup>10</sup>

لَامَةً see 317<sup>2</sup>

لَا. لَلَّافِي 255<sup>10</sup>, see "Additions and Corrections"

لَب. تَلَبَّبَ *to gird oneself* 49<sup>13</sup> (= 783<sup>13</sup>) 1069<sup>4</sup>, partic. 330<sup>9</sup> — see *Ḥamāsa* 265<sup>1</sup>

لُبُ heart i. e. mind 53<sup>15</sup>

لَبَّةٌ *the upper part of the bosom* (in a man) 930<sup>8</sup>, pl. تَبَاتٌ (of women) 279<sup>1</sup>

لُبَابٌ adj. *choice* 468<sup>15</sup>

لَبَّ. لَبَّتْ *to hold one's beast back* (?) 582<sup>17</sup>, cf. *Ibn Hishām* 679<sup>2</sup>

لَبَد. لَبَّدَ *to have the hair glued to the head* (as is the custom of pilgrims, *Lisān* IV 391<sup>12</sup> seq.) partic. 850<sup>1</sup>

- تَبَّدَ to become coated (with dung) 480<sup>5</sup>: pass. to be provided with a saddle-cloth (said of a beast) 792<sup>9</sup>
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ construed with لَيْلًا 1006<sup>13</sup>
- تَلَبَّسَ to come in contact with some one (with ب) 645<sup>10</sup>
- اِتَّبَسَ id. 585<sup>5</sup>
- لَبَسَ. لَبَسَ camels paid as a blood-wit, اللَّيْنُ مِنَ اللَّيْنِ 194<sup>5</sup>, cf. 455<sup>5</sup> (= 1076<sup>1</sup>)
- نَبَأَ the breast (of a man) 561<sup>1</sup>
- نَتَبَ. نَتَبَ u. to stab (with فِ) 414<sup>15</sup>
- نَتَتَ. مَلَّتَتَ beaten up, pounded 13<sup>17</sup>
- نَثَثَ. نَثَثَ to fall continuously (said of rain) 614<sup>16</sup>, partic. 866<sup>7</sup>
- نَثَفَ. نَثَفَ to moisten 833<sup>9</sup> 857<sup>9</sup>
- نَوَّ. نَوَّ see under لَوَّ
- نَجَأَ. نَجَأَ (= اِلْتَجَأَ) 691<sup>1</sup>
- نَجَبَ. نَجَبَ noise (of an army) 702<sup>5</sup> 1023<sup>2</sup>
- نَجِبَ noisy 293<sup>1</sup> 882<sup>8</sup> 958<sup>8</sup> 1019<sup>16</sup>
- نَجَجَ. نَجَجَ a. to become serious (of a quarrel) 418<sup>2</sup>, applied to separation (with ب of the pers.) 548<sup>9</sup>
- نَجَجَ to launch a ship (absol.) 544<sup>11</sup>
- نَلَجَ to dispute, wrangle 1024<sup>14</sup>
- نَلَجَ id. 805<sup>4</sup>
- نَلَجَ du. masses of water (on the right and the left) 506<sup>1</sup>
- نَلَجَ (pl. of نَلَجَةٌ) metaph. crowds of warriors 237<sup>16</sup> 911<sup>1</sup>
- نَاجَفَ. نَاجَفَ pierced with holes (?) 593 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

- لَجَلَجَ . لَجَلَجَ to turn a thing over in the mouth 9<sup>2</sup>
- لَحَبَ . لَحِبَ to be gashed, wounded 69<sup>6</sup> (text doubtful)
- لَحَبَ gash 122<sup>3</sup>
- لَحِبَ see 122<sup>4</sup>
- لَحَجَ . لَحَجَّ to hurt the back of an animal (said of a saddle, with عَلَى of the animal) 321<sup>5</sup>
- لَحَّ near relationship, لَحَّا إِلَى الْبِلَادِ 434<sup>12</sup>
- لَحَدَ . لَحَدَ or مَلَحَدَ a grave(?) 801<sup>13</sup> (as var.)
- لَحَفَ . لَحَفَ a. to clothe with a mantle (absol.) 567<sup>2</sup>
- لَحَفَ to take under one's protection (with عَلَى of the pers.) 226<sup>12</sup>
- لَحَافَ see 290<sup>10</sup>
- لَحَافَ a mantle (worn by a man) 554<sup>16</sup>, see also 290<sup>10</sup>
- لَحَافَةً id. 928<sup>12</sup>, applied to a garment of mail 356<sup>12</sup>
- لَحَقَ . لَحَقَ used absolutely 191<sup>6</sup>
- لَحَقَ see 841<sup>9</sup>
- لَحِقَ thin, narrow, لَحِقَةُ الْأَطْلَالِ epith. of a desert at midday 87, لَحِقَةُ الْبُطُونِ of swords 924<sup>5</sup>
- لَحَقَ the power of overtaking (?) 292<sup>5</sup>
- لَحِمَ . لَحِمَ denom. from لَحْمَةٌ, hence وَيُنَارُ بِلَحْمٍ is woven 860<sup>13</sup> (cf. 15<sup>3</sup>)
- لَحِمَ to be surrounded (in battle) 667<sup>2</sup> ١٥٤١
- لَحْمَةٌ woof, see 15<sup>3</sup>
- مَلَحَمَ an object to be devoured 916<sup>14</sup>
- مَلَحَمَةٌ battle-field 453<sup>13</sup> (= 1074<sup>9</sup>), pl. مَلَا حِمٌ battle-array 349<sup>3</sup> 746<sup>15</sup>
- 1038<sup>10</sup>

تَمَلَّجَ fitted close together 347<sup>4</sup> 390<sup>13</sup> 486<sup>14</sup>, crowded 401<sup>2</sup> 746<sup>6</sup> 757<sup>7</sup> 764<sup>15</sup>

لَحَى. لَحَى to quarrel, لَحَا الصَّدِيقُ أَنْ أَلْحَى لِحَاءَ الصَّدِيقِ that I should quarrel with a friend 258<sup>13</sup> seq., maṣd. also 2<sup>3</sup>

أَلْحَى to do what is blameworthy (see Lisān XX 108<sup>12</sup> seq.) 578<sup>9</sup> (text doubtful)

التَّحَى see 755<sup>5</sup>

لَحَى (not لَحَى as in Freytag's Lexicon) du. the jaws of a man 917<sup>6</sup>, of an animal 753<sup>9</sup> (cf. Ṭabarī II 10<sup>15</sup>), pl. أَلْحَ 1011<sup>11</sup> see also 578 notes<sup>3</sup>

لُحْم. لُحْمٌ a large sea-fish 181<sup>1</sup>

لُحْو. لُحْوٌ a woman who has a swelling on one side of her belly 857<sup>9</sup>

لَدَد. تَلَدَدَ to turn from side to side 315<sup>9</sup>, خَرَجُوا مُتَلَدِّدِينَ they wandered hither and thither 654<sup>17</sup>

لَدَّ an obstacle, بَعَيْتُهُ لَدًّا I sought to bar his way 674<sup>12</sup>

لَدِيدٌ the side of a valley 300<sup>4</sup>

لَدَّ enduring, unwearyed (epith. of a war-horse) 642<sup>14</sup>

لَدَغ. لَدَغَ a. to bite (said of a snake) 456<sup>5</sup>

لَدَن. لَدَنٌ supple (epith. of a lance) 54<sup>11</sup> (= 585<sup>11</sup>)

لَدْنٌ (with perf.) as long as . . . 244<sup>5</sup>, لَدْنٌ غُدْوَةً, (مَدٌّ =) لَدْنٌ 947<sup>5</sup>, مِنْ لَدْنٍ أَنْ since 826<sup>5</sup>

لَذَذ. لَذَذَ easy to handle (epith. of a lance) 23<sup>2</sup>

لَذَع. لَذَعٌ eloquent 668<sup>17</sup>

لَذَم. لَذَمَ see 29<sup>4</sup>

لَذَمَ or مَلَذَمَ passionately fond of a thing (with ب) 29<sup>5</sup>

- ثَبَّ fixed firmly, *وَالْعُلَّ لَازِبٌ* 809<sup>7</sup> (= 77<sup>11</sup>)
- ثَبَّ stickiness 210<sup>7</sup>
- ثَبَّ u. *to join together* 115<sup>12</sup>, pass. 901<sup>2</sup>
- ثَبَّ properly a door-bar 44<sup>2</sup>, hence *one who persists* in doing a thing (gen.) 43<sup>15</sup>
- ثَبَّ intrans. *to cling* (with ب) 978<sup>12</sup>: *مُتَلَبِّقٌ* see *أَتَصَقَّ*
- ثَبَّ — *صَرِيحٌ لَا زِمٌ* a thing from which one cannot free oneself, an incubus 237<sup>2</sup> 398<sup>13</sup>, see also 809<sup>5</sup>
- ثَبَّ narrow, *incommodious* (said of a drinking-place) 418<sup>14</sup> 952<sup>5</sup>
- ثَبَّ narrow (said of a ravine) 288<sup>11</sup>
- ثَبَّ a female robber 1097<sup>15</sup>
- ثَبَّ see 623<sup>6</sup>
- ثَبَّ intrans. *to cling* 843<sup>1</sup>: *مُتَلَصِّقٌ* one who attaches himself to a tribe 844<sup>12</sup> (var. *الْمَلَزِقُ*)
- ثَبَّ construed with مَعَ 787<sup>1</sup>
- ثَبَّ a blot, smudge 362<sup>13</sup>
- ثَبَّ i. *to conceal* (with دُونَ) 535<sup>17</sup>
- ثَبَّ to treat courteously (with acc. of the pers.) 397<sup>3 14</sup> 1098<sup>7</sup>
- ثَبَّ (pl. of ثَبَّ) presents 397<sup>2</sup>
- ثَبَّ to dash against one another (said of waves) 777<sup>16</sup>
- ثَبَّ a caravan bearing merchandise, especially perfumes 959<sup>14</sup>, pl. ثَبَنٌ perfumes 615<sup>15</sup>
- ثَبَّ to burn, scorch (with ب) 393<sup>5</sup>
- ثَبَّ intense heat 502<sup>9</sup>



لُعِبَ. لُعِبَ a doll 730<sup>20</sup> (read لُعِبَ), hence a laughing-stock (said of a man)  
650<sup>6</sup> (= 320<sup>14</sup> 624<sup>10</sup> 844<sup>10</sup>)

لُعَابُ saliva (of a man) 406<sup>16</sup>, used for magical purposes 841<sup>5</sup>, of an  
animal 449<sup>6</sup> 493<sup>1</sup> 1035<sup>1</sup>; heat of the sun 756<sup>12</sup>

لُعَابُ الْأَسِنَّةِ see Index III s. v. عَمْرٍو بْنِ مَالِكٍ

لُعِفَ. مُلْعَقَةٌ see 10<sup>15</sup>

لُعِلَ. لَعَلَّ (لَعَلَّنَا =) 1004<sup>2</sup>, for other forms with suffixes see 322<sup>12</sup>  
seq. 1004<sup>6</sup> seq.

لُعُو. لَعَا لَكَ exclam. 27<sup>9</sup>

لُعِبَ. لَاعِبٌ exhausted, weary 810<sup>16</sup>, pl. fem. 773<sup>11</sup>

لُعُوبٌ exhaustion 244<sup>8</sup>

لُعِدَ. لُعْدُو (pl. of لُعْدُو) the flesh on the sides of a man's neck 115<sup>5</sup>

لُعِطَ. لَعَطَ noise 50<sup>1</sup>

لُعِمَ. لُعَامٌ froth issuing from a camel's mouth 1011<sup>10</sup>

لُعَامُ (pl. of مَلْعَمٌ) the corners of a camel's mouth 610<sup>13</sup>

لُعُو. لَعَا or لَعَى see 29<sup>4</sup> 957 notes<sup>5</sup> 958<sup>1</sup>

لُعِفَ. تَلَقَّتْ (= التَّقَّتْ) 1010<sup>12</sup> 1016<sup>15</sup>

لُعِطَ. لَعَطَ i. to cast forth from the mouth 180<sup>14</sup>, metaph. to repel 610<sup>1</sup>

لُعِفَ. لُقِعَ to be clothed, covered 922<sup>9</sup> 1086<sup>7</sup>

لُقِعَ id. partic. 723<sup>2</sup>: to become hoary 485<sup>4</sup> (see 922<sup>9</sup>)

لُقِعَ see 922<sup>11</sup>

لُعِفَ. لُفَّ to become lean (acc. to the gloss) 480<sup>5</sup> (var. وَفَّ)

لُفَّ coll. allies, adherents 149<sup>11</sup> 469<sup>14</sup> 660<sup>10</sup>, pl. اُلُفَّ 454<sup>12</sup> 737<sup>14</sup> seq.

- نَفِ. نَفِ a trifle 122<sup>12</sup> 382<sup>15</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ metaph. of war, to break out 533<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ a tribe which has always been independent 69<sup>13</sup>: impregnation 121<sup>13</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ a camel that gives milk du. 698<sup>37</sup>, pl. لِقَاح 36<sup>13</sup> (?) 416<sup>19</sup> 490<sup>5</sup>  
515<sup>10</sup> 952<sup>5</sup>, or لِقَاح 675<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful)
- نَفِ. نَفِ see 52<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to walk with an uncertain tread (said of camels) 593<sup>10</sup> — in the  
Lisān XI 233<sup>14</sup> seq. a different explanation is given
- نَفِ. نَفِ the act of snatching food (?) 663<sup>17</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ construed with مع 684<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to cause to meet, to bring together (with acc.) 347<sup>6</sup>, with بَيْن 568<sup>3</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to resign, give up (with ب of the thing and ل of the pers.) 348<sup>7</sup>,  
with ب only 585<sup>7</sup>: pass. to be set up, exposed (as a target) 757<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to meet (with acc.) 1011<sup>11</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to throw oneself on one's back 1047<sup>9</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ an outcast 44<sup>3</sup> 109<sup>11</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ see 445<sup>4</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ (pl. of مَلَقَى or مَلَقَا) 773<sup>5</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ to excuse oneself to a person (with عَلَى) for not doing a thing 462<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ crowd, mêlée 601<sup>12</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ see 29<sup>4</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ (= لَآ) after verbs of intreaty 548<sup>2</sup> (var. لَآ in notes<sup>1</sup>) 1089<sup>1</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ n. to flash (said of thunder-clouds) 499<sup>6</sup>
- نَفِ. نَفِ epith. of a mail-clad warrior 704<sup>6</sup>

- مَرْمَرٌ *variegated* (epith. of the bird called مَرْمَرٌ) 961<sup>11</sup>  
 مَرْمَرَةٌ a land *shimmering with the mirage* 246<sup>1</sup> — the form مَرْمَرَةٌ is used  
 in the same sense, see foot-note and Lisān X 200<sup>5</sup>  
 يَلْمَقُ see under يَلْمَقُ  
 تَلْمَقٌ *crowded together* (said of armies) 646<sup>4</sup>  
 تَلْمَقٌ u. *to bring together* 947<sup>2</sup>  
 تَلْمَقٌ *to visit* (obj. understood) 61<sup>3</sup>  
 نَبَبٌ (pl. of نَبَبٌ) *mountain-clefts* 478<sup>2</sup>  
 نَبَبٌ a flame, metaph. *strife* 214<sup>15</sup>  
 نَبَبٌ *flaming heat* 1008<sup>3</sup>  
 نَبَبٌ a dust-cloud 929<sup>13</sup>  
 نَبَبٌ tongue 547<sup>4</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ a. *to overdrive* beasts 792<sup>3</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ see 792<sup>5</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ sharp (epith. of a lance) 940<sup>11</sup>, pl. نَبَدٌ 391<sup>13</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ du. jaw-bones, حَدِيدَتَا 808<sup>5</sup>, pl. نَبَدٌ *cheeks, the roots of the beard* 343<sup>14</sup> 382<sup>18</sup> 396<sup>5</sup> 402<sup>6</sup> 441<sup>1</sup> 690<sup>6</sup> 751 notes <sup>4</sup> (as var.) 767<sup>5</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ — دَعَتْ لَيْفِيَا she uttered her lamentation 993<sup>11</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ to devour (with acc.) 466<sup>15</sup>, metaph. يَلْتَمِ الْهَجَبُ i. e. galloping over the hard soil 929<sup>12</sup>  
 نَبَدٌ epith. of an invading army 678<sup>3</sup> 702<sup>5</sup> 1019<sup>16</sup>, see also 759 notes <sup>6</sup>  
 نَبِيمٌ (pl. of نَبِيمٌ) *large, vast*, epith. of chieftains 465<sup>6</sup> 745<sup>4</sup>  
 نَبِيٌّ to console, compensate a person (acc.) for a loss 25<sup>17</sup>  
 نَبِيٌّ (pl. of نَبِيٌّ) jaws, throat (of a lion) 987<sup>6</sup>, نَبِيَّاتُ id. 17<sup>9</sup> 466<sup>15</sup>

- نَبِي (pl. of نَبِيَّة) properly *handfuls of grain*, hence *gifts* 700<sup>4</sup>, *exploits* 759<sup>12</sup> 1019<sup>10</sup> 1036<sup>12</sup>
- لَو followed by the imperf. indic. 180<sup>16</sup> 431<sup>6</sup> 464<sup>5</sup> 567<sup>14</sup> 618<sup>6</sup> 620<sup>7</sup> 630<sup>6</sup> 744<sup>10</sup> 817<sup>1</sup> 821<sup>14</sup> 861<sup>11</sup> 978<sup>3</sup> 986<sup>5</sup> 996<sup>4</sup>, by the subject and the imperf. 585<sup>3</sup>
- لُوب coll. *volcanic tracts* (syn. حَرَات) 468<sup>3</sup>
- لُوب see 1007<sup>14</sup>
- مَلَاب a kind of unguent 444<sup>7</sup> 650<sup>3</sup> (= 320<sup>15</sup>), resembling blood in appearance 457<sup>11</sup> (= 1077<sup>12</sup>)
- لُوث u. (= لُثَا 514<sup>13</sup>) see 755<sup>3</sup>
- لُوث (= لُثَا) dense, said of a jungle 514<sup>13</sup>
- لُوث the fastening of a girdle 514<sup>8</sup>, or of a turban 754<sup>15</sup>; see also 483 notes <sup>6</sup>
- مَلُوث fastened (said of a turban) 335<sup>16</sup>
- لُوح u. to weary, exhaust (horses) 873<sup>8</sup>
- لُوح to be scorched 754<sup>9</sup>, مَلُوح roasted (said of meat) 504<sup>13</sup>, metaph. wearied (said of a camel) 503<sup>1</sup>
- لُوذ u. to seek refuge (with ب) 752<sup>13</sup> 755<sup>10</sup> 916<sup>8</sup>, partic. 294<sup>2</sup>
- لُوذ side 483<sup>10</sup>, see 755<sup>12</sup>
- لُوط u. to plaster a cistern with clay 197<sup>7</sup>, maṣd. لُوط 197<sup>8</sup>
- لُوم u. construed with عَلَى 815<sup>15</sup> 817<sup>10</sup>
- لُوم to do that which is blameworthy 162<sup>1</sup> 585<sup>6</sup>, partic. 667<sup>8</sup> (var. بِالْمَلُوم)
- لُوم (= لُوم) 853<sup>10</sup>
- لُون بن النّفس ألوانا life-blood of various hues 519<sup>4</sup>

- نَوَى. نَوَى I. *to turn the head* (acc.) 345<sup>15</sup>: *to desist from an action* (acc.) 426<sup>5</sup> (= 229<sup>17</sup>): *to have regard to a thing* (with ل) 666<sup>12</sup>: pass. *to be withheld* 1025<sup>16</sup>
- أَشَارَ *to signal to a person* (with ل) 739<sup>13</sup>, *to use a thing as a signal* (with ب of the thing) 12<sup>7</sup> 491<sup>9</sup> 761<sup>12</sup> 928<sup>15</sup>: *to carry off* (with ب) 319<sup>12</sup> 370<sup>5</sup>
- تَلَوَّى *to become parched, to shrivel up* (said of herbage) 961 notes<sup>5</sup> (as var.)
- اَنْشَوَّى *to be wrung* (said of the hands, as a sign of horror) 842<sup>3</sup>
- اَنْشَوَّى the act of twisting 230<sup>13</sup>
- تَيَّانَ the deferring of a payment 2<sup>6</sup>
- تَبَيَّأَ food reserved after a meal 875<sup>9</sup>
- لَبِيت. لَبِيت the side of the neck (in a woman) 509<sup>16</sup>, in a camel 246<sup>1</sup> 657<sup>3</sup>, du. 893<sup>3</sup>
- لَبِيت. لَبِيت colour, lustre of metal 106<sup>12</sup>
- لَبِيف. لَبِيف coll. fibres, hence hair 211<sup>3</sup>
- لَبِيل. لَبِيل used as a predicate of اَنْلَبِيل 210<sup>3</sup>

٢

- مَا. مَا *whatever else* (with perf.) 825<sup>5</sup> 901<sup>5</sup>, with juss. 992<sup>7</sup>: used elliptically مَا تَعَرَّ مَا 217<sup>1</sup> (see Nöldeke "Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft" p. 234<sup>10</sup> seq.): redundant (before a genitive) مَا تَسَبَّ 195<sup>16</sup>, similarly 295<sup>9</sup> 309<sup>2</sup>: مَا اَنْ not (with perf.) 310<sup>16</sup>, with imperf. 910<sup>7</sup>: مَا مَيَّما however long (with juss.) 128<sup>17</sup>: مَا كُنْتُ مَا اَعْرِفُ (مَمَا اَنْ = مَا), it was my intent to know 838<sup>6</sup>, see Reckendorf "Die synt. Verhältnisse des Arab." p. 394
- مَا. مَا see 734<sup>6</sup>

- مَأْن. مَوْؤَنَةٌ *trouble* 40<sup>14</sup>
- مَأَى. مَأَى see 734<sup>9</sup>
- تَمَاعَى to be rent asunder 734<sup>5</sup>
- مَائِدَةٌ — مِنَ الْمَائِدِينَ i. e. starting from a distance of one hundred bow-shots 922<sup>13</sup>, cf. 498<sup>7</sup> 899<sup>9</sup>
- مَتَن. مَتَّ u. to pull a rope (with ب) 1039<sup>9</sup>
- مَتَح. مَاتِحٌ one who draws water from a well 752<sup>1</sup> (var. وَمَاتِحٌ)
- مَتَرَس. مَتَرَسٌ see under تَرَس
- مَتَعَ. مَتَعَ a. to be raised, stretched out (said of the hands) 698<sup>13</sup>, or, acc. to another view, to be red with blood (Lisān X 206<sup>24</sup>)
- مَتَعَ to bestow a bridal gift (مَتْعَةٌ) on a woman (acc.) 434<sup>16</sup>
- مُسْتَمْتَعٌ an opportunity of enjoyment (said ironically) 963<sup>12</sup>
- مَتَن. مَتَنٌ, مَتْنٌ, مَتْنُونٌ see 9<sup>5</sup>
- مَتَانٌ contest, rivalry 900 notes<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- مَتَّث. مَتَّث i. to be moist, dripping 812<sup>10</sup>
- مَثَل. تَمَاقَلٌ to recover from a wound 471<sup>14</sup>
- مَثَلٌ — مَثَلُهُ adv. as he was 194<sup>7</sup>
- مَثَلٌ (pl. of مَائِلٌ) standing upright (said of mountains) 183<sup>1</sup>
- مَثَالٌ a rug, a mattress (for sitting on), du. 353<sup>17</sup>, pl. مَثَالٌ ibid.
- مَثَالَةٌ firmness 184<sup>14</sup>
- تَمَثَّالٌ — تَمَثَّالٌ عَلَى شَرٍّ cutting a sorry figure 611<sup>14</sup>
- مَجَّج. مَجَّجٌ to drop (said of dew) 91<sup>15</sup>
- مَجَر. مَجَرٌ army 185<sup>17</sup>



مَجَس . مَجَسُ 342<sup>4</sup> 376<sup>8</sup> seq. 604<sup>9</sup>, see also 536<sup>10</sup>

مَجَمَج . مَجَمَجٌ scrawled over 362<sup>13</sup>

مَجَن . مَوَاجِنُ (pl. of مَاجِنَةٌ) insolent, shameless (said of women) 340<sup>15</sup>

مَجْنَف . مَنَاجِنِيفٌ du. 594<sup>6</sup>

مَحَك . مَحَاكَ a. or مَحَاكَ to dispute (absol.) 86<sup>15</sup>

مَحَاكَ id. 880<sup>5</sup>

مَحَل . مَحَلٌ subst. tale-bearing, calumny 160<sup>5</sup>: a season of drought 693<sup>7</sup>, pl. مَحُولٌ 460<sup>1</sup>: adj. parched (said of land) 309<sup>3</sup>, pl. مَحُولٌ parched places 561<sup>6</sup>

مَحَالٌ coll. shells or beads used as ornaments 265<sup>10</sup>: see also s. r. حَوْل

مَتَمَحَلٌ far distant 370<sup>11</sup>

مَخَخ . مَخَخَ to become full of marrow 1082<sup>2</sup>

مَخَر . مَخَرَّ to haunt wine-shops 995<sup>14</sup>

مَخَوْرٌ a wine-shop 396<sup>8</sup> 543<sup>14</sup> 590<sup>1</sup> 683<sup>11</sup> 939<sup>9</sup> 995<sup>14</sup>, pl. مَوَاحِرُ 321<sup>13</sup> or مَوَاحِيرُ 544<sup>2</sup> — on the origin of the word, see 321<sup>13</sup>

مَمْتَحَرٌ extracted, مَمْتَحَرُ الْهِنَاءَةِ deprived of its fat 862<sup>1</sup>

مَخَض . مَخَضٌ seized with birth-pangs (said of a woman) 48<sup>4</sup> (= 782<sup>9</sup>) 697<sup>12</sup> 17

مَخَاضٌ coll. pregnant camels 14<sup>5</sup> 25<sup>13</sup> 416<sup>19</sup> 675<sup>16</sup> 1042<sup>8</sup>

مَدَد . مَدَّ u. to flow (said of waves) 791<sup>2</sup>, to flow into a place (acc.) 375<sup>9</sup>, pass. to be filled (said of cauldrons) 563<sup>3</sup>: to slacken the rein, to urge on a camel (with ل of the camel) 578<sup>16</sup>

أَمَدٌ to be full(?) 541<sup>15</sup> (var. أَمَدَتْ)

مَدِيدٌ water mixed with flour (given to horses and camels) 207<sup>5</sup>, called مَدِيدُ الْحَبِّ 58<sup>5</sup>

- مدى. *مدى* strength (of a horse) 671<sup>9</sup> (= 409<sup>9</sup>), cf. Mubarrad 247<sup>10</sup>
- مذبة knife 525<sup>4</sup>
- تماذ persistence (in war) 595<sup>9</sup>
- مذ. مذ for its construction, see 279<sup>15</sup>
- مدى. مَدَى I. see 915<sup>12</sup>
- مَدَى see under مَوْد
- مراء. مَرَى the gullet 947<sup>2</sup>
- مرت. مَرَّت or مَرَّت see 889<sup>14</sup>
- مرح. مَرَح to stream with tears etc. (said of the eyes) 499<sup>13</sup>
- مَرَح brisk, العنان epith. of a horse 922<sup>12</sup>
- مَرَح subst. briskness, high spirits (in a camel) 557<sup>15</sup> 559<sup>15</sup>; adj. brisk 556
- مَرُوح brisk (epith. of a she-camel or a mare) 480<sup>11</sup> 612<sup>2</sup> 634<sup>1</sup>
- مروخ. مَرُخ a kind of wood used for making fire-sticks 64<sup>14</sup>
- مَرِيخ a sort of arrow with which children played 933<sup>6</sup> (= 386 notes<sup>14</sup>)
- مرد. تَمَرَد to become insolent 820<sup>17</sup>
- مرر. مَرَّر to be twisted (said of a bow-string) 947<sup>2</sup>, hence to become strong  
38<sup>1</sup>, مَرَّ firm 565<sup>10</sup> 914<sup>5</sup>
- مَرَّ to pass 313<sup>13</sup>
- استمر. استمر to become firm 38<sup>1</sup>: to endure, استمر بضعه 906<sup>10</sup>, ائني مستمر لحايبا 177<sup>10</sup>, استمرت بن دون حاجتي thou hast persisted in withholding what I seek ibid., استمرار endurance (in a contest) 860<sup>16</sup>
- مَرَّ the twist of a cord, metaph. 588<sup>8</sup> (= 1081<sup>7</sup>), نَقَضَ مَرَّة the untwisting of a cord, i. e. a slight effort 404<sup>3</sup> (= 765<sup>6</sup>), تعجز عن نَقَضِ أَمْرَاهَا i. e. incapable of the slightest effort 1042<sup>1</sup>

- مَرَارٌ *strength, courage* 856<sup>5</sup>  
 حُجْرٌ بَنَ عَمْرُو — أَكَلُ الْعَرَارِ — مَرَارٌ see Index III s. v.  
 مَرَقٌ, du. مَرَقَيْنِ 210<sup>15</sup>  
 مَرَائِرٌ (pl. of مَرِيرَةٌ) *cords* 117<sup>1</sup>  
 مَرَزَبٌ. مَرَزَبَانٌ 219<sup>18</sup> 643<sup>14</sup> 995<sup>4</sup>  
 مَرَسٌ. مَرَسٌ (?) see 411<sup>17</sup>  
 مَرَسٌ *cord* 801<sup>14</sup>, pl. أَمْرَاسٌ 4<sup>1</sup> 629<sup>4</sup>  
 مَرَّاسٌ *contact* 341<sup>4</sup> 481<sup>11</sup>  
 مَرِثٌ. مَرِثٌ *a kind of cloth* 706<sup>6</sup>  
 مَرَعٌ. أَمْرَعٌ *to produce rich pasture* 175<sup>2</sup>: *to find rich pasture* 108<sup>14</sup>  
 مَرَعٌ (pl. of مَرَعٌ) *seasons of plenty* 977<sup>9</sup>  
 مَرِغٌ. مَرِغٌ *to roll (trans.) in the dust* 870<sup>15</sup>  
 مَرَاغٌ *a place where beasts roll themselves* 14<sup>5</sup> 122<sup>15</sup> 123<sup>6</sup> 377<sup>6</sup>  
 أُمُّ قَيْسٍ بَنَتْ مُعَيْدٌ see 870<sup>15</sup> and Index III s. v.  
 مَرَنٌ. مَرَنٌ *to harden* 863<sup>16</sup>  
 مَارِنٌ *hard (epith. of a lance)* 154<sup>16</sup>, مَارِنَةٌ *id.* 674<sup>14</sup>  
 مَرَانٌ *coll. cornel-trees* 902<sup>8</sup> (as var.)  
 أَمْرَانٌ (pl. of مَرْنٌ or مَرْنٌ) *grease, and other substances, used for smearing a camel's hoof when it is worn down by marching, hence, apparently, those parts of the hoof to which the grease is applied* 891<sup>9</sup>, see also notes <sup>5</sup>  
 مَرُوٌ. مَرُوٌ *coll. white pebbles* 87  
 مَرِيٌ. مَرِيٌ I. *to press the teats in milking* 203<sup>6</sup>, hence *to milk* metaph. 252<sup>16</sup>, *to draw forth tears* 705<sup>2</sup>: *to urge on a beast* 294<sup>11</sup>: *to deny a thing* 473<sup>16</sup> (= 703<sup>8</sup>)

- مَبْرِي to be pressed (said of the teats) 613<sup>4</sup>, hence to be drawn forth  
 (said of tears) 517<sup>1</sup>
- مَبْرِي the pressing of the teats 437<sup>12</sup>
- مَبْرِي adv. doubtfully, indistinctly 173<sup>12</sup>
- مَبْرَع . مَبْرَع to be divided (as spoil) 836<sup>2</sup> (as var.), partic. 833<sup>7</sup>
- مَبْرَق . مَبْرَق adj. torn du. 675<sup>17</sup>
- مَبْرُون . مَبْرُون (= يَا مَبْرُونُ) 71<sup>7</sup>
- مَبْسِي . مَبْسِي 83<sup>6</sup>, وَالْمَسِيح as an oath 510<sup>13</sup>
- مَبْسِي (pl. of مَسِيكَة) side-locks 838<sup>1</sup>
- مَبْسَد . مَبْسَد cord 236<sup>10</sup> 255<sup>1</sup>
- مَبْسَد . مَبْسَد u. see 40<sup>3</sup>
- مَبْسَا . مَبْسَا coll. bracelets 164<sup>5</sup>, see 62<sup>5</sup> [cf. Wellhausen "Lieder der Hudhailiten" p. 8<sup>2</sup> line 1, where الْمَسَا must be interpreted according to Lisān XII 376<sup>3</sup>]
- مَبْسَا مَبْسَا مَبْسَا honoured while she remained with us 848<sup>10</sup>
- مَبْسَل . مَبْسَل to pass oneself off as poor masd. 277<sup>1</sup> (= 294<sup>6</sup>)
- مَبْسِي . مَبْسِي evening 48<sup>13</sup> (= 782<sup>21</sup>)
- مَبْسَش . مَبْسَش see 280<sup>1</sup>
- مَبْسَش . مَبْسَش u. to comb the head 730<sup>20</sup>
- مَبْسَق . مَبْسَق hair that has been combed off 857<sup>1</sup>
- مَبْسِي . مَبْسِي (= مَجَادِب) 744<sup>15</sup>
- مَبْسِي . مَبْسِي see 1062<sup>16</sup>
- مَبْسِي . مَبْسِي a. to disappear 501 notes<sup>1</sup> (as var.)

- مَصْرَ . مَصْرِيَّت applied to winds 513<sup>15</sup> (as var.)
- مَصْرَ dyed a dull red, مَصْرِيْن مَصْرِيْن 546<sup>3</sup> cf. 383 notes <sup>7</sup>
- مَصَص . مَصَصَ to cause to suck (with 2 acc.'s) 378<sup>6</sup>
- مَصَص see 143<sup>14</sup>
- مَصَع . مَصَع to strive 690<sup>14</sup> (as var.)
- مَصَص see مَصَص see 143<sup>14</sup>
- مَصَص . مَصَصَ painful, مَصَصَ عَيْنَ 750<sup>5</sup>
- مَصَص . مَصَصَ I. to traverse (with acc.) 55<sup>9</sup>, مَصَصَتْ بِي الْحَيْلِ she carried me through the midst of the cavalry 49<sup>16</sup>
- مَصَر . مَصَرَ u. to grant a favour to a person (with acc. of the pers. and ب of the thing) 309<sup>3</sup>
- مَصَر to make to stream (with sweat) 673<sup>17</sup>
- مَصَر to rush 87<sup>8</sup>, partic. 943<sup>1</sup>: to walk out after a shower of rain 905<sup>18</sup>, see Tabari Gloss.
- مَصَر wetted with rain, i. e. flying swiftly (epith. of a falcon) 932<sup>1</sup>, see the Diwān of Muslim ed. De Goeje 176<sup>3</sup> and Glossary s. v.
- مَصَص . مَصَصَ to become thick, to coagulate (said of milk) 208<sup>12</sup>
- مَصَص . مَصَصَ to taste 180<sup>14</sup>
- مَصَل . مَصَلَ the deferring of a payment, hence procrastination 135<sup>15</sup>
- مَصَو . مَصَوَ to carry off, bear away (with ب) 70<sup>11</sup> 328<sup>9</sup> 409<sup>57</sup> (= 671<sup>8</sup>)
- مَصَو , مَصَو see 271<sup>17</sup> seq.
- مَعَر . مَعَرَ to be in great need of a thing (with مِّن) 357<sup>16</sup>
- مَعَر see مَعَرَ see 1040<sup>12</sup>
- مَعَر see مَعَرَ see 244<sup>14</sup>

- مَعْرَءٌ ground covered with pebbles 579<sup>3</sup>
- أَمْعَرُ (pl. of أَمْعَرُ id.) 940<sup>7</sup>
- مَعَا. تَمَعَكَ to roll (intrans.) in the dust 95<sup>16</sup>
- مَعْن. لَا يَمْعِنُونَ حَرَبًا أَمْعَنَ to make haste, 644<sup>5</sup>
- مَعْن. مَعْنَى a stretch of sand surrounded by stony ground 635<sup>13</sup>, pl. أَمْعَانُ 635<sup>15</sup>
- مَغْر. مَغْرَ red dye 360<sup>7</sup> 794<sup>10</sup>
- أَمْغَرُ redness 860<sup>7</sup>
- تَمَغِيرُ the process of staining red 917<sup>3</sup>
- مَغْط. أَمْطَ to stretch the legs in running (said of a horse) 584<sup>14</sup>
- مَقْر. مَمْقَرٌ bitter 948<sup>11</sup> 1002<sup>11</sup>
- مَقْف. مَقْفٌ (pl. of أَمَقْفٌ) long, مَقْفُ الرُّفُوعِ 279<sup>6</sup> 378<sup>9</sup>
- مَنْز. مَمْكُورَةٌ السَّائِيْنِ well-formed, 1044<sup>6</sup>
- مَكْس. مَآكِسُ to haggle 25<sup>14</sup>
- مَكَل. مَكَلٌ see 6<sup>6</sup>
- مَكْن. مَكُونٌ about to lay eggs (said of a lizard) 316<sup>15</sup>
- مَأ. مَالِيَّةٌ — مَالِيَّةُ الْحِجْلَيْنِ i. e. plump (said of a woman) 1044<sup>9</sup>
- مَلَاءَ a strip of cloth worn as a turban 191<sup>16</sup>, cf. 50<sup>10</sup> (= 783<sup>19</sup>)
- مَلَب. أَمْلَجَ to drink salt water (said of camels) 1087<sup>5</sup>, مِلْحَةٌ coll. 936<sup>12</sup>
- مَلَأَ (pl. of مَلِيحٌ) brackish (said of water) 808<sup>8</sup>
- مَلَائِحُ (pl. of مَلِيحَةٌ) graceful (epith. of gazelles and women) 838<sup>10</sup>
- مَلَأَ salt herbage 894<sup>6</sup>
- أَمْلَجَ steel-grey (said of armour) 509<sup>9</sup>
- مَلَب. مَلَبَ a. to drag (?) 374<sup>15</sup> (as var.)



- ملس. مَلَسَ, مَلَسَ see 9<sup>5</sup>
- ملط. مَلَطَ du. *the two sides* of a camel 500<sup>11</sup>
- ملق. تَمَلَّقَ *flattery* 1047<sup>2</sup>
- ملك. مَلَكَ i. *to get into one's power, to capture* (with acc.) 68<sup>13</sup> (= 300<sup>11</sup>)  
298<sup>8</sup>: *to restrain oneself*(?) 606<sup>13</sup>
- أَمَلَكَ *to betroth* (with 2 acc.'s) 490<sup>13</sup>, مَمْلُوكَةٌ *a betrothed woman* 940<sup>1</sup>
- مَلِكٌ (= مَلِكٌ) 68<sup>17</sup> (= 300<sup>9</sup>) 781<sup>4</sup>
- مَلَكٌ — الْمَلَكَانِ *the two angels of Death* 902<sup>16</sup>
- الْمَلِكُ as a name of God 851<sup>5</sup>
- أَمْلَكَ (pl. of مَلِكٌ) 68<sup>19</sup> (= 300<sup>11</sup>) 1009<sup>13</sup>
- مل. مَلَّ *to be grilled* 316<sup>15</sup>, partic. 877<sup>5</sup>
- مَلَّةٌ *scorching pain* 457<sup>2</sup> (= 1077<sup>2</sup>): see also 877<sup>9</sup>
- ملو. مَلَا *an open plain* 243<sup>15</sup>: see also Index IV s. v. الْمَلَا
- من. مَنِ *whoever else* (with perf.) 147<sup>5</sup> 534<sup>11</sup> (?) 610<sup>3</sup>, with juss. 155<sup>8</sup> 197<sup>15</sup>  
(= 1058<sup>13</sup>) 220<sup>8</sup>
- مِنْ — مِّنَ الْإِخْلَافِ *they are characterised by treachery* 135<sup>15</sup>:  
فَمِنْ قَتِيلٍ وَأَسِيرٍ *so some were slain and others captured* 235<sup>14</sup> 327<sup>7</sup>  
(cf. 925<sup>10</sup> 1083<sup>9</sup>): مِّنَ اللَّيْلِ *by night* (Fr. *de nuit*) 737<sup>10</sup>
- منجنيق. see under مَجْنَقٌ
- منح. مَنَحَ (pl. of مَنَحَةٌ) *camels lent for the sake of their milk etc.* 227<sup>13</sup>
- مَنِيحٌ — الْمَنِيحَانِ *certain arrows used in the game called مَنِيْسِر* 686<sup>3</sup>
- مَنْنَعٌ *offered, presented* 504<sup>17</sup>
- منع. تَمَنَعَ *to refuse to do a thing* (with ب) 473<sup>13</sup> (= 703<sup>7</sup>)
- مَمْنَعٌ *an inaccessible place* 715<sup>1</sup> 1022<sup>1</sup>

- منن. مَنَنَ *a claim to gratitude* 58<sup>15</sup>
- منى. مَنَى I. *to punish* (said of God) 51<sup>19</sup> (= 785<sup>9</sup>), *pass. to be afflicted* with a thing (with ب) 216<sup>10</sup> 622<sup>9</sup>
- مَنِيَا (pl. of مَنِيَّة) *lives* 716<sup>5</sup>: دِيَارُ الْمَنِيَا *graves* 391<sup>3</sup>
- مُنَى (pl. of مَنِيَّة) *desires, hopes* 957<sup>7</sup> 985<sup>12</sup> 998<sup>1</sup>
- أَمَانٍ (pl. of أَمْنِيَّة) *id.* 175<sup>4</sup> 179<sup>9</sup>
- مَنَارٍ (pl. of مَنَارٍ) *foals* 245<sup>14</sup>, أَمْنَارٍ *id.* 89<sup>15</sup>
- مَمَرَاتٍ (pl. of مَمْرَةٍ) *ibid.*
- مَهِارٍ (pl. of مَهْرِيَّة) *a breed of camels named after the tribe Mahara* 502<sup>14</sup>, مَهَارَى *id.* 578<sup>9</sup> 755<sup>10</sup>
- مَهْرَةٍ *a married woman* 1046<sup>6</sup>
- مَهْرَقٍ. مَهْرَقٌ *paper* 106<sup>3</sup>, pl. مَهَارِقُ *documents i. e. treaties* 1082<sup>4</sup>
- مَهْمَا see under مَا
- مَهْمِيمٍ (مَا وَرَاءَكَ) 721<sup>20</sup> 820<sup>12</sup> [cf. Bukhārī ed. Krehl III 413<sup>7</sup>]
- مَمُوتٍ. مَمَتٍ, مَمْتٍ see 139<sup>10</sup>
- مَمُوتٍ *intrans. to die in large numbers* 490<sup>11</sup>
- أَمَاتٍ *to weary* (the bones) 345<sup>1</sup>
- مَمِينَةٌ *a dead soil* 1010<sup>2</sup>
- مَوْدٍ. مَوْدِي Median *mail* (of which armour was made) 579<sup>14</sup> (cf. 143<sup>13</sup>) 666<sup>7</sup>  
— see Fraenkel “Die aram. Fremdwörter” p. 241
- مَوْرٍ. مَاً II. *to flow* (said of blood) 364<sup>2</sup> 693<sup>12</sup> (= 289<sup>7</sup>): *to hang loosely* (said of the skin of an emaciated camel) 134<sup>14</sup>; see also مَوْرٌ below
- أَمَارٍ *to cause to flow* 7<sup>11</sup> seq.
- مَوْرٍ *path* 8<sup>1</sup>; *a swinging gait* 38<sup>12</sup>

- مَرْدُ dust carried by the wind 262<sup>6</sup> 537<sup>4</sup> 909<sup>5</sup>
- مَرْدُ that which has a swinging motion, الْأَعْصَادُ epith. of camels  
557<sup>9</sup>, مَرْدُ الدُّفُوفِ id. 891<sup>9</sup>
- مَوَارُ id. 868<sup>14</sup>, مَوَارُ الْمَلَاطِينِ 500<sup>11</sup>
- مَوْحَ . مَوَّحَ u. to wash oneself 915<sup>5</sup>
- مَوْقَ . مَوْقَ stupidity 490<sup>12</sup>
- مَيْثَ . مَيْثَ see 133<sup>3</sup>, pl. مَيْثَ smooth ground at the bottom of a valley 614<sup>18</sup>
- مَيْتَ . مَيْتَ I. to clean out a well (acc.) 535<sup>6</sup>, applied to the cleaning of the  
teeth 551<sup>8</sup> 1005<sup>5</sup>
- مَيْرَ . مَيْرَ I. see 7<sup>13</sup>
- إِمْتَارَ إِمْتَارَ عَلَيْهَا طُعُومًا — he conveyed provisions on them (i. e. the  
camels) 820<sup>18</sup>
- مِيَارَ a provider of food 877<sup>15</sup>
- مَيْرَ . مَسْتَمَارَ an opportunity of separating oneself from some one 401<sup>19</sup>
- مَيْسَ . مَسَّ I. to strut 377<sup>3</sup> 665<sup>8</sup> (= 940<sup>4</sup>) 890<sup>4</sup>
- مَيْسَ a kind of wood used for making saddles 347<sup>4</sup>, hence a saddle 479<sup>10</sup>
- مَيْسَ one who struts 615<sup>4</sup>
- مَيْعَ . مَيْعَةَ fleetness, مَيْعَةَ ذو epith. of a horse 674<sup>17</sup> 929<sup>12</sup> [cf. Ibn Hishām  
569<sup>15</sup> 619<sup>10</sup> and Ṭabari Gloss.]
- مَيْلَ . مَيْلَ to hesitate, مَيْلَتُ بَيْنَ الْمَسِيرِ 612<sup>7</sup> (var. عَدَلْتُ أَبْنَ الْمَسِيرِ)
- مَيْلَ 644<sup>7</sup>, فَلَمَالُوا بِأَيْدِيهِمْ — according to Ṭabari Gloss. s. v.
- مَيْلَ (pl. of أَمِيلَ) men who lean to one side in riding 28<sup>11</sup> 645<sup>9</sup> 760<sup>15</sup>  
(= 1068<sup>1</sup>), مَيْلُ الْعَصَائِبِ with their turbans askew 814<sup>8</sup>
- أَمْيَالَ (pl. of مَيْلَ) mile-stones 293<sup>1</sup>

## ن

- نَدَّ . نَدًّا (properly an abstract subst.) *crushing*, نَدَّ بِدَاعِيَةٍ نَدًّا 91<sup>5</sup>
- نَذَلَ . نَذَلًا (= نَذَلٌ pl. of نَذَلَ) *misfortunes* 593<sup>7</sup>
- نَدَى . نَدًى *farther, farthest* 798<sup>1</sup>
- نَبَأ . نَبَأًا a. *to appear in sight* 1045<sup>15</sup>
- نَبَب . نَبَبًا (pl. of أَنْبَبَ or أَنْبَبَةٍ) *the muscles of the hand (?)* 1058<sup>12</sup> (var. أَنْبَبَ 198<sup>4</sup> ,
- نَبَت . نَبَاتًا (= أَنْبَتًا) 995<sup>1</sup>
- نَبَوْتُ . نَبَوْتُ a *kind of tree* 354<sup>10</sup>
- نَبَتْ . نَبَتًا to *scrutinise, consider* (with acc.) 428<sup>10</sup>
- نَبِيْثَةٌ see 873<sup>15</sup>
- نَبَج . نَبَجًا a. *to bark at a person* (acc.) 934<sup>5</sup>
- نَسَنَبَ . نَسَنَبًا to *cause to bark* 1053<sup>4</sup>
- نُبُوْ . نُبُوْ multitude 496<sup>15</sup>
- نَبَسَ . نَبَسًا see حَبَسَ
- نَبَطَ . نَبَطًا a *spring of water*, hence مُسْتَنْبَطُ الشَّرْقِ full of moisture, fresh (said of a child) 370<sup>12</sup>
- نَبَعَ . نَبَعَ u. applied to sweat 976<sup>5</sup>
- نَبَعٌ a *kind of hard wood* 249<sup>5</sup> 542<sup>3</sup> 834<sup>5</sup>
- نَبْعَةُ الشَّعْرِ a *piece of nab'-wood*, hence a bow نَبْعَةُ الشَّعْرِ 1048<sup>7</sup>: *the stock* of a tribe 971<sup>9</sup> [cf. 'Iabart III 29<sup>7</sup>]
- نَبَعَ . نَبَعَ dripping (said of tar) 687<sup>3</sup>
- نَبَعٌ the *bubbling-up* of pitch 246<sup>4</sup>

- تَبَعِيَّةٌ a bow (see تَبَعَةٌ) 947<sup>1</sup>
- نبل. تَنْبِلٌ see under تَنْبِلٌ
- نبة. تَبَّ to become celebrated 239<sup>12</sup>, نَابِيَّةٌ celebrated 137<sup>17</sup> 366<sup>18</sup> (opp. to خَامِلٌ), أَنَبَّ more celebrated 239<sup>13</sup>
- نبو. نَبَا u. to repel an assailant (with ب) 770<sup>9</sup>, to expel (with ب) 819<sup>5</sup>  
 أَنْبَى to cause to rebound, to deflect a weapon 716<sup>8</sup> 965<sup>12</sup>  
 نَابِ rebounding i. e. ill at ease 456<sup>16</sup> (= 1076<sup>17</sup>)
- نتج. نَتَجَ i. to assist an animal (acc.) in giving birth 697<sup>15</sup>, with 2 acc.'s 84<sup>5</sup>  
 أَنْتَجَ to give birth to young (acc.) 909<sup>9</sup>, see Lisān III 196<sup>18</sup>, but probably we should read يَنْتَجِنُ pass. of conjug. I
- نتج. نَتَجَ i. to stream with sweat 502<sup>14</sup> (var. تَنْتَجُ)
- نثر. نَثَرَ u. to snatch away (with acc.) 430<sup>10</sup>
- نثر. نَثَارٌ babbler 859<sup>14</sup>
- نثل. نَثَلَ i. to take off a coat of mail 317<sup>3</sup> 584<sup>10</sup>; = سَلَحَ 858<sup>14</sup>
- نتو. نَثَا u. to publish abroad 776<sup>2</sup> (as var.)  
 نَثَا report, announcement 695<sup>1</sup>
- نجب. أَنْجَبَ to have noble offspring 37<sup>4</sup> (see 912<sup>2</sup>), with ب 939<sup>1</sup>, الْمُنَاجِبَاتُ 1061<sup>11</sup>  
 نَجَبٌ the bark of a tree 182<sup>6</sup>  
 نَجِيبٌ nobly born 43<sup>12</sup>, pl. fem. نَجَبٌ (said of women) 911<sup>13</sup>, or نَجَائِبُ (of camels) 688<sup>11</sup>  
 مَنَاجِبُ (pl. of مَنَاجِبُ) epith. of women 538<sup>8</sup>
- نجم. أَنْجَبَ to accomplish a desire 381<sup>1</sup>  
 نَجَبٌ most successful 991<sup>2</sup>
- نجم. نَجَمَ a. see 626<sup>12</sup>, نَجَمَ water that wears away a shore 626<sup>11</sup>

نَجَدَ. نَجَدَ to be raised (said of bed-curtains) 858<sup>10</sup>

نَجَدَ to rise (said of a cloud) 261<sup>11</sup>: to go to Najd partic. 795<sup>16</sup> 913<sup>1</sup>

نَجْدَ a sword-belt 336<sup>12</sup> 609<sup>14</sup> 638<sup>8</sup> 891<sup>13</sup>

مُنَجَّدٌ brave 485<sup>13</sup>

نَجْدَ. نَجْدَ a back-tooth 485<sup>6</sup>, pl. نَوَاجِدُ 333<sup>2</sup> 485<sup>5</sup>

نَجَرٌ. نَجَرٌ sort, species du. 129<sup>6</sup>

نَجَسٌ hot weather 804<sup>12</sup>

نَجَرَ stamp, mark 865<sup>14</sup>, hence inherited qualities 833<sup>4</sup> 968<sup>6</sup>

نَجَسٌ. نَجَسٌ adj. unclean 830<sup>4</sup>

نَجَعَ. انْتَجَعَ to seek forage in a place (acc.) 414<sup>6</sup> (= 625<sup>7</sup>), partic. 469<sup>10</sup>

نَجْعَةٌ a foraging expedition 83<sup>12</sup>, pl. نَجَعٌ 908<sup>13</sup>

نَجَعٌ. نَجَعٌ gore 146<sup>15</sup> (cf. 328<sup>12</sup>) 267<sup>16</sup> (= 237<sup>6</sup>) 1000<sup>3</sup>, تَمَّ نَجَعٌ id. 406<sup>15</sup>

نَجَفٌ. نَجَفَةٌ a sand-hill 581<sup>5</sup>

نَجَلَ. نَجَلَ offspring 157<sup>6</sup> 751<sup>5</sup> 996<sup>13</sup>

نَجَلٌ wide open, hence a gaping wound 716<sup>10</sup>, pl. نَجَلٌ epith. of the eyes  
136<sup>15</sup> 160<sup>2</sup>

نَجِيلٌ a kind of salt plant 718<sup>5</sup>

نَجِمٌ. نَجِمٌ u. to appear, project 191<sup>16</sup>

النَّجْمُ the Pleiades 520<sup>7</sup> 950<sup>10</sup> 1012 notes<sup>4</sup>, pl. النَّجُومُ id. 667<sup>6</sup>: سَوِّفَ النَّجْمُ  
يُرِيكَ النَّجْمَ وَالشَّمْسُ حَيَّةٌ it will make thee see stars by daylight,  
i. e. it will strike thee with amazement 595<sup>7</sup>: نَجُومُ الْبَيْتِ the  
glittering tops of the helmets 481<sup>7</sup>

نَجْمٌ. نَجْمٌ see 1014<sup>13</sup> seq.

نَجْمٌ a hill, metaph. preeminence 137<sup>16</sup>



نَجْلٌ *a mountain-goat* (syn. وَعَلٍ) 81<sup>10</sup>

نَجِيَّةٌ *swift* (epith. of a she-camel) 1010<sup>4</sup>

نَجَاءٌ see 1014<sup>14</sup>

نَجَاءٌ (= نَجِيَّةٌ see above) 87: see also 1014<sup>14</sup>

نَجِيٌّ *an intimate friend* 53<sup>5</sup> (= 785<sup>13</sup>) 56<sup>14</sup>: *secret deliberation* 818<sup>13</sup>,  
pl. أَجِيَّةٌ 299<sup>17</sup> (see the gloss in Labid Ch. loc. cit.): *a shower*  
of rain 1014<sup>13</sup> 1018<sup>7</sup>

تَنَاجٍ *secret deliberation* 6<sup>14</sup>

نَحَبٌ. نَحَبٌ *anything that is incumbent on a person* (see Ibn Hishām 140<sup>14</sup>),  
نَحَبٌ عَلَى eagerly 316<sup>7</sup>

اِنْتَحَابٌ *the act of sobbing* 439<sup>3</sup> 1036<sup>4</sup>

نَحَرَ. تَنَاحَرَ *to seize one another by the throat, to quarrel* 32<sup>5</sup>

نَحْرٌ بِنَحْرِ الطَّرِيقِ — *by the side of the road* 738<sup>13</sup> 1095<sup>6</sup>: pl. نَحَرٌ  
applied to *the chest* of a woman 515<sup>3</sup>

نَحِيرٌ *a victim* 328<sup>5</sup> (?) 519<sup>4</sup>

تَنَذِيرٌ *the slaughtering of victims on the occasion of the Pilgrimage* 912  
notes <sup>3</sup> (as var.)

نَحْرٌ. تَنَحِيرٌ see 503<sup>7</sup>, also Index IV s. v. التَّنَحِيرُ

نَحَسٌ. نَحَاسٌ *smoke* 111<sup>9</sup>

نَحْصٌ. نَحْصٌ *flesh* 28<sup>6</sup>

نَحَطٌ. نَحَطٌ i. *to groan, pant* 224<sup>13</sup> 268<sup>3</sup> 970<sup>11</sup> 1033<sup>10</sup>

نَحَلَ. نَحَلَ a. *to allow a person to share in something*, نَحَلَ الْكَرَامُ بِنَحْلِيكَ  
أَبَاغُمُ 202<sup>11</sup>: *pass. to be ascribed to a wrong author* (said of poems)  
200<sup>3</sup> (var. لَا يَنْحَلُ they do not wear out, become obsolete)

تَنَزَّلَ to claim descent from a person (acc.) 202<sup>10</sup>, to claim verses which one has not composed 125<sup>5</sup> (as var.) maṣd. 325<sup>11</sup>

نَحْمَ. نَحْمَ i., نَحْمَ, نَحْمَ see 21<sup>6</sup>

نَحِيَّةٌ moaning (subst.) 21<sup>5</sup> 50<sup>16</sup> (= 784<sup>6</sup>)

نَحْوَ. نَحْوَ u. or ḡ. to shake gaming-arrows 686<sup>5</sup>, with مِ (of an eagle shaking its wings) 364<sup>9</sup>

نَحْيَ to lead away 920<sup>2</sup>

نَتَخَى to make room for a person (with ل) 908<sup>7</sup>

نَتَخَى to make for an object, to attack (with acc.) 40<sup>11</sup> 248<sup>11</sup> 804<sup>13</sup>: to apply oneself, devote one's attention to a thing (acc.) 1082<sup>13</sup>: to strike from the side (with ل of the object struck) 436<sup>14</sup>: to lean to one side (said of a camel, with ب of the rider) 500<sup>11</sup> (the gloss explains wrongly), metaph. 633<sup>11</sup>

نَوَاجٍ (pl. of نَاجِيَّةٌ) sword-edges 507<sup>4</sup>

مَدَجٍ (pl. of مَدَجَّةٌ) paths made by animals that are driven round a well in order to draw water 832<sup>4</sup>

نَحِي. نَحِي a skin-bottle 104<sup>15</sup> 216<sup>5</sup> 13, du 492<sup>9</sup> 746<sup>6</sup>, pl. نَحَا 1022<sup>10</sup> or نَحَا<sup>6</sup> 712<sup>6</sup>

نَخَب. نَتَخَب to be selected 843<sup>4</sup>

نَخْبَةٌ the rump 165<sup>2</sup> 441<sup>1</sup> 442<sup>12</sup>, pl. نَخَبَاتٌ 250<sup>13</sup>: metaph. a coward 164<sup>16</sup> 1000<sup>7</sup>, pl. 318<sup>3</sup> 442<sup>9</sup> 541<sup>14</sup> 777<sup>2</sup> 936<sup>10</sup> 971<sup>13</sup> 978<sup>8</sup> 1080<sup>13</sup> [acc. to Lisān II 249<sup>12</sup> seq. "coward" is نَخْبٌ, pl. نَخَبَاتٌ]

نَخِيبٌ — نَخِيبُ الْقَلْبِ bereft of courage 1034<sup>4</sup>

مُنْتَخَبٌ — مُنْتَخَبُ الْقَوَى bereft of strength 63<sup>15</sup>, مُنْتَخَبٌ حَشَاٌ one who is bereft of his entrails, i. o. a coward 58<sup>4</sup>, so also مُنْتَخَبٌ alone 309<sup>11</sup> (see Lisān II 249<sup>5</sup>)

يَذْخُبُ a term of abuse applied to a woman 541<sup>9</sup>, يَذْخُبِيَّةٌ id. 682<sup>8</sup>

- نَحَسَ. نَحَسَ a. or u. *to goad on* 826<sup>13</sup>, maṣd. نَحَسَ 575<sup>4</sup>, partic. pass. 1062<sup>9</sup>  
نَحَسَ *mange* (especially in the tail of a camel) 543<sup>3</sup>
- نَحَطَ. النُّحُطُ see 134<sup>2</sup>
- نَحَعَ. نَحَعَ or نُحَعُ *the spinal cord* (of a camel) 191<sup>13</sup>
- نَحَلَ. تَنَحَّلَ *to appropriate the best part of a thing* (acc.) 125<sup>4</sup> (var. تَنَحَّلَا):  
pass. (= حَصَّ) 203<sup>11</sup>  
نَحْلَةُ *refuse of grain, siftings* 273<sup>4</sup>  
بُقُوبٌ مُنْتَحَلَةٌ *chosen, excellent*, 663<sup>2</sup> seq.
- نَدَأَ. نَدَأَ a. see 877<sup>10</sup>
- نَدَبَ. نَدَبَ u. *to shout to a person* (acc.), *to encourage* 774<sup>3</sup>  
نَدَبَ a scar 277<sup>10</sup>, pl. أَنْدَابٌ 942<sup>12</sup> 948<sup>9</sup>
- نَدَدَ. نَدَدَ i. *to flee* (said of a horse) 931<sup>17</sup>  
نَدَدَ *to shout* 485<sup>11</sup>, partic. 326<sup>17</sup>
- نَدَرَ. نَدَرَ u. *to fall off* (said of a cap) 431<sup>10</sup>, نَدَرَ *slipping away* (said of a sword) 677<sup>6</sup>
- نَدَسَ. نَدَسَ u. *to pierce* 693<sup>12</sup> (= 289<sup>7</sup>)
- نَدَفَ. مَنَدَفَ *carded* (said of cotton) 561<sup>13</sup>
- نَدَوَ. نَدَاةٌ (pl. of نَدَا) *assemblies* 778<sup>7</sup>  
نَدَوَاتٌ id. 1034<sup>7</sup>  
نَدَى *assembly* 564<sup>6</sup>
- نَدَى. تَنَدَى *to graze on salt herbage* (acc.) and *drink water alternately* 39<sup>15</sup>  
نَدَى *herbage, pasture* 3<sup>s</sup> 636<sup>9</sup>
- نَذَرَ. نَذَرَ *one who gives the alarm* 12<sup>7</sup> 190<sup>6</sup>, *a warner* 517<sup>14</sup>; abstr. admonition 283<sup>1</sup>

- نَجَح. نَجَحٌ a violent wind 295<sup>3</sup>
- نَجَح. نَجَحَ i. or a. to exhaust 1043<sup>5</sup>, pass. to come to an end 501<sup>1</sup>, see also 6<sup>6</sup>
- نَجَح. نَجَحَ wellnigh exhausted (said of the water in a well) 166<sup>6</sup> ✕
- نَجَح. نَجَحَ (pl. of نَجَاحٌ) id., نَجَحَ التَّوَكُّلُ 324<sup>9</sup>
- نَجَر. تَنَجَّرُ to belong to Nizār 994<sup>7</sup>
- نَجَر. نَجَرٌ scanty 925<sup>13</sup>
- نَجَر. نَجَرٌ one who has few children 911<sup>12</sup>
- نَزَح. نَزَحَ light, nimble 44<sup>3</sup>
- نَزَح. نَزَحَ i. to depart, partic. 513<sup>4</sup>: to retire from a contest (absol.) 861<sup>3</sup>  
900<sup>9</sup>: to cease from a thing (with عَنِ) 1015<sup>5</sup>: to desire (?), with  
إِلَى or لَ، 490<sup>6</sup> 687<sup>2</sup> 1087<sup>5</sup>
- نَزَح. نَزَحَ to join with some one in drawing an object towards oneself (with  
2 acc.'s), applied to the bonds of affection 1015<sup>6</sup>: to touch, border  
on a thing (acc.) 429<sup>15</sup>, to come near 688<sup>4</sup>
- نَزَح. نَزَحَ to depart (?) 933<sup>13</sup> — see “Additions and Corrections”
- نَزَح. نَزَحَ baldness (especially on the front of the head) 889<sup>15</sup>
- نَزَع. نَزَعٌ (pl. of نَزَاعٌ or نَزَاعَةٌ) making for an object (with تَحَوُّ) 857<sup>12</sup>, with  
إِلَى 976<sup>5</sup>
- نَزَع. نَزَعٌ see 303<sup>7</sup> seq. (= 475<sup>9</sup> seq.), pl. fem. نَزَائِعُ epith. of mares or  
camels 475<sup>8</sup> 698<sup>16</sup>
- نَزَع. نَزَعٌ bald in front 836<sup>10</sup>
- نَزَع. نَزَعٌ the extent to which a bow can be drawn 827<sup>3</sup> 828<sup>4</sup>
- نَزَع. نَزَعٌ plucked up (said of plants) 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>)
- نَزَف. نَزَفٌ (pl. of نَزْفٌ or نَزْفَةٌ) anaemic 549<sup>8</sup>, draining themselves dry (said  
of veins) 591<sup>9</sup>

- نَزَف. نَزَف i. *to outrun* (with. acc., said of horses) 87<sup>3</sup>  
نَزَف *brisk, swift* 498<sup>7</sup>
- نَزَك. نَزَك (pl. of نَزَك) *lances* 751<sup>14</sup>
- نَزَل. نَزَل (pl. of نَزَل) *pilgrims* 284<sup>11</sup>  
نَزَل (pl. of the same) *halting on a journey* 50<sup>3</sup> (= 783<sup>16</sup>) 421<sup>5</sup>  
نَزَل (= نَزَف) 44<sup>3</sup>  
نَزَل see 279<sup>11</sup>
- نَزِيل. نَزِيل (pl. of نَزِيل) *men who alight often* 568<sup>8</sup> (= 580<sup>10</sup>)  
نَزِيل (dimin. of نَزِيل) 964<sup>9</sup>
- نَزْو. نَزْو *maṣd.* 682<sup>13</sup>  
نَزْو *offspring* 488<sup>13</sup>  
نَزْو (pl. of نَزْو) *flying* (said of sparks) 543<sup>6</sup>
- نَسَأ. نَسَأ *to sell on credit, metaph. to defer vengeance for bloodshed* (with 2 acc.'s) 461<sup>11</sup>; *to defer the death of a person* (acc.) 586<sup>11</sup> 1043<sup>13</sup>  
— see also نَسَى under نَسَى
- نَسِي. نَسِي *milk mixed with water* 166<sup>4</sup> (ironically)  
نَسِي adv. *after a delay* (applied to payment) 633<sup>7</sup>
- نَسَب. نَسَب *rivalry with respect to genealogy* 466<sup>6</sup> (var. نَسَبَا)  
نَسَب *related to some one, having a common ancestor* 369<sup>12</sup>  
نَسَب *erotic poetry* (syn. نَسَب) 126<sup>12</sup>, pl. مَنَاسِب 1048<sup>17</sup>  
نَسَب — مَنَسِبَة لِّحَال a woman of noble birth 27<sup>2</sup>
- نَسَج. نَسَج *to weave* 1078<sup>9</sup>  
نَسَج a lace-pattern (produced by the wind on the surface of water) 438<sup>15</sup>

- مَنَسَبٌ *the middle of the back* (in a horse) 582<sup>15</sup>  
 نَسَر. نَسَارٌ (pl. of نَسْرٌ) *vultures* 1038<sup>11</sup>  
 نَسَرٌ (pl. of the same) perhaps *banners* (see عَقَابٌ) 956<sup>10</sup> (var. بَمَنَسَرٍ)  
 مَنَسَرٌ or مَنَسَرٌ *a small troop of horsemen* 73<sup>12</sup> 947<sup>8</sup> 956 notes<sup>5</sup>  
 نَسَع. نَسْعٌ *a thong used for binding captives* 946<sup>3</sup>, as the *saddle-girth* of a camel 634<sup>1</sup>, pl. نُسُوعٌ 634<sup>6</sup> or أَنْسَاعٌ 1046<sup>6</sup>  
 نَسَعَةٌ *id.* apparently used for lowering a bucket into a well 48<sup>17</sup> (= 782<sup>20</sup>), used as a gag 153<sup>13</sup> 154<sup>2</sup>  
 نَسَف. نَسَفٌ *to be torn away* 576<sup>4</sup>  
 نَسَافٌ *one who tears* (with acc.) 333<sup>2</sup>  
 نَسَق. نَسَقٌ u. *to compose poetry* 477<sup>10</sup>  
 نَسَل. أَنْسَلَ *to grow a fresh coat of hair* (said of the back of an ass) 813<sup>14</sup>  
 نَسَلٌ *offspring* 707<sup>14</sup>, see also 157<sup>7</sup>  
 نَسِيَ. نَسِيَ (أَنْسَى = أَنْسَى) *to defer the fate of a person*, اَنْ نَسِيَنِ الْاَيَّامُ إِلَّا جَلَاءَةً, (أَنْسَى) *to defer the fate of a person*, i. e. *if fate spares me except as regards old age* 444<sup>14</sup>  
 نَسَا *the vein of the thigh* 321<sup>1</sup>  
 نَسِي (dimin. of نَسَا) 1086<sup>9</sup>  
 نَسِيَّة (dimin. of نَسْوَةٌ) 4<sup>6</sup> 773<sup>5</sup> (as var.) 878<sup>10</sup>, نَسِيَّاتٌ 1042<sup>6</sup>  
 نَشَأ. نَشَأَ a. *to appear above the horizon* (said of a cloud) 776<sup>11</sup>  
 نَشَنَشَ *to perceive a smell* (acc.) 923<sup>17</sup>  
 نَشَب. نَشَبٌ *to be fixed* 17<sup>9</sup>  
 نَشَبٌ *property, wealth* 155<sup>13</sup>  
 نَشَد. نَشَدَ u. *to seek that which one has lost* (acc.) 25<sup>12</sup>, نَاشِدٌ *a seeker* 194<sup>4</sup>  
 [cf. Ahlwardt 'Jar. N<sup>o</sup>. 4 v. 71]



نَشَدَ to ask a person to spare some one (with 2 acc.'s) 95<sup>6</sup>: see also  
مُنَاشَدَ below

أَنَشَدَ to recite poetry against a person (with ب) 839<sup>11</sup>: pass. applied  
to horses, to have songs sung to them (during a march) 1021<sup>9</sup>

مَنَشَدَ search (with acc.) 251<sup>11</sup>

مُنَاشِدٌ one who seeks a lost camel 983<sup>3</sup>

نَشَرَ. نَشِرٌ to vanish(?) 608<sup>7</sup>

نَشْرٌ odour 776<sup>11</sup>

نُشْرٌ the dissemination of a malady 14<sup>10</sup> 543<sup>5</sup>

نَشَصٌ. نَشَاصٌ coll. high clouds 243<sup>15</sup>

نَشَطٌ. نَشَطٌ i. to rush out 360<sup>20</sup>

نَشْطٌ the act of snatching 894<sup>11</sup>

نَشِيطَةٌ spoil taken during a march 192<sup>6</sup> (= 236<sup>2</sup>)

نَشَفٌ. نَشَفٌ i. or نَشَفٌ to absorb 203<sup>7</sup> 573<sup>9</sup>

نَشَقٌ. اسْتَنَشَقَ to inhale (with acc.) 937<sup>15</sup> (= 440<sup>4</sup>)

نَشَلَ. نَاشِلٌ one who reaches after a thing 683<sup>7</sup>

نَشِيلٌ cooked meat 663<sup>16</sup> (= 664<sup>13</sup>) 879<sup>4</sup>

مَنَشَلٌ see 223<sup>3</sup>

نَشَوٌ. نَشْوَةٌ drunkenness 509<sup>9</sup>

نَشَوَانٌ drunken 897<sup>7</sup> (= 496<sup>4</sup>), pl. نَشَاوَى 55<sup>3</sup>

نَصَبٌ. نَصَبٌ i. to march (said of pilgrims) 850<sup>1</sup>: to attack (with ل) 370<sup>14</sup> 901<sup>11</sup>

نَصَبٌ a butt 21<sup>10</sup>

نَصَابٌ stock, race 459<sup>19</sup>: contest (syn. مُنَاصَبَةٌ) 466<sup>12</sup>

- نَصَائِبُ (pl. of نَصِيبَةٌ) *stones placed on a grave* 1044<sup>9</sup>
- أَنْصَابٌ (pl. of نَصَبٌ or نُصَبٌ) *sacred stones* 950<sup>3</sup>
- مَنْصِبٌ *stock, race* 807<sup>11</sup>
- نصت. أَنْصَتَ *to listen in silence* 690<sup>16</sup>, partic. 775<sup>5</sup>
- نصج. مَنصَجٌ *sewn together i. e. continuous* 307<sup>14</sup>
- نصر. تَنْصِرَ *to profess Christianity* 996<sup>4</sup>, partic. 956<sup>16</sup>
- ‘. نَصْرَانِيٌّ (= ذَكَرٌ) 378<sup>11</sup> 314<sup>15</sup> 600<sup>7</sup> 821<sup>4</sup>, fem. 819<sup>5</sup> 984<sup>9</sup> 996<sup>4</sup> 1048<sup>6</sup>: نَصْرَانِيَّةٌ
- النَّصَارَى see Index III
- الْمَنْصُورُ *the Victorious, a name given by Jarir to a certain rhyme* 430<sup>17</sup>
- نصص. نَصَّ u. see 134<sup>12</sup>
- نَصَّ *the act of urging on a beast (acc.)* 272<sup>3</sup>, hence *quick pace* 345<sup>5</sup>
- مَنْصَةٌ *quick pace* 134<sup>10</sup>
- مَنْصَةٌ see 134<sup>12</sup> 272<sup>9</sup>
- نصع. اِنْصَاعٌ *quarrelsomeness* 1097<sup>14</sup>
- نصف. تَصَفَّ u. *to be half over* (said of the day) 551<sup>3</sup> (var. يُنْصَفُ), *to be in the middle of a place* اِذَا تَصَفَّوْا الْحَبْلَ 662<sup>8</sup>
- نَاصِفٌ *to share a thing with some one (with acc. of the pers. and في of the thing)* 111<sup>11</sup>
- اَنْتَصَفَ see 551<sup>4</sup>
- نَصْفٌ (= اِنْصَافٌ) *justice* 571<sup>8</sup>
- نُصْفٌ (pl. of نَاصِفٌ) *half-full* 563<sup>9</sup>
- نَاصِفَةٌ *a wide torrent-bed* 133<sup>1</sup>
- نَصْفَانِ see 209<sup>12</sup> 563<sup>12</sup>

مَنْصَفٌ (= خَادِمٌ) 571<sup>10</sup>

مَنْتَصَفٌ served 571<sup>9</sup> 589<sup>12</sup>

نَصَلَ. أَنْصَلَ to remove the spear-head from the shaft 1063<sup>9</sup>, مَنِصْلُ اللَّيْلِ i. e. the month of Rajab, *ibid.*

تَوَاصِلٌ (pl. of نَاصِلٌ) headless (said of arrows) 55<sup>12</sup>

مَنْصَلٌ sword-blade 711<sup>8</sup>

نَصَبِي. تَنْصَبِي to cling, to attach oneself, or, acc. to another view, to occupy a high position 138<sup>5</sup>

نَوَاصٍ (pl. of نَاصِيَّةٌ) highest parts 138<sup>15</sup> 611<sup>1</sup>

نَصِيٌّ a kind of shrub 531<sup>7</sup>, see also 490<sup>6</sup>

نَضَب. نَاضِبٌ far-stretching (epith. of a plain) 272<sup>8</sup>

نَضَج. أَنْضَجَ to scorch 529<sup>14</sup>, partic. 769<sup>8</sup>

نَضَج. نَضَجٌ oozing (said of a water-skin) 1032<sup>1</sup>

تَنْضِجٌ moistening (subst.) 1010<sup>2</sup>

نَضَج. نَضَجٌ the smearing of an unguent 457<sup>11</sup> (= 1077<sup>12</sup>)

نَضَد. نَضَدٌ i. to pile up 930<sup>12</sup>

نَضَدٌ a pile of rugs or mattresses 89<sup>8</sup> (see 266<sup>7</sup>), metaph. a multitude of persons 266<sup>1</sup> 329<sup>4</sup>

نَضِر. نَضِيرٌ fresh, luxuriant (said of plants) 617<sup>16</sup>

نَضِرٌ a kind of wood (?) 249<sup>5</sup>

نَضِيرٌ rich vegetation 514<sup>1</sup>

نَصَلَ. نَصَلَ to engage in a shooting-match with some one (acc.), applied to the composing of satires 628<sup>14</sup>, maṣd. نَصَلٌ 616 914 323<sup>8</sup> 489<sup>14</sup>, partic. 628<sup>10</sup>

- تَنَاضُلٌ *a shooting-match* 1097<sup>15</sup> (text doubtful)
- نَضَمَ. نَضَا u. *to pierce, to emerge from a thing (acc.)* 103<sup>6</sup>
- أَنْضَى *to weary the eye* 713<sup>6</sup>, pass. *to be exhausted by marching* (said of camels) 1083<sup>7</sup>
- أَنْتَضَى *to be unsheathed, properly of a sword, hence applied to horses to be led forth to battle* 292<sup>12</sup>
- أَنْضَا (pl. of نَضَوٌ) *well-worn* (said of swords) 373<sup>9</sup>
- نَضَجَ. تَنَاطَحَ *to be dashed together* (applied to masses of water) 880<sup>11</sup> (= 496<sup>12</sup>) 902<sup>5</sup>
- النَّطُوحُ name of a constellation 520<sup>9</sup>
- نَاطِحٌ *a calamity* 417 839<sup>11</sup>, نَاطِحٌ id. 127
- نَطَسَ. نَطِيسٌ, نَطُسٌ, نَطِيسٌ see 1097
- نَطَاسِيٌّ *clever* 109<sup>5</sup>
- نَطِشَ. نَطِيشٌ see 53<sup>2</sup>
- نَطَعَ. نِطْعٌ *a piece of leather used as a table-cloth* 463<sup>3</sup>
- نَطَفَ. نَطَفٌ, نَطَفٌ see 562<sup>9</sup> seq.
- أَنْطَفَ properly *to cause to suffer from ulcers, hence to afflict* 562<sup>5</sup>
- نَطَقَ *a camel suffering from ulcers* 33<sup>1</sup>
- نَاطَقٌ du. see 1037<sup>5</sup>
- نِطَافٌ (pl. of نِطْفَةٌ) *water-supply* 135<sup>9</sup>, *pools* 346<sup>16</sup>
- نِطْفَ. نِطَافٌ *a girdle worn by a warrior* 154<sup>12</sup>, *by a woman* 35<sup>3</sup> 37<sup>5</sup> 813<sup>7</sup> 845<sup>1</sup> (= 218<sup>5</sup>)
- نَطَّلَ. نَاطِلٌ see
- نَطَلَوُ. أَنْطَلَى *to give, partic.* 227<sup>13</sup>

نَظَرَ. نَظَرَ u. *to expect, hope for* a thing (acc.) 704<sup>16</sup>; *to defer, put off* a thing (acc.) 632<sup>3</sup>, with ب 352<sup>4</sup>

نَظَرَ eye 595<sup>16</sup>, pl. نَوَظِر 1012<sup>15</sup> 1031<sup>9</sup>

نَظَارَةٌ coll. gazers 731<sup>15</sup> 733<sup>1</sup>

نَعَبَ. نَعَبَ a. or i. *to croak* (said of the raven) 961<sup>11</sup>, maṣd. نَعَبٌ 1087<sup>1</sup> or تَنَعَبٌ 629<sup>9</sup>

نَوَاعِبُ (pl. of نَاعِبٌ) *croaking ravens* i. e. *evil omens* (?) 582<sup>15</sup>

نَعَتَ. مَنَعَتَ described 134<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

نَعِبَ. نَعَابَتُ white camels 8<sup>4</sup>

نَعَرَ. نَعَرَ an animal *tormented by a fly* (نَعْرَةٌ) 196<sup>6</sup>

نَعَرَ see 591<sup>12</sup>

نَعَرَ a vein that *bleeds continually* 856<sup>1</sup>

نَعَرَ id. 613<sup>4</sup>

نَعَشَ. نَعَشَ a. *to lift up one who has fallen* (acc.) 309<sup>4</sup>, absol. 1012<sup>3</sup>, pass. 1013<sup>13</sup>

مَنَعِيشُ (pl. of مَنَعِيشٌ) *helpers* 953<sup>3</sup> (= 418<sup>15</sup>)

نَعِظَ. نَعِظَ see 1001 notes<sup>5</sup> 1044<sup>12</sup>

نَعَفَ. نَعَفَ the *foot of a hill* 18<sup>4</sup> (= 274<sup>1</sup>) 848<sup>7</sup> 998<sup>8</sup> (as var.), see also 134<sup>6</sup>

مَنَعَفَ see 134<sup>6</sup>

نَعَقَ. نَعَقَ a. *to call sheep* (with ب) 497<sup>3</sup>, نَاعَقَ a *shepherd* 786<sup>15</sup>

نَعِيقُ see 786<sup>14</sup>

نَعَلَ. نَعَلَ *wearing shoes* (said of a man) 710<sup>4</sup> (cf. 712<sup>15</sup>), of animals 706<sup>12</sup>, مَنَعَلٌ *hoofs that are shod* 1011<sup>5</sup>

نعم. نَعِمَ with 2 acc.'s, اَصْبَحَ عَيْنًا تَنْعَمُ *who rejoice to see the guests* 619<sup>5</sup>  
(see foot-note)

نِعْمَةٌ *ease, pleasure* 676<sup>14</sup> 1082<sup>7</sup>: pl. نَعَمٌ *articles of value* 639<sup>3</sup>: pl. اَنْعَمَ *benefits* 1078<sup>7</sup>

نَاعِمٌ *flourishing vegetation* 1052<sup>13</sup>, نَاعِمُ الْاَغْصَانِ epith. of a tree 890<sup>13</sup>,  
pl. نَوَاعِمُ الْعَيْدَانِ *flourishing palms* 890<sup>4</sup>

نَعَمَةٌ see under شَوْل: pl. نَعَائِمُ *female ostriches* 610<sup>11</sup>

نعى. نَعَى ā. *to reproach* a person with a thing (with acc. of the thing and  
على of the pers.) 217<sup>15</sup> 18 654<sup>9</sup> 679<sup>10</sup>, with على only 577<sup>13</sup>

نغل. اَنْغَلَ *to have an illegitimate child* 439<sup>16</sup>

نَغْلٌ *illegitimate* 440<sup>1</sup>

نغنغ. نَغْنَعٌ (pl. of نَغْنَعَةٌ) *the sides of the throat* 937<sup>6</sup> (= 779<sup>13</sup>)

نفث. نَفَثَ i. or u. *to spit* 317<sup>4</sup>, as a cure 1016<sup>2</sup>

نُفَاثَةٌ — نَفَاثَاتُ حَيِّ النُّفَاثَاتِ a term of abuse applied to a clan (apparently a  
subdivision of the Kilab) 924<sup>16</sup>

نفج. تَنَفَّجَ *to erect the feathers* (said of a bustard) 218<sup>11</sup>

نَافَجَةٌ a violent wind 133<sup>4</sup> 242<sup>17</sup>

نفح. نَفَحَ a. *to bestow* a gift (with acc. of the thing and ل of the pers.)  
451<sup>1</sup> (cf. Hamṣa 658<sup>18</sup>): see also 501<sup>6</sup>

مُنْفَحٌ one who drives away, hence a defender 501<sup>4</sup>

نفخ. كَبَّرَ u. see under كَبَّرَ

اَنْتَفَخَ — اَنْتَفَخَ سَاحِرُكَ thy lung is inflated i. o. thou art afraid 582<sup>1</sup>

نَفَاخَةُ — نَفَاخَةُ الْكَبِيرِ the place where the bellows are blown (?) 590<sup>16</sup>

نفد. مُنْتَفِدٌ an open space 689<sup>5</sup>



- نَفَذَ. نَوَافِدُ (pl. of نَوْدٌ) *apertures i. e. wounds* 472<sup>3</sup> 494<sup>1</sup>  
 أَنْفَاقٌ (pl. of نَقْدٌ) *sharp edges* 62<sup>6</sup> (= 430<sup>6</sup>)
- نَفَرَ. نَفَرَ i. or u. *to run away* (said of animals that are scared) 30<sup>7</sup> 1070<sup>10</sup>:  
*to win a thing from a person as the result of a wager* (with  
 2 acc.'s) 67<sup>14</sup> 694<sup>1</sup>  
 نَفَرَ *to assign the victory to one person over another* (with acc. and  
 على) 141<sup>11</sup> 142<sup>3</sup>: *to scare a beast so that it bolts with its rider*  
 (with ب of the rider) 845<sup>3</sup> (read نَفَرَ) 975<sup>1</sup>, see Lisān VII 82<sup>6</sup> seq.  
 نَفَرَ (= فُخِرَ) 714<sup>8</sup> 895<sup>15</sup>, maṣd. مُنَافَرَةٌ 139<sup>11</sup>: *to appeal against some*  
*one* (acc.) 595<sup>2</sup>, with إلى of the judge 803<sup>13</sup> 1044<sup>16</sup>  
 تَنَذَرَ *to appeal to a judge* (with إلى) 265<sup>19</sup>  
 اسْتَنْفَرَ *to summon to one's help* 1094<sup>18</sup>, partic. 549<sup>4</sup> (as var.)  
 نَفَرٌ shyness, modesty (in women) 857<sup>12</sup>  
 نَفَرَ a beast that bolts with its rider 938<sup>7</sup>  
 نَفِيرٌ the departure of a military expedition 53<sup>5</sup> (= 785<sup>13</sup>) 585<sup>4</sup>: a  
*company of persons* 10<sup>16</sup> 513<sup>5</sup> 527<sup>9</sup> 912<sup>8</sup>, see also 244<sup>14</sup>  
 نَفِيرٌ (dimin. of نَفَرَ) 661<sup>19</sup> 739<sup>11</sup> 920<sup>4</sup>  
 مَنَفَرٌ scared (epith. of ostriches) 1003<sup>6</sup>
- نَفَرَ. نَفَرَ see 549<sup>4</sup>
- سَتَنَفَرَ *to stir, excite*, مَسْتَنَفِرَاتٌ لِلْقُلُوبِ said of women 549<sup>8</sup>
- نَفَسَ. نَفَسَ *to grudge a person a thing* (with acc. of the thing and على of  
 the pers.) 8<sup>2</sup> 49<sup>18</sup>, hence *to desire to save a person from a thing*  
 (with acc. of the pers. and على of the thing) 583<sup>5</sup>  
 تَنَفَّسَ *to afford relief* (with عن of the pers. relieved) 154<sup>5</sup>, تَنَفَّسْتُ  
 سَبِيحَ 169<sup>10</sup>

تَنَقَّسَ *to feel relieved, to breathe freely* 169<sup>10</sup> 618<sup>10</sup>, maṣd. 743<sup>5</sup>: *to expire*  
674<sup>16</sup> (?) 987<sup>9</sup>

تَنَدَّسَ *to vie with one another to obtain a thing (with فِى)* 448<sup>14</sup>

ذَنَّتْ نَفْسًا *life-blood* 519<sup>4</sup>: *the hour of death*, نَفْسًا كَمَا 923<sup>12</sup>

نَفْسٌ *the condition of a woman after childbirth* 1046<sup>5</sup>

أَنَّى اسْتَنْقَذْتُكَ نَفَاسَةً (= نَفَاسَةً تَقْذِيكَ) *regret, annoyance*, نَفَسَةً 23<sup>16</sup>

مَنْقُوسَةٌ *highly prized (epith. of women)* 26<sup>15</sup>

نَفَشَ. نَفَشَ u. properly *to card wool*, hence نَفَشُوا لِحَاظَهُمْ *they stroked their*  
*beards, i. e. they prepared themselves* 1017<sup>11</sup>

نَفَصَ. نَفَصَ u. *to search, examine* 95<sup>7</sup>

نَفْطَ. نَفْطَ naphtha (used as a cure for the mango) 543<sup>8</sup>

نَفَقَ. نَفَقَ u. *to be saleable* (with عَنْ of the seller) 244<sup>8</sup>

نَفِقَ *to come out of its hole* (said of the jerboa) 1022<sup>15</sup>

نَفَقَ id. 288<sup>6</sup>

نَفِيفَ see 288<sup>7</sup> seq.

نَفَلَ. نَوَافِلُ (pl. of نَافِلَةٌ) *booty* 638<sup>11</sup>

نَعْلٌ — سَوْرَةُ الْأَنْفَالِ mentioned by Jarīr 322<sup>1</sup>

نَفْنَفَ. نَعْنَفَ abyss 569<sup>4</sup>, pl. نَعَانِفُ 493<sup>11</sup>

نَفَى. نَفَى that which is scattered, thrown about 325<sup>6</sup>

نَفِيفٌ id. 1043<sup>7</sup>

نَعَبَ. نَعَبَ *to march with worn-out shoes* (said of camels) 1012<sup>9</sup>

تَنَقَّبَ *to wear a veil* 509<sup>18</sup>

نَمَّةٌ a depression on the skin 543<sup>8</sup>

نَقَابٌ *a veil* 444<sup>1</sup> (= 441<sup>4</sup>), du. 509<sup>18</sup>: نَقَابًا adv. see 52<sup>12</sup>

نَقِيبَةٌ *fortune, success* 355<sup>5</sup> 657<sup>12</sup>

مُنَقَّبٌ *veiled* 319<sup>8</sup>

مُنْتَقَبٌ *that part of the face to which the veil reaches* 147<sup>14</sup>

مُنْتَقَبٌ *a covering (?)*, الخمار 232<sup>16</sup>

نَقَدَ. نَقَدَ *to become worn* 260<sup>11</sup>

نَاقِدٌ *payable in ready money (?)*, said of a debt 984<sup>1</sup>

نَقَادٌ (pl. of نَقْدَةٌ) *a breed of small sheep* 903<sup>15</sup>

نَقَذَ. نَقَذِيكَ (نَقَذِيَّ إِيَّاكَ or نَقَذِيَّ إِيَّاكَ) 23<sup>16</sup>

نَقِيدٌ *a horse captured in battle* 303<sup>11</sup>

نَقَر. نَقَرَ u. *to calumniate* 366<sup>15</sup>

نَقَرَ *to pick up grain (?)* 479<sup>4</sup>, but see Lisān VII 87<sup>4</sup> seq.

نَقْرٌ *an arrow that hits the mark* 773<sup>3</sup> (= 623 notes<sup>4</sup>), نَقْرَةٌ id. 331<sup>18</sup>

(as var.), pl. نَوَاتِرٌ 623 notes<sup>2</sup> (as var.) or نَقَرَاتٌ 773<sup>1</sup> 795<sup>1</sup>

نَقَارٌ (pl. of نَقْرَةٌ) *hollows dug in the ground for confining sheep and goats* 260<sup>1</sup>

مُنْقَارٌ *a crow-bar* 860<sup>10</sup>

نَقَسَ. نَقَسَ *ink* 362<sup>13</sup> 920<sup>15</sup>

نَقَشَ. مَنَقُوشَةٌ *epith. of saddles*, see 756<sup>15</sup>

نَقَصَ. مَنَقَصَةٌ *the act of insulting* 762<sup>5</sup>

نَقَضَ. نَقَضَ u. *to untwist, hence to put an end to a feud (by executing vengeance)*, نَقَضُوا نَحْوَيْمَ 566<sup>10</sup>, pass. تَنَقَّضَ الْأَوْتَرُ 873<sup>6</sup>: *to compose an answer to a poet* (with عَلَى) 1047<sup>9</sup>, pass. نَقَضَتْ 860<sup>16</sup>, maṣd. نَقَضَ ibid.

نَقَعَ to make a clucking noise in calling animals (with ب of the animals) 248<sup>12</sup>, see the Lisān loc. cit.

نَتَقَصَّ to burst out afresh (said of a wound, with ب of the pers.) 145<sup>16</sup>:  
to answer a poem (acc) 629<sup>4</sup>

نَقَصَّ a loose piece, a fragment 436<sup>13</sup>: pl. أَنْقَاصٌ the tops of truffles 13<sup>3</sup>  
69<sup>3</sup> (cf. 300<sup>15</sup>)

مُنْتَقِصٌ loose, غَيْرُ مُنْتَقِصٍ الْقَوَى vigorous 693<sup>5</sup>

نَقَعَ a. to quench thirst (said of a beverage) absol. 962<sup>5</sup>, with acc.  
1007<sup>13</sup>, نَاقَعَ epith. of a pool 890<sup>15</sup>, metaph. satisfying the desire  
of vengeance 693<sup>12</sup> (= 289<sup>7</sup>)

نَفَعَ to stand and become stale (said of a beverage) 208<sup>12</sup>, مَنَّعَ concentrated (of a poison) 827<sup>8</sup> 966<sup>1</sup>

نَقِيَ (= مَنَّعَ) 1035<sup>1</sup>

مُنَقَّعٌ cooled (؟) 1099<sup>16</sup>

مَنْقَعٌ (pl. of مَنَّعَ) puddles 793<sup>16</sup>

مُسْتَنْقَعٌ a pond 408<sup>7</sup>

نَقَفَ a vagrant, a beggar pl. 504<sup>6</sup>

مُنَقَّعَةٌ coll. crushing satires 465<sup>14</sup> (as var.)

نَقَفَ i. to croak (said of frogs) 705<sup>5</sup>

نَقَلَ u. to gallop 268<sup>4</sup> (as var.), maṣd. نَقَلَ or نَقَلَانٌ ibid.

نَظَلَ to tread warily over a place (acc.) 634<sup>14</sup> 637<sup>2</sup>, مُنَاقِلُ الْأَجْرَالِ 303<sup>14</sup>,  
maṣd. نَقَالَ 923<sup>12</sup>

نَظَلَةٌ coll. emigrants 392 notes<sup>7</sup>

نَظِيلٌ an emigrant, one who sojourns among an alien tribe 51<sup>1</sup> 77<sup>2</sup>  
(= 315<sup>14</sup>)

تَنْفَرُ the falsifying of a genealogy 202<sup>9</sup>

مَنْقَلُ removal i. e. a means of removing 147<sup>2</sup> (= 328<sup>16</sup>): a mountain-path 187<sup>11</sup>, pl. مَنَقَلٌ 622<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

مَنْقَلٌ (pl. of مَنَقَلَةٌ) days' journeys 1021<sup>7</sup>: also pl. of مَنَقَلَةٌ (see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.) tables for placing drinking-vessels 908<sup>9</sup>

نَقَمَ i. to urge an objection against a person (with acc. of the thing and نِ of the pers.) 727<sup>9</sup> 1097<sup>14</sup>, pass. مَا يَنْقَمُ أَنْ is there any objection to ...? 534<sup>10</sup>

نَقَى to cleanse a garment 682<sup>9</sup>

تَنْقَى to choose (with acc.) 313<sup>4</sup>

نَقَا a sand-hill 515<sup>11</sup> 579<sup>6</sup>, pl. أَنْقَا 599<sup>10</sup> (= 575<sup>13</sup>) 632<sup>11</sup>

نَقِي fat, marrow 134<sup>10</sup>, hence a little strength 1012<sup>13</sup>, pl. أَنْقَا applied to wheat 990<sup>2</sup>

مَنْقِيَتٌ beasts whose bones are full of marrow 244<sup>5</sup>

مَنْقُ id. 504<sup>5</sup>

نَكَأ a. to remove the crust of a wound (acc.) 5<sup>5</sup> 168<sup>7</sup>

نَكَبَ to turn aside from an object (acc.) 231<sup>12</sup>

نَكَبَاتٌ (pl. of نَكْبَةٌ) misfortunes 1046<sup>11</sup>

مَنْكِبٌ (pl. of مَنَكِبٌ) metaph. noble ancestors 264<sup>19</sup> 993<sup>14</sup>

نَدَت loose-jointed (said of a horse) 497<sup>14</sup>

نَدَجَ to give a female relative in marriage to some one (acc.) 816<sup>16</sup> 818<sup>7</sup>, with 2 acc.'s 817<sup>1</sup>

نَسْنَدَخَتْ (= نَكَحَتْ) 312<sup>5</sup>

نَدَجَتْ (fem.) married 421<sup>2</sup> 1097<sup>7</sup>

نكد. نَكَدَ *distress* 82<sup>14</sup>

نكد *bringing misfortune* (said of persons and things) 86<sup>1</sup> (see "Additions and Corrections") 484<sup>1</sup> 796<sup>17</sup> 907<sup>3</sup>, pl. نَكَدٌ or نَكْدٌ *helpless* (in battle) 366<sup>1</sup> 1079<sup>13</sup>

نكر. نَكَرَ *to feel resentment* 993<sup>7</sup> 998<sup>16</sup> (text doubtful) 1036<sup>10</sup> (cf. 1017 notes <sup>2</sup>)

تَنَكَرَ *to become unrecognisable* 395<sup>9</sup>

اِسْتَنَكَرَ *to have suspicions about a thing* (acc.) 421<sup>5</sup>, *to regard a thing as dreadful*, وَلَا مُسْتَنَكِرًا اَنْ تُعَقِّرَا i. e. *nor* (didst thou meet one of the Kaisites) *who regarded it as dreadful that they* (i. e. the war-horses) *should be wounded* 1003<sup>1</sup> — if we adopt the reading مُسْتَنَكِرًا we must render *nor* (didst thou find) *that it was regarded as dreadful that etc.*

نَكَرًا trouble 54<sup>3</sup>

نَكِيرٌ *resentment* 542<sup>7</sup> 999<sup>5</sup>

نكش. نَكَشَ *to be exhausted, drained dry* 6<sup>5</sup>

نكط. نَكَطَ *effort* 674<sup>16</sup>

نكف. نَكَفَ see 6<sup>6</sup>

نكل. نَكَالَ *punishment* 294<sup>4</sup>

نكه. نَكَهَ i. or a. *to breathe out* (with ب) 656<sup>2</sup>

نمرق. نَمَرَقَ (pl. of نَمْرَقَةٌ) *bed-cushions* 641<sup>14</sup>, used at a banquet 781<sup>1</sup> 786<sup>10</sup>

نمط. نَمَطَ *style in poetry* 488<sup>1</sup>

نمم. نَمَمَ see 596<sup>5</sup>

نَمِيَّةٌ *a coin of base metal* 596<sup>7</sup>, ذُو النَّمِيَّتَيْنِ *id.* 596<sup>4</sup> (the dual here refers to the two sides of the coin), pl. نَمَامِي see 596<sup>5</sup>



- نَمَمَ. مَنَمَ ornamented or, according to another view, *written small* (said of a document) 42<sup>12</sup>
- نَمَى. نَمَى I. *to raise, exalt* (with acc.) 233<sup>5</sup> 451<sup>10</sup> 609<sup>12</sup> 611<sup>1</sup> 621<sup>15</sup> 699<sup>4</sup>  
746<sup>14</sup>: *to reach* a person (said of tidings, with لِي of the pers.)  
457<sup>1</sup> (= 1077<sup>1</sup>): *to bring tidings* of a thing (with ب) 90<sup>17</sup>: *to trace one's descent* from a person (with لِي) 609<sup>7</sup>: *to have recourse* to a thing (with لِي) 618<sup>9</sup>
- نَبَب. نَبَبَ *to divide as spoil* 458<sup>4</sup>, *to distribute to the public* 417<sup>19</sup> 607<sup>16</sup> seq. 715<sup>12</sup>, pass. 953<sup>15</sup>
- نَبَبَ. نَبَبَ *to take as spoil, seize* (with acc.) 1070<sup>11</sup>
- نَبَدَ. نَبَدَ tall (epith. of a horse) 486<sup>5</sup> 663<sup>10</sup> 677<sup>4</sup>, نَبَدَ المراكل id. 674<sup>17</sup>, fem. نَبَدَةٌ 586<sup>11</sup>
- نَبَر. نَبَر a. *to jerk* a bucket (in order to fill it) with ب 779<sup>9</sup>, maṣd. نَبَر 1047<sup>10</sup> (see also below)
- نَبَر. نَبَر *to walk with a jumping gait* 706<sup>12</sup>
- نَبَر. نَبَر the shaking of the head in marching (said of a camel) 558<sup>4</sup> (as var.)
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ a. *to bite* 874<sup>3</sup>, see also 552<sup>13</sup> (for the phrase نَبَسَ النصارى see "Additions and Corrections")
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ id. (with acc.) 718<sup>5</sup>
- نَبَشَ. نَبَشَ a. see 552<sup>12</sup>
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ a. *to act in concert* with a person, نَبَسُوا مَعَهُ 458<sup>16</sup> (cf. 1077<sup>16</sup>): *to encroach upon* a thing (with فِي) 870<sup>3</sup> 549<sup>9</sup>
- نَبَسَ. نَبَسَ see 73<sup>4</sup>: pl. نَبَسَاتٌ strong camels 347<sup>9</sup>
- نَبَقَ. نَبَقَ (pl. of نَبَقَةٌ) the bones of the leg 1082<sup>2</sup>
- نَبَقَ. نَبَقَ more given to braying 842<sup>16</sup>
- نَبَا. نَبَا a. *to exhaust, overwork* a beast 306<sup>9</sup>

نَبِلَ. نَبَالٌ (pl. of نَبَالٌ) *thirsty* 460<sup>10</sup>

نَوَاعِلُ (pl. of نَوَاعِلُ) *id.* 56<sup>3</sup>

مَنْبِلٌ see 554<sup>7</sup> seq.

نَبَى. تَنَادَعَى *to reach* (with الِ) 680<sup>6</sup>

اسْتَنْتَبَى — اسْتَنْتَبَهُم مِّنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ *ask them to restrain themselves* 42<sup>1</sup> (see Ibn Hisham 168 and Tabari Gloss.)

نُحْيَةٌ *purpose, aim* 662<sup>15</sup>

تَنْبِيَّةٌ *border* 956<sup>1</sup>, pl. تَنَابٍ *borders of streams (?)* 718<sup>1</sup>

نَوَا. نَاءٌ *u.* see 746<sup>12</sup>

نَوَبَ. نَابَ *u.* *to occur* (absol.) 901<sup>5</sup>; *to befall* (with acc. of the pers.) 906<sup>12</sup>; *to fall upon* an object (acc.) *in turns* 1098<sup>12</sup>

اَنَابَ *to come in its turn* (said of a wave) 467<sup>13</sup>

اِنتَابَ *to seize booty* 150<sup>7</sup>; *to visit* a place 164<sup>15</sup>

نَوَحَ. نَوَّحَ *to wail* 507<sup>15</sup>

تَنَاحَ *to wail to one another* 228<sup>8</sup> 530<sup>1</sup> 542<sup>3</sup> 2, 3, 11

تَوَّحَ *an assembly of mourning women* 680<sup>10</sup> 928<sup>15</sup>

نَوَّحَ (pl. of نَوَّحَ) *places of wailing* 88 notes 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000

نَوَّحَ trans. 447<sup>10</sup> 682<sup>11</sup>; intrans. 841<sup>9</sup>

اَنَابَ intrans. 613<sup>12</sup> 756<sup>12</sup> (var. اَنَابَ): with obj. understood 634<sup>19</sup> 634<sup>1</sup> 680<sup>12</sup>

نَوَّرَ. نَوَّرَ *to shine* 634<sup>19</sup> 992<sup>13</sup>

نَوَّرَ enmity 267<sup>13</sup> 1111<sup>1</sup>

نَوَّارٌ shy, said of a she-camel 329<sup>6</sup>, of wild beasts نَوَّارُ الْوَحْشِ 338<sup>8</sup>, modest (of a woman) 341<sup>14</sup>

نُورٌ powder for tattooing 537<sup>13</sup>

نِيرٌ (pl. of نَارٌ) 1039<sup>1</sup>

مَنَرٌ properly a place where a light is set up, metaph. 870<sup>15</sup> 989<sup>9</sup>

مُتَنِيرٌ one who makes towards a fire 954<sup>3</sup> (cf. 955<sup>6</sup>)

مُسْتَنِيرٌ giving light 988<sup>13</sup> 989<sup>9</sup>

نُوسٌ. نَسٌ II. to dangle, hang down (intrans.) 530<sup>4</sup>

أَنَسَ see under نَسَ, نَسٌ

نُوصٌ. نُويصٌ, نُوصٌ see 53<sup>3</sup>

نُوفٌ. نَفٌ to rise above an object (with عَلَى) 69<sup>3</sup> (= 300<sup>15</sup>)

نَفٌ see 170<sup>5</sup>

نِيفٌ high (epith. of a hill) 186<sup>10</sup> 224<sup>13</sup>

نِيقٌ. أَنْفَقَاتٍ (pl. of نَفَقَةٌ) 807<sup>15</sup>

مُنَوَّقٌ see 55<sup>11</sup>

نُودٌ. نَوَاكٌ id. 207<sup>15</sup>, نَوَكٌ 181<sup>9</sup>, نَوَكٌ

نَوَكٌ (pl. of نَوَكٌ) fools 415<sup>19</sup> 570<sup>3</sup>

نَدَلٌ. تَنَادَلَ to reach after an object (acc.) 319<sup>5</sup> 399<sup>15</sup> 983<sup>1</sup>, تَنَادَلَ بِالرَّمِيحِ 458<sup>11</sup> (without بِالرَّمِيحِ 1076<sup>3</sup>), partic. without obj. 612<sup>14</sup>: to fall upon 245<sup>6</sup> 256<sup>8</sup> 615<sup>17</sup>

نَمٌ. نَامٌ α. to be unmindful of a thing (with عَنْ) 256<sup>11</sup> 341<sup>13</sup> 343<sup>12</sup> 567<sup>2</sup> 778<sup>1</sup>: to be spent in sleep, لَا نَامَ لَيْلٌ as an imprecation 838<sup>5</sup>, partic. 754<sup>12</sup>

تَنَدَمٌ to feign sleep 359<sup>12</sup> 831<sup>13</sup> 1001<sup>4</sup>, partic. 82<sup>4</sup>, with ل of the pers. 125<sup>7</sup>

نَمِيمٌ — نَمِيمٌ see 72<sup>4</sup> seq.

نُونٌ. نَمٌ fish 775<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

- نَوَى. <sup>نَوَى</sup> *he who is mentioned with honour* 805<sup>10</sup>
- نَوَى. <sup>نَوَى</sup> (fem.) *journey, course* 7<sup>11</sup> 173<sup>4</sup> 825<sup>9</sup> 962<sup>1</sup>, with suff. <sup>نَوَى</sup> (= نَوَى) 408<sup>10</sup>, <sup>نَوَى</sup> *her wanderings came to an end* 676<sup>9</sup> [cf. <sup>نَوَى</sup> *إِطْمَأَنَّتْ بِهِ النَوَى* Ibn Hishām 350<sup>9</sup>, a phrase which Weil has misunderstood]
- نَوَى. <sup>نَوَى</sup> (maṣd. of نَوَى 1.) *fatness* (in a camel) 560<sup>4</sup>, <sup>نَوَى</sup> *id.* 618<sup>4</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *maturity, vigour* 899<sup>7</sup> (= 497<sup>11</sup>), cf. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *an old she-camel* 413<sup>17</sup> 447<sup>9</sup> 906<sup>10</sup> 955<sup>1</sup> (= 957<sup>8</sup>) 999<sup>3</sup> seq. 1016<sup>12</sup> 1025<sup>16</sup> 1033<sup>4</sup> 1043<sup>1</sup>, pl. <sup>نَبِى</sup> 250<sup>13</sup> 318<sup>5</sup> 422<sup>18</sup> 423<sup>4</sup> 522<sup>4</sup> 561<sup>13</sup> 833<sup>14</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *to weave* 15<sup>3</sup>, pass. 860<sup>13</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *properly the woof* of a textile fabric (see 15<sup>5</sup>), hence *the edge* 11<sup>13</sup>, *texture* in general 706<sup>5</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *woven double* 995<sup>8</sup>, see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> pl. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *طَعَنَ فِي نَبِىْهِ* i. e. *he died*, see 353<sup>6</sup> seq.
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *hill*, du. 569<sup>4</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> 1. <sup>نَبِى</sup> used in the proverb <sup>نَبِى</sup> 363<sup>7</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> 2. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *to speak ill* of a person (with <sup>نَبِى</sup>) 547<sup>8</sup>
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> see under نَوَى
- نَبِى. <sup>نَبِى</sup> *a cry addressed to horses* 336<sup>4</sup> 461<sup>13</sup> ( 475<sup>14</sup>) — see <sup>نَبِى</sup> s. r. عَيْب
- هَات. <sup>هَات</sup> *bring!* (with acc.) 382<sup>11</sup>
- هَات. <sup>هَات</sup> *the stroke of a sword* 418<sup>9</sup> (but cf. 1041<sup>1</sup>)
- هَات. <sup>هَات</sup> *flesh* 668<sup>14</sup>

- عَبْرَق. عَبْرَقِيَّة ( = حَدَّاق ) 106<sup>13</sup>: *coll. swords*, or, acc. to Ibn al-A'rābi, *gold coins* 106<sup>12</sup> [as if it were = عَبْرَزِيَّة, see Lisān VII 290<sup>11</sup>]
- عَبْط. قَبُوطٌ, جُبُوطٌ see 770<sup>15</sup>
- عَبْطَع. عَبْطَع one who squats on the ground 280<sup>12</sup>
- عَبْد. عَمْد an old camel 33<sup>2</sup>
- عَبْدِل. مَبْدِل (pl. of مَبْدِلٌ) the orifice of the womb 624<sup>14</sup>, *abysses, chasms* 743<sup>16</sup>
- عَبْل. عَبْلٌ a glutton 969<sup>1</sup>
- عَمُو. عَمُو dust 406<sup>2</sup> 676<sup>13</sup>
- عَمْد. عَمْدٌ to become senile 67<sup>11</sup>, مَبْدَرٌ a dotard 113<sup>14</sup> 1001<sup>11</sup>
- عَمَف. عَمَف i. to call to some one (with ب) 974<sup>9</sup>  
عَمَف (pl. of عَمَاف) applied to pigeons 555<sup>15</sup>
- عَمَد. عَمَد i. to cut asunder 443<sup>12</sup> 1016<sup>1</sup> (but cf. 323<sup>6</sup>), عَمَدُ الْمَحَارِمِ applied to incest 1029<sup>10</sup>: pass. *to be taken down* (said of tents) 536<sup>4</sup>  
عَمَد to tear tent-ropes 560<sup>9</sup>
- عَمْد. عَمْدٌ to have one's front teeth broken 152<sup>11</sup>  
عَمْدٌ broken, مَمْتَنِّمُ الْأَسْنَانِ 888<sup>5</sup> (= 496<sup>11</sup>) 900<sup>10</sup> (as var.)
- عَبْء. عَبْءٌ a cry addressed to a dog 765<sup>11</sup>
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ to be sunken (said of the eyes) 755<sup>10</sup>, partic. 579<sup>3</sup>
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ awake, or dozing 160<sup>11</sup>
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ to talk nonsense 67
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ adv. at noon 246<sup>4</sup> 1012<sup>15</sup>
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ abuse, invective 618<sup>4</sup>
- عَوَجِد. عَوَجِدٌ noon 8<sup>7</sup>, عَوَجِدَةٌ id. 272<sup>13</sup> 281<sup>4</sup> (cf. 294<sup>2</sup>)

- أَحْجَرُ see 673<sup>15</sup>
- تَبْجِيرٌ noonday journey 687<sup>14</sup> 1010<sup>13</sup>
- مَبْجَرٌ a safe retreat(?) 673<sup>14</sup>
- عَجِسَ. حَاجِسٌ causing trouble 737<sup>7</sup>, مَبْجُوسٌ troublous ibid.
- حَاجَعَ. حَاجَعٌ a. to be spent in sleep (said of the night, see نَامَ) 968<sup>14</sup>
- حَاجَعَةٌ a period of slumber early in the night 1059<sup>3</sup>
- حَجَفَ. حَجَفٌ rude, clumsy 951<sup>6</sup>
- حَجَلٌ. حَجَلٌ low-lying ground 133<sup>1</sup> 159<sup>16</sup>
- حُوجِلٌ id. 556<sup>3</sup>
- حَجَمَ. حَجَمٌ i. to demolish 652<sup>6</sup>: to make for a place (with عَلَى) 1095<sup>1</sup>
- حَاجِمٌ a camel-driver 346<sup>11</sup>
- حَجْمَةٌ a small herd of camels 503<sup>11</sup> 944<sup>5 12</sup> (= 1096<sup>8</sup>), du. 675<sup>5</sup>
- حَجَانٌ. حَجَانٌ highborn, said of a man 166<sup>14</sup>, as coll. لَسْتُم بِحِجَانٍ 897<sup>12</sup>  
(= 496<sup>7</sup>), of women 136<sup>10</sup>, of camels 511<sup>4</sup>
- حَاجِينَ see 40<sup>9</sup>
- حَاجِئٌ (pl. of حَاجِيَّةٌ) camels of mixed race(?) 346<sup>11</sup> 458<sup>4</sup>
- حَاجِبَةٌ. حَاجِبَةٌ to drive away wild beasts 876<sup>14</sup> (object understood)
- حَجْوٌ. حَجْوٌ (= حَاجَا n.) 2<sup>12</sup>
- حَدٌ. حَدٌ a portion of the night 359<sup>7</sup> 686<sup>17</sup>
- حُدُوٌّ (pl. of حُدَى) men reposing 538<sup>14</sup>
- حَدَجٌ. حَدَجٌ ostriches that run with a trembling gait 1010<sup>17</sup>
- حَدَدٌ. حَدَدٌ to be frightened 599<sup>8</sup> | cf. Ibn Hisham 590<sup>1</sup> |
- حَدٌّ noise 968<sup>6</sup>



خَدَّتْ noises, clamours 239<sup>5</sup>

خَدِرَ. خَدِرَ i. to ferment 356<sup>9</sup>: to froth (said of a torrent) 513<sup>11</sup>, of a woman 857<sup>9</sup>: to roar 531<sup>6</sup>

خَدِرَ to remit the price of blood (with acc. of the blood and عَنِ of the slayer) 68<sup>9</sup>

تَخَادَرُ to roar at one another 959<sup>1</sup>

خَادِرَاتُ epith. of stallion camels 791<sup>6</sup>

خَدَّارٌ roarer (said of a camel) 332<sup>8</sup>, of a man 531<sup>6</sup>

خَدِيرٌ roar 332<sup>4</sup> 914<sup>8</sup>

تَخْدِيرٌ frothing (subst.) 857<sup>9</sup>

خَدَفَ. خَدَفَ see 293<sup>16</sup>

خَدَفٌ rising ground 573<sup>13</sup> seq.: an object aimed at (?) 834<sup>7</sup>

مُبْدَقٌ prominent 573<sup>11</sup>

عَدَلُ. عَدَلُ i. to let hang (with acc.) 449<sup>7</sup> (as var.)

عَدَلٌ (pl. of عَدَلٌ) camels with lower lips hanging down 149<sup>2</sup>

عَدِيلٌ a young dove 555<sup>15</sup> (see the glosses) 890<sup>14</sup>, pl. عَدَائِلُ (?) 673<sup>12</sup>

عَدِمَ. عَدِمَ to overthrow 651<sup>12</sup>, maṣd. 683<sup>11</sup>

عَدِمٌ crumbling, collapsing, الْمَغَارَةُ epith. of a hyaena 918<sup>8</sup>

عَدَمٌ (pl. of عَدَمٌ) rags 523<sup>10</sup>, see Index III s. v. نَوَ الْأَعْدَامِ

عَدِنَ. تَبَدَّنَ to come to terms 267<sup>13</sup>

خَدَسَةٌ peace 2<sup>10</sup>

عَدَى. عَدَى i. with ل of the person 331<sup>3</sup> [cf. Kūr'ān VII 98 XXXII 26]

عَدَى with acc. of the thing 1064<sup>4</sup> (text doubtful) — see Dozy "Supplément" s. v.

تَبَادَى to walk slowly (said of women) 38<sup>12</sup>: to present to one another  
(with acc.) 615<sup>15</sup>

حَاد neck 63<sup>3</sup>, pl. حَوَاد 15<sup>15</sup>, metaph. حَوَادِي النَّصَبِي the first rays of  
dawn 619<sup>2</sup>

عَدَى coll. animals for sacrifice 989<sup>5</sup>

عَدَى (= جَارٌ) 54<sup>9</sup>: captive 101<sup>13</sup>: coll. animals for sacrifice 768<sup>13</sup> 936<sup>5</sup>

عَدَايَا (pl. of عَدِيَّةٌ) — يَوْمُ انْتِدَايَا i. e. the day of 'Arafa 591<sup>3</sup>

الْمُبْدَى a title applied to the Caliph Sulaimān 364<sup>10</sup>

مُبَادَاةٌ friendly intercourse 370<sup>10</sup>

عَذَا (= عَذَى) 594<sup>13</sup> 621<sup>12</sup> 629<sup>4</sup> 976<sup>1</sup>

عَذَاكَ (= عَذَا) 139<sup>4</sup>

عَذَذَ عَذ see 968 notes <sup>4</sup>

عَذَاةٌ عَذَائِلُ (pl. of عَذُولٌ) heaps of fine sand 516<sup>3</sup> 579<sup>6</sup>

عَذَمَ عَذَامٌ sharp 248<sup>11</sup> 1014<sup>3</sup> (as var.)

عَذَى عَذَى I. to utter (with ب) 274<sup>9</sup>

عَرَبَتِ عَرَبَتٌ wide (said of the mouth) 622<sup>13</sup>, wide-mouthed (epith. of the  
lion) 997<sup>2</sup>

عَرَبَتْ see 997<sup>3</sup>

عَرَبِيٌّ عَرَبِيٌّ a man who treats his camels roughly 406<sup>7</sup>

عَرَبِيٌّ عَرَبِيٌّ i. to dread (with acc.) 422<sup>9</sup> 498<sup>17</sup> 942<sup>8</sup>

عَرَا عَرَاً bitterly cold 876<sup>5</sup>

عَرَبِيٌّ عَرَبِيٌّ — يَوْمُ الْعَرَبِيَّةِ i. o. the day of battle (in a verso by ar-Rabī' ibn  
Ziyād) 104<sup>9</sup>

عَرَبِيٌّ عَرَابَةٌ a thorn 595<sup>4</sup>

- عَرَّشَ. عَرَّشَ *combat* (between animals), 242<sup>20</sup> ضَبْعًا عَرَّاشٍ
- عَرَفَ. مَعْرِفَ see under مَعْرِفَ
- عَرِمَ. عَرِمَ *to become decrepit* 28<sup>11</sup>
- عَرِمَ coll. *a kind of salt plant* 250<sup>13</sup>
- عَرِمَ (pl. of عَرِمَ) *decrepit* 1008<sup>10</sup>
- عَوَّارٌ (pl. of عَوَّارَةٌ) *epith. of camels, according to some old, according to others eating salt plants* 936<sup>12</sup>
- عَرْنَعُ. عَرْنَعُ (pl. of عَرْنَعٌ or عَرْنَعٌ) *lice* 199<sup>6</sup>
- عَرَى. عَارَ (= عَارٌ) *crumbling* 598<sup>10</sup>
- عَرَأَ. عَرَى *to deride* (with ب) 963<sup>13</sup>, with م 1008<sup>6</sup> 1015<sup>5</sup>
- عَزَبَ. عَزَبَ *lion* 282<sup>7</sup> 467<sup>1</sup> 619<sup>18</sup> 622<sup>13</sup> 1015<sup>11</sup>
- عَزَجَ. عَزَجَ *uttering a deep sound, عَزَجُ الرُّوَّاحِ* *epith. of a thunder-cloud* 965<sup>5</sup>
- عَزَزَ. مَعَزَزَ *the shaft of a spear* 23<sup>15</sup>
- عَزَزَ *flourishing* (said of vegetation) 1052<sup>13</sup>
- عَزَلَى. عَزَلَى (pl. of عَزَلَى?), الْحَمُولَةُ *a man (?) whose beasts of burden are emaciated* 951<sup>5</sup>
- عَزَمَ. عَزَمَ *to be abandoned i. e. left unavenged* 919<sup>5</sup> — the phrase عَزَمَ لَهُ حَقُّهُ seems to have been understood by the commentator as “he conceded his right” (cf. شَنَى لَهُ حَقُّهُ), whereas in the *Lisān* XVI 937 it is explained as = عَزَمَ لَهُ i. e. “he granted him less than was due to him”
- عَزَمَ *to be broken* 852<sup>6</sup>
- عَازِمَاتُ *shattering blows* 370<sup>18</sup>
- عَزِمَ *epith. of a thunder-cloud, crashing, or, according to another view, cleft by the storm* 848<sup>15</sup> 849<sup>5</sup>

- حَرَمَةٌ *a cleft* 130<sup>10</sup>  
 حُرُومٌ (pl. of حَرَمٌ) *apertures* 109<sup>5</sup>  
 حَرِيمٌ *swift* (epith. of a horse) 588<sup>13</sup> (= 932<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>4</sup>)  
 حَرَائِمٌ (pl. of حَرِيمَةٌ) *torn* (said of skin-bottles) 345<sup>15</sup>, metaph. *those who are left unavenged* (?) 919<sup>8</sup>: *fugitives* 386<sup>3</sup> (see 387<sup>4</sup>)  
 حَيْرَامٌ *a game, or dance, resembling blind man's buff* 41<sup>4</sup>  
 حَنِينٌ *hollow-chested* 975<sup>10</sup>  
 حَزَزٌ. حَزَزَاتٌ (pl. of حَزَزٌ) *commotions* 742<sup>19</sup> 1078<sup>16</sup>  
 حَشَشٌ. حَشَّ u. *to batter* (with acc.) 146<sup>13</sup> (text doubtful): i. *to be stirred* (said of the heart) 962<sup>11</sup>  
 حَضَبٌ. حَضَبَةٌ *a hill* 965<sup>12</sup>, coll. حَضَبٌ 713<sup>5</sup>, pl. حَضَبَاتٌ 188<sup>4</sup> or حَضَابٌ 450<sup>13</sup>  
 465<sup>4</sup> 1037<sup>4</sup>  
 أَحَاضِبٌ (pl. of أَحَاضِبَةٌ) *rain-showers* 155<sup>5</sup>  
 حَضْمٌ. أَحَاضِمٌ (= أَحْضَامٌ pl. of حَضْمٌ or حَضَمٌ) *the hollows of a valley* 516<sup>4</sup>  
 (as var.)  
 حَفَّتْ. حَفَاتٌ *to cast forth from the mouth* (with acc.) 449<sup>6</sup>  
 حَفِينَةٌ see 449<sup>10</sup> seq.  
 حَفَفٌ. حَفٌّ *thin, watery* 116<sup>4</sup>  
 حَفُوٌ. حَفَا u. *to descend, swoop down* 1024<sup>19</sup>: *to be noised abroad* 1076<sup>15</sup> Napr 3<sup>2</sup>:  
 (var. سَارَتْ 456<sup>2</sup>)  
 حَوَافٍ (pl. of حَوَافِيَةٌ) *strayed camels* 484<sup>5</sup>  
 حَقْوَةٌ *a mistake i. o. a delusive hope* 818<sup>8</sup>  
 حَقْعٌ. الْهَقْعَةُ *name of a constellation* 520<sup>10</sup>  
 حَلٌ. هَلْ *a cry addressed to horses* 336<sup>4</sup> 461<sup>13</sup> (: - 475<sup>14</sup>) 712<sup>5</sup>, هَلْ id. 664<sup>8</sup>

- حلب. حَلَبَ *hair*, اسْتَبَا as a term of abuse 121<sup>13</sup> 162<sup>4</sup>
- حلقم. حَلَقَمَ *glutton* 1062<sup>7</sup>
- حلك. حَلَكَ or تَبَلَّكَ ruin 167<sup>7</sup> (as var.) 641<sup>6</sup>
- حلل. حَلَّلَ to draw back (intrans.) 711<sup>7</sup> (read تَبَلَّل) 931<sup>5</sup>
- أَحَلَّ to shout (in announcing the hour of prayer) 996<sup>3</sup>
- تَبَلَّلَ to make a loud noise (said of rain) 636<sup>1</sup>
- اسْتَبَلَّ to begin to shed rain 499<sup>6</sup>, partic. 159<sup>5</sup>, to shed tears 501<sup>11</sup> cf. مُسْتَبَلِّلُ الْقَطْرِ 1043<sup>9</sup>: to burst forth (said of tears) 232<sup>2</sup>
- حَلَبَل. حَلَبَلَ to delay the death of a person (acc.) 23<sup>15</sup>, with ب 24<sup>1</sup>: to weave finely (applied to poetry) 905<sup>5</sup>, تَوَبَّ مَبَلَّلَ ibid.
- حمد. أَحْمَدَ to quench 491<sup>12</sup> (as var.)
- حمر. مَبْمَرٌ babbler 862<sup>12</sup>
- مَنْبَمٌ flowing 52<sup>7</sup> 1018<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- حَمْش. حَمَشَ i. to speak unintelligibly (with ب) 963<sup>5</sup> (var. وَحَمَشُوا in the Lisān)
- عَمْشَى (fem. of حَمْشَانُ?) confused, unintelligible (in speech) 963<sup>1</sup>
- حملج. حَمَلَجَ to march slowly 406<sup>5</sup>
- حمر. حُمَمٌ hero 266<sup>1</sup> 299<sup>19</sup> 362<sup>10</sup> 702<sup>3</sup> 835<sup>7</sup> 1020<sup>1</sup> 1047<sup>1</sup>
- حمر. حَمَى i. to flow (said of sweat) 839<sup>9</sup>
- حند. حَنَّا وَحَنَّا do not mention... 95<sup>15</sup>
- حند. حَنَى to be smeared with pitch (as a cure for mange) 524<sup>16</sup>
- حَنَّا with 2 acc.'s, اُحْنَتْنِمَا مَا غَنِمُوا i. o. I will suffer them to retain their booty 68<sup>9</sup>
- حنبر. حَنَبَرٌ see 466<sup>11</sup>
- حنند. حَنَنْدٌ epith. of a sword 662<sup>15</sup>

خَنْدَوَانِيَّ *id.* 62<sup>15</sup> (= 430<sup>7</sup>), pl. خَنْدَوَانِيَّات 689<sup>4</sup>, said of a girdle (نَطَاقٌ)

154<sup>12</sup>

خَنْبَدَةٌ (diptote) *a hundred camels* 382<sup>2</sup>

مَيْتَدٌ epith. of a sword 494<sup>8</sup>

خُنَانَةٌ *the fat contained in the marrow* 862<sup>1</sup>

خَوَجٌ *half-witted* 152<sup>15</sup>, for الْخَوَجُ see Index III s. v. وَكَيْعُ بْنُ حَسَّانٍ

خَوَادَةٌ *reconciliation* 155<sup>8</sup> 335<sup>1</sup> 780<sup>12</sup>

خَوَرٌ *to fall headlong* 877<sup>4</sup> (as var.), maṣd. 680<sup>9</sup>

خَارٌ *crumbling* 857<sup>5</sup>

خَائِرٌ see عَارٍ s. r. عَرَى

خَمَزٌ *see* 134<sup>1</sup>

خَوَّاسٌ (explained as = شَدِيدٌ) epith. of a lion 736<sup>16</sup>

خَمٌّ (= مَوْتَى) 1013<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

خَوْنٌ عَلَىَّ *how little does the threat alarm me!* 57<sup>4</sup>

خَوَى I. *to be hollow* 969<sup>6</sup> (see the Lisān loc. cit.)

أَخَوَى *to plunge headlong* (absol.) 518<sup>9</sup>; *to aim at an object* (with لُ of the object and ب of the missile) 191<sup>12</sup>, with لُ only 416<sup>7</sup> 455<sup>10</sup>, with الِ and acc. أَخَوَى السَّيْفَ 417<sup>4</sup>; *to use as a signal* (with ب) 491<sup>11</sup> (as var.)

خَوَاةٌ — فِي خَوَاةِ الْأَرْضِ *in the depths of the earth* 1046<sup>12</sup>

أَخْوَاةٌ (pl. of خَوَى) — تَخَلَّمَ بِالْأَخْوَاةِ *to utter arbitrary* (i. o. unfounded) opinions 1019<sup>20</sup>, عَلَى الْأَخْوَاةِ *pêle-mêle* 1091<sup>18</sup>

مَهْوَاةٌ *abyss, precipice* 506<sup>7</sup> 680<sup>6</sup>

أَخَابَ *to call animals* (denom. from خَاب q. v.) 447<sup>15</sup>



مَيْبَبَةٌ *a thing that is dreaded* (applied to deep water) 517<sup>11</sup>

جِيمٌ. حَلَجَ I. *to become hot, parched* (said of the soil) 961<sup>4</sup>

عَيْصٌ. عَيْصَاتُ السُّبَاتِ *relapses of a malady, hence عَيْصَاتُ السُّبَاتِ fits of drowsiness* 775<sup>6</sup>

مَيْصٌ *broken afresh* (said of a limb) 517<sup>6</sup>

مُنْيَاصٌ *fracture* (properly of a bone), hence مُنْيَاصُ الْفُؤَادِ 553<sup>7</sup>

جِيعٌ. مَيْعٌ *plain, open* (epith. of a public road) 978<sup>5</sup>

جَيْفٌ. جَيْفٌ *a hot wind* 1<sup>9</sup>

جِيمٌ. جَمَّ *to drive mad* (absol.) 60<sup>4</sup>

جِيمٌ (pl. of جَائِمٌ) *frantic, eager* 962<sup>13</sup>

جِيَامٌ *raging thirst* (properly in camels) 1007<sup>16</sup>

,

و. شَرَّ وَشَرٌّ 364<sup>16</sup>

وَأَدٌ. وَأَدٌ *one who buries a child alive*, pl. masc. 950<sup>14</sup>, pl. fem. 789<sup>7</sup> (= 498<sup>11</sup>)

وَيْدٌ *a child condemned to be buried alive* 498<sup>9</sup> 609<sup>10</sup> 697<sup>3</sup> seq. 789<sup>7</sup>  
(= 498<sup>11</sup>): *the tramp* of horses 582<sup>10</sup>

مَوْوَدَةٌ 327<sup>20</sup>

وَأَرٌ. بَوَّارٌ = بَوَّرَ *to perceive* (with ب) 8<sup>11</sup>, بَوَّرَ = بَوَّرَ

أَسْتَوَّرَ see أَسْتَوَّرَ

وَأَلٌ. وَأَلٌ imperf. يَتَلُّ *to escape* 283<sup>4</sup> 420<sup>15</sup>, partic. 606<sup>5</sup> (as var.)

وَأَلٌ *to flee* 241<sup>6</sup> 677<sup>4</sup> (text doubtful)

وَأَمٌ. وَأَمٌ *to compete with a person* (acc.) 414<sup>15</sup> (= 625<sup>16</sup>), masd. مَرَامٌ  
414<sup>13</sup> (= 625<sup>12</sup>) 418<sup>2</sup>

وَأَى. وَأَى imperf. يَأَى *to promise* (with ل of the pers.) 98<sup>19</sup>

- وَبَيْتٌ *a large cauldron* 909<sup>9</sup>, metaph. 909<sup>13</sup>
- وَبْ . وَبٌ ( وَبٌ ) 572<sup>9</sup> ( as var. )
- وَسْتَبِدَّ *to find a place unhealthy* 1020<sup>13</sup>
- وَسْرٌ *a single hair* 140<sup>6</sup>
- وَسْرٌ — بَنَاتُ أَوْسَرٍ or بَنَاتُ الْاَوْسَرِ see 162<sup>6</sup> 14
- وَبَلٌ *a rain-storm* 586<sup>13</sup>
- وَابِلٌ *id.* 626<sup>15</sup> 636<sup>1</sup> 637<sup>13</sup>
- وَتْرٌ *an odd number* ( opp. to شَفَعٌ see 686<sup>14</sup> ), hence وَتْرٌ صَلَاةٌ *a prayer containing an odd number of rak'at* 444<sup>6</sup>: *a blood-feud*, pl. اَوْتَارٌ 873<sup>6</sup> 1042<sup>2</sup>: *one with whom one has a blood-feud* 812<sup>1</sup>, pl. 861<sup>12</sup>
- وَتْمِرٌ *intermission, respite* 155<sup>4</sup>
- تَرَاتٌ ( pl. of تَرَّةٌ ) *vengeance for bloodshed* 742<sup>6</sup>
- وَتَرٌ ( pl. of وَتَرٌ ) *the tendons of the human body* 860<sup>11</sup>
- مَوْتَرٌ *one who is involved in a blood-feud* 918<sup>10</sup> [ cf. Ṭabari II 1966<sup>6</sup>, Mubarrad 526<sup>2</sup> ]
- وَنَبٌ *to make a horse leap upon a thing (with 2 acc.'s)* 1003<sup>11</sup>, see Lisān II 291<sup>19</sup>
- تَوَنَّبٌ *to leap upon a thing (acc.)* 144<sup>5</sup>
- وَدَتْ *wanton* 1097<sup>7</sup>
- وَنَقٌ *to guarantee, render certain (with ب of the thing)* 603<sup>3</sup> ( MSS وَنَقْتُ ), see Ṭabari II 1316<sup>4</sup> and Glossary
- نَسْمَعُفٌ *to obtain assurances (of support)* 729<sup>10</sup>
- وَنَجْدَةٌ *alliance* 980<sup>16</sup>
- مَوَائِفٌ ( = مَوَائِفُ pl. of مَيْثَاقٌ ) 1082<sup>6</sup>

- وَجَّأَ a. *to wound* 471<sup>12</sup> 728<sup>5</sup>
- مَوْجُوٌّ see 9<sup>5</sup>
- وَجَبَ *to bind oneself to do a thing* (acc.) 86<sup>3</sup>
- وَجِيبٌ *palpitation of the heart* 220<sup>12</sup>
- وَجَدَ (imperf. يَجِدُ or يَجِدُ, Lisān IV 459<sup>3</sup>) *to be angry with a person* (with عَلَى) 691<sup>5</sup>
- وَجَّرَ *to make to swallow* (with 2 acc.'s) 228<sup>5</sup>, metaph. *to pierce with a lance* 236<sup>10</sup>
- وَجَارٌ or وَجَارٌ *the hole of a hyaena* 584<sup>12</sup> seq. 593<sup>5</sup> 863<sup>5</sup> 979<sup>5</sup> seq., du. 832<sup>7</sup>
- وَجَسَ *to conceive fear of a person* (with مِنْ) 420<sup>16</sup>
- وَجَعَ imperf. يَجَعُ 168<sup>7</sup>
- تَوَجَعَ *to feel pain in a certain part* (acc.) 709<sup>11</sup>
- وَجَفَ *to march quickly* 591<sup>7</sup> 599<sup>9</sup> (as var.) 978<sup>6</sup>, maṣd. 245<sup>2</sup>
- وَجِيفٌ *quick march* 891<sup>9</sup> 978<sup>5</sup>
- وَجَلَ *to fear* (with مِنْ) 234<sup>6</sup>
- وَجَمَ i. *to cast the eyes down* (in sorrow) 310<sup>16</sup>, in shame 404<sup>5</sup> (cf. 765<sup>5</sup>)
- وَجَنَ pl. مَوَاجِنُ see 341<sup>2</sup> seq.
- وَجَهَ *to make to turn round* (?) 155<sup>12</sup>
- وَاجَهَ *to confront* 346<sup>1</sup>
- وَجَهٌ an expedition, a raid pl. وَجُوهٌ 928<sup>6</sup>: a person of importance 462<sup>13</sup>, pl. 383 notes<sup>10</sup>: وَجَّهَهُ خَلَّوْا لَهُ they allowed him to pass freely 145<sup>1</sup>, وَجَّهَ عَلَى دَعَبٍ he marched on 234<sup>7</sup> cf. 1061<sup>14</sup>
- وَجَبَّةٌ or وَجْبَةٌ *the course of the wind* 586<sup>10</sup>

وَجَّى. *to suffer from the wearing-down of the hoofs* 290<sup>4</sup>, masd. وَجَّى 304<sup>9</sup> 461<sup>15</sup> 891<sup>9</sup> or وَجَّأ 698<sup>16</sup>

وَجَّ adj. 706<sup>12</sup>

وَحْد. وَاحِدَةً with a pl., *على مياه واحدة at the same watering-places* 470<sup>4</sup>

مَوْحِد adv. *singly* (opp. to مَمْتَنَّى) 58<sup>15</sup>

وَحْش. تَوَحَّش *to strip oneself bare* 207<sup>9</sup>

وَحْشٍ the outer side(?) 53<sup>17</sup> 141<sup>13</sup>

وَحْل. وَحْلٌ a *morass* 144<sup>2</sup> 167<sup>5</sup>

وَحْي. وَحْيٌ *script* 1015<sup>3</sup>: *announcement* 838<sup>6</sup> 1006<sup>1</sup>

وَاحٍ (= وَحْيٌ) see 602<sup>3</sup>

وَحْد. وَاحِدٌ *striding* (epith. of a chieftain) 752<sup>9</sup>

وَحْدٌ id. (epith. of a she-camel) 176<sup>1</sup>

وَحْف. وَحْفٌ a *mixture used for washing the head* 337<sup>12</sup>

وَحْم. وَحْمٌ *unwholesome* (applied to pasture) 57<sup>11</sup>

وَحْمٌ id. 96<sup>19</sup> 497<sup>7</sup>

وَحْمٌ id. used metaphorically 16<sup>13</sup>

وَدَد. وَدَّ a. followed by the perf. without وَدَّ 524<sup>8</sup>

وَدَدٌ *friendship* between tribes 545<sup>4</sup>, *love* between a man and a woman 685<sup>14</sup>

وَدَع. وَدَعٌ imperf. يَدَعُ *to remain* 557<sup>8</sup>

وَدَعٌ *to confide a person to the care of another* (with 2 acc.'s) 1044<sup>8</sup>

وَدَعٌ *to remain quiet* 582<sup>16</sup>

وَدَعٌ coll. *shells* (worn by women, especially by slaves) 120<sup>19</sup>, ذُو الْوَدَعِ and ذُو الْوَدَعَاتِ see Index III s. v. بَرِيدُ بْنُ قُرَّانٍ

- وَدَقَّ . وَدَقَّ i. maṣd. وَدَقَّ see 502<sup>10</sup> seq.  
 وَدَقَّ rain-water 1018<sup>7</sup>  
 وَدَقَّ or وَدَقَّ lust (in speaking of a she-ass) 204<sup>18</sup>  
 وَدِيقٌ adj. applied to a mare 761<sup>9</sup>  
 وَدِيقَةٌ the heat of the sun 393<sup>5</sup> 502<sup>9</sup>
- وَدَن . وَدَنَ to anoint the eye (as a cure for ophthalmia) 1090<sup>4</sup>
- وَدَى . وَدَى 1. said of a horse 83<sup>13</sup>: to pay a compensation for murder (with acc. of the price and of the murdered person) 92<sup>15</sup> 17, to compensate for injury (with acc. of the part injured) 485<sup>2</sup> seq.  
 وَدَى to perish (of persons) 1022<sup>6</sup>, to be lost 120<sup>19</sup> 542<sup>13</sup>, to remain unavenged (of bloodshed) 80<sup>3</sup> (= 768<sup>10</sup>): to destroy (with ب) 282<sup>7</sup>  
 تَوَادَى to pay compensation mutually 229<sup>5</sup>  
 وَادَى الْكَلْبُ — وَادٍ 171<sup>6</sup>  
 دَيْتٌ applied to the price paid for a wife 808<sup>11</sup>  
 تَوَادٍ (pl. of تَوْدِيَّةٌ) pieces of wood used for binding the udders of camels 122<sup>15</sup>
- وَذَم . وَذَمَ coll. cords which fasten the handles of a bucket to the cross-pieces (العراقي) 1094<sup>8</sup>
- وَرَأ . وَرَأَ to start running 983<sup>3</sup> (var. وَاسْتَوَارَتْ)
- وَرِث . وَرِثَ with 2 acc.'s 201<sup>10</sup>  
 وَرِثَ to become an heir 232<sup>3</sup>  
 رِثَةٌ see under أَرِثَ
- وَرِد . وَرَدَ to bring a thing (acc.) down upon oneself 12<sup>13</sup>  
 وَرِدٌ tawny (epith. of a lion) 282<sup>12</sup> (but see the gloss) 487<sup>1</sup>, of a horse 507<sup>8</sup> 1024<sup>18</sup>

وَرْدٌ metaph. an army 65<sup>2</sup> 70<sup>2</sup> 601<sup>3 12</sup> 802<sup>14</sup>, pl. أَوْرَادٌ 485<sup>13</sup>: see also 65<sup>3</sup> seq.

وَرْدَةٌ see 282<sup>15</sup> (read وَرْدَةٌ?)

وَارِدٌ — الْوَارِدُ الْبَطْحَاءُ stretching down the valley 60<sup>13</sup>

وَرَوٌ far-travelling (epith. of a poem) 62<sup>9</sup> 688<sup>4</sup>

وَرِيدٌ the jugular vein 552<sup>16</sup> 892<sup>9</sup>

تَوَرَدٌ fierceness in attacking 487<sup>1</sup>

مَوَارِدٌ (pl. of مَرَدٌ) paths 64<sup>12</sup> 988<sup>13</sup>

مَمْرُودٌ seized with fever 65<sup>5</sup>

مَتَوَرَّدَةٌ see 282<sup>15</sup>

وَرَسٌ — وَرَسٌ a kind of saffron used as a perfume 255<sup>16</sup> 601<sup>9</sup> 841<sup>7</sup> 1002<sup>5</sup>

وَرَعَ to hold back, restrain (with acc.) 304<sup>16</sup> 1071<sup>12</sup> 1098<sup>2</sup>: to ward off a blow 455<sup>10</sup> (= 1076<sup>2</sup>), hence to defend (with عَنْ) 155<sup>14</sup>: intrans. to stop, halt (said of riders) 978<sup>2</sup>

وَرِعٌ feeble, cowardly 675<sup>11</sup>

وَرَقٌ to put forth leaves 306<sup>7</sup>, masd. 307<sup>1</sup>

وَرَقٌ coll. coins 364<sup>12</sup> 417<sup>14</sup>

أَوْرَثٌ dark (said of the complexion) 852<sup>16</sup>, fem. وَرْقَةٌ (epith. of a camel) 804<sup>15</sup>

مَتَوَرَّقٌ devouring foliage (said of locusts) 584<sup>20</sup>

وَرَكٌ to rest one's haunches upon an object (with عَلَى) 483<sup>8</sup>

وَرْدٌ a kind of cushion which was placed on the front part of a saddle 1010<sup>5</sup>

مَوْرَكٌ 800 1010<sup>9</sup>



- مَرَكَّة that part of the رَاك on which the rider places his leg 1010<sup>8</sup>, pl.  
مَوَارِك 1016<sup>12</sup>
- ورم تَعَرَّمَ to swell, become inflamed 840<sup>10</sup>  
• ورم سَوَّلَن 398<sup>8</sup>  
• ورم id. 627<sup>9</sup> (as var.)  
• ورم see 134<sup>1</sup>
- ورا وَرَعًا foolish (said of a woman) 805<sup>8</sup>  
• وري انْوَرَى see 134<sup>1</sup>
- وار capable of producing fire (said of a fire-stick) 246<sup>9</sup>  
• ورا he who protects them from being attacked in the rear 379<sup>8</sup>, cf. مِنْ وَرَائِكَ 457<sup>5</sup> (= 1077<sup>6</sup>): وَمِنْ وَرَائِنَا explained as = آمَنَّا 345<sup>11</sup>
- وزز see under وزوز
- وزع أَوْزَعَ to urge a beast on, maṣd. 310<sup>7</sup>; to drive away الجيران 670<sup>5</sup> يَا مُوزِعَ الْجِيرَانِ  
• وزع divided 968<sup>13</sup> (as var.), see 833<sup>8</sup>
- وزم see 206<sup>17</sup>  
• وزمة تَرْمِة tearing flesh (epith. of an eagle) 206<sup>16</sup>
- وزن i. to outweigh 188<sup>3</sup> 445<sup>7</sup> 972<sup>7</sup>  
• وزن to be on a level with something (with ب) 612<sup>9</sup>
- وزوز nimble 395<sup>15</sup> (= 767<sup>1</sup>, var. يُوْزِزُ)
- وزى to be on a level with something (with ب) 989<sup>10</sup>
- وسى i. to march quickly 147<sup>15</sup>
- وسد to give as a pillow (with 2 acc.'s) 829<sup>4</sup>, مِسَد i. e. a wounded warrior 492<sup>4</sup>
- وسف the front of a saddle 1026<sup>14</sup>

- وسع. اسْتَوْسَعَ to occupy a wide territory 971<sup>3</sup>  
 وَسَّعَ swift (said of a camel) 191<sup>6</sup>
- وسف. تَوَسَّفَ to peel off (intrans.) 561<sup>6</sup> 594<sup>13</sup>
- وسف. وَسَقَ i. to hold, contain (with acc.) 221<sup>10</sup>: to amass poetry 477<sup>12</sup>  
 (as var.)  
 وَسِيقٌ coll. camels driven off by robbers 648<sup>11</sup>
- وسم. وَسَمَ i. to mark i. e. to satirise (with acc.) 295<sup>13</sup> 297<sup>7</sup> 451<sup>6</sup> 900<sup>15</sup>  
 وَسَمَى early autumn rain 1009<sup>15</sup>, see 520<sup>3</sup>  
 وَسَامٌ (pl. of وَسِيمٌ) beautiful 42<sup>15</sup>  
 مَوْسِمٌ — الْمَوْسِمُ the annual Pilgrimage 417<sup>14</sup> 941<sup>10</sup>, the fair at 'Ukāz  
 438<sup>3</sup> seq., الْمَوْسِمَانِ 798<sup>12</sup>, pl. مَوَاسِمُ festivals 370<sup>2</sup> 371<sup>13</sup> 379<sup>1</sup> 399<sup>15</sup>  
 413<sup>14</sup> 615<sup>13</sup> 620<sup>9</sup> 720<sup>3</sup> (= 740<sup>7</sup>) 765<sup>3</sup> 1016<sup>16</sup>  
 مَبَسَمٌ branding-iron 588<sup>13</sup> (= 932<sup>11</sup> 1081<sup>4</sup>), pl. مَوَاسِمُ 322<sup>11</sup> 446<sup>6</sup> 769<sup>3</sup>  
 900<sup>14</sup>
- وشب. اَوْشَابٌ (pl. of وَشْبٌ) mixed multitudes 354<sup>10</sup>
- وشج. وَشِجَمٌ coll. lances 386 notes<sup>15</sup> 1003 notes<sup>2</sup>
- وشح. مَتَوَشَّحٌ waist 509<sup>16</sup>
- وشر. مِيشَارٌ a saw 852<sup>3</sup> — see مِشَارٌ s. r. أَشْرَ
- وشط. وَشِطٌّ coll. chips of wood, metaph. a rabble 599<sup>1</sup>
- وشك. وَشَكٌ approach, nearness 515<sup>15</sup>
- وشل. اَوْشَالٌ (pl. of وَشَلٌ) water that trickles from a hill 34<sup>11</sup> (as var.) 280<sup>17</sup>  
 292<sup>5</sup> 304<sup>9</sup>
- وشى. اَوْشَى to be urged on (said of a beast) 430<sup>3</sup>
- وصد. مُوصَدٌ solid, massive 23<sup>13</sup>

وَصَلَ . i. *to treat a person (acc.) as a kinsman* 836<sup>6</sup>, *وَصَلْتَكُمْ رَحِمَ* you have done your duty as kinsmen 929<sup>5</sup>; *pass. to be closed* (said of a wound) 193<sup>3</sup>

وَصَى . وَصَى (= أَوْصَى) with acc. of the person 776<sup>16</sup>, with 2 acc.'s 804<sup>17</sup>; see also 853 notes <sup>5</sup>

وَصَّى with cognate acc. and لِي of the person 800<sup>4</sup>, with ب of the thing and ل of the pers. 853<sup>10</sup>

وَصْدَ (= وَصِيَّةٌ) 776<sup>16</sup>

وَضَأَ . وَضَعُ , وَضَعُ see 334<sup>8</sup>

مِضْطَ a laver 732<sup>7</sup> seq.

وَضَجَ . وَضَجَ i. *to come into view* (said of a rider) 1045<sup>15</sup>

وَضَجَ — وَضَجَ الطَّرِيقِ the main road 648<sup>12</sup> 900<sup>16</sup>

وَضَجَ . وَضَجَ to compete with a person (acc.), especially in drawing water 747<sup>3</sup>

وَضَرَّ . وَضَرَّ (fem. of أَوْضَرَّ) filthy 681<sup>11</sup>

وَضَعَ . وَضَعَ a. *to hasten* (intrans.) 72<sup>11</sup>

وَضَعَ to discuss a thing with a person (with 2 acc.'s) 86<sup>6</sup>, *ماضِد. مَوَضَعًا* 86<sup>14</sup>, see Lisān X 282<sup>17</sup> seq.

وَضَعُ to urge a beast on at full speed 1085<sup>10</sup>, with obj. understood  
أَوْضَعُوا they made him ride at full speed 679<sup>2</sup>; intrans. *to hasten*  
72<sup>9</sup> 914<sup>5</sup>

سَوَّجَ to be compelled to sell at a loss 966<sup>9</sup>

سَوَّجَ coll. certain kinds of desert shrubs 490<sup>7</sup>

وَضَعُ (pl. of وَضِيعَةٌ) levies, troops raised by the Lakhmite kings 656<sup>9</sup>,  
see 884<sup>12</sup> seq.

مَوْضِعَ laid out (after the manner of food) 1099<sup>15</sup>, see Ḥamāsa 181<sup>28</sup>

- وَضَنَ . i. *to plait leathern thongs* 641<sup>10</sup>  
 وَضَبٌ *a strap of plaited thongs used for fastening a litter on a camel*  
 643<sup>6</sup>, pl. وَضْنٌ 641<sup>6</sup> seq. 643<sup>6</sup>  
 مَوْضُونَةٌ *flexible, closely woven* (epith. of a coat of mail) 154<sup>12</sup>  
 وَضَى . وَضَى (= نَكَحَ) with acc. of the woman 1061<sup>13</sup>  
 وَطَأَ *to trample a place* (acc.) 759<sup>3</sup>  
 تَوَطَأَ *the act of trampling, crushing* 1029<sup>5</sup>  
 وَضَبَ . وَضَبَ *a skin-bottle (especially for milk)* 32<sup>4</sup> 492<sup>10</sup> (as var.) 794<sup>13</sup>, pl.  
 وَطَابٌ 448<sup>1</sup> 836<sup>14</sup> (= 299<sup>12</sup>) 921<sup>10</sup>  
 وَضَرَ . وَضَرَ — وَضَرَ *to finish with...* 338<sup>14</sup>  
 وَضُنَ . مَوْضِنٌ *a place of contest, arena* 922<sup>9</sup>  
 وَضَفَ . وَضِيفَ *fore-arm* 493<sup>13</sup>  
 وَعَثَ . وَعَثَ *to find oneself on soft ground* 584<sup>10</sup>  
 وَعَثَ *soft, sandy ground* 247<sup>5</sup> 517<sup>8</sup> 584<sup>11</sup>  
 وَعَدَ . وَعَدَ *to threaten a person with something* (with 2 acc.'s) 1099<sup>2</sup>  
 وَعَرَ . وَعَرَ, وَعَرَّ see 539<sup>6</sup>  
 وَعَرَّ (pl. of وَعَرَّ) as adj. *harsh* (said of satires) 34<sup>4</sup>; as subst. *rough*  
*places* 539<sup>3</sup>  
 وَعَرَّ *most rugged* 1003<sup>3</sup>  
 وَعَسَ . وَعَسَ i. *to render smooth* 21<sup>11</sup>  
 وَعَسَ *smooth, وَعَسَةٌ a stretch of smooth land* du. 21<sup>11</sup>  
 وَعَى . وَعَى (= وَعَى) see 602<sup>3</sup>  
 وَعَرَ . وَعَرَ (maṣd. وَعَرَّ) *to hate* (absol.) 13<sup>10</sup>  
 وَعَلَ . وَعَلَ *a weakling* 65<sup>13</sup> 129<sup>13</sup> 146<sup>13</sup> (= 327<sup>21</sup>) 163<sup>7</sup> 339<sup>17</sup>; see also 65<sup>14</sup> seq.

- وَإِغْل see 66<sup>1</sup> 129<sup>14</sup>
- وَعَم . وَعَم hatred 873<sup>6</sup>
- وَعَر . وَعَر large herds (of camels) 618<sup>5</sup>
- وَإِفْر whole, uninjured 197<sup>14</sup> (cf. 1059<sup>4</sup>)
- وَأَوْفَر id. 995<sup>15</sup>, pl. وَأَوْفَر (explained by وَطَابٌ مَمْلُوءٌ 52<sup>10</sup>, see "Additions and Corrections")
- وَضَع . وَضَع see 6<sup>18</sup>
- وَضَف . اِنْتَفَق to be brought about by agreement 738<sup>15</sup>
- وَضَى . وَضَى I. to secure, guarantee (with ب) 371<sup>1</sup> (= 366<sup>3</sup>)
- وَضَى to make up a number 1027<sup>3</sup>, with 2 acc.'s وَضَعُوا he made up their number to it (i. e. to a hundred) 1086<sup>14</sup>
- وَضَى to tower above (?) a thing (acc.) 147<sup>7</sup>: to compensate for the loss of an object (with ب) 192<sup>7</sup> (= 236<sup>3</sup>) 284<sup>17</sup> 851<sup>16</sup>, with acc. of the person who receives compensation 694<sup>12</sup>, with acc. of the pers. and مَن of the thing 400<sup>12</sup>: to give something to a pers. as a compensation for something else (with 2 acc.'s and مَن) 944<sup>18</sup> (= 1096<sup>9</sup>)
- تَوَفَّى to fill (with acc.) 74<sup>4</sup>: to obtain in full, تَوَفَّيْتُ ذِمَّتِي I obtained all that I was bound to demand 716<sup>5</sup>
- تَوَاف the act of coming together i. e. reconciliation 412<sup>2</sup>
- وَقَب . وَقَب see 91<sup>9</sup> 225<sup>12</sup> 247<sup>6</sup> 411<sup>15</sup>
- وَقَب (وَاسِعَةُ الْقَرْجِ =) 476<sup>3</sup>
- مُجِيبٌ a woman whose children are stupid 91<sup>9</sup> 411<sup>14</sup> 681<sup>8</sup>
- وَقَد . وَقَد , وَقَد see 334<sup>7</sup> seq.
- أَسْمَد to burn (intrans.) 977<sup>6</sup>, partic. 502<sup>6</sup>

- وَقَذَّ . وَقَذَّ i. *to strike* 332<sup>17</sup> 728<sup>9</sup>
- وَشَرَّ . وَشَرَّ *soreness (in the back of a beast)* 948<sup>9</sup>
- وَشِيرَ *a drove of sheep and asses* 11<sup>15</sup>
- وَصَرَّ *heaviness (of a tree laden with fruit)* 869<sup>9</sup>
- وَقَصَّ . وَقَصَّ (pl. of وَقَيْصَةٌ) *animals whose necks have been broken(?)* 960<sup>7</sup>
- مَوْصَّصٌ — مَوْصَّصُ الْأَقْرَانِ *one who crushes his rivals* 888<sup>4</sup>
- وَقَعَ . وَقَعَ a. *to hammer iron (acc.)* 235<sup>5</sup>; *to vituperate (with فِى)* 547<sup>8</sup>
- أَوْقَعَ *to hint, insinuate (with acc. of the thing and لِى of the pers.)*
- 831<sup>3</sup>; *to defeat (with ب)* 1079<sup>10</sup>
- وَعَدَّ *coll. men struck down in battle* 195<sup>15</sup>
- وَعَّعَ (pl. of وَاعٍ) *settling, alighting (said of birds)* 836<sup>4</sup> (= 120<sup>15</sup>)
- 961<sup>6</sup>
- وَقِيَعَةٌ *blame (with فِى)* 353<sup>11</sup>
- وَقِيَعَةٌ (dimin. of وَقْعَةٌ) 508<sup>13</sup>
- مَوْعٍ *covered with sores* 181<sup>6</sup> 340<sup>9</sup> 627<sup>7</sup> 792<sup>14</sup> 823<sup>15</sup> 826<sup>8</sup> 874<sup>1</sup> 1022<sup>1</sup>
- (= 704<sup>12</sup>); metaph. 980<sup>3</sup>
- مَوَاعٍ (apparently pl. of مَوْعٍ) *sore places* 704<sup>8</sup>
- وَقَفَّ . وَقَفَّ i. *to cause to stop (with acc.)* 973<sup>10</sup>, partic. 823<sup>11</sup>, partic. pass. 596<sup>8</sup>
- وَقَفَّ *to halt (absol.)* 572<sup>8</sup>
- وُفُوفٌ (pl. of وَاقِفٌ) *standing still* 1003<sup>1</sup>
- مَوْقِفٌ *set up as a target, or, according to another view, scarred* 573<sup>5</sup> 596<sup>8</sup>
- مَبِينٌ see 119<sup>6</sup>
- وَقَلَ . وَقَلَ *to go up(?)* 709<sup>4</sup> (as var.)



- وَقَى . وَقَى *to cause to avoid* (with 2 acc.'s) 49<sup>12</sup> (= 783<sup>11</sup>)
- أَتَقَّى *to use as a means of defence* (with ب) 506<sup>11</sup> 846<sup>1</sup>, pass. impers. 611<sup>8</sup>, with acc. and ب 614<sup>15</sup>
- وَسَّ . وَسَّ *to be reduced* (said of a price) 25<sup>14</sup>
- أَوْسَّ *smallest* (in quantity) 884<sup>7</sup>
- وَعَّ . أَوْعَّ see 979<sup>11</sup>
- مِيعَ *a kind of skin-bottle* 979<sup>9</sup>
- وَكَفَّ . وَكَفَّ i. *to drop* (said of tears) 663<sup>15</sup>, *to shed tears* 110<sup>7</sup>, maṣd. وَكَفَّ 964<sup>16</sup> or وَكُفَّ 442<sup>9</sup>: وَكَيْفَ *dripping* (said of a wine-press) 342<sup>3</sup>
- وَكَفَّ *leakage, metaph. injury* 721<sup>6</sup>
- مَوَكَّفَ *saddled with an ass's saddle* (وَكَّفَ) 115<sup>2</sup>
- وَكَّلَ . وَكَّلَ *to desert, abandon* (with acc.) 637<sup>1</sup> (= 588<sup>18</sup>), with obj. understood 23<sup>3</sup>
- تَوَكَّلَ *to act as a guardian* (?) 709<sup>5</sup>
- تَوَاكَّلَ *to abandon successively* (with acc.) 163<sup>2</sup>: *to leave one's post, fail to do one's duty* 238<sup>1</sup> 678<sup>5</sup>: *to become slack, languid* 558<sup>3</sup> (as var.)
- وَكَنَ . وَكَنَ i. *to sit* 319<sup>12</sup>
- وَلَجَّ . وَلَجَّ i. *to enter* (with acc.) 183<sup>1</sup> 590<sup>1</sup>
- وَالِجٌ *a friend* (?) 1002<sup>13</sup> [cf. وَلِيَجَةً Kur'an IX 16]
- وَلَدَ . وَلَدَ *to bear young in great numbers* (said of sheep) 317<sup>15</sup>
- وَالِدٌ — أَفْرَبُ وَالِدِي my immediate ancestors 73<sup>2</sup>
- نَدَوْنِ (pl. of نَدَى) *contemporaries* 1008<sup>10</sup>
- مِيلَانٌ see 472<sup>9</sup> (text doubtful)
- وَوَعَ . أَوْعَى *to inspire a person with desire for an object* (with acc. and ب)

447<sup>18</sup>, pass. 832<sup>11</sup> partic. pass. 630<sup>16</sup> 976<sup>10</sup>, hence *أُولِعَ* means *to desire to injure* (with ب of the pers.) 1097<sup>3</sup> cf. 670<sup>4</sup>(?) 985<sup>12</sup> and 'I'abari Gloss. s. v.

*مَوْعِدَةٌ* striped, variegated (epith. of an antelope) 823<sup>9</sup>, metaph. faithless (of a woman) 805<sup>2</sup>

وَنِعَ. *وَنِعَ* to be caused to lap, given to drink of a thing (with فُ or مِنْ) 512<sup>5</sup>

وَنِمَ. *وَنِمَ* to make a feast (*وَنِيمَةً*) 938<sup>2</sup> (= 440<sup>5</sup>)

وَنَدَ. *وَنَدَ* to madden 847<sup>10</sup>

*وَنَبِيَّةٌ* (fem. of *وَلَيَّانٌ*) mad 340<sup>16</sup>

وَلِي. *وَلِي* to turn the back on a person (with 2 acc.'s) 457<sup>15</sup>; to hold some one responsible for a thing (with 2 acc.'s) 105<sup>14</sup>: see also *مَوْلَى* below

*وَلَّى* to remove (with acc.) 410<sup>15</sup>: to kill several persons in succession (with *بَيْنَ*) 189<sup>6</sup>

*وَلَّيَ* to follow one another 1078<sup>7</sup>

*وَلَّيَ* (أَبْنُ عَمٍّ =) 580<sup>7</sup>, pl. *مَوَالٍ* 424<sup>7</sup> (?)

*مَوْبِيَّةٌ* watered by repeated showers (*وَلَّى*) 970<sup>6</sup>

*مَوْلَى* old 12<sup>1</sup>

وَلَّى. *وَلَّى* I. to fail 575<sup>10</sup> (see 169<sup>15</sup> seq.), *وَلْنٌ* weak 169<sup>13</sup> 339<sup>17</sup> 497<sup>14</sup>

وَعَبَ. *وَعَبَ* a. to forgive some one for the sake of some one else (with acc. and ج) 275<sup>9</sup> (= 1052<sup>9</sup>) 276<sup>1</sup> 548<sup>3</sup> seq. [cf. Aghānī XIX 42<sup>25</sup>]

وَعَجَ. *وَعَجَ* scorching heat 1051<sup>1</sup>, *وَعَجٌ* id. 272<sup>13</sup> 281<sup>4</sup> (cf. 294<sup>3</sup>), *وَعَجَانٌ* id. 399<sup>2</sup>

*وَعَجَلٌ* adj. 502<sup>11</sup>

وَعَزَ. *وَعَزَ* i. to crush (insects) 199<sup>6</sup>

وَحَسَ. *وَحَسَ* to march with a heavy tread 471<sup>17</sup>

- وَعَصَ . i. *to break, crush*, *وَعَصَتُ الْخُصْفَى* a term of abuse applied to a woman 9<sup>2</sup> (cf. 30<sup>1</sup>) 921<sup>10</sup>
- وَعَضَ . *أَوْعَضَ* *to lay low* 72<sup>3</sup> [cf. Dinawarī 159<sup>14</sup>]
- وَعَمَ . *وَعَمَ* *stout, strong* (epith. of a man) 142<sup>11</sup> (text doubtful)
- وَعَنَ . i. *to be weak, helpless* 967<sup>8</sup>, *maṣd.* *وُعِنَ* 1012<sup>12</sup>
- مَوْعَدٌ *adv. at midnight* 102<sup>5</sup> 175<sup>14</sup>
- وَحَى . i. *to be torn* (appl. to a skin-bottle) 1032<sup>1</sup>, *metaph. of a person* 695<sup>14</sup>, *maṣd.* *وَحَى* *ibid.*, *وَأَ* *torn* (said of the skin) 398<sup>7</sup> 995<sup>15</sup> *Ham I 216.*
- أَوْحَى *to break* (stones) 805<sup>2</sup>
- وَحِيَّةٌ *rent, injury* 967<sup>2</sup>
- وَيْلٌ . *وَيْلٌ وَائِلٌ* 3<sup>5</sup>
- وَيْهٌ . *وَيْهٌ* *exclam.* 92<sup>6</sup>

### ي

- يَبِسَ . *يَبِسَ* *hard* (epith. of a sword) 25<sup>15</sup>
- يَتَنَ . *يَتَنَ* *a creature born feet foremost* 352<sup>15</sup>
- يَدَى . i. *to confer a favour* (يَدَا, with عَلَى of the recipient) 667<sup>4</sup>
- يَدٌ . *يَدٌ* see s. r. *خَضِرٌ: أَخَذَ يَدَا* *to lay some one under an obligation* (with عِنْدَ of the pers.) 984<sup>15</sup>: *du. the sleeves of a cuirass* 485<sup>18</sup>: *مَلِكٌ أَيْدِيَّيْنِ* *one whose power extends in all directions* 913<sup>12</sup>
- يَزَنَ . *أَزَنَ* see s. r. *يَزَنِي*, *أَزَنِي*
- يَسِرَ . *يَسِرَ* (imperf. *يَسِيرُ*) *to play a game for a prize* (acc.) 862<sup>14</sup>
- يَسِرَ . *يَسِرَ* *said of sheep or goats* 108<sup>16</sup> (as var.): *to make ready, provide* 179<sup>1</sup>
- أَبْسَرُ (pl. of يَاسٍ or يَسَرٌ) 154<sup>6</sup> 325<sup>7</sup> 862<sup>14</sup> 877<sup>16</sup> 945 notes<sup>5</sup>

- 47<sup>5</sup> مُتَبَاَسِرٌ فِي عِذَا الْكَلْبِ *living on friendly terms with a tribe*, (= 782<sup>3</sup>), see Lisān VII 158<sup>12</sup>
- يَصِرُ. أَصِرَ see s. r. أَصِرَ
- يَعْرِ. يَعْرِ (imperf. يَبْعَرُ) *to bleat like a goat* 450<sup>17</sup> 999<sup>6</sup> (as var.), maṣḍ. يَعْرِ 999<sup>7</sup> or يُعَارُ 450<sup>18</sup>
- يَفْعُ. يَفْعُ *the crown of the head* 388<sup>11</sup>
- يَفْعُ. تَفَعَّ *to grow up* (appl. both to men and to animals) 822<sup>4</sup> 826<sup>5</sup> 833<sup>4</sup>: *to mount a hill* 1021<sup>10</sup>
- يَفْعُ *a boy* 396<sup>5</sup> 691<sup>10</sup>
- يَفْعُ *a hill* 139<sup>4</sup> 224<sup>6</sup> 602<sup>8</sup>, metaph. *honour* 972<sup>7</sup>
- يَفْعُ, أَيَفَاعُ see 822<sup>5</sup> seq.
- يَقْطُ. اسْتَيْقَظَ *to wake* (intrans.) 329<sup>15</sup>
- يَلْبُ. يَلْبُ see 143<sup>16</sup>
- يَلْمُقُ. يَلْمُقُ *a tunic, a coat of mail* 735<sup>19</sup>, pl. يَلَامِقُ 736<sup>8</sup>
- يَمُ. مِنْ حَيْثُ يَمَّتْ *whithersoever he goes* 52<sup>2</sup>, 515<sup>17</sup> حَيْثُ يَمُّ — يَمُّ
- يَمْنُ. تَيَمَّنَ *to march southwards* 890<sup>13</sup>: *to use a man's name as denoting good luck*, 700<sup>10</sup> كُنْتُ الْعَرَبُ تَتَيَمَّنُ بِهِ
- نَمْنَةُ *a kind of cloth* 724<sup>1</sup>
- يَمْنُ. الْمَجْلِسُ الْأَيْمَنُ *those who sit on the right hand* (of the king) 299<sup>10</sup>: pl. أَيَامِنُ *good omens* 482<sup>10</sup> 486<sup>3</sup>
- مَيَّامِنُ. مَيَّامِنُ *fortunate, the right side* 657<sup>12</sup>, pl. مَيَّامِينُ 366<sup>1</sup> 538<sup>8</sup>: *approached from the right side*, 141<sup>13</sup> إِنَّ الْحَيْلَ مَيَّامِينُ
- بَنَعُ. بَنَعُ *ripe fruit* 60<sup>13</sup>
- بَنَقُ. أَبْنَقَاتُ see s. r. نَبَقُ

## APPENDIX.

### PERSIAN WORDS AND PHRASES, NOT INCLUDING THOSE WHICH HAVE BEEN NATURALISED IN ARABIC

#### ج

جوان مردان جیون کنشویذ (juwān mardān chi buwadh ki nashawīdh) i. e. *young men,*  
*how is it that you do not advance?* 114<sup>1</sup> (cf. 733<sup>9</sup> seq.)

#### چ

چهار (chahār) *four* 334<sup>15</sup>

#### د

دستبند (= Arabic مَهْزَم q. v.) 41<sup>6</sup>

دهادشان پنجاهان (dihēdh-shān panjakān) i. e. *give them a five-fold shower of arrows*  
114<sup>2</sup> (in the parallel passage صَوِّمُ بِالْفَنَاجَانِ 733<sup>10</sup>) — the spelling دهاد  
(read دهاد) seems to show that the vowel of the imperative plural differed  
from that of the second person plural of the present tense (e. g. in شید),  
cf. پرواز for *Parwēz* 639<sup>1</sup>

#### ر

رذی lamb 845<sup>11</sup>, see رُوْدَت s. r.

#### ک

کُنْک (kālang?) *medlar* 40 notes<sup>2</sup>

کُذین (= Arabic مِبْجَنَة) *a kind of club used by fullers* 341<sup>3</sup>

۴

مَرَدٌ وَمَرَدٌ i. e. *man and man!* (a challenge to single combat) 643<sup>10</sup>

ن

نَمَا هَلَنْدُ تَا كَارْزَارِ كَنِيمِ (namē hiland tā kārzar kunīm) i. e. *they do not allow us to fight* 114<sup>1</sup> seq. (the parallel passage substitutes تَلَقَّوْنَا بِأَسِنَّةٍ رَمَاحِهِم 733<sup>10</sup>) — the form نَمَا (in which ۛ represents ē as in نَهَاد) is perhaps the oldest example of the use of مَمِي for مَمِي



## ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

### VOL. I.

Page

XX<sup>50</sup> *read* p. 13<sup>5</sup> *seq. instead of* p. 13<sup>3</sup> *seq.*

1<sup>4</sup> » حَبِيب (so O) » » الْحَبِيب

1<sup>6</sup> » لِي (Wellhausen) » » نِ

1<sup>8</sup> » غَرِيفًا (cf. Yāqūt III 796<sup>9</sup> *seq.*)

11<sup>6</sup> » مَلِيس (O مَلِيس)

21<sup>5</sup> » وَتَرَعْنَةً (so O) *instead of* وَتَرَعْنَةً

5<sup>2</sup> » الْأَحْرَنْفَاش *and* الْحَقَّات (so O)

5<sup>3</sup> » وَالْحَقَّات

5<sup>9</sup> » فَحَاجَان

6<sup>10</sup> » عَسَان

61<sup>3</sup> the vowels of يَعْرِف are conjectural — S has يَعْرِف

9<sup>7</sup> cf. p. 542<sup>5</sup>

91<sup>9</sup> cf. p. 542<sup>6</sup>

101<sup>2</sup> *read* أَنْتِي يَحْمَل

12 notes <sup>5</sup> *read* 381<sup>22</sup> *instead of* 381<sup>23</sup>

15<sup>3</sup> *read* أَبَا الْأَخْفَى *instead of* أَبَا الْأَخْفَى (so O)

201<sup>7</sup> *omit* قُلْ نَعَمْ as a dittography (Wellhausen)

Page

21<sup>1</sup> perhaps we should read <sup>و</sup>دَوَّجَد with one MS of Yāqūt — see Ḥamāsa 143<sup>13</sup>  
seq. where both readings are mentioned

24<sup>1</sup> read نَعَم

24<sup>6</sup> » نَبِيَّة

25<sup>15</sup> » السَّوَام (Wellhausen)

28<sup>2</sup> » وَهَو (Wellhausen) instead of وَهَو

29<sup>3</sup> » وَخَصَم

31<sup>16</sup> نَعِيمٌ بِن شَرِيك — so also L<sup>2</sup> but without vowel-points

36<sup>13</sup> perhaps we should read اللَّقَاح, and translate “a she-camel that soon shows  
signs of pregnancy” — see p. 121<sup>13</sup>

37<sup>5</sup> read (؟) بَابِخَمِي

37<sup>10</sup> » أَضْرَاسِيَا

39<sup>5</sup> » جَدَّة (?) instead of جَدَّة (so S)

40<sup>3</sup> » الْقَائِلِي (O) الْقَائِلِي

45<sup>10</sup> » نَفَمَة

47<sup>3</sup> » جَبِير (so O) instead of جَبِير

48<sup>6</sup> » الْجَبِينَة (so O) » الْجَبِينَة

49<sup>16</sup> » نَعَف

51<sup>17</sup> insert وَعَكَمَس after وَعَكَمَس

52<sup>3</sup> read لَم (so O) instead of لَم

52<sup>10</sup> » وَفَرَا (?) » وَفَرَا (cf. 618<sup>5</sup>)

54 » مَعْنَمَا

55<sup>5</sup> » عَتَوَلِي لَم (Wellhausen)

55<sup>16</sup> read تَدْخُلِ (Nöldeke)

61<sup>9</sup> » نَرَى الْبُحْلَ

62<sup>11</sup> » تَعْنَى (O تَعْنَى), cf. Lisān XIX 342<sup>5</sup>

63<sup>15</sup> » وَوَحْيَنَا (Wellhausen) instead of وَوَحْيَنَا

65<sup>9</sup> cf. the Cairo edition of the *Mufaḍḍaliyyat* (A. H. 1324) II 21<sup>1</sup>

70<sup>2</sup> read أَسْتَعْلَنَ

70 notes<sup>3</sup> read 63<sup>16</sup> seq. instead of 63<sup>19</sup> seq.

71<sup>5</sup> read عَصَمَةَ (O عَصَمَةَ)

81<sup>17</sup> » كَلَّفَكُمْ

82<sup>9</sup> » أَسْقَمَنِي

86<sup>4</sup> » فَقَالَ instead of فَقَالَ

86<sup>5</sup> » عَلِمْتُ » » عملت (so O), cf. *Amthāl* 28<sup>2</sup>, *Aghānī* XVI 26<sup>2</sup>

88<sup>2</sup> » غَيْسَ

88<sup>6</sup> » عَوْذَ instead of عَوْفَ (so O)

89<sup>17</sup> » نَصْرَفْهُ (Nöldeke), cf. *Aghānī* XVI 28<sup>13</sup>

90<sup>6</sup> » شَرَّعَ (Nöldeke) instead of شَرَّعَ, cf. *Hamāsa* 450<sup>24</sup>

92<sup>7</sup> » نَبِيَّتَ (Nöldeke)

92 notes<sup>3</sup> read حَلْفَاوَعْمَ (Wellhausen)

93<sup>6</sup> read وَائِي (Nöldeke)

94<sup>1</sup> » نَحْمَدُ

94<sup>2</sup> omit جُنَيْدِ بْنِ (Wellhausen)

95<sup>6</sup> read غَيْرَ (Nöldeke)

96 notes<sup>2</sup> read 9 cf. *ibid.* XII 110<sup>21</sup>, XVII 319<sup>19</sup>

Page

97<sup>4</sup> read <sup>٢٤</sup>أَن instead of <sup>٢٤</sup>أَن.99<sup>7</sup> seq. cf. *Maidānī* II 43<sup>9</sup> seq.100<sup>2</sup> read <sup>٢٢</sup>وَحَرَمَلَهُ and <sup>٢٢</sup>دَقَرَهُ (Wellhausen)106<sup>10</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>مَقْتَلَهُ106<sup>16</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>نَحْشُ (O <sup>٢٢</sup>نَحْشُ), taking <sup>٢٢</sup>الْوَقُودَ as = <sup>٢٢</sup>بِالْوَقُودِ (see 107<sup>16</sup>)108<sup>12</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>نَدَى109<sup>12</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>وَيَرْوَى (Wellhausen) instead of the first <sup>٢٢</sup>أَي109<sup>14</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>حَبِيرَ116<sup>14</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>بَنَى117<sup>1</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>دَلَّائِمَا117<sup>12</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>وَقْدَةَ122<sup>1</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>رَجَا125<sup>14</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>الْحَدَّانِيَّ129<sup>4</sup> seq. cf. *Aghānī* XXI 207<sup>16</sup> seq.139<sup>10</sup> read <sup>٢٢</sup>أَن as in O140<sup>2</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>الْقِسْمِ, and so also in line 7141<sup>3</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>أَوْفِيَّةَ (twice)141<sup>1b</sup> cf. *Mubarrad* 78<sup>16</sup>142<sup>6</sup> read <sup>٢٢</sup>مَعْدَى144 notes<sup>6</sup> read 69<sup>22</sup> seq. instead of 69<sup>2</sup> seq.146<sup>12</sup> read <sup>٢٢</sup>مَعَادَنِيَا — the conjecture <sup>٢٢</sup>مَعَادَنِيَا is inadmissible, as Brockelmann has pointed out (*Literarisches Zentralblatt*, 13 Jan. 1906, col. 100)148<sup>4</sup> » <sup>٢٢</sup>وَقَدْ بَوَكَرْتُ بِصَيْقِ (Krenkow), cf. *Lisan* XII 76<sup>24</sup>

148<sup>10</sup> read وَجَّعَ أَيْ (Nöldeke)

149 notes<sup>1</sup> read 392<sup>10</sup> instead of 393<sup>10</sup>

151<sup>16</sup> read الرِّبَّانُ

155<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. Khizānat I 199<sup>10</sup> seq., Mufaḍḍaliyyat (Cairo ed.) I 69<sup>24</sup> seq.

155<sup>13</sup> seq. cf. ibid. II 26<sup>9</sup> seq.

156<sup>16</sup> read اليَّاسِ instead of اليَّاسِ

157 notes<sup>1</sup> read 59<sup>15</sup> instead of 59<sup>1</sup>

158 notes, N<sup>o</sup> 33 — order of verses in B (see Preface to vol. III) 1, 7, 8, 11, 5,  
6, 2, 9, 3, 4, 12, 13, 10, 14—23, 26—28, 27\*, 36—40, 45, 30, 31, 63—65,  
29, 41—44, 32—35, 46—52, 24, 53, 54, 25, 55—62

159<sup>7</sup> cf. p. 935<sup>9</sup>

161<sup>4</sup> cf. Khizānat II 292<sup>16</sup>

161<sup>5</sup> cf. Tahdhib-al-Alfaḡ ed. Cheikho (Beyrout 1896) p. 552

[قَدَّتْ عَلَيْنَا الشَّمْسُ حَتَّى كُنَّا  
مِنَ الْكَرِّ يَرْمِي بِالشَّكِينَةِ نُورَهَا]  
سَمِعْتُ نَدَى "رَبِّهِ رَوْسَبِ" عَلَامَ صَدَاحٍ أَوْ قَوْلَ تَصَوُّغٍ

162<sup>10</sup> read الطَّرَائِثُ وَاحِدًا قُرُونٌ (so O)

162<sup>11</sup> » الْأَجْرُ or الْأَجْرُ

162<sup>12</sup> » نَسَمَ

163<sup>4</sup> » تَوَاكَلُوا (so O)

168<sup>7</sup> cf. Nöld. Beitr. 102<sup>3</sup>

177 notes<sup>7</sup> read 12<sup>23</sup> instead of 12<sup>2</sup>

178<sup>7</sup> read اليَّاسِ

182<sup>6</sup> cf. Smend De Dsu-r-Rumma p. 17<sup>8</sup> (v. 109)

182<sup>18</sup> read عَدَسٌ

Page

183<sup>11</sup> cf. Mubarrad 18<sup>5</sup>185<sup>11</sup> read يَفْتَدَا instead of يَفْتَدَا (Wellhausen)187<sup>17</sup> cf. p. 324<sup>12</sup>, Z. D. M. G. LIV 461<sup>6</sup>188<sup>16</sup> رَدِيمٌ (so O) — see Index III s. v. الرديم الضبيُّ192<sup>4</sup> cf. Mubarrad 347<sup>15</sup>198<sup>4</sup> read يَتَقَسَّمُوا (O يَتَقَسَّمُوا), and see the Glossary s. v.198<sup>9</sup> » معنى (so O) instead of يعنى199<sup>1</sup> شَمِرٌ (O شمر unvocalised) is in accordance with Ibn Duraid 259<sup>11</sup>, Ṭabarī I 1559<sup>17</sup> 1675<sup>9</sup> 1706<sup>4</sup>, but Ṭabarī I 1025<sup>18</sup> has شَمِرٌ199 notes<sup>5</sup> seq. read تُفْتَرُ, and in the next line وَلِنْ أَفْقَرْتُ لِجَحْنٍ وَلِنْ أَفْقَرْتُ, i. e. “God forbid! should a perfume induce me to violate an oath, even if I have for a while abstained from pleasant food?”205<sup>18</sup> read بِشِيرِ بْنِ الْبَكْتِ, according to Lisān III 19<sup>19</sup>, Wright *Opuscula arabica* 117<sup>2</sup> (Krenkow)206<sup>11</sup> » صَرَدَ instead of صَرَدَا (so O), and similarly p. 207<sup>13</sup>209<sup>1</sup> cf. Lisān IV 205<sup>11</sup>209<sup>2</sup> i. e. “should Salmā be outraged with impunity, seeing that I am a man of energy?” (De Goeje)216<sup>7</sup> seq. the reading حَرْدَانِيَا is to be preferred, since 216<sup>10</sup> shows that the word is co-ordinated with نَيْشَل, not with رَغَم (De Goeje)217<sup>3</sup> read تَحْمَل instead of تحمل222<sup>14</sup> seq. read وَمُقَاعَسٌ هُمْ حَرِيمٌ, according to pp. 717<sup>8</sup>, 979<sup>1</sup>223<sup>10</sup> read أَبْنَى223 notes<sup>2</sup> read 8<sup>18</sup> instead of 8<sup>6</sup>



227<sup>3</sup> read كَذَرٌ (Brockelmann) instead of كَذَرٌ (so O)

227<sup>4</sup> عَشْرُونَ

227<sup>11</sup> نَسْتَجِيبُ

227<sup>11</sup> وَفِي

229 notes<sup>4</sup> read N<sup>0</sup> 52 instead of N<sup>0</sup> 72

233<sup>11</sup> read نَمَحْنِيَّةٌ (so O) instead of نَمَحْنِيَّةٌ

233<sup>17</sup> » وَتَجْمَدُ and جَمَدٌ (Nöldeke)

234<sup>9</sup> the words بَن بَكَر should probably be struck out

235<sup>3</sup> cf. Freytag *Arabum Proverbia* I 523 (N<sup>0</sup> 12)

238 notes<sup>4</sup> read 11 instead of 12

238 notes<sup>5</sup> » 13 » » 14. The citations from al-Anbārī's Commentary on the *Mufaḍḍaliyyāt* have been kindly supplied to me by Sir Charles J. Lyall — see his paper in *Orientalische Studien* (Nöldeke-Festschrift) ed. Bezold I p. 127 seq.

240<sup>5</sup> seq. strike out رَتَبِيلُ أَبُو مَرْحَبٍ as a gloss on line 3 (Wellhausen)

243 notes<sup>2</sup> read 365<sup>15</sup> instead of 365<sup>1</sup>

248<sup>10</sup> seq. cf. Ibn Ḥutaiba Sh. 95<sup>12</sup> seq.

249<sup>16</sup> read إِنِّي (Nöldeke)

255<sup>10</sup> As تَلَاي has everywhere else a plural sense, we must suppose that in this verse there is a mixture of two constructions viz. [عَو] مِنْ تَلَاي يَخْلُ and [عَو] تَلَاي يَخْلُ الْأَنْفُ مِنْهُ تَلَاي and الْأَنْفُ مِنْهُ تَلَاي

255<sup>11</sup> تَلَاي

265<sup>5</sup> cf. Z. D. M. G. LIV 449<sup>9</sup> seq.

267<sup>15</sup> تَلَاي seems to be the reading of all the MSS, but it is doubtless a mistake for تَلَاي وَتَلَاي

Page

267 notes<sup>6</sup> read N<sup>o</sup> 16 v. 18272<sup>15</sup> read *الْأَخْرَجَ* ( = *الْتَعَالَى* ) instead of *الْأَخْرَجَ* ( Wellhausen )276 notes<sup>4</sup> read IX instead of XI278<sup>5</sup> read *وَالشَّمْسُ مُشْرِقَةً وَكُلُّ* as in L ( Wellhausen )

282<sup>5</sup> *شَرِيكَ*, the reading of O, is supported by Yāqūt I 83<sup>7</sup>, II 264<sup>16</sup> 849<sup>32</sup>, and the *Hamāsa* of al-Buḥturī Leiden MS p. 108 ult., but Mubarrad 35<sup>17</sup> and Ibn Kutaiba Sh. 443<sup>2</sup> have *شَرِيكَ*

282<sup>15</sup> read *لُورْدَة* ( Nöldeke )299<sup>5</sup> *وَكُنُوا* seems to be a mistake for *وَكُلُّ* ( De Goeje )300 notes<sup>1</sup> read pp. 535<sup>15</sup> 536<sup>5</sup> instead of N<sup>o</sup> 59 v. 88 Comm.302<sup>13</sup> for the Battle of Jiz' Zilāl see Appendix V307<sup>1</sup> read *حَلَفَ بَيْنَكُمْ* ( Wellhausen )308<sup>4</sup> » *كَيْسَلَةُ* ( so O ), see p. 425<sup>13</sup> seq.311<sup>13</sup> » *فَضَبَ* with OL311 notes<sup>1</sup> read 92<sup>7</sup> instead of 92317<sup>16</sup> read *لِلتَّبَاعِ*318<sup>9</sup> » *أَرَادُوا*318<sup>11</sup> » *الْعَمَامَةِ*323<sup>6</sup> cf. p. 1016<sup>1</sup>324<sup>2</sup> read *كَفَّيْنَاكَ الْكَلَامَ الْبَخْسَ* with L ( Wellhausen )324<sup>12</sup> cf. p. 187<sup>17</sup>333<sup>3</sup> read *غَرَزَهَا* ( O *غَرَزَهَا* ), and so below333<sup>3</sup> » *لَبَنِيَا* ( O *لَبَنِيَا* )

333 notes, N<sup>o</sup> 50 — *order of verses in B* 1—19, 23, 20—22, 24—27, 28a 32b,  
33—40, 29, 41—44, 27, omitting 28b, 30, 31, 32a and repeating 27

339<sup>15</sup> read السَّوَابِ

348<sup>12</sup> see Ḥur'ān XI 44 seq.

351<sup>6</sup> read عَقَبَتْ (with O), and take مَا رَأَيْتُ as = فِيمَا رَأَيْتُ "in my opinion"

352<sup>15</sup> » مَا صَفَّ أَنْسَلِيلٌ (A. Fischer), i. e. "the fact that the birth took place in  
an unusual manner caused your prognosticators to forget the character-  
istics of the offspring".

355<sup>15</sup> » وَلَمْ (so O) instead of وَمَا

356<sup>3</sup> probably we should read أَبْنُ دَحْمَةَ — see Lisān XV 86<sup>21</sup> seq.

357<sup>3</sup> read مَنَعَ النَّاسَ قَتَعَ نَيْرٌ بَلَدٌ (Wellhausen)

358<sup>15</sup> seq. strike out the second مَنْ أَلَزَّ as a dittography

360<sup>1</sup> read التَّائِبِينَ

360<sup>12</sup> » لُبَيْدٌ instead of لُبَيْدٌ

362<sup>17</sup> » قُلْ » قُلْ

369<sup>10</sup> (so O), cf. أَنْزَلَ بَنَ عَرَوَةَ Boucher 157<sup>5</sup>, Hell N<sup>o</sup> 263 (Introduction)

373 notes<sup>4</sup> read يَعْيَبُونَهُ (Schulthess) instead of يَعْنَتُونَهُ

377<sup>2</sup> cf. p. 746<sup>15</sup>

381<sup>5</sup> seq. cf. Aghānī XIX 36<sup>13</sup> seq., 50<sup>5</sup> seq.

382<sup>3</sup> read اِئْتَجَرَمَ (Nöldeke) — Boucher's MS has اِئْتَجَرَمَ (sic)

382<sup>11</sup> seq. cf. Akhtal 279<sup>1</sup> seq.

386 notes<sup>7</sup> read النَّاسِ instead of نَاسٍ

389 notes<sup>15</sup> » يَبْرُؤُونَ (Nöldeke)

» notes<sup>16</sup> » فُسَيُّونَ and نَبِيٍّ

Page

391<sup>14</sup> *الْعَوَاتِم*, the reading of S, is supported by Mubarrad 128<sup>8</sup> and Abū Zaid *Naṣādir* 36<sup>10</sup>, but see Lisān XV 327<sup>20</sup>

394<sup>4</sup> see p. 699<sup>7</sup>

394 notes, N<sup>0</sup> 52 — B omits verses 76, 77, 84, and inserts after v. 82 a verse identical with N<sup>0</sup> 70 v. 59 except that *عَظْم* is substituted for *عَرَفَ*

403<sup>10</sup> read *جَدَّ* instead of *جَدَّ* (so O) — see *Ṣiḥāḥ* II 140<sup>11</sup> seq., Lisān XII 351<sup>2</sup> seq.

404 notes<sup>4</sup> read *كَعَب* instead of *كَلَب* — see p. 1063<sup>4</sup>

411<sup>2</sup> read *لَام* without *hamza*, and similarly *لَام* in line 8

412<sup>8</sup> » *زَيْدٌ* instead of *زَيْدٌ* — see p. 471<sup>16</sup>

413<sup>12</sup> » *قَطْنِي قَطْنِي* (Nöldeke)

417<sup>5</sup> » *عُثْمَانُ*, and so in line 8

417<sup>13</sup> » *فَنُقَاسُكَ* (Nöldeke)

418<sup>13</sup> » *قَمِيرٌ* (Krenkow) instead of *عَمِيرٌ* — see Abū Zaid *Naṣādir* 118<sup>3</sup> seq.

420<sup>12</sup> » *إِلَى* instead of *إِلَى*

421<sup>1</sup> » *وَتَسِيمٌ* (O *وتسِيم*)

422<sup>13</sup> » *الْكَلْبُ*

423<sup>13</sup> cf. Aghānī XIII 143<sup>27</sup>

426<sup>6</sup> read *وَبِالْحَزَنِ*: the third *يَعْنِي* must be struck out, unless we postulate a lacuna

427<sup>5</sup> » *الضَّمَامِ* — see pp. 767<sup>15</sup> 768<sup>11</sup>

427<sup>10</sup> cf. p. 767<sup>9</sup>

427 notes, N<sup>0</sup> 53 — order of verses in B 1—4, 3\*, 7, 5, 11, 6, 9, 8, 10, 12—40, 43, 44, 41, 42, 45—47, 47\*, 48a 66b, 67, 68, 68\*, 68\*\*, 69—72, 71, 73—80, 82, 81, 83—89, 91, 90, 92—103, 103\*, 104—112, omitting 48b, 49—65, 66a, and repeating 71

433<sup>7</sup> read <sup>بَيْتُهُمَا</sup> (Wellhausen)

439<sup>4</sup> <sup>وَجَعَلْنِي</sup>

442<sup>9</sup> after v. 47 B inserts a verse <sup>وَأَغْتَرَا يَا لَكَ</sup>

443<sup>7</sup> read <sup>سَوْءٌ</sup> (O)

445<sup>7</sup> after v. 68 B inserts two verses <sup>وَنَحْنُ لِّلْحَاكِمِينَ عَلَى مَعَد إِذَا جَلَّ مِنْ لِّحْدَتَانِ نَابَا</sup>  
<sup>حَمُونًا بِنُعَوَّاسٍ مَلْجَمَاتٍ مِنَ الْغَوْرِيِّينَ تَطْلُعُ النَّقَابَا</sup>

446<sup>7</sup> read <sup>وَصَنَّةٌ</sup> <sup>فَرِيعٌ</sup> instead of <sup>وَصَبَّةٌ</sup> <sup>تَمِيرٌ</sup> (so O) — see Ibn Dūraid 179<sup>6</sup>, Lisān  
 XVII 131<sup>23</sup>

446<sup>11</sup> <sup>وَصَنَّةٌ</sup> (O)

449<sup>10</sup> <sup>نَقَلُوا</sup>

450<sup>1</sup> after v. 103 B inserts the verse <sup>وَأَنْ لَّنَا مِمَّا مَدَّ أَرْضَ نَجْدٍ وَبِالْغَوْرِيِّينَ أَوْدِيَةٌ رَغَابَا</sup>

451<sup>12</sup> read <sup>خَنَعِينَ</sup>

451 notes, N<sup>0</sup> 54 — order of verses in B 1, 2, 4, 3, 5—18, 20—24, 24\*, 25—29,  
 29\*, 31—45, 47, 49—57, 59, 58, 60—70, omitting 19, 30, 46, 48

453<sup>11</sup> instead of <sup>حَجَرًا</sup> Ahlwardt and Aghānī loc. cit. have <sup>عَمْرًا</sup>

456<sup>15</sup> read <sup>بَيْتَا بَنُو</sup>

457<sup>1</sup> <sup>أَتَيْنَ</sup>

457<sup>7</sup> <sup>أَتَى</sup> where? (Nöldeke)

459<sup>6</sup> instead of <sup>خَابِرًا</sup> Ahlwardt loc. cit. has <sup>خَابِرَا</sup>, see also p. 1078<sup>5</sup>

461<sup>7</sup> see Lisān XIII 244<sup>23</sup>

461 notes<sup>5</sup> read <sup>وَجَاثَا</sup>

466<sup>15</sup> after v. 24 B inserts the verse <sup>وَأَنْ أَتَقَرَّ (؟) تَضَعُفَ مَنَكِبَاهُ وَتَمْنَعُ الدَّمَامَةَ أَنْ يَبَالِيَا</sup>

467<sup>7</sup> after v. 29 B inserts <sup>بَنَى بَيْتِي عَلَيْكَ فَلَمْ تَنَلْهُ بِقُوَّتِهِ الَّذِي رَفَعَ السَّحَابَا</sup>

Page

469<sup>9</sup> read <sup>وَالْأَنْبُ</sup> — see Z. D. M. G. XL 164 foot-note470<sup>14</sup> see Ibn Hishām 450<sup>17</sup> seq.471<sup>13</sup> read <sup>لَا تَد</sup> (Nöldeke) instead of <sup>لَا تَد</sup>472<sup>13</sup> » <sup>وَأَسْرَعَ</sup> (Nöldeke)473<sup>8</sup> <sup>سَعْدَانِ</sup> must here be a mistake — see the preceding line473<sup>16</sup> read <sup>أَبْلَغُ</sup> instead of <sup>أَبْلَغُ</sup>, and similarly p. 475<sup>3</sup>475<sup>9</sup> » <sup>جَاذِبِينَ</sup>479 notes<sup>1</sup> read Ahlwardt (Appendix) Tar. etc.485 notes<sup>4</sup> » 18 instead of 19490<sup>7</sup> read <sup>وَالْقُرُونُ</sup>490<sup>16</sup> » <sup>أَن</sup> (Nöldeke) instead of <sup>أَن</sup>491 notes, N<sup>o</sup> 56 — order of verses in B 1, 4, 2, 3, 5—16, omitting 17—23.493<sup>2</sup> see Akhtal 285<sup>4</sup>497<sup>15</sup> read <sup>لَقِيَ</sup> instead of <sup>لَقِيَ</sup> — Akhtal loc. cit. has <sup>عَبَّ</sup>498<sup>7</sup> seq., for these verses see the periodical *Al-Mashrik* for 1905, N<sup>o</sup> 3, Feb. 1  
pp. 97—107: in the first verse the reading <sup>صَبْرًا</sup> is confirmed by p. 922<sup>12</sup>501<sup>4</sup> read <sup>تَرْجُوبِينَ</sup> (so O)501<sup>15</sup> » <sup>خَنَقَتَهُ</sup> (so O)502<sup>6</sup> perhaps we should read <sup>وَيَوْمَ</sup>, connecting this verse with v. 20, in which case  
vv. 21, 22 must have been inserted in the wrong place (De Goeje)504<sup>8</sup> read <sup>وَصِرْمَةً</sup> or <sup>وَصِرْمَةً</sup> (Nöldeke)511<sup>3</sup> see Akhtal 307<sup>6</sup>514<sup>6</sup> cf. *Mufaḍḍaliyyāt* (ed. Thorbecke) N<sup>o</sup> 5 v. 3



520<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. Boucher 213<sup>15</sup> seq.

521<sup>10</sup> read شَامِيَّة or شَامِيَّة

531<sup>12</sup> » جَوَارِي

533<sup>9</sup> » أَصْبَر, see Lisān VI 108<sup>22</sup>

536<sup>5</sup> » عَذَّ (Nöldeke)

538<sup>12</sup> see Mubarrad 708<sup>2</sup> seq.

542<sup>6</sup> cf. p. 9<sup>19</sup>

542<sup>8</sup> cf. p. 9<sup>7</sup>

543<sup>13</sup> read أَلَام

544<sup>7</sup> » لَيْسَفِي (with O)

544 notes<sup>2</sup> read لَيْسَفِي instead of لَيْسَفِي

## VOL. II.

546<sup>8</sup> strike out the first ذَل (Wellhausen)

546<sup>10</sup> read كَذَاب

546<sup>13</sup> » الْمَعْرُوف (Nöldeke)

547<sup>7</sup> » ل ل with L (Krenkow)

548<sup>6</sup> seq. A different recension of Poem N<sup>o</sup> 61 is found in the *Jamhara*, Bulāḡ ed.

A. II. 1308, pp. 163—168 (Krenkow)

548<sup>9</sup> read تَلَف (Nöldeke)

552<sup>13</sup> for the meaning of نَيْسُ النَّصَارَى, see an article on the Carnival (النَّصَارَى)

which appeared in the periodical نَغْدُ الْعَرَب, published by the Carmelite

Mission at Baghdad, I p. 305 (Febr. 1912). It is there said — وَالْكَلِمَةُ

ثم يذكرها احباب المعاجم اللغوية الا ان موقف الدين ابا محمد عبد  
للصيف البغدادي ذكرها في ذيل الفصيح ثعلب ص ٥١٠ قل: العوام تقول  
تنبس انصارى والمسلمون اذا اكلوا اللحم واكثروا منه قبيل صومهم ووجبه  
ضاحر لان العرب تقول تنكبس انصارى اذا تركوا اللحم والعامية تقول تنبسوا  
ذا اكلوه وايلم التنبيس في ايلم في اواخر شعبان يغتنم فيها اكل اللحم في  
التيار وهذا سائغ لانه من انبس وعواكل اللحم بشره وخطف لانهم ياكلونه  
For this reference I am indebted to Professor Goldziher

557 notes<sup>4</sup> read دَشَاطُ

558<sup>9</sup> read وَغَوَّرَتْ (O وَغَوَّرَتْ)

558<sup>10</sup> » and نَصَفَ (Krenkow) آخر

574<sup>7</sup> » منى

576<sup>6</sup> » أَوَّ

579<sup>14</sup> » مَفَاضَةٌ

580<sup>17</sup> seq. This account of the Battle of al-Iyād is found also in the MS of the *Dīwān* of Jarīr in the Khedivial Library. My knowledge of the MS in question is derived from a transcript which was made for Professor E. Sachau and presented by him to the Library of Christ's College, Cambridge (the narrative begins on p. 414)

585<sup>5</sup> بالذَّكْوِ, Sachau's MS (p. 423<sup>t</sup>) بالحنو, Iḳd بالخور (?)

585<sup>9</sup> حُسْبِنِيَا (so O, without vowel-points) seems to be supported by all the authorities, but it yields no sense; probably we should read لَحَبَسْنِيَا i. e. "if the mare ridden by Bisṭām had been a bird — but in reality it was far swifter — the cavalry of the Yarbūṣ would have stooped it". If this be so, مَسَمَّةٌ must be taken as a *ḥal*, referring to the cavalry in question "who were marked with badges and shouted Yāla 'Uḥayd, Yāla Aznam"

585<sup>14</sup> بِهَيْمُ cf. إِذْ مَالَ الْعَبِيْطُ جَانِبَيْهِ. Lisān IX 236<sup>15</sup> (= Aus N<sup>o</sup> 26

v. 2); in both cases الْعَبِيْطُ seems to be the name of a place. But it is remarkable that the same phrase occurs in Ahlwardt Imr. N<sup>o</sup> 48 v. 12 (= Mu'allakāt p. 7<sup>14</sup>), where الْعَبِيْطُ is explained as = الْبُوتَجُ. I do not know how to account for this coincidence.

585<sup>19</sup> cf. Lisān XI 287<sup>17</sup>

588<sup>9</sup> seq. cf. also al-Jāhiz *Bayān* II 54<sup>1</sup> seq. (Krenkow)

591<sup>12</sup> cf. Smend *De Dsu-r-Rumma* p. 16<sup>10</sup>, v. 106 (Krenkow)

595<sup>12</sup> read الْفَرْزُفُ

596<sup>4</sup> » النَّمِيْتِيْنِ

598<sup>3</sup> this far-fetched explanation becomes unnecessary if we read الرَّيْبَةُ — cf. الرَّيْبَةُ  
(De Goeje)

600 notes, N<sup>o</sup> 63 — order of verses in B 1—14, 14\*, 15—22, 24—38, 40, 62—75,  
77—80, 41—47, 50—53, 55—61, 81—83, 85—87, 90—93, omitting 23,  
39, 48, 49, 54, 76, 84, 88, 89

603<sup>14</sup> after v. 14 B inserts the verse

فَتَابَ بِسَبِيْ كُتُبَاةٍ (?) وَمَلَّتْ مَقَاوِلُهُ مِنْ حَضْرَمَوْتَ سِلَاسِهِ

604<sup>1</sup> read أَجْدَلُ

604<sup>15</sup> see p. 626<sup>5</sup>

605<sup>3</sup> see p. 651<sup>10</sup>

606<sup>2</sup> read تَنَحَّتَ

619<sup>9</sup> » على آخرها (with O) — see p. 723<sup>11</sup>, Aghānī II 47<sup>25</sup>

622<sup>9</sup> نَحْمِيْ

625<sup>7</sup> فَلَمَّا جَعِبَ

626<sup>7</sup> see p. 604

627<sup>17</sup> read نَعْمَ

Page

627 notes<sup>4</sup> *حَبَّتْ* is probably a mistake for *حَبَّتْ* "approach"

628<sup>13</sup> *آبَلَّة*, read *آلَّة*? see p. 813<sup>3</sup>, Mubarrad 535<sup>15</sup> seq., *Lisān* XIII 37<sup>21</sup> seq.

629 notes, N<sup>o</sup> 64 — *order of verses* in B 1—30, 49—64, 94, 65—68, 70—92, 96.  
93, omitting 31—48, 69, 95

630<sup>16</sup> read *شواكله*

633<sup>7</sup> » *نقتضيك*

638 notes<sup>2</sup> read *عنا* (= *عَنَى*) instead of *منا*

640<sup>16</sup> read *خَالِد [بن] ذِي الْجَدَّيْنِ* — see p. 637<sup>8</sup> seq. and *Ṭabarī* I 1030<sup>20</sup>

641<sup>16</sup> » *اُغْرِلْ* (Nöldeke)

642<sup>15</sup> » *حُلُّوا بَنِي شَيْبَانَ فَاسْتَبَدُّوا*?

651<sup>10</sup> see p. 605<sup>3</sup>

654<sup>11</sup> see p. 1087<sup>11</sup> seq.

656<sup>15</sup> for the metre see Ibn Hishām 531<sup>9</sup>, *Jarīr* II 55<sup>13</sup> (= *Yāqūt* II 739<sup>3</sup>), 60<sup>2</sup>

661<sup>11</sup> read *مَشُورَتُنِمْ* (Nöldeke) — see al-Ḥarīrī, *Durrat al-Ghawwāṣ* ed. Thorbecke, p. 22

663<sup>1</sup> seq. cf. Bakrī 230<sup>6</sup> seq.

665<sup>2</sup> it is unnecessary to assume a lacuna — see the *Ḥamāsa* of al-Buḥturī, Leiden  
MS pp. 236<sup>7</sup> 283<sup>9</sup> seq. (Nöldeke)

666 read *عَبَسَ* and *الْحَمَسَ* (Nöldeke)

667<sup>15</sup> » *مَكَانَهُ* "his condition" (Nöldeke)

669<sup>14</sup> » *أَنْ* (Nöldeke) instead of *أَنْ*

673<sup>12</sup> perhaps we should read *الْمُتَعَالِي* "hanging branches of trees"

673 notes<sup>2</sup> read 427<sup>15</sup>

674<sup>5</sup> read *حِمَار* (L *حَمَار*) — see pp. 760<sup>14</sup> seq., 1067<sup>10</sup>

674<sup>16</sup> read <sup>ع</sup>تَرَعْدُ (L <sup>ع</sup>تَرَعْدُ) pass. of conj. IV

679 notes<sup>2</sup> read 63<sup>10</sup> instead of 63<sup>1</sup>

» notes<sup>8</sup> » رَجُلًا » » رَجُلًا

682<sup>9</sup> read الرَّجَا — see p. 482<sup>16</sup> seq.

685 notes, N<sup>0</sup> 65 — order of verses in B 1—17, 19—30, 36, 31—35, 37—57, 57\*,  
58—70, omitting 18

689<sup>10</sup> read فَصِيرٌ

694<sup>1</sup> after v. 57 B inserts the verse

وَحَنَ ضَرْبَنَا جَارَ بَيْبَةِ فَتَتَبَى عَلَى خَسَفٍ مَحْكُومٍ لَهُ الضَّيْمُ ضَارِعٍ

see p. 762<sup>15</sup>

695<sup>1</sup> كُنْ is the reading of L, and should stand in the text

696<sup>8</sup> read جُنْدَبٌ

706<sup>4</sup> » كُنْتُ عَيْدَتَهُ ثُمَّ أَحْدَثْتُ (Nöldeke)

711<sup>7</sup> » تَبْلَلِ with LS

711<sup>8</sup> » تَكْذَبُ (O تَكْذَبُ), see Lisān II 203<sup>10</sup> seq.

730<sup>20</sup> » لُعْبَةٍ (O لُعْبَةٍ)

736<sup>12</sup> » رَجُوزٌ

741<sup>13</sup> » عَبَّاحِلَ (Nöldeke)

746<sup>15</sup> cf. p. 377<sup>2</sup>: read مُضَرٌّ

747<sup>13</sup> read غَلَاءَ

749<sup>5</sup> » انْبَصَرَّةٌ

749<sup>17</sup> omit مَالِكِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ, or else read عَبْدُ اللَّهِ

751<sup>7</sup> read دَحْقَانُ ابْنُ (Nöldeke)

Page

752<sup>1</sup> *read* تَدْنَيْتَ (so O)752<sup>11</sup> » تَدْنَيْتَ *instead of* تَدْنَى (O تَدْنَى) — see p. 276<sup>16</sup>762<sup>5</sup> cf. Mufaḍḍaliyāt (ed. Thorbecke) N<sup>o</sup> 24 v. 19

764<sup>6</sup> الْمُغِيرِيَّينَ must refer to the descendants of al-Mughīra ibn ‘Abdallāh al-Makhzūmī, not to the family of al-Mughīra ibn Naufal. I cannot explain the allusion in the latter half of the verse

765 notes<sup>4</sup> *read* Lisān III 210<sup>15</sup>, VI 152<sup>5</sup>770<sup>5</sup> *read* ثَبِتَ772<sup>6</sup> the reading مَجْدَعْنَ مُشِيدَاتِ is to be preferred (Nöldeke)773<sup>7</sup> *read* مَنَّبَتَ789<sup>14</sup> » سَنَنْتَ *instead of* سَنَنْتَ — see p. 1013<sup>15</sup>794 notes<sup>3</sup> *read* 382<sup>19</sup> *instead of* 382<sup>9</sup>795<sup>1</sup> *read* فَاصْبِرُوا800<sup>7</sup> » وَجِعْتَنِ801<sup>2</sup> » ضَحَى804<sup>14</sup> » وَبَرَوَى805<sup>1</sup> » التَّزْوِيغِ816 notes<sup>4</sup> *read* اجْعَلْ (Nöldeke)820<sup>4</sup> seq. » (يا سَرَجِسْ O) فَقَالَ الْحَاجِبُ نَا سَرَجِسْ820<sup>7</sup> *read* اُنْعَوْكَ830<sup>15</sup> » حَنْظَلَةَ

833<sup>14</sup> قَوْلًا, perhaps we should read لَوْلَا with Lisān loc. cit., Mabarrad 158<sup>1</sup>, Hamasa 540<sup>16</sup>, Khizānat I 129<sup>6</sup> — see Nöldeke *Neue Beiträge zur sem. Sprachwissenschaft* (Strassburg, 1910) p. 21



838<sup>5</sup> read *اَلْمُشَافِئِ* (O *اَلْمُشَافِئِ*)

841<sup>10</sup> » *رَجَلًا* (so O) instead of *رَجُلًا*

842 notes<sup>1</sup> read VI instead of V

845<sup>5</sup> read *نَفَر* (O *نَفَر*) — cf. p. 975<sup>1</sup>, see also 938<sup>7</sup>

850 notes<sup>4</sup> read 814<sup>22</sup>

858<sup>1</sup> read *حَمِيَّة* (Nöldeke)

866 notes, N<sup>0</sup> 93 — after v. 57 B has 58, 60—70, 59, 71, 73—76, 72 etc. (as in S)

869<sup>1</sup> read *وَأَحْتَدِمُ* (see p. 1085<sup>9</sup>)

874<sup>1</sup> » *عَلَانِيَةً* (Nöldeke)

879<sup>7</sup> » *مَنْتَعِم* (O *مَنْتَعِم*)

881 notes<sup>2</sup> read O *يَبْتَلِنَ*

888<sup>4</sup> read *لَيَذْرِقَنَّ* (so O)

894<sup>9</sup> » *نَحْلِيَّة* (Nöldeke)

896<sup>2</sup> seq. *اَنْفَرْخَان* is the more correct form

902<sup>6</sup> read *مَثَل*

904<sup>6</sup> » *جَنَازَة*

905<sup>11</sup> » *أَعَزُّ*

906<sup>11</sup> » *بَشْرَوَة* instead of *بَشْرَوَة* (so O) — cf. Aghānī loc. cit. and Lisān IX 232<sup>6</sup>

909<sup>7</sup> » *يُنْتَجَبُ* (Nöldeke): after this verse something seems to have dropt out  
(Nöldeke)

909 notes<sup>4</sup> read S *عَق*

911<sup>11</sup> read *نُفُوسِهِم*

912<sup>9</sup> » *اَلْجَمَاعَة* instead of *اَلْجَمَاعَة*

Page

917<sup>6</sup> read حَيْثُ919<sup>12</sup> » دَنُوا921<sup>1</sup> » فَبَلِّغْ925<sup>1</sup> » فَأَصْبَحُوا925 notes<sup>1</sup> read 3 instead of 7926<sup>14</sup> read نَقَّسَيْنِ instead of نَقَّسَيْنِ932<sup>5</sup> » جَاءَتْ

933<sup>13</sup> seq. cf. Mufaḍḍaliyyāt (Cairo ed.) II 87<sup>12 15</sup> seq.: in the first verse we should apparently read أَوْ أَنْتَرَحْ “or else refrain”, with Muf. (misprinted أَنْتَرَحْ)

935<sup>3</sup> read جَبَّةٌ936<sup>4</sup> » حِينَ936<sup>13</sup> » (النَّيْمِ) (S النَّيْمِ)

940<sup>10</sup> » فَتَعْرِيرٌ and فَتَعْرِيرٌ with LS (Nöldeke) — see Lisān VI 293<sup>2</sup> (= Hell N<sup>o</sup> 404 v. 13)

946<sup>12</sup> » قَبَحْنِمِ947<sup>13</sup> » خَذَذَا

949<sup>1</sup> فَطْنٌ seems here to be a mistake for جَنْدَل — see pp. 389 notes<sup>6</sup>, 666<sup>14</sup>

954<sup>3</sup> read أَلْعَى

955<sup>8</sup> » اِنْسَاء (Krenkow) instead of اِنْبَاء — see p. 957<sup>13</sup>

963<sup>8</sup> cf. Mufaḍḍaliyyāt (ed. Thorbecke) N<sup>o</sup> 18 v. 8

975<sup>5</sup> read خَشَاوُ (so O)

975<sup>6</sup> » الْخَشَّاشَاءُ

977<sup>11</sup> cf. Lisān X 23<sup>21</sup>

989<sup>10</sup> *read* يَكَادُ

992<sup>13</sup> seq. cf. Mubarrad 567<sup>14</sup> seq. (vv. 7, 8, 13, 17, 16, 10 cited)

995<sup>9</sup> الصَّبِيَّيْنِ is the more correct form

997<sup>12</sup> *read* جِيرَانِ

1001<sup>4</sup> » الصَّرَارِيِّ (so O)

1001<sup>5</sup> » الصَّرَارِيِّينَ

1006<sup>1</sup> cf. Lisān IV 347<sup>10</sup>

1011<sup>15</sup> *read* آجِنَة

1012 notes <sup>4</sup> *read* صَادِيَّةُ الْأَوَامِ — see p. 1007<sup>13</sup>

1016<sup>13</sup> *read* تَبْرَ instead of تَبَرَّ

1021<sup>2</sup> » عبدِ الْمُتَلَبِّ — see Ibn al-Athīr I 490<sup>17</sup>

1022<sup>12</sup> cf. Lisān VI 249<sup>13</sup>

1023<sup>9</sup> cf. Bakrī 558<sup>16</sup>

1023<sup>15</sup> seq. *read* (وَأَتْلَيْتُ بَنُو قَيْسٍ وَتَيْمُ اللَّاتِ ابْنَنَا قَعْلَبَةً وَعِجْلُ بْنُ لُحَيْمٍ وَعَتْرَةُ بْنُ  
أَسَدِ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ بْنِ نِزَارٍ) بِالنَّبَاجِ النِّخ

see pp. 47<sup>10</sup> seq. 305<sup>9</sup> seq. 764<sup>9</sup> seq.

1024<sup>9</sup> *read* قَيْسُ

1024<sup>19</sup> for the phrase عُقَابُ الْمَوْتِ cf. Lisān VIII 339<sup>16</sup>

1025<sup>3</sup> cf. Bakrī 224<sup>5</sup>, 559<sup>1</sup>

1025<sup>5</sup> cf. ibid. 558<sup>19</sup>

1026<sup>1</sup> *read* وَالْقَبْ

1026<sup>7</sup> » يَرِيدُ

1028<sup>11</sup> مَعْلَا, *read* مَعْقَلَا? (Krenkow)

Page

1029<sup>5</sup> *read* وَعَدَا نُبِسَ مِنَ الْخَدِيدِ وَعَدَا *instead of* وَعَدَا نُبِسَ مِنَ الْخَدِيدِ (so S) —  
see p. 143<sup>1</sup>

1033<sup>9</sup> » أَجْرَنَا

1036<sup>11</sup> » تَنْكَرٌ

1037<sup>12</sup> » الرِّوَايَةُ

1044<sup>15</sup> » كَرِي

1044 notes<sup>1</sup> *read* N<sup>o</sup> 512 Introduction *instead of* N<sup>o</sup> 511

1050<sup>3</sup> seq. cf. Al-Kāfir, *Kitāb al-Amālī* (Bulāq A. H. 1324) II pp. 143, 144

1051<sup>5</sup> *read* دَنَّ عِيُونِيَا [وَطَلَّتْ بِأَعْرَافٍ] cf. *Jamhara* 155<sup>2</sup>

1059<sup>10</sup> » يَجْدُوا (Nöldeke)

1060<sup>13</sup> » غَدَرًا

1064<sup>11</sup> cf. Bakrī 88<sup>20</sup>

1066<sup>1</sup> the ordinary form فَشِيرٌ is admissible here (see p. 89<sup>13</sup>): *read* السَّلَامَاتِ  
*instead of* السَّلَامَاتِ (so L) — see Index III s. v.

1066<sup>3</sup> *read* لُضَامِينَ (?) *instead of* لُعَامِرٍ: for the metre of the second half-verse, cf.  
Mubarrad 350<sup>13</sup>, Mufaḍḍaliyāt (ed. Thorbecke) N<sup>o</sup> 26 v. 12

1069<sup>18</sup> » كَفَى حَرْنَا — see Mubarrad 230<sup>10</sup>

1070<sup>16</sup> seq. cf. Lisān I 438<sup>12</sup> seq.

1072<sup>8</sup> *read* سَاعَةً

1077<sup>9</sup> see above, note on p. 457<sup>8</sup>

1078<sup>8</sup> *read* مُخَيِّفًا — see Glossary s. r. خَيْف

1078<sup>11</sup> » يَعْثُلُونَ (explained in Anb. by يَسُوقُونَ)

1079<sup>8</sup> » حَسَانٌ *instead of* حَسَانَا (so L)

1083<sup>8</sup> » مِنْ

1083<sup>11</sup> read الْعَدْر (Nöldeke) — see *Ḥamāsa* loc. cit.

1084<sup>8</sup> » ذُنْبَعَث instead of ذُنْبَعَث (so L) — see Glossary s. v.

1085<sup>15</sup> cf. Mubarrad 98<sup>11</sup>

1086<sup>7</sup> read لَأَخْتُ

1087<sup>2</sup> seq. cf. Ibn K̲utaiba, *ʿUyūn al-Ak̲hbār* (ed. Brockelmann) p. 342<sup>14</sup> seq.

1087<sup>11</sup> seq. cf. Mubarrad 98<sup>7</sup> seq.

1090<sup>5</sup> read الْقَرْج instead of الْقَرْج

1099<sup>11</sup> the insertion of أَنَّهُ is unnecessary — see Nöld. Zur Gr. p. 105

1099<sup>13</sup> read مَرَبَعًا instead of مَرَبِيًا

## VOL. III.

3a<sup>13</sup> read مَدَب

17a<sup>22</sup> » اَلْتَّيَّامُ 900<sup>1</sup> (see 402<sup>6</sup>)

18b<sup>5</sup> » 115<sup>10</sup> instead of 115<sup>19</sup>

24a<sup>10</sup> seq. read AHLWARDT TAR.

N<sup>0</sup> 14 v. 13

16<sup>5</sup>

» 11 v. 2 seq. (Appendix p. 185) 479<sup>4</sup>

51<sup>5</sup> seq. أَحْمَدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى see below, note on p. 214<sup>10</sup> seq.

61<sup>16</sup> read اَلْأَنْصَارُ 547<sup>19</sup> 859<sup>4</sup>

82<sup>13</sup> insert 187<sup>7</sup> before 772<sup>12</sup>

94<sup>16</sup> read 282<sup>9</sup> instead of 282<sup>11</sup>

105<sup>21</sup> » دَارِمُ » » دَارِمُ

170<sup>17</sup> » 302<sup>17</sup> » » 312<sup>17</sup>

Page

185<sup>10</sup> *insert* 107<sup>13</sup> *after* 105<sup>14</sup>

214<sup>10</sup> seq. It is probable that in all the passages here cited أبو العباس is Ahmad  
ibn Yahya, not al-Mubarrad

257<sup>a</sup> *insert* 639 *after* 404

266<sup>b</sup><sup>14</sup> » 25<sup>2</sup> *before* 999<sup>16</sup>

266<sup>b</sup><sup>26</sup> » 303<sup>1</sup> » 308<sup>5</sup>

282<sup>7</sup> *id.*

» *id.* 706<sup>12</sup>; *to become bent* (said of a sword) 23<sup>18</sup>, cf. Ahlwardt Imr. N<sup>o</sup> 14 v. 14

283<sup>17</sup> *insert* 63<sup>16</sup> *before* 683<sup>2</sup>

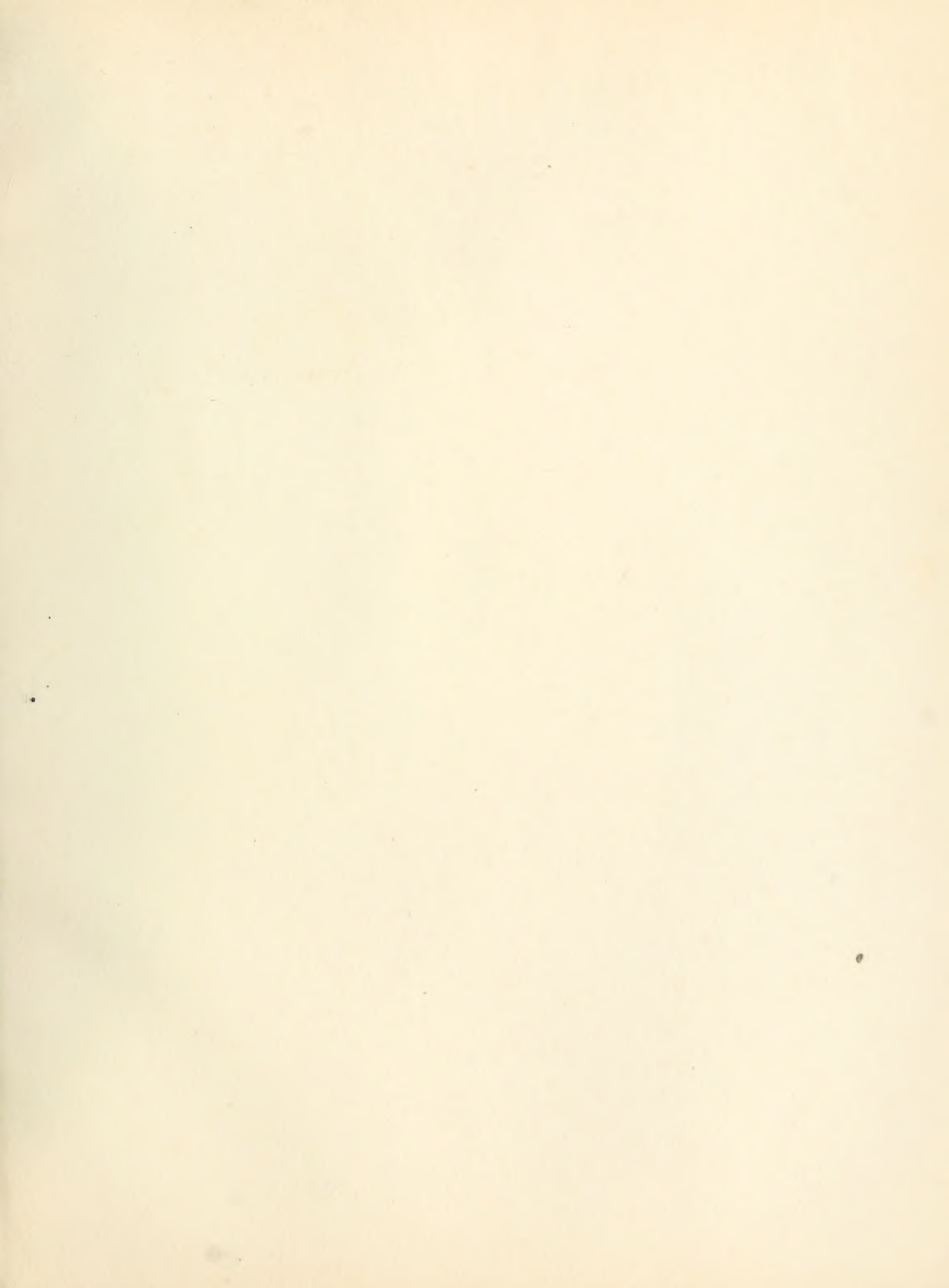
334<sup>4</sup> » 778<sup>5</sup> » 800<sup>7</sup>













PLEASE DO NOT REMOVE  
CARDS OR SLIPS FROM THIS POCKET

---

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO LIBRARY

---

PJ	Jarir ibn 'Atiyah
7700	Kitab al-naqa'id
J3N3	
1905	
v.3	



